

THE AGES DIGITAL LIBRARY  
**REFERENCE**

**TORREY'S NEW  
TOPICAL TEXTBOOK**

*by R. A. Torrey*

**Books For The Ages**  
AGES Software • Albany, OR USA  
Version 1.0 © 1997

**TORREY'S NEW  
TOPICAL TEXTBOOK**

**IN TWO PARTS**

- 1. CONCERNING GOD, HIS BEING, ATTRIBUTES**
- 2. TOPICAL STUDY OF THE BIBLE**

# CONCERNING GOD, HIS BEING, ATTRIBUTES

## I. CONCERNING GOD.

### A. HIS BEING.

#### 1. Attributes

##### **a. Self Existence. Life in Himself; underived; inexhaustible.**

Genesis 1:1, “In the beginning God.” Exodus 3:14, “I AM.” Psalms 36:9; Isaiah 41:4; John 5:26; Acts 17:24,25; Romans 11:35,36

**b. Spirituality.** God is a Spirit. Genesis 1:2; Deuteronomy 4:15–19; Psalms 139:7; Isaiah 60:1; Ezekiel 37:14; 39:29; Joel 2:28,29; John 4:24; Acts 17:28; Hebrews 12:9; Romans 8:9,15,16; 1 Corinthians 2:11; 2 Corinthians 3:17

**c. Unity. The only God.** Exodus 20:3; Deuteronomy 4:35,39; 6:4; 1 Samuel 2:2; 2 Samuel 7:22; 1 Kings 8:60; 2 Kings 19:15; Nehemiah 9:6; Psalms 86:10; Isaiah 44:6–8; 45:22; Jeremiah 10:10; Joel 2:27; Zechariah 14:9; Mark 12:29; John 17:3; Romans 1:21–23; 1 Corinthians 8:4–6; Galatians 3:20; Ephesians 4:6; 1 Timothy 2:5

**d. Eternity. Unlimited by time.** Genesis 21:33; Exodus 15:18; Deuteronomy 32:40; 1 Chronicles 16:36; Nehemiah 9:5; Psalms 90:1–4; Isaiah 44:6; 48:12; 57:15; Jeremiah 10:10; Lamentations 5:19; Daniel 4:3,34; Micah 4:7; Habakkuk 1:12; Romans 1:20; 16:26; 1 Timothy 1:17; Hebrews 1:10–12; 2 Peter 3:8; Revelation 1:8–10

**e. Immutability. Unchangeable in nature, or purpose.** Exodus 3:15; Numbers 23:19; 1 Samuel 15:29; Psalms 33:11; Proverbs 19:21; Ecclesiastes 3:14; Isaiah 14:24; Ezekiel 24:14; Malachi 3:6; Romans 11:29; Hebrews 6:17,18; James 1:17

**f. Omnipresence. Unlimited by space.** Genesis 28:15,16; Deuteronomy 4:39; Joshua 2:11; 1 Kings 8:27; Psalms 139:7–10;

Proverbs 15:3,11; Isaiah 66:1; Jeremiah 23:23,24; Amos 9:2–4,6; Acts 7:48,49; 17:27,28 (Immanence); Ephesians 1:23

**g. Omniscience. Cognizant of all things.** Genesis 18:18,19; 25:23; Exodus 3:19; Deuteronomy 31:21; 1 Samuel 2:3; 1 Kings 8:39; 2 Kings 8:10,13; 1 Chronicles 28:9; Psalms 94:9,11; 139:1–16; 147:4,5; Proverbs 15:3,11; Isaiah 29:15,16; 40:28; Jeremiah 1:4,5; 16:17; Ezekiel 11:5; Daniel 2:22,28; Hosea 7:2; Amos 4:13; Nahum 1:7; Zechariah 4:10; Matthew 6:4,6,8,18; Luke 16:15; Acts 15:8,18; Romans 8:27,29; 1 Corinthians 3:20; 2 Timothy 2:19; Hebrews 4:13; 1 Peter 1:2; 1 John 3:20

**h. Wisdom. God realizes the best designs by the best possible means.** Psalms 104:24; Proverbs 3:19; Isaiah 28:29; Jeremiah 10:12; Daniel 2:20,21; Romans 11:33; 1 Corinthians 1:24,25,30; 2:6,7; Ephesians 3:10; Colossians 2:2,3

**i. Omnipotence. In the truest sense nothing is impossible** Genesis 1:1; 17:1; 18:14; Exodus 15:7; Deuteronomy 3:24; 32:39; 1 Samuel 14:6; 1 Chronicles 16:25; 2 Chronicles 20:6; Job 40:2,9; 42:2 (read together); Psalms 33:9; 135:6; Isaiah 40:12–15; Jeremiah 32:17; Ezekiel 10:5; Daniel 3:17; 4:35; Amos 4:13; 5:8; Zechariah 12:1; Matthew 19:26; Mark 10:27; Luke 1:37; 18:27; Romans 1:20; Ephesians 1:19; 3:20; Colossians 1:16,17; Revelation 15:3; 19:6

**j. Holiness. Absolute moral purity. Can neither sin nor tolerate sin.** Exodus 15:11; Leviticus 11:44,45; 20:26; Deuteronomy 32:4; Joshua 24:19; 1 Samuel 2:2; 2 Samuel 22:31; Ezra 9:15; Psalms 5:4; 111:9; 145:17; Isaiah 6:3; 43:14,15; Jeremiah 23:29; Ezekiel 39:7; Daniel 9:7,14; Habakkuk 1:13; Zechariah 8:8; Malachi 2:17; Matthew 5:48; Luke 1:49; John 17:11; James 1:13; 1 Peter 1:15,16; 1 John 1:5; 3:3; Revelation 4:8; 15:3,4

**k. Justice. Demands righteousness of His creatures and deals righteously toward them.** Genesis 18:23–32; Exodus 20:5,6; Deuteronomy 7:9,10; 10:17,18; 24:16; 2 Chronicles 19:7; Nehemiah 9:23; Psalms 9:8,16; 89:14; Proverbs 24:12; Isaiah 9:7; 45:21; Jeremiah 17:10; 32:19; Lamentations 1:18; Ezekiel 18:1–32; 33:18–20; Daniel 9:7,14; Nahum 1:3; Zephaniah 3:5; Luke 12:47,48; Acts 10:34,35;

17:31; Romans 11:2,5–11; 3:26; Galatians 2:6; 6:7,8; Ephesians 6:8,9; Colossians 3:25; Hebrews 6:10; 1 Peter 1:17; 2 Peter 2:9; 1 John 1:9; Jude 1:14,15; Revelation 16:17

**l. Goodness. “Includes benevolence, love, mercy, grace.” —**

**Hodge.** Genesis 19:16; Exodus 34:6,7; Numbers 14:18; Deuteronomy 4:31; 7:7,8; Judges 2:18; 1 Kings 8:23; 2 Kings 13:23; 1 Chronicles 16:34; 2 Chronicles 30:9; Nehemiah 9:17,31; Psalms 23:1–6; 25:8–10; 86:5,15; Proverbs 22:23; Isaiah 63:9; Jeremiah 3:12; 31:3; Lamentations 3:22,23; Ezekiel 33:11; Daniel 9:9; Hosea 11:1–4,8,9; Joel 2:13; Jonah 4:2,10,11; Micah 7:18–20; Nahum 1:7; Zephaniah 3:17; Zechariah 9:17; Malachi 1:2; Matthew 5:45; 19:17; Luke 1:50; 6:36; John 3:16; Acts 14:17; Romans 2:4; 5:8; 8:38,39; 2 Corinthians 1:3; 13:11; Ephesians 2:4,7; 2 Thessalonians 2:16; Titus 2:11; 3:4,5; James 5:11; 1 Peter 1:3; 2 Peter 3:9; 1 John 3:1; 4:7–10,16

**m. Faithfulness. Absolutely trustworthy. His words will not fail.**

**Exodus** 34:6; Numbers 23:19; Deuteronomy 4:31; 31:7,9; Joshua 21:43–45; 23:14; 1 Samuel 15:29; 2 Samuel 7:28; 1 Kings 8:24,56; Psalms 105:8; 119:89,90; Isaiah 25:1; 49:7; Jeremiah 4:28; Lamentations 3:23; Ezekiel 12:25; 16:60,62; Daniel 9:4; Micah 7:20; Luke 18:7,8; John 3:33; Romans 3:4; 15:8; 1 Corinthians 1:9; 10:13; 2 Corinthians 1:20; 1 Thessalonians 5:24; 2 Thessalonians 3:3; 2 Timothy 2:13; Titus 1:2; Hebrews 6:18; 10:23; 1 Peter 4:19; 2 Peter 3:9,13, (read with) 3,4,8; 1 John 1:9; Revelation 15:3;

**2. The Trinity.**

By the Trinity is meant the unity of three persons in one Godhead; Father, Son, and Holy Spirit.

Representing God as one, the Scriptures also ascribe divinity to Father, Son and Holy Spirit.

**COURSE OF THE ARGUMENT**

- a.** God is one. Unity is ascribed to God.
- b.** The Father is divine: a distinct person.
- c.** The Son is divine: a distinct person.

**d.** The Holy Spirit is divine: a distinct person.

**e.** The Father, Son, and Holy Spirit are classed together, separately from all other beings.

**a. God is one.** (See passages cited under Attributes, Unity.)

**b. The Father is divine and a distinct person.** The Word “Father” is used in the Scriptures in a two-fold sense in relation to the Godhead: sometimes as equivalent to God, sometimes to the first person of the Trinity.

**1. Passages where “Father” is used as equivalent to God, not implying personal distinctions.** Deuteronomy 32:6; 2 Samuel 7:14; 1 Chronicles 29:10; Psalms 89:26; Isaiah 63:16; Jeremiah 3:19; Malachi 2:10; Matthew 6:9; Mark 11:25; Luke 12:30; John 4:21,23,24; 2 Corinthians 6:18; Philippians 4:20; James 1:17; 1 John 2:15,16

**2. Passages applied to God in contrast with Christ, denoting a special relation to Christ as Son, in His office of Redeemer.**

Psalms 2:1–11; Matthew 11:27; 25:34; Mark 8:38; 14:36; John 5:18–23,26,27; John 10:15,30; 17:1; Acts 2:33; Romans 15:6; 1 Corinthians 8:6; 15:24; 2 Corinthians 11:31; Galatians 1:1–4; Ephesians 1:2,3; 4:5,6; Philippians 1:2; 1 Thessalonians 3:11,13; 2 Thessalonians 2:16; 1 Timothy 1:2; 2 Timothy 1:2; Titus 1:4; Philemon 1:3; 1 Peter 1:2,3; 2 Peter 1:17; 1 John 1:3; 1 John 4:14; Jude 1:1; Revelation 3:21

**c. The Son divine, a distinct person from the Father.**

**1. Christ pre-existent. Existed as a distinct person before He came into the world.** Micah 5:2; John 8:56–58; 17:5; 1 Corinthians 15:47; Philippians 2:6,7; Colossians 1:17; 1 John 1:1; Revelation 22:13,16 (read 13 & 16 together)

**2. Not merely pre-existent, but pre-eminent, above all things except the Father, co-eternal with the Father.** Matthew 11:27; 28:18; Luke 20:41–44; John 3:13,31; Acts 10:36; Romans 14:9; Ephesians 1:20–22; Philippians 2:9,10; Colossians 1:15,17,18; Hebrews 1:4–6; 1 Peter 3:22; Revelation 1:5; 3:14

**3. Creator of the universe.** John 1:3; Colossians 1:16; Hebrews 1:2,10

#### **4. Divine attributes ascribed to Him**

**a. Omnipotence.** Isaiah 9:6; Matthew 28:18; John 10:17,18; 11:25; 1 Corinthians 1:24; Philippians 3:21; Colossians 2:10; 2 Timothy 1:10; Hebrews 1:3; Revelation 1:8

**b. Omnipresence.** Matthew 18:20; 28:20; Ephesians 1:23

**c. Eternity.** Micah 5:2; John 1:1; Revelation 1:8

**d. Omniscience.** Matthew 11:27; Luke 10:22; John 2:24,25; 21:17; Acts 1:24; Colossians 2:3; Revelation 2:23

**5. The divine name is applied to Him as to no other being except the Father, implying supreme divinity.** Psalms 102:24,25; Hebrews 1:8–10; Isaiah 7:14; 9:6; Malachi 3:1; Matthew 1:23; John 1:1; 20:28; Acts 20:28; Romans 9:5; Ephesians 5:5; Philippians 2:6; Colossians 2:9; Titus 1:3; 2:13; Hebrews 1:8–10; Psalms 102:24,25; 2 Peter 1:1; 1 John 5:20; Revelation 17:14; 19:16

#### **6. Exhibited in the Scriptures as the object of religious worship.**

Matthew 2:11; 14:33; 15:25; Luke 24:52; John 5:23; Acts 7:59,60; 1 Corinthians 1:2; 2 Corinthians 12:8,9; Galatians 1:5; Philippians 2:10; 1 Thessalonians 3:11,12; 2 Timothy 4:18; Hebrews 1:6; Psalms 97:7; 2 Peter 3:18; Revelation 5:13

#### **d. The Holy Spirit is divine and a distinct person from the Father and the Son.**

**1. The Holy Spirit is divine. Called the Spirit of the Father, the Spirit of the Son, the Holy Spirit, the Spirit of truth, the Spirit of life.** Genesis 1:2; 6:3; Nehemiah 9:30; Isaiah 63:10; Ezekiel 36:27,28; Acts 2:16,17; Joel 2:28; Matthew 10:20; Luke 12:12; John 14:16,17; 15:26; Acts 5:3,4; 28:25; Romans 8:14; 1 Corinthians 3:16; Galatians 4:6; Ephesians 1:13; 1 Thessalonians 4:8; Hebrews 2:4; 1 Peter 1:2

**2. Is distinct from Father and Son, and is personal. The personal pronoun “He” applied to Him; personal acts ascribed to Him.**

Matthew 3:16,17; 28:19; Mark 1:10,11; Luke 3:21,22; John 14:26; 15:26; 16:13; Acts 13:2,4; 15:28; Romans 8:26; 1 Corinthians 12:11

**3. Converting, regenerating power ascribed to Him.** Nehemiah 9:20; Isaiah 44:3; Ezekiel 36:26,27; 37:14; Joel 2:28; Matthew 3:11; John 3:5,6; 14:26; Acts 9:31; Romans 8:9,11,14; 1 Corinthians 6:11; 2 Corinthians 1:22; 5:5; Galatians 4:6; 5:22; Ephesians 1:13; 3:16; 1 Thessalonians 1:6; 2 Thessalonians 2:13; Titus 3:5; 1 Peter 1:2; 1 John 3:24; Revelation 22:17

**e. The Father, Son, and Spirit are classed together, separately from all other beings, as divine.** Matthew 28:19; Romans 8:9,14–17; 2 Corinthians 13:14; 1 Peter 1:2; Jude 1:20,21

Result of the Biblical evidence in respect to the divinity of the Father, the Son, and the Holy Spirit.

**1. That the Father, Son, and Holy Spirit are personally distinguished from each other.** There is recognized throughout a personal relation of the Father and Son to each other. So of the Holy Spirit to both.

**2. They each have divine names and attributes.**

**3. Yet there is only one God.**

## B. HIS WORKS.

### 1. Creation.

**a. The Scriptures represent God as the Creator of the universe.** Genesis 1:1; 2 Kings 19:15; 1 Chronicles 29:11; Nehemiah 9:6; Job 38:4; Psalms 33:6; 96:5; 102:25; 146:5,6; Proverbs 3:19; Isaiah 42:5; 51:13; Jeremiah 10:12; 32:17; Amos 5:8; 9:6; Zechariah 12:1; John 1:1–3; Acts 4:24; 17:25; Romans 11:36; Ephesians 3:9; Colossians 1:16,17; Hebrews 3:4; 11:3; 2 Peter 3:5; Revelation 4:11

**b. Creation voluntary on God's part. The universe the product of His will. The First Cause is Mind.** Genesis 1:3,4,31; Psalms 33:6,9; Ephesians 1:11; Hebrews 11:3; Revelation 4:11

### 2. Providence.

“This term, in its widest application, signifies the Divine Presence in the world as sustaining, controlling, and guiding to their destination all things that are made. The will of God determines the end for which His creatures exist; His wisdom and His goodness appoint the means by which that end is attained: in the conservation of the frame of nature, in the care of all creatures that have wants, in the government especially of intelligent and probationary beings; and His power ensures the accomplishment of every design.” — Pope

**a. The universe as such is the object of conservation. What God has brought into being is continued in existence by His omnipresent agency.** Nehemiah 9:6; Psalms 36:6; 66:9; Isaiah 63:9; Acts 17:28; Colossians 1:17; Hebrews 1:3

**b. That part of creation which is the subject of wants is the object of ceaseless providential care.** Genesis 48:15; 2 Samuel 22:2,3; Psalms 23:5; 147:9; Proverbs 16:9; Matthew 5:45; 6:26,30; Luke 12:6,7; Acts 14:17; 1 Peter 5:7

**c. That part of creation which consists of intelligent or probationary creatures is the object of providential government.** Psalms 37:23; 66:12; Proverbs 16:7,9; Isaiah 33:22; Daniel 4:17; Matthew 6:33; 7:24–27; Mark 10:29,30; Luke 6:47–49; Acts 5:38,39; Romans 8:28; James 4:12

### **3. Angels.**

**a. Existence and nature. Spiritual beings, created before man, high in intelligence and mighty in power.**

1. Genesis 18:19; 32:1,2

2. Genesis 3:24; Job 38:7; Revelation 12:9

3. Psalms 103:20; Matthew 13:41; 24:36; 25:31; 1 Corinthians 13:1; 2 Thessalonians 1:7

**b. Orders. There appear to be various orders of angels.** Daniel 10:13; 12:1; Luke 1:19; Ephesians 1:21; 1 Thessalonians 4:16; Jude 1:7; Revelation 12:7

**c. Number. Exceedingly great.** Deuteronomy 33:2; Psalms 68:17; Daniel 7:10; Matthew 26:53; Luke 2:13; Hebrews 12:22; Revelation 5:11

**d. Employment.**

**1. Adore the presence of God, serve Him, and are happy in His service.** Matthew 18:10; 1 Peter 1:12; Revelation 5:11

**2. Employed in works of providence and in greater work of redemption.**

**a.** Genesis 28:12; Psalms 34:7; 91:11,12; Matthew 18:10; Acts 5:19; 12:7; 27:23; Hebrews 1:13,14

**b.** Acts 7:53; Galatians 3:19; Hebrews 2:2

**c.** 2 Kings 19:35; 1 Chronicles 21:16; Acts 12:23

**d.** Luke 2:10,11; Mark 1:13; Luke 22:43; Matthew 28:2–4; John 20:12; Acts 1:10,11

**e.** Matthew 13:49,50; 24:31; 25:31; 1 Thessalonians 4:16,17; 2 Thessalonians 1:7

**e. Character. As to moral character, divided into two great classes.**

**1. The good.** Psalms 103:20; Luke 9:26; 1 Timothy 5:21

**2. The bad.** Matthew 12:24–27; Ephesians 2:2; 6:12; 1 Timothy 4:1

**f. Satan, the chief of the fallen angels.**

**1. Names applied to him. Satan.** 1 Chronicles 21:1. The devil. Matthew 4:1,5,8. The tempter. Matthew 4:3. Prince of the devils. Mark 3:22. Murderer and liar. John 8:44. Prince of this world. John 12:31; 14:30. God of this world. 2 Corinthians 4:4. Prince of the power of the air. Ephesians 2:2. Adversary. 1 Peter 5:8. Apollyon. Revelation 9:11. The old serpent, the deceiver. Revelation 12:9. The accuser. Revelation 12:10. The dragon. Revelation 20:2.

**2. Personality.** Matthew 4:1–11; John 8:44; 2 Corinthians 11:3,14

**3. Other evil angels subordinated to him.** Matthew 12:24–28; Luke 10:18; Ephesians 2:2; 6:12; Revelation 9:11; 20:2

#### **4. Power and work of Satan and his angels**

**a.** Matthew 4:1–11; 1 Corinthians 5:5; 2 Corinthians 4:4; 11:14; Ephesians 6:11,12; 2 Thessalonians 2:9,10; 1 Timothy 3:7; Hebrews 2:14; Revelation 12:9

**b.** Prominent examples of temptation. Adam and Eve. David. Christ. Judas. Ananias and Sapphira.

**c.** Demoniacs were persons possessed of demons, agents of Satan.

#### **g. Cherubim and Seraphim**

**1. Some hold that the cherubim are real, personal creatures; others that they are ideal beings.** The term “living creature” is applied to the same beings. May be regarded as symbolical of the highest properties of creature life and typical of redeemed manhood. Genesis 3:24; Exodus 25:22; 1 Samuel 4:4; Ezekiel 1:5–25; 10:1–22; Revelation 4:6–9; 5:6–14; 6:1–7

**2. Seraphim.** Mentioned only in Isaiah 6. Probably the same as cherubim.

## **II. CONCERNING MAN.**

**1. Man was Created.** Genesis 1:27; Exodus 20:11; Proverbs 20:12; Isaiah 45:12; Jeremiah 27:5; Zechariah 12:1; 1 Corinthians 11:9,10

**2. The Race has a Common Origin.** Genesis 1:27; 5:1–3; 7:21–24; 9:18,19; Isaiah 63:16; 64:8; Malachi 2:10; Matthew 6:9; Luke 11:2; Acts 17:26–29; 1 Corinthians 8:6; Ephesians 4:6

3. Man a Compound Being, Consisting of Body and Spirit. Genesis 2:7; Ecclesiastes 12:7; Matthew 10:28; 22:32; Luke 8:55; 1 Corinthians 15:45; 2 Corinthians 5:6,8; 1 Thessalonians 5:23

**4. Man is the Offspring of God. See the texts under “Common Origin,” also,** Luke 3:38; John 20:17

## 5. Man was Created in God's Image.

**a. This includes knowledge, feeling, and will.** Genesis 1:26,27; 5:1; 1 Corinthians 11:7; James 3:9

**b. He was in a state of righteousness and holiness.** Ecclesiastes 7:29; 2 Corinthians 3:13; Ephesians 4:24; Colossians 3:10 and the whole teaching of Scripture in regard to the state of the regenerated.

**6. Man Under Moral Law.** Genesis 2:16,17; Exodus 20:1–26; Deuteronomy 6:6–9; 27:26; 32:46; Joshua 1:8; Psalms 1:1–3; 78:5; 119:72,92; Matthew 5:17,19; 7:21,24–27; John 14:21; Romans 2:13–15; 8:4; James 1:22,25; 1 John 2:3,4; Revelation 22:14

## III. CONCERNING SIN.

### 1. Its Nature.

**a. Its origin, as regards the human race.** The first man and woman, by their own choice, violated the law of God; they sinned against God. Genesis 3

**b. Words, which describe sin in some of its forms.** Hebrew: “Chata,” to go out of the way, to miss the mark. “Pasha,” to transgress. “Avah,” to twist, to act perversely. Greek: “Hamaritia,” a missing of the mark. “Paraptoma,” a falling away from law, truth, right. “Parabasis,” a going over or beyond truth and right, transgression. “Anomia,” lawlessness. “Asebeia,” irreverence.

**c. Definition.** “Sin is any want of conformity unto, or transgression of, the law of God.”

### 2. Its Extent and Penalty.

**a. By sinning, our first parents incurred the penalty of eternal death, including loss of communion with God, supremacy of worldly affections, and consequent misery, wretchedness, and pain.** Genesis 2:17; Ezekiel 18:4; Matthew 25:46; Romans 5:12; 6:23; 1 Corinthians 15:58; Galatians 6:8; James 1:15

**b. Sin natural to every human being, depravity being hereditary.**

Psalms 51:5; 58:3; Jeremiah 17:9; John 3:6; Romans 5:12–19; 7:14–24; 8:7; 1 Corinthians 15:22; Galatians 5:17,19–21; Ephesians 2:1,3

**c. All men sinners; therefore subject to same penalty incurred by the first sin.**

Genesis 6:5,11,12; 1 Kings 8:46; 2 Chronicles 6:36; Psalms 53:1–3; Proverbs 20:6,9; Ecclesiastes 7:20; John 3:19; Romans 3:9–18,23; 11:32; Galatians 3:22; 1 John 1:8,10

**d. Therefore all need redemption.**

John 3:5,6; Romans 5:18; 7:24,25; 2 Corinthians 5:14,15,19; Galatians 3:21,22; Titus 2:14; Hebrews 2:9; 1 John 2:2

## IV. CONCERNING REDEMPTION.

### 1. Introductory and General Statements.

The sin and ruin of man gave occasion for the gracious interposition of God. In the curse upon the serpent was intimated the purpose of redemption. Genesis 3:15

**a. There is, however, no Self–redemption.**

The fall of man wrought a change in both his nature and his condition. To be redeemed he must be placed where he was before, both as to character and as to state. His purity must be restored; his condemnation must be removed. Man cannot redeem himself, because —

**1. The legal difficulty is insuperable.** The divine law requires a perfect obedience. Matthew 22:37; Galatians 3:10 “There can be no surplus obedience”, no reparation for sin that is past.

**2. The moral difficulty is insuperable.** Job 14:14; John 3:6 There is no tendency in that which is sinful to that which is holy. No sinner can regain by self–effort alone the purity which he has lost; but this is indispensable to redemption. Hebrews 12:14

**b. No Redemption by other Creatures.**

It is equally certain that, while sinful man cannot redeem himself, no other creature can redeem him. The fact of creatureship necessitates dependence

and obligation. The highest angel and all the angels are under law to God. That law is perfect, it exacts their whole power of love and service. By no possibility can they love and serve God except for themselves alone. To find a being qualified and able to redeem, we must find one over whom the law has no jurisdiction. In the presence of that being we are in the presence of God.

### **c. Will God redeem?**

#### **1. Nature furnishes presumptive evidence that God will redeem.**

Nature show the goodness of God. His gifts are not determined by the moral character of man. Psalms 103:10; 145:15,16; 147:8,9; Matthew 5:45; 6:26

#### **2. In the world man is subject to many evils as to his body, but all around him are remedies in nature.**

**3. The universal presence of sacrifice is another presumption.** It is probable that sacrifice did not originate with man, but in the appointment of God. Genesis 3:21

**4. If nature is uncertain, revelation is clear and conclusive.** From the fall of Adam to the birth of Christ the divine purpose was constantly being more fully and clearly revealed. Genesis 3:15; 4:4; 5:24–29; 6:8; 14:18; John 8:56; Isaiah 53:1–12; Daniel 9:24–27; Joel 2:28–32; Zechariah 13:1–7

**5. The presence and work of the Holy Spirit also attested.** Genesis 6:3; Exodus 31:2,3; Judges 6:34; 11:29; Nehemiah 9:20; Isaiah 44:3,4; 59:21; 63:11; Haggai 2:5

### **d. The Redeemer, or Messiah, has Already Come.**

It is plain from the prophecies and from their historical fulfillment that the Messiah must have long since come. Genesis 49:10; Daniel 9:25; Haggai 2:6–9; Malachi 3:1

### **e. Jesus Christ the Messiah, as shown by Fulfilled Prophecies.**

**1. Was to be from eternity the fellow of God.** Isaiah 9:6; Micah 5:2; Zechariah 13:7; Matthew 3:17; John 1:1–3; 1 John 5:20

- 2. To be born not by ordinary generation, but of a virgin.** Isaiah 7:14; Matthew 1:18–25; Luke 1:26–33
- 3. In Bethlehem of Judea.** Micah 5:2; Luke 2:4,11; Matthew 2:4–6; John 7:42
- 4. To come while the scepter still lingered with Judah, near by the close of the weeks predicted by Daniel, and while the second temple was yet standing.** Genesis 49:10; Matthew 2:1; Daniel 9:25; Luke 2:1; Haggai 2:6–9; Matthew 24:1,2
- 5. To be of the race of Abraham, of the tribe of Judah, of the family of David.** Genesis 22:18; 49:10; 2 Samuel 7:16; Isaiah 11:1–9
- 6. To come in humble circumstances.** Isaiah 53:2; Luke 2:7–24; Isaiah 49:7; Matthew 8:20; Mark 6:3
- 7. To make Himself known by works of mercy and of supernatural power.** Isaiah 35:3–6; John 5:36,37; Isaiah 42:7; 61:1–3; John 10:24,25
- 8. To be despised and rejected of men.** Isaiah 53:3–7; John 1:10,11; Luke 23:18–21
- 9. To be cut off by a violent death and His body to be pierced.** Isaiah 53:8; Daniel 9:26; Luke 23:23,33; Psalms 22:16; John 20:25; Zechariah 12:10; John 19:34
- 10. Other prophecies concerning His death.** Psalms 22:7,8; Matthew 27:39–43; Psalms 69:21; Matthew 27:34; Psalms 22:18; John 19:23,24; Exodus 12:46; John 19:33,36; Isaiah 53:12; Mark 15:27; Isaiah 53:9; Matthew 27:57–60
- 11. To rise from the dead, to ascend on high, leading captivity captive.** Psalms 16:9–11; Matthew 28:5–7; Psalms 68:18; Acts 1:9–11
- f. The Incarnation.**

The word incarnation comes from Latin words (in and caro, carnis, flesh) meaning “in the flesh.” To become incarnate is to become a man.

Remaining God, Christ became man and as such lived among men. The divine was not changed into the human, or co-mingled with the human so

that it became what it was not before, but “the divine took the human into union with itself and so entered a form or mode of being which was new as well as mysterious”. As by faith we understand that the world was framed by the word of God, so by faith we understand that He who framed the world became incarnate. Hebrews 1:1–14; 11:3

While incarnation could not affect the nature and properties of Deity, it did affect their manifestation. The glory which the Son had with the Father was not visible when He was among men. John 17:5; Philippians 2:7; John 1:14; Luke 1:32

To the sight of men the human was the more constant and conspicuous. At times, however, there was the clear shining forth of Deity. Matthew 7:28,29; John 3:2; 7:46; Matthew 17:1,2

### **g. Old Testament Intimations of the Incarnation.**

**1. In the first promise. In the renewal of the promise to Abraham, Isaac, Jacob, and David** He was to be their seed. Genesis 3:15; 22:18; 28:14; 2 Samuel 7:12–29

**2. The theophanies of the old covenant were manifestations of God in the person of His Son.**

– To Abraham. Genesis 18:1–33 – To Jacob. Genesis 32:22–32 – To Joshua. Joshua 5:13; 6:5 – To Manoah and his wife. Judges 13:1–25

**3. Isaiah said:** “A Virgin shall conceive, and bear a son” Isaiah 7:14. This would make Him human, at the same time His name was Immanuel, “God with us”. (See also, Isaiah 9:6; Zechariah 13:7; Matthew 26:31.)

### **h. Necessity of the Incarnation.**

Its necessity in the fact of sin. God under no obligation to redeem lost men, but, on the supposition of redemption, the Redeemer must become incarnate.

**1. God alone could redeem.** The law broken must be vindicated, the nature defiled must be renewed. Men and angels are utterly incompetent in such an exigency. The case necessitates a divine Redeemer.

## **2. God Himself in redeeming men must do it righteously. His perfect law cannot be set aside.**

The Redeemer must come under the law, under its jurisdiction and its power. But to do this He must come out of the sphere of absolute God-head into that of real manhood.

Hebrews 2:14–16. It was impossible that He should cease to be God; it was not impossible that He should assume into union with Himself the nature of man.

### **i. The Mediator.**

The Greek word for mediator is *emites*, meaning “one who goes between”, or “in the middle”. It embraces the additional ideas of “variance” and “reconciliation”.

#### **1. The word “mediator” does not in itself indicate by what means mediation is to be made.**

- a.** In the case of a “misapprehension” the mediator would only need to explain, or be an interpreter.
- b.** In a case of “deliberate wrong” the mediator would seek the clemency and favor of the offended party, and thus “become an intercessor”.
- c.** If, further, the case were such that there were grave “liabilities in law and right” resting upon the offending party, it would be requisite for the mediator to obtain for him, or himself become “a sponsor”, or to use the Scriptural word, a “surety” or “bondsmen”.
- d.** If the obligations resting upon the offending party were “such as he could not in his own person, or by his own resources satisfy”, it would behoove the mediator to take them upon himself, and actually meeting them became his “redemptor”, or “redeemer”.

**2. The application of this idea to Christ.** The word “mediator” as applied to Jesus Christ has this definite meaning — “He comes between men and God — separated and at variance by reason of sin — to effect their reconciliation, in harmony with eternal truth, right, and holiness”. Hebrews 2:9–18; 4:14–16; 5:9.

### **j. Atonement.**

## 1. The usage of the English word.

**a.** Its verbal meaning. This is seen by pronouncing it at-one-ment. In this verbal sense the word expresses a “result”, not that by which the result is gained.

**b.** In theology the word is commonly used to denote “that part of the priestly work of Christ by which He made satisfaction to the law and justice of God for the sins of men, and in view of which men are saved”. In this use it expresses not reconciliation itself, but that which reconciles.

## 2. Scriptural words in this connection.

**a.** In the Old Testament the fundamental Hebrew word for atonement means “to cover”. Psalms 32:1. According to it, sin is expiated or atoned for by “covering” it.

**b.** In the New Testament.

(1) Katallage (Romans 5:11), means a change or an exchange; i.e., a change from enmity to love, and so reconciliation.

(2) Apolutrosis (Romans 3:24), deliverance by a ransom or by payment of price. Matthew 20:28; 1 Peter 1:18,19.

(3) Hilasmos, propitiation. Both Jews and Gentiles perfectly understood the meaning of hilasmos. When under a sense of sin they would make a propitiation — they approached the altar and laid upon it the sacrificial victim. 1 John 2:2.

**c.** If now we combine and formulate these ideas, we see that the atonement of Christ is “that satisfaction to the law and justice of God for the sins of men, which, as the one great High Priest, He made by His own obedience unto death, and on the ground of which He carries on His acts of intercession and benediction in heaven”.

## k. Redemption (In contrast with atonement.)

“Atonement” is the ground and means of redemption, while “redemption” is the result of atonement. Redemption consists of two parts, the one legal,

the other moral. The work of Christ meets the demands of the law and man is justified. The work of the Spirit renews the depraved nature and reforms the sinner in the divine image, and man is sanctified.

## **B. THE PERSON OF THE REDEEMER.**

### **1. He is truly God.**

(See texts on The Trinity )

### **2. He is truly Man.**

His human nature the same as that of other men, because He is of the stock of Abraham.

**a. General references.** Matthew 12:8,13–37; 16:13; 25:31; John 3:14; 8:28; 13:31; Galatians 4:4; 1 Timothy 2:5; Hebrews 2:14

**b. References to His human body.** Matthew 2:1; Mark 4:38; Luke 2:52; John 4:6–8; 19:32–34

**c. References to the intellectual and spiritual faculties which He had in common with men.** Matthew 4:1–11; 26:38; Mark 10:14; 11:13; Luke 2:52; 4:16–22; John 2:24; 11:3–5,33

### **3. He is truly God and Man**

These two natures, the divine and the human, combined in Christ as the God–man.

**a. In many passages both natures are referred to.** John 1:14; Romans 1:3,4; 8:3; 9:5; Galatians 4:4; Philippians 2:11; 1 John 4:3

**b. Passages which speak of the human attributes and actions of Christ while the divine title is used.** Matthew 1:23; Luke 1:31,32; Acts 20:28; Romans 8:32; 1 Corinthians 2:8; Colossians 1:13–17

**c. Passages which speak of the divine attributes and actions of Christ while He is designated by the human title.** John 3:13; 6:62; Romans 9:5; Revelation 5:12,13

## C. THE WORK OF THE REDEEMER AS PROPHET, PRIEST, AND KING.

### 1. As prophet.

A prophet of God is one who has authority and who has the necessary qualifications to convey God's messages to men. He may also be an interpreter.

**a. Christ executed the office of prophet, by His word and by His works.** Matthew 5:24

**b. Also through other agents: through His Spirit, by inspiration, by spiritual illumination, through the officers of the church inspired as apostles, prophets, and teachers.** Ephesians 4:11,12; 1 John 2:20; 5:20. He continues to execute the office of prophet through eternity. Revelation 7:17; 21:23

### 2. As priest.

A priest is one who is qualified and authorized to “draw near to the Lord for men.” Exodus 19:22; Hebrews 5:1.

**a. Must be taken from among men to represent them.** Exodus 28:9,12,21,29; Hebrews 5:12

**b. Must be chosen by God.** Exodus 28:1; Numbers 16:5; Hebrews 5:4

**c. Must be holy — morally pure and consecrated to God.** Exodus 39:30,31; Leviticus 21:6,8; Psalms 106:16

**d. Must have a right to draw near to Jehovah and to offer sacrifices and make intercession.** Exodus 19:22; Leviticus 16:3,7,12,15; Numbers 16:5

**e. The Old Testament declares Christ to be a priest.** Psalms 110:4; Hebrews 5:6; 6:20; Zechariah 6:13

**f. Priestly functions ascribed to Him.** Isaiah 53:10; Daniel 9:24,25. The temple and its services and all Old Testament sacrifices typical of Christ and His work. He superseded these. Colossians 2:17; Hebrews 9:10–12; 10:11,12

**g. New Testament proof.** Was taken from among men to stand for them for God. Hebrews 2:16; 4:15. Was chosen by God. Hebrews 5:5,6. Was perfectly holy. Luke 1:35; Hebrews 7:26. Has the right of the nearest access and the greatest influence with the Father. John 11:42; 16:28; Hebrews 1:3; 9:11–24

**1. He “mediated” in the general sense of the term.** John 14:6; 1 Timothy 2:5; Hebrews 8:6

**2. He offered propitiation.** Ephesians 5:25; Hebrews 9:26; 10:12; 1 John 2:2

**3. He makes intercession.** Romans 8:4; Hebrews 7:25; 1 John 2:1

**h. Christ as priest made atonement for us, was made a substitute for us.** A substitute is one appointed or accepted to act or to suffer in the stead of another, and His actions or sufferings are “vicarious”.

**1. The Greek preposition “huper”, with the genitive, sometimes signifies “instead of”, and the construction is used to set forth the relation of Christ's work to us.** 2 Corinthians 5:14,15,20; Galatians 3:13; Philemon 1:13; 1 Peter 3:18

**2. The preposition “anti” definitely and always expressed substitution.** Matthew 2:22; 5:38; 20:28; Mark 10:45; 1 Timothy 2:6

**3. The same is true as to what the Scriptures teach as to our sins being laid upon Christ.** Leviticus 7:18; Numbers 18:27; Psalms 106:31; Isaiah 53:12; Luke 22:36; Romans 2:26; 4:3–9; 2 Corinthians 5:19–21; Galatians 3:13

**4. The effects of Christ's action as priest are shown.**

**a.** As toward God, they are declared to be propitiatory. Romans 3:25,26; Hebrews 2:17; 1 John 2:2; 4:10

**b.** As respects the sinner, they are declared to be redemption, deliverance by ransom. Isaiah 51:11; 62:12; 1 Corinthians 7:23; Galatians 3:13,14; 1 Timothy 2:6; 1 Peter 1:18,19; Revelation 5:9

**2. As King.**

The kingdom of Christ a very prominent subject in Scripture. Daniel 2:44; Matthew 13; 22:1–14; Luke 13:22–30; 17:20,21; Romans 14:17; Ephesians 1:10,20–22; 1 Peter 3:22

**a. Christ's authority embraces the universe.** Matthew 28:18; Ephesians 1:17–23; Philippians 2:9–11. It is distinguished as —

**1. “His kingdom of power”**, embracing the entire universe in His providential and judicial administration. John 5:22–27; 9:39; 1 Corinthians 15:25; Hebrews 10:12,13

**2. “His kingdom of grace”**, spiritual alike as to its subjects, laws, modes of administration and instrumentalities.

**3. “His kingdom of glory”**, the consummation of His gracious administration, will continue forever.

**b. The object of Christ's authority is to accomplish the salvation of His church.** Ephesians 1:22,23

**1. To cause all things to work together for the good of His people.** Romans 8:28

**2. To establish a kingdom for them.** Luke 22:29; John 14:2

**a.** To subjugate all His enemies. 1 Corinthians 15:25

**b.** That all should worship Him. Hebrews 1:6; Revelation 5:9–13

**c.** The following are some of the titles to this kingdom, with the sense in which they are used.

**1.** “The kingdom of God”, Luke 4:43, because of divine origin and the authority of God exercised in its administration.

**2.** “The kingdom of Christ”, Matthew 16:28; Colossians 1:13, because He is in person the immediate sovereign.

**3.** “The kingdom of heaven”, Matthew 11:12, because its origin and characteristics are from heaven and its consummation is to be in heaven.

**d.** Christ's administration of His kingdom presents two aspects: —

(1) As militant. Ephesians 6:11–17.

(2) As glorified, or triumphant. Revelation 3:21. Accordingly Christ is represented as a great Captain, (Revelation 19:11,16), and as a Prince reigning upon His throne. Revelation 21:5,22,23

The throne upon which Christ sits is represented as — A throne of grace. Hebrews 4:16. A throne of judgment. Revelation 20:11–15. A throne of glory. Revelation 4:3; 5:6

**e.** The sense in which Christ's kingdom is spiritual.

**1.** The king is a spiritual and not an earthly sovereign. Matthew 20:28; John 18:36

**2.** His throne is at the right hand of God. Hebrews 1:3

**3.** His scepter is spiritual. Psalms 110:2; Isaiah 61:1–3; 63:1

**4.** The citizens of the kingdom are spiritual men. John 4:24

**5.** The mode in which He administers His government is spiritual. Zechariah 4:6,7

**6.** His laws are spiritual. John 4:24

**7.** The blessings and penalties of His kingdom are spiritual. 1 Corinthians 3:4–11; 2 Corinthians 10:4; Ephesians 1:3–8; 2 Timothy 4:2; Titus 2:15

**f.** Christ as seated at the right hand of the Father. Some of the language may be figurative, but it sets forth the glorification of Christ in heaven. It presents Him as the God–man exalted to supreme and universal glory and power. Psalms 110:1; Daniel 7:13,14; Matthew 26:64; Mark 16:19; John 5:22; Romans 8:34; Ephesians 1:20–22; Philippians 2:9–11; Colossians 3:1; Hebrews 1:3,4; 2:9; 10:12; 1 Peter 3:22; Revelation 5:6

## **D. THE WORK OF THE HOLY SPIRIT IN REDEMPTION.**

(See Personality and Deity under head of the Trinity )

### **1. The Father and the Son work by, and through, the Holy Spirit.**

He came upon men and clothed them with the power of God as worker, prophet or leader. Genesis 41:39; Exodus 31:1–3; 35:31; Numbers 11:29; 24:2; 1 Samuel 10:10; 2 Chronicles 15:1; Isaiah 63:11; Ezekiel 11:23,24

## **2. His special individual work.**

- a. To convict of sin.** John 16:8; Acts 2:37
- b. To regenerate.** John 3:3–5; 6:63; Titus 3:5–7
- c. To witness concerning Jesus.** Hebrews 10:15; 1 John 5:7
- d. He is the author of assurance to us.** Romans 8:14–16; 1 John 4:13
- e. He is the inspirer of the Scriptures and our personal teacher.** John 14:26; 16:13; 1 Corinthians 2:9–13; 12:3–8; 1 Thessalonians 1:5; 2 Timothy 3:16; Hebrews 3:7; 2 Peter 1:21
- f. He dwells in the disciples of Jesus.** 1 Corinthians 2:9–16; 6:17; 12:13; Galatians 3:5; 4:6; 5:25; Ephesians 2:22; 3:16; 5:18; 1 Peter 1:11; 1 John 3:24
- g. He sheds abroad the love of God in our hearts.** Romans 5:5
- h. He gives hope, joy, peace, liberty.** Galatians 5:22; 2 Corinthians 3:17
- i. He is the Comforter.** John 14:16,26; 15:26; 16:7; Acts 9:31; Romans 15:13
- j. He sanctifies.** Romans 8:6–11; 1 Corinthians 6:11; Galatians 5:22–26; 2 Thessalonians 2:13

## **3. The Holy Spirit for Service.**

- a. The gift.** (See texts under D,1). John 14:17; 1 Corinthians 3:16; 6:19,20; Luke 4:17–21; John 3:34; Acts 10:38; Isaiah 44:3; Acts 1:5,8; 2:4,38,39; 4:31; 6:3; 9:17
- b. How given.** Luke 11:13; 24:49; John 20:22; Acts 1:4; 2:38; 5:32; 8:17; 19:6; 1 John 5:14,15
- c. As to the renewal of the gift.** Acts 4:31; 10:44; 11:15; 13:52

## **E. THE WORK OF REDEMPTION AS RELATED TO THE BELIEVER.**

### **1. The Union between Christ and the Believer.**

#### **a. As to its nature.**

**1. Christ as the second Adam** (1 Corinthians 15:22) assumes in the covenant of grace those broken obligations of the covenant of works which the first Adam failed to discharge, and fulfills them all in behalf of all His “sheep” — those whom the Father has given Him.

#### **2. Its spiritual and vital character.**

**a.** It is a “spiritual” union. 1 Corinthians 6:17; 12:13; 1 John 3:24; 4:13

**b.** It is a “vital” union. John 14:19; Galatians 2:20

**c.** It embraces our entire persons. 1 Corinthians 6:15,19

**d.** It is an “indissoluble” union. John 10:28; 14:23; 17:21,23; 1 Thessalonians 4:14,17

#### **b. As to its consequences (in general) —**

**1. Believers have a community with Christ in His covenant standing and rights.** Romans 8:1; Ephesians 1:6,11,13; Philippians 3:8,9; Colossians 2:10

His mediatorial office embraces three principal functions: — (1) Prophet. In fellowship with Him the believer is a prophet. John 16:13; 1 John 2:27. (2) Priest. The believer is also a priest in Him. Isaiah 61:6; 1 Peter 2:5; Revelation 20:6. (3) King. In Him the believer is also a king. 1 Peter 2:9; Revelation 3:21; 5:10

**2. Believers have fellowship with Him in the transforming, assimilating power of His life.**

**a. As to their souls.** Romans 8:9; Philippians 2:5; 1 John 3:2

**b. As to their bodies.** Romans 6:5; 1 Corinthians 6:17,19; 15:47,49; Philippians 3:21. Thus bearing fruit to Christ, both in their bodies and in their spirits which are His. John 15:5; 2 Corinthians 12:9; 1 John 1:6

**3. This leads to fellowship with Christ, in experience, labors, sufferings, temptation, death, and finally, in His glory.** Galatians 6:17; Philippians 3:10; Hebrews 12:3; 1 Peter 4:13

**4. Also to Christ's rightful fellowship with them in all "they" possess.** Romans 14:8; 1 Corinthians 6:19,20

**5. Also to the consequence that in the spiritual reception of the ordinances, they do really hold fellowship with Him.** They are baptized into Christ. John 6:51,56; 1 Corinthians 10:16; 11:26; Galatians 3:27

## **2. Doctrines Connected with the Union of Christ with the Believer.**

### **a. Repentance.**

**1. Repentance includes a sense of personal guilt,** pollution, and helplessness, an apprehension of the mercy of God in Christ, grief and hatred of sin, a resolute turning from it unto God, and a persistent endeavor after a new life of holy obedience.

**2. True repentance brings the believer to see and appreciate the holiness of God as revealed alike in the law and in the gospel, and in that light to see and feel the exceeding sinfulness of all sin as well as the sinfulness of his own nature.** Job 42:6; Psalms 51:4–9; Romans 3:20

**3. The awakened conscience echoes God's law, and can be appeased by no less a propitiation than that demanded by divine justice itself.**

### **4. The evidence of genuine repentance.**

**a.** To be determined by prayerful study of the Scriptures in connection with self-examination.

**b.** By the hatred and forsaking of secret as well as of open sins, the choice of God's service as both right and desirable, public confession, and practical consecration.

## **5. Scripture examples of repentance.**

**a.** True. 2 Samuel 12:13; Psalms 51:4; 2 Samuel 24:10; Luke 15:18,21; 18:13

**b.** False. Exodus 9:27,34; 10:16,20; 1 Samuel 15:24; Matthew 27:4,5

## **b. Faith.**

### **1. New Testament usage.**

**a.** That state of mind which is induced by persuasion. Romans 14:22

**b.** Good faith, fidelity, sincerity. Romans 3:3; Titus 2:10

**c.** Assent to the truth. Philippians 1:27; 2 Thessalonians 2:13

**d.** Faith toward, on, or in God. Mark 11:22; 1 Thessalonians 1:8; Hebrews 6:1; 1 Peter 1:21. In Christ. Acts 24:24; Romans 3:25; Galatians 2:16–20

**e.** The object of faith; viz., the revelation of the gospel. Romans 1:5; 10:8; 1 Timothy 4:1; Jude 1:3,20

**2. Knowledge is the apprehension of an object as true,** and faith is an assent to its truth. In this general sense every exercise of faith includes the knowledge of the object assented to.

**3. Religious faith rests, first, upon the faithfulness of God as pledged in His supernatural revelation,** John 3:33; second, upon the evidence of spiritual illumination, personal experience of the power of the truth, and the witness of the Holy Spirit. Thus it rests not in the wisdom of men, but in the power of God. 1 Corinthians 2:5–12

**4. The two kinds of evidence by which we know that God has revealed certain truths as objects of faith.**

**a.** The evidence in the truth itself — moral, spiritual, experimental, rational. Jeremiah 23:29; John 6:33; 14:7,26

**b.** The accrediting evidence of the presence and power of God accompanying the promulgation of the truth, and proving that it is from Him. These are miracles, providential periods, and the fulfillment of prophecy. John 5:36; Hebrews 2:4

**5. That saving faith includes trust is proved from the uniform and single condition of salvation as presented in the Scriptures, expressed in the words “believe in, or on, Christ.”** John 7:38; Acts 9:42; 16:31; Galatians 2:16. To believe in, or on, a person, necessarily implies trust as well as credit. Acts 26:18; Galatians 3:26; 2 Timothy 3:15; Hebrews 11:1

**6. The same proved from expressions used in the Scriptures as equivalent to the phrase “believing in Christ.”** Such expressions are: Receiving Christ, John 1:12. Looking to Christ, Isaiah 45:22; Numbers 21:19; John 3:14,15. Fleeing for refuge, Hebrews 6:18. Coming to Christ, Matthew 11:28; John 6:35,37. Committing unto Christ 2 Timothy 1:12

**7. The object of faith is the person and work of the Lord Jesus Christ as mediator.**

**a.** We are justified by that faith of which Christ is the object. Romans 3:22,25; Galatians 2:16; Philippians 3:9

**b.** Saved by faith in Christ. John 1:12; 3:16,36; 6:35; Acts 10:43; 16:31

**c.** The rejection of Christ, or refusal to submit to the righteousness of God declared to be the ground of reprobation. John 3:18,19; 8:24

**8. Assurance of salvation attainable through faith.**

Directly asserted. Romans 8:16; 2 Peter 1:10; 1 John 2:3; 3:14; 5:13.

Scriptural examples: 2 Timothy 1:12; 4:7,8. Begets unfeigned humility. 1 Corinthians 15:10; Galatians 6:14. Leads to ever increasing diligence in practical religion. Psalms 51:12,13,19. Also to candid self-examination and a desire to be searched and corrected by God. Psalms 139:23,24. Also to

constant aspirations after nearer conformity to, and more intimate communion with God. 1 John 3:2,3

**9. Living faith leads to good works. Acts 15:9; 26:18; Galatians 5:6; James 2:14–26; 1 John 5:4**

**c. Regeneration.**

**1. Scripture terms by which this work of God is designated:**

Creating. Ephesians 4:24. Begetting. 1 John 4:7. Quickening. John 5:21; Ephesians 2:5. Calling out of darkness into marvelous light. 1 Peter 2:9.

The subjects of it are said — To be alive from the dead. Romans 6:13. To be new creatures. 2 Corinthians 5:17. To be born again, or anew. John 3:3,7. To be God's workmanship. Ephesians 2:10

**2. Proof that there is such a thing as is commonly called regeneration.**

- a.** The Scriptures declare that such a change is necessary. 2 Corinthians 5:17; Galatians 6:15
- b.** The change is described. Ephesians 2:5; 4:23; James 1:18; 1 Peter 1:23
- c.** It is necessary for the most moral as well as the most profligate. 1 Corinthians 15:10; Galatians 1:13–16
- d.** That this change is not a mere reformation is proved by its being referred to the Holy Spirit. Titus 3:5
- e.** In the comparison of man's state in grace with his state by nature. Romans 6:13; 8:6–10; Ephesians 5:8
- f.** In the experience of all Christians and the testimony of their lives.

**3. Proofs that believers are subjects of supernatural, or spiritual illumination.**

- a.** This is necessary. John 16:3; 1 Corinthians 2:14; 2 Corinthians 3:14; 4:3

**b.** The Scriptures expressly affirm it. Psalms 19:7,8; 43:3,4; John 17:3; 1 Corinthians 2:12,13; 2 Corinthians 4:6; Ephesians 1:18; Philippians 1:19; Colossians 3:10; 1 John 4:7; 5:20

The first effect of regeneration is to open the eyes of our understanding to the excellency of divine truth. The second effect is the going forth of the renewed affections toward that excellency perceived.

#### **4. Proof of the absolute necessity of regeneration.**

**a.** The Scriptures assert it. John 3:3; Romans 8:6,7; Ephesians 2:10; 4:21–24

**b.** It is proved from the nature of man as a sinner. Romans 7:18; 8:7–9; 1 Corinthians 2:14; Ephesians 2:1

**c.** Also from the nature of heaven. Isaiah 35:8; 52:1; Matthew 5:8; 13:41; Hebrews 12:14; Revelation 21:27

**d.** The restoration of holiness is the grand end of the whole plan of salvation. Romans 8:28,29; Ephesians 1:4; 5:5,26,27

#### **d. Justification**

**1. Its fundamental idea is that of perfect conformity to all of the requirements of the moral law.**

**2. The usage of “to justify.”**

It means to declare a person to be just.

**a.** Because personally conformed to the law as to moral character. Luke 7:29; Romans 3:4

**b.** Because, forensically, the demands of the law as a condition of life have been fully satisfied in regard to Him. Acts 13:39; Romans 5:1,9; 8:30,33; 1 Corinthians 6:11; Galatians 2:16; 3:11

**3.**

**(1)** The ungodly are said to be justified without the deeds of the law, by the blood of Christ, by faith, freely, and of grace, by means

of a satisfaction and of imputed righteousness. Romans 3:20–28; 4:5–7; 5:1; Galatians 2:16; 3:11; 5:4; 1 John 2:2

(2) The contrary of condemnation. Romans 8:33,34

(3) The same idea conveyed in many equivalent and interchangeable expressions. John 3:18; 5:24; Romans 4:6,7; 2 Corinthians 5:19

#### **4. The terms “righteousness” and “righteousness of God” in the New Testament signify: —**

**a.** Holiness of character. Matthew 5:6; Romans 6:13; 10:3–5; Philippians 3:9; Titus 3:5

**b.** The vicarious obedience and sufferings of Christ our substitute, which become our righteousness, received and appropriated by us through faith. Romans 3:22; 4:6,11; 10:4–10; 1 Corinthians 1:30

The phrase “righteousness of God” means that perfect righteousness or satisfaction to the whole law, precept and penalty alike, which God provides, and which God will accept. Matthew 6:33; Romans 1:17; 2 Corinthians 5:21; James 1:20

**5. The term “justification,”** occurs only in Romans 4:25; 5:16,18. It signifies that relation to the law into which we are brought in consequence of the righteousness of Christ being made legally ours. We are absolved from all liability to the penalty, and the rewards promised to obedience are declared to belong to us.

#### **6. The requirement of the law in order to the justification of a sinner.**

The law consists of a rule of duty and a penalty to take effect in case of disobedience. In the case of the sinner, therefore, who has already incurred guilt, the law demands that, besides the rendering of perfect obedience, the penalty also should be suffered. Romans 10:5; Galatians 3:10–13

#### **7. Proof that works cannot be the ground of a sinner's justification.**

**a.** Paul repeatedly asserts this. Galatians 2:16; Philippians 3:9

- b.** The law demands perfect obedience. No act of obedience at one time can atone for disobedience at another. Galatians 2:10,21; 5:3
- c.** If we are justified by works, then Christ is dead in vain. Galatians 2:21; 5:4
- d.** If it were of works it would not be of grace. Romans 11:6; Ephesians 2:8,9
- e.** It would afford cause for boasting. Romans 3:27; 4:2
- f.** Paul also quotes the Old Testament to prove that all men are sinners (Romans 3:9,10), and that consequently they cannot be justified by works. Psalms 143:2; Romans 3:20. He quotes Habakkuk 2:4 to prove that the just shall live by faith, and cites the example of Abraham. Galatians 3:6

### **8. The ground of justification is the righteousness of Christ.**

Romans 10:4; 1 Corinthians 1:30

Faith is the essential prerequisite and instrument of receiving that righteousness. Ephesians 2:8

Justification is a declaration on the part of God that the law is satisfied because of the righteousness of Christ, which is imputed to believers, and the merits of which are received by them through faith.

### **9. The sense in which Christ's righteousness is imputed.**

Imputation is an act of God as sovereign judge, whereby

- (1)** He makes the guilt and legal responsibilities of our sins really Christ's (Isaiah 53:5,11; John 1:29; 2 Corinthians 5:21; Galatians 3:13); and whereby
- (2)** He makes the righteousness of Christ ours (that is, the legal right to reward, by the gracious covenant conditioned on righteousness), and then treats us as persons legally invested with those rights. Romans 4:6; 10:4; 1 Corinthians 1:30; 2 Corinthians 5:21; Philippians 3:9

Imputation is the charging or crediting to one's account as the ground of judicial treatment.

As Christ is not made a sinner by the imputation to Him of our sins, so we are not made holy by the imputation to us of His righteousness. The transfer is only of guilt from us to Him, and of merit from Him to us. Romans 5:12–21; 4:6; 3:21; 5:19

## **10. The nature of the peace which flows from justification.**

**a.** Peace with God, His justice being completely satisfied through the righteousness of Christ. Romans 5:1; 2 Corinthians 5:19; Colossians 1:21; Ephesians 2:14. In witness of this His Holy Spirit is given to us. Romans 8:15,16; Hebrews 10:15,17. His love is shed abroad in our hearts (Romans 5:5), and our fellowship with His is established.

**b.** Inward peace of conscience, through the apprehension of the righteousness by which we are justified. Hebrews 9:15; 10:2,22

## **e. Adoption.**

### **1. Classes of persons to whom the term “sons” or “children of God” is applied in the Scriptures.**

**a.** In the singular, the term is applied in a supreme sense to the Second Person of the Trinity alone.

**b.** In the plural, to angels, because they are God's favored creatures. Job 1:6; 38:7

**c.** To human magistrates, because they possess authority delegated from God. Psalms 82:6

**d.** To good men as the subjects of a divine adoption.

The sonship which this adoption confers is twofold: —

**1.** General and external. Exodus 4:11; 9:4

**2.** Special, spiritual, and immortal. Galatians 4:5; Ephesians 1:4–6

## **2. That which is represented in Scripture as involved in being a child of God by adoption.**

- a.** Derivation of nature from God. John 1:13; James 1:18; 1 John 5:18
- b.** Being born again in the image of God, bearing His likeness. Romans 8:29; 2 Corinthians 3:18; Colossians 3:10; 2 Peter 1:4
- c.** Bearing His name. 1 John 3:1; Revelation 2:17; 3:12
- d.** Being the object of His peculiar love. John 17:23; Romans 5:5–8; Titus 3:4; 1 John 4:7–11
- e.** The indwelling Spirit of His Son (Galatians 4:5,6), forms in us a spirit becoming the children of God: Obedient (1 Peter 1:14; 2 John 1:6); free from sense of guilt, legal bondage, and fear of death (Romans 8:15; Galatians 5:1; Hebrews 2:15); and elevated with a holy boldness and royal dignity. Hebrews 10:19,22; 1 Peter 2:9; 4:14
- f.** Present protection, consolations, and abundant provisions. Psalms 125:2; Isaiah 66:13; Luke 12:27–32; John 14:18; 1 Corinthians 3:21–23; 2 Corinthians 1:4
- g.** Present fatherly chastisements for our good. Psalms 51:11,12; Hebrews 12:5–11
- h.** The certain inheritance of the riches of our Father's glory as heirs with God and joint-heirs with Christ (Romans 8:17; James 2:5; 1 Peter 1:4; 3:7); including the exaltation of our bodies to the fellowship with Him. Romans 8:23; Philippians 3:21

**3. Adoption proceeds from the Father, upon the merits of the Son, by the agency of the Holy Spirit.** John 1:12,13; Galatians 4:5,6; Titus 3:5,6; Romans 8:17,29; Hebrews 2:17; 4:15. All believers being subjects of the same adoption, are brethren. Ephesians 3:6; 1 John 3:14; 5:1

## **f. Sanctification.**

### **1. To make clean physically or morally.**

**(a)** Of ceremonial purification. Hebrews 9:13.

**(b)** To render clean in a moral sense. 1 Corinthians 6:11; Hebrews 13:12.

**(c)** To set apart from a common to a sacred use, to devote. Matthew 23:17; John 10:36; Matthew 6:9; 1 Peter 3:15

**2. Regeneration is the creative act of the Holy Spirit**, implanting a new principle of spiritual life in the soul. Sanctification is the sustaining and developing work of the Holy Spirit, bringing all the faculties of the soul more and more perfectly under the purifying and regulating principle of spiritual life.

### **3. The sense in which the body is sanctified.**

As being the temple of the Holy Spirit. 1 Corinthians 6:19

As being a member of Christ. 1 Corinthians 6:15

It will be made like Christ's glorified body. 1 Corinthians 15:44; Philippians 3:21

### **4. To whom the work of sanctification is referred.**

**a.** To the Father. 1 Thessalonians 5:23; Hebrews 13:21

**b.** To the Son. Ephesians 5:25,26; Titus 2:14

**c.** To the Holy Spirit. 1 Corinthians 6:11; 2 Thessalonians 2:13

**5. The agency of the truth in the work of sanctification.** Psalms 119:9–11; John 17:19; James 1:18; 1 Peter 1:22; 2:2; 2 Peter 1:4

## **F. THE UNION BETWEEN BELIEVERS; THE CHURCH AND ITS INSTITUTIONS.**

(Condensed from the Schaff–Herzog Encyclopedia)

### **1. The Church.**

**a. The word “ecclesia” in the New Testament means either the universal church of Christ, or a local congregation.**

**b. The early Christian church began on the day of Pentecost;** and it was at first composed of the disciples whom Jesus had personally gathered. It was a community inside of Judaism, with peculiar worship and government. It was the “ecclesia”; and by this name Paul calls it in his earliest epistles, whether in Palestine or outside. 1 Thessalonians 2:14. Its complete name was the “Church of God,” or the “Church of Christ” (Romans 16:16), whether of a single congregation, or of the whole body of believers. It was made up of the “sanctified in Christ Jesus” (1 Corinthians 1:2), the “called saints” (Romans 1:7), the “holy nation” (1 Peter 2:9). In the deep conception of Paul every believer was united with Christ, and entered this close union through baptism. 1 Corinthians 12:13; Galatians 3:27. The church was Christ's body, of which He was the Head. Colossians 1:14; 2:19.

**c. For church government, see in the encyclopedias the articles on the different denominations.**

## 2. THE SACRAMENTS.

These are baptism and the Lord's Supper.

For a discussion of the sacraments, consult the leading theological works in your denomination.

## G. ESCHATOLOGY.

### 1. Death, and the State of the Soul after Death.

**a. The different forms of expression by which death is described in the Scriptures.**

Departure out of this world. 2 Timothy 4:6

Going the way of all the earth. Joshua 23:14

Gathered to one's fathers. Judges 2:10

Gathered to one's people. Deuteronomy 32:50

Dissolving the earthly house of this tabernacle. 2 Corinthians 5:1

Returning to the dust. Ecclesiastes 12:7

Sleep. John 11:11

Giving up the ghost. Acts 5:10

Absent from the body and present with the Lord. 2 Corinthians 5:8

Sleeping in Jesus. 1 Thessalonians 4:14; Ecclesiastes 12:7

### **b. The relation of death to sin.**

The entire penalty of the law, including all the spiritual, physical, and eternal penal consequences of sin, is called death in the Scripture. Genesis 2:17; Romans 5:12. This included natural death. Romans 5:13,14. When Christ bore the penalty of the law, it was necessary for Him to die. Hebrews 9:22

### **c. Why do the justified die?**

It is made necessary from the present constitution of the body, while it is to both body and soul the gateway of heaven. The sting and fear of death are taken away. 1 Corinthians 15:55–57; Hebrews 2:15. They die “in the Lord” (Revelation 14:13), and shall at last be completely delivered from its power. 1 Corinthians 15:26

### **d. Immateriality of the soul. Its continual existence after death.**

The entire range of human experience fails to make us acquainted with a single instance of the annihilation of matter. Material “bodies”, organized or chemically compounded, constantly come into existence and in turn pass away, yet never through annihilation but simply from the dissolution of that relation which these parts had temporarily sustained to each other. Spirit, however, is essentially simple and single, and therefore incapable of that dissolution of parts to which material bodies are subject. We infer, therefore, that spirits are immortal, since they cannot be subject to that only form of death of which we have any knowledge.

### **e. Argument derived from its imperfect development in this world.**

In every department of organized life every individual creature, in its normal state, tends to grow toward condition of complete development, which is the perfection of its kind. Every human being, however, is

conscious that in this life he never attains that completeness which the Creator contemplated in the ideal of His type. He has faculties undeveloped, capacities unfulfilled, natural desires unsatisfied. He knows that he was designed to be much more than he is and to fill a much higher sphere.

**f. Argument derived from the distributive justice of God.**

It is a judgment of reason, and a fundamental Bible doctrine that moral good is associated with happiness, and moral evil with misery, by the unchangeable nature and purpose of God. But history establishes the fact that this life is not a state of retribution, here wickedness is often associated with prosperity, moral excellence with sorrow. We hence conclude that there is a future state where everything inconsistent with the justice of God shall be adjusted. See Psalms 73.

**g. Conscience points to a future state.**

Conscience is the voice of God in the soul, witnessing to our sinfulness, God's essential justice. The characteristic testimony of the human conscience has always been in accordance with the word of God, that, "after death comes the judgment."

**h. Confirmed by the general consent of mankind.**

This has been the universal faith of all men, of all nations, and in all ages. Universal consent, like every universal effect, must be referred to an equally universal cause, and this consent, uniform among men differing in every other possible respect, can be referred to no common origin other than the constitution of man's common nature, which is the testimony of his Maker.

**i. The Old Testament teaches the same distinction between body and soul that is taught in the New Testament.** Genesis 1:26,27; 2:7; Ecclesiastes 12:7

**j. Our Savior's argument.** Luke 20:37,38

**k. Old Testament passages implying a state of blessedness after death.** Numbers 23:10; Job 19:26,27; Psalms 16:9-11; 17:15; 49:14,15; 73:24-26; Isaiah 25:8; 26:19; Daniel 12:2,3,13; Hosea 13:14

**1. Teaching of the New Testament.** Luke 23:43; 2 Corinthians 5:6–8; Philippians 1:23,24; Luke 16:23,24; Jude 1:5–7

## **2. The Resurrection.**

**a. The Greek word is “anastasis”, which signifies “a raising up.”**

It is used Scripture to designate the future general raising, by the power of God, of the bodies of all men from the sleep of death.

**b. Old Testament passages.** Job 19:25–27; Psalms 49:15; Isaiah 26:19; Daniel 12:1–3

**c. New Testament passages.** Matthew 27:52,53; John 5:28,29; 6:39; Acts 2:25–34; 13:34; Romans 8:11,22,23; 1 Corinthians 15:1–58; Philippians 3:20,21; 1 Thessalonians 4:13–17

**d. The body to rise again.** Philippians 3:21; 1 Corinthians 15:53,54; John 5:28; 1 Thessalonians 4:13–17; 1 Corinthians 6:15; John 20:27

**e. The nature of the resurrection body.**

**1. It is to be spiritual.** 1 Corinthians 15:44

**2. Like Christ's body.** Philippians 3:21

**3. Glorious, powerful, and incorruptible.** 1 Corinthians 15:54

**4. It shall never die.** Revelation 21:4

**5. Never to be given in marriage.** Matthew 22:30

**f. The resurrection of Christ secures and illustrates that of His people.**

**1. Because His resurrection seals and consummates His redemptive power, and the redemption of our bodies.** Romans 3:23

**2. Because of our federal and vital union with Christ.** 1 Corinthians 15:21,22; 1 Thessalonians 4:14

**3. Because of His Spirit who dwells in us** (Romans 8:11), making our bodies His members. 1 Corinthians 6:15

#### **4. Because Christ by covenant is Lord both of the living and the dead.** Romans 14:9

This same vital union causes the resurrection of the believer to be similar to, as well as consequent upon, that of Christ. 1 Corinthians 15:49; Philippians 3:21; 1 John 3:2

### **3. The Second Advent and the General Judgment.**

**a. The meaning of the expression,** “the coming” or “the day of the Lord,” as used in both the Old and New Testaments.

**1. For any special manifestation of God's presence.** Isaiah 13:6; Jeremiah 46:10; John 14:18,23

**2. By way of eminence.**

**a.** In the Old Testament, for the coming of Christ in the flesh, and the abrogation of the Jewish economy. Malachi 3:2; 4:5

**b.** In the New Testament, for the second and final coming of Christ.

**b. The several terms referring to this last great event are: —**

**1. His “revelation.”** 1 Corinthians 1:7; 2 Thessalonians 1:7; 1 Peter 1:7,13; 4:13

**2. “Presence,”** “coming.” Matthew 24:3,27,37,39; 1 Corinthians 15:23; 1 Thessalonians 2:19; 3:13; 4:15; 5:23; 2 Thessalonians 2:1–9; James 5:7,8; 2 Peter 1:16; 3:4,12; 1 John 2:28

**3. “Appearing,”** “manifestation.” 2 Thessalonians 2:8; 1 Timothy 6:14; 2 Timothy 4:1,8; Titus 2:13

**4. “The day of the Lord,”** or a similar expression. John 6:39–54; Romans 2:5; 1 Corinthians 1:8; Philippians 1:6,10; 1 Thessalonians 5:2; 2 Thessalonians 1:10; 2 Timothy 1:12,18; 2 Peter 2:9; 3:10,12; Jude 1:6; Revelation 6:17

Christ is called “the coming One” with reference to both advents. Matthew 21:9; Luke 7:19,20; 19:38; John 3:31; Revelation 1:4; 4:8

**c. Evidence that a literal, personal advent of Christ still future is taught in the Bible.**

**1. The analogy of the first advent.**

**2. The coming itself, its manner and purpose, are alike defined.**

Matthew 16:27; 24:30; 25:31; 26:64; Mark 8:38; Luke 21:27

**3. The apostles understood these predictions to relate to a literal advent of Christ in person.**

Acts 1:11; 3:19–21; 1 Corinthians 4:5;

11:26; 15:23; Hebrews 9:28; 10:37

**d. The exact time declared to be unknown.**

Matthew 24:36; Mark 13:32; Luke 12:40; Acts 1:6,7; 1 Thessalonians 5:1–3; 2 Peter 3:3,4,10;

Revelation 16:15

**e. The Judge of the world.**

This will be Jesus Christ, in His official character as mediator, in both natures, as the God–man. This is evident, —

**1. Because as judge He is called the “Son of man”** (Matthew 25:31,32), and “the man ordained by God.” Acts 17:31

**2. Because it pertains to Him** as mediator to complete and publicly manifest the salvation of His people and the overthrow of His enemies, together with the glorious righteousness of His work in both respects. 2 Thessalonians 1:7–10; Revelation 1:7

**f. The subjects of the judgment.**

**1. The whole race of man.** The dead will be raised, and the living changed simultaneously. Matthew 25:31–46; 1 Corinthians 15:51,52; 2 Corinthians 5:10; 1 Thessalonians 4:17; 2 Thessalonians 1:6–10; Revelation 20:11–15

**2. All evil angels.** 2 Peter 2:4; Jude 1:6. Good angels appearing as attendants and ministers. Matthew 13:41,42

**g. The moral effect of the Scripture teaching as to Christ's second advent.**

Christians ought thereby to be comforted when in sorrow, and always stimulated to duty. Philippians 3:20; Colossians 3:4,5; James 5:7; 1 John 3:2,3

Their duty also to love, watch, wait for, and hasten to, the coming of their Lord. Luke 12:35–37; 1 Corinthians 1:7,8; Philippians 3:20; 1 Thessalonians 1:9,10; 2 Timothy 4:8; 2 Peter 3:12; Revelation 22:20

Unbelievers should be filled with fearful apprehension, and should come to immediate repentance. Mark 13:35,37; 2 Peter 3:9,10; Jude 1:14,15

#### **4. Heaven and Hell.**

**a. New Testament usage of the words.** “Heaven” used chiefly in three senses: —

**1. The upper air where the birds fly.** Matthew 8:20; 24:30

**2. The region in which the stars reside.** Acts 7:42; Hebrews 11:12

**3. The abode of Christ's human nature, the scene of the special manifestation of divine glory,** and of the eternal blessedness of the saints. Hebrews 9:24; 1 Peter 3:22. Sometimes called the “third heaven.” 2 Corinthians 12:2 The phrases “new heaven” and “new earth,” in contrast with “first heaven” and “first earth,” refer to some unexplained change by which God will revolutionize our portion of the physical universe, cleansing it from the stain of sin and qualifying it to be the abode of blessedness.

**b. Terms used to designate the future blessedness of the saints.**

**1. Literal terms: —**

Life, eternal life. Matthew 7:14; 19:16,29; 25:46

Glory, the glory of God, an eternal weight of glory. Romans 2:7,10; 5:2; 2 Corinthians 4:17

Peace. Romans 2:10

Salvation, and eternal salvation. Hebrews 5:7

**2. Figurative terms: —**

Paradise. Luke 23:43; 2 Corinthians 12:4; Revelation 2:7

Heavenly Jerusalem. Galatians 4:26; Revelation 3:12

Kingdom of heaven, heavenly kingdom, eternal kingdom, kingdom prepared from the foundation of the world. Matthew 25:34; 2 Timothy 4:18; 2 Peter 1:11

Eternal inheritance. 1 Peter 1:4; Hebrews 9:15

The blessed are said to sit down with Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob; to be in Abraham's bosom (Luke 16:22; Matthew 8:11); to reign with Christ (2 Timothy 2:11,12); to enjoy a Sabbath of rest. Hebrews 4:10,11

### **c. Heaven as a place**

The Scriptures represent heaven as a definite place as well as a state of blessedness. John 17:24; 2 Corinthians 5:6–10; Revelation 5:6

### **d. Wherein does the blessedness of heaven consist as far as revealed?**

- 1. In perfect deliverance from sin and all its evil consequences, physical, moral, and social.** Revelation 7:16,17; 21:4,27
- 2. In the perfection of our nature.** 1 Corinthians 13:9–12; 15:45–49; 1 John 3:2
- 3. In the sight of our Redeemer, communion with His person, and fellowship in all His glory and blessedness, and through Him with saints and angels.** John 17:24; 1 John 1:3; Revelation 3:21; 21:3–5
- 4. In that “beatific vision of God”** which, consisting in the ever increasingly clear discovery of the divine excellence lovingly apprehended, transforms the soul into the same image, from glory to glory. Matthew 5:8; 2 Corinthians 3:18

### **e. The principal terms, literal and figurative, which are applied in Scripture to the future condition of the reprobate.**

As a “place” it is literally designated by Gehenna (Matthew 5:22,29,30), and by the phrase “place of torment.” Luke 16:28. As a “condition” of suffering, it is literally designated by the phrases “wrath of God” (Romans 2:5) and “second death.” Revelation 21:8

Figurative terms: —

“Everlasting fire, prepared for the devil and his angels,” Matthew 25:41

“Hell, where their worm dies not and the fire is not quenched.” Mark 9:48

“The lake which burns with fire and brimstone.” Revelation 21:8

“The pit of the abyss.” Revelation 9:2

The dreadful nature of this abode of the wicked is implied in such expressions as “outer darkness,” the place where there is “weeping and gnashing of teeth” (Matthew 8:12; 22:13); “I Amos in anguish in this flame” (Luke 16:24); “unquenchable fire” (Luke 3:17); “Furnace of fire” (Matthew 13:42); “blackness of darkness” (Judges 1:13); torment “with fire and brimstone” (Revelation 14:10); “the smoke of their torment goes up for ever and ever.” Revelation 14:11

## **f. The teaching of the Scriptures as to the nature of future punishments.**

### **1. These sufferings will consist —**

**a.** In the loss of all good.

**b.** In all the natural consequences of unrestrained sin, judicial abandonment, utter alienation from God, and the society of the lost. 2 Thessalonians 1:9

**c.** In the positive infliction of torment, God's wrath abiding upon those who do not believe. John 3:36

### **2. The Scriptures also establish the facts that these sufferings must be —**

**a.** Dreadful in degree.

**b.** Endless in duration.

**c.** Proportioned to the deserts of the subject. Matthew 10:15; Luke 12:47,48

“For God so loved the world, that He gave His only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in Him should not perish, but have everlasting life.”  
John 3:16

# CONTENTS

## A

Access to God; Adoption; Affections, The; Afflicted, Duty toward the; Afflicted Saints; Affliction, Consolation under; Affliction, Prayer Under; Afflictions; Afflictions Made Beneficial; Afflictions of the Wicked, The; Agriculture or Husbandry; Alliance and Society with the Enemies of God; Altars; Altar of Burnt; offering, The; Altar of Incense; Amalekites, The; Ambition; Ammonites, The; Amorites, The; Amusements and Pleasures, Worldly; Anakim, The; Angels; Anger; Anger of God, The; Anointing; Anointing of the Holy Spirit; Anointing, Sacred; Antichrist; Apostates; Apostles, The; Ark of the Covenant; Armies; Armies of Israel, The; Arms, Military; Arrows; Arts of the; Ascension of Christ, The; Asher, The Tribe of; Asp, or Adder; Ass, The Domestic; Ass, The Wild; Assurance; Assyria; Atonement, The; Atonement, The Day of; Atonement, Under the Law

## B

Babylon; Backsliding; Baptism; Baptism with the Holy Spirit; Bear, The; Beard, The; Beasts; Beds; Benjamin, Tribe of; Birds; Blasphemy; Blessed, The; Blindness, Spiritual; Blood; Boldness, Holy; Bondage, Spiritual; Books; Bottles; Bow, The; Brass, or Copper; Bread; Breastplate; Brooks; Burial; Burnt Offering, The; Busy; bodies

## C

Calf, The; Calf of Gold; Call of God, The; Calves of Jeroboam; Camel, The; Canaanites, The; Candlestick; Care, Overmuch; Caves; Cedar, The; Censers; Character of Saints; Character of the Wicked; Chariots; Charity; Chastity; Cherubim; Children; Children, Good; Children, Wicked; Christ, Character of; Christ is God; Christ, the

Head of the Church; Christ, the High Priest; Christ, the King; Christ, the Mediator; Christ, the Prophet; Christ, the Shepherd; Church, The; Church of Israel; Circumcision; Cities; Cities of Refuge; Clouds; Cloud of Glory; Commandments, The Ten; Commerce; Communion of Saints; Communion of the Lord's Supper; Communion with God; Compassion and Sympathy; Compassion and Sympathy of Christ, The; Condemnation; Conduct, Christian; Confessing Christ; Confession of Sin; Conscience; Contempt; Contentment; Conversion; Counsels and Purposes of God, The; Courts of Justice; Covenants; Covenant, The; Covetousness; Creation; Creditors

## D

Daily Sacrifice, The; Dan, The Tribe of; Darkness; Day; Dead, The; Death, Eternal; Death, Natural; Death of Christ, The; Death of Saints, The; Death of the Wicked, The; Death, Spiritual; Deceit; Decision; Dedication; Defilement; Delighting in God; Deluge, The; Denial of Christ; Desert, Journey of Israel Through The; Deserts; Despair; Devil, The; Devotedness to God; Diet of the Jews, The; Diligence; Discipline of the Church; Diseases; Disobedience to God; Divination; Divisions; Divorce; Doctrines, False; Doctrines of the Gospel, The; Dog, The; Dove, The; Dragon, The; Dreams; Drink Offering; Drunkenness

## E

Eagle, The; Ear, The; Early Rising; Earth, The; Earthquakes; Edification; Edomites, The; Egypt; Election; Embalming; Emblems of the Holy Spirit, The; Enemies; Entertainments; Envy; Ephod, The; Ephraim, Tribe of; Euphrates, The; Evening, The; Example of Christ, The; Excellency and Glory of Christ, The; Excellency and Glory of the Church, The; Eye, The

## F

Faith; Faithfulness; Faithfulness of God, The; Fall of Man, The; Families; Famine; Fasting; Fatherless; Favor of God, The; Fear, Godly; Fear, Unholy; Feast of Dedication, The; Feast of Jubilee, The; Feast of the New Moon, The; Feast of Pentecost, The; Feast of Purim, or Lots, The; Feast of Sabbatical Year, The; Feast of Tabernacles, The; Feast of the Passover, The; Feasts of Trumpets, The; Feasts, The Anniversary; Feet, The; Fig; tree, The; Fire; First Born, The; First Fruits, The; Fishes; Flattery; Flowers; Fools; Forests; Forgetting God; Forgiveness of Injuries; Forsaking God; Fortresses; Foundation; Fountains and Springs; Fox, The; Fruits

## G

Gad, The Tribe of; Galilee; Gardens; Garments; Gates; Genealogies; Gentiles; Gibeonites; Gift of the Holy Spirit, The; Gifts of God, The; Girdles; Glorifying God; Glory; Glory of God, The; Gluttony; Goat, The; God; Gold; Goodness of God, The; Gospel, The; Grace; Grass; Groves

## H

Hair, The; Hands, The; Happiness of Saints in this Life; Happiness of the Wicked, The; Hart, The; Harvest, The; Hatred; Hatred to Christ; Head; Heart, The; Heart, Character of the Renewed; Heart, Character of the Unrenewed; Heathen, The; Heaven; Heave; offering; Hedges; Heedfulness; Hell; Herbs, etc; High Places; High Priest, The; Highways; Hittites; Hivites; Holiness; Holiness of God, The; Holy Spirit, the Comforter, The; Holy Spirit, The, is God; Holy Spirit, The Personality of; Holy Spirit, the Teacher, The; Holy Land; Holy of Holies; Homicide; Honey; Hope; Horns; Horse, The; Hospitality; Houses; Human Nature of Christ, The; Humility; Humility of Christ, The; Husbands; Hyke or Upper Garment; Hypocrites

## I

Idleness And Sloth; Idolatry; Ignorance of God; Incense; Industry; Indwelling of the Holy Spirit, The; Ingratitude; Ingratitude to God; Injustice; Insects; Inspiration of the Holy Spirit, The; Iron; Ishmaelites, The; Issachar, The Tribe of

## J

Jerusalem; Jews, The; Jordan, The River; Joy; Joy of God over his People, The; Judah, The Tribe of; Judea, Modern; Judges, Extraordinary; Judgments; Judgment, The; Justice; Justice of God, The; Justification before God

## K

Kenites, The; Kings

## L

Lamb, The; Lamps; Language; Laver of Brass; Law of God, The; Law of Moses, The; Leaven; Lebanon; Leopard; Leprosy; Leviathan; Levites, The; Liberality; Liberty, Christian; Life, Eternal; Life, Natural; Life, Spiritual; Light; Lion, The; Locust, The; Long; suffering of God, The; Love of Christ, The; Love of God, The; Love to Christ; Love to God; Love to Man; Loving; kindness of God, The; Lying

## M

Macedonian Empire, The; Magistrates; Malice; Man; Manasseh, The Tribe of; Manna; Marriage; Martyrdom; Masters; Measures; Meat; offerings; Medo; Persian Kingdom; Meekness; Mercy; Mercy of God, The; Mercy; seat; Metals; Midianites; Milk; Mills; Ministers; Miracles; Miracles of Christ, The; Miracles through Evil Agents; Miracles wrought through Servants of God; Miraculous Gifts of the Holy Spirit; Missionaries, all Christians should

be as; Missionary Work by Ministers; Moabites; Money; Months; Moon, The; Morning; Moth, The; Mountains; Mule, The; Murder; Murmuring; Music

## N

Naphtali, The Tribe of; Nazarites; Nethinim; New Birth, The; Night; Nile, The River; Nineveh

## O

Oak; tree, The; Oaths; Obedience to God; Offense; Offenses Against the Holy Spirit; Offerings; Oil; Olive; tree, The; Ostrich, The; Owl, The; Ox, The

## P

Palaces; Palm; tree, The; Parables; Pardon; Parents; Paschal Lamb, Typical Nature of; Patience; Patriarchal Government; Peace; Peace; offerings; Peace, Spiritual; Perfection; Persecution; Perseverance; Pharisees, The; Philistines, The; Pilgrims and Strangers; Pillars; Plague or Pestilence, The; Ploughing; Pomegranate; tree, The; Pools and Ponds; Poor, The; Power of Christ, The; Power of God, The; Power of the Holy Spirit, The; Praise; Prayer; Prayer, Answers to; Prayer, Intercessory; Prayer, Private; Prayer, Public; Prayer, Social and Family; Precious Stones; Preciousness of Christ; Presents; Presumption; Pride; Priests; Prisons; Privileges of Saints; Procrastination; Promises of God, The; Prophecies Respecting Christ; Prophecy; Prophets; Prophets, False; Proselytes; Protection; Providence of God, The; Prudence; Publicans; Punishment of the Wicked, The; Punishments; Purifications or Baptisms

## R

Rain; Raven, The; Reaping; Rebellion Against God; Rechabites; Reconciliation with God; Redemption; Red Heifer, The; Repentance; Rephaim, or Giants, The; Reproof; Reptiles; Resignation; Resurrection, The; Resurrection of Christ, The; Reuben, The Tribe of; Revenge; Reviling and Reproaching; Reward of Saints, The; Riches; Righteousness; Righteousness Imputed; Righteousness of God, The; Rings; Rivers; Rocks; Roe, The; Roman Empire, The

## S

Sabbath, The; Sackcloth; Sacrifices; Sadducees, The; Saints, Compared to; Salt; Salutations; Salvation; Samaria, Ancient; Samaria, Modern; Sanctification; Scape; goat, The; Sciences; Scorning and Mocking; Scorpion, The; Scribes; Scriptures, The; Sea, The; Sealing of the Holy Spirit; Seals; Second Coming of Christ, The; Seed; Seeking God; Self; delusion; Self; denial; Self; examination; Selfishness; Self; righteousness; Self; will and Stubbornness; Serpents; Servants; Sheep; Shepherds; Shewbread; Shields; Ships; Shoes; Sickness; Sidonians, The; Sieges; Silver; Simeon, The Tribe of; Simplicity; Sin; Sincerity; Sin; offering; Sins, National; Slander; Sobriety; Spear; Stars, The; Steadfastness; Strangers in Israel; Strife; Summer; Sun, The; Swearing Falsely; Swearing, Profane; Swine; Sword, The; Synagogues; Syria

## T

Tabernacle; Temple, The First; Temple, The Second; Temptation; Tents; Thanksgiving; Theft; Theocracy, The, or Immediate Government by God; Threshing; Time; Tithe; Titles and Names of Christ; Titles and Names of the Church; Titles and Names of the Devil; Titles and Names of the Holy Spirit; Titles and Names of Ministers; Titles and Names of Saints; Titles and Names of the Wicked; Towers; Travelers; Trees; Trespass Offering; Tribes of Israel, The; Tribute;

Trinity, The; Trumpet; Trust; Truth; Truth of God, The; Types of Christ; Tyre

## U

Unbelief; Unicorn; Union With Christ; Unity of God; Uprightness; Urim and Thummim; Usury or Interest

## V

Vail or Veil; Vail, The Sacred; Valleys; Vanity; Vine, The; Vineyards; Visions; Vows

## W

Waiting Upon God; Walls; War; Warfare of Saints; Watchfulness; Watchmen; Water; Wave; offering; Weeks; Weights; Wells; Whirlwind; Wicked, The, are compared to; Widows; Wind, The; Wine; Winter; Wisdom of God, The; Witness of The Holy Spirit; Wives; Wolf, The; Woman; Works, Good

## Y

Years

## Z

Zeal; Zebulun, The Tribe of

## A

**ACCESS TO GOD**

**Is of God** — Psalms 65:4

**Is by Christ** — John 10:7,9; 14:6; Romans 5:2; Ephesians 2:13; 3:12;  
Hebrews 7:9,25; 10:19; 1 Peter 3:18

**Is by the Holy Spirit** — Ephesians 2:18

**Obtained through faith** — Acts 14:27; Romans 5:2; Ephesians 3:12;  
Hebrews 11:6

**Follows upon reconciliation to God** — Colossians 1:21,22

**In Prayer** — Deuteronomy 4:7; Matthew 6:6; 1 Peter 1:17

**See** — PRAYER

**In his temple** — Psalms 15:1; 27:4; 43:3; 65:4

**To obtain mercy and grace** — Hebrews 4:16

**A privilege of saints** — Deuteronomy 4:7; Psalms 15:1; 23:6; 24:3,4

**Saints have, with confidence** — Ephesians 3:12; Hebrews 4:16;  
10:19,20

**Vouchsafed to repenting sinners** — Hosea 14:2; Joel 2:12

**See** — REPENTANCE

**Saints earnestly seek** — Psalms 27:4; 42:1,2; 43:3; 84:1,2

**The wicked commanded to seek** — Isaiah 55:6; James 4:8

**Urge others to seek** — Isaiah 2:3; Jeremiah 31:6

**Promises connected with** — Psalms 145:18; Isaiah 55:3; Matthew 6:6;  
James 4:8

**Blessedness connected with** — Psalms 16:11; 65:4; 73:28

**Typified** — Leviticus 16:12–15; Hebrews 10:19–22

**EXEMPLIFIED**

**Moses** — Exodus 24:2; 34:4–7

## ADOPTION

**Explained** — 2 Corinthians 6:18

**Is according to promise** — Romans 9:8; Galatians 3:29

**Is by faith** — Galatians 3:7,26

**Is of God's grace** — Ezekiel 16:3–6; Romans 4:16,17; Ephesians 1:5,6,11

**Is through Christ** — John 1:12; Galatians 4:4,5; Ephesians 1:5; Hebrews 2:10,13

**Saints predestinated to** — Romans 8:29; Ephesians 1:5,11

**Of Gentiles, predicted** — Hosea 2:23; Romans 9:24–26; Ephesians 3:6

**The Adopted are gathered together in one by Christ** — John 11:52

**New birth connected with** — John 1:12,13

**The Holy Spirit is a Witness of** — Romans 8:16

**Being led by the Spirit is an evidence of** — Romans 8:14

**Saints receive the Spirit of** — Romans 8:15; Galatians 4:6

**A privilege of saints** — John 1:12; 1 John 3:1

**Saints become brethren of Christ by** — John 20:17; Hebrews 2:11,12

**Saints wait for final consummation of** — Romans 8:19,23; 1 John 3:2

**Subjects saints to the fatherly discipline of God** — Deuteronomy 8:5; 2 Samuel 7:14; Proverbs 3:11,12; Hebrews 12:5–11

**God is long-suffering and merciful towards the partakers of** — Jeremiah 31:1,9,20

**Should lead to holiness** — 2 Corinthians 6:17,18; 7:1; Philippians 2:15; 1 John 3:2,3

### SHOULD PRODUCE

**Likeness to God** — Matthew 5:44,45,48; Ephesians 5:1

**Child-like confidence in God** — Matthew 6:25–34

**A desire for God's glory** — Matthew 5:16

**A spirit of prayer** — Matthew 7:7–11

**A love of peace** — Matthew 5:9

**A forgiving spirit** — Matthew 6:14

**A merciful spirit** — Luke 6:35,36

**An avoidance of ostentation** — Matthew 6:1–4,6,18

**Safety of those who receive** — Proverbs 14:26

**Confers a new name** — Numbers 6:27; Isaiah 62:2; Acts 15:17

**See** — TITLES and Names of Saints

**Entitles to an inheritance** — Matthew 13:43; Romans 8:17; Galatians 3:29; 4:7; Ephesians 3:6

**Is to be pleaded in prayer** — Isaiah 63:16; Matthew 6:9

### ILLUSTRATED

**Joseph's sons** — Genesis 48:5,14,16,22

**Moses** — Exodus 2:10

**Esther** — Esther 2:7

### TYPIFIED

**Israel** — Exodus 4:22; Hosea 11:1; Romans 9:4

### EXEMPLIFIED

**Solomon** — 1 Chronicles 28:6

## AFFECTIONS

**Should be supremely set upon God** — Deuteronomy 6:3; Mark 12:30

### SHOULD BE SET

**Upon the commandments of God** — Psalms 19:8–10;  
119:20,97,103,167

**Upon the house and worship of God** — 1 Chronicles 29:3; Psalms  
26:8; 27:4; 84:1,2

**Upon the people of God** — Psalms 16:3; Romans 12:10; 2  
Corinthians 7:13–15; 1 Thessalonians 2:8

**Upon heavenly things** — Colossians 3:1,2

**Should be zealously engaged for God** — Psalms 69:9; 119:139;  
Galatians 4:18

**Christ claims the first place in** — Matthew 10:37; Luke 14:26

**Enkindled by communion with Christ** — Luke 24:32

**Blessedness of making God the object of** — Psalms 91:14

**Should not grow cold** — Psalms 106:12,13; Matthew 24:12; Galatians 4:15; Revelation 2:4

**Of saints, supremely set on God** — Psalms 42:1; 73:25; 119:10

**Of the wicked, not sincerely set on God** — Isaiah 58:1,2; Ezekiel 33:31,32; Luke 8:13

**Carnal affections should be mortified** — Romans 8:13; 13:14; 1 Corinthians 9:27; Colossians 3:5; 1 Thessalonians 4:5

**Carnal affections crucified in saints** — Romans 6:6; Galatians 5:24

**False teachers seek to captivate** — Galatians 1:10; 4:17; 2 Timothy 3:6; 2 Peter 2:3,18; Revelation 2:14,20

**Of the wicked, are unnatural and perverted** — Romans 1:31; 2 Timothy 3:3; 2 Peter 2:10

## **AFFLICTED, DUTY TOWARD THE**

**To pray for them** — Acts 12:5; Philippians 1:16,19; James 5:14–16

**To sympathize with them** — Romans 12:15; Galatians 6:2

**To pity them** — Job 6:14

**To bear them in mind** — Hebrews 13:3

**To visit them** — James 1:27

**To comfort them** — Job 16:5; 29:25; 2 Corinthians 1:4; 1 Thessalonians 4:18

**To relieve them** — Job 31:19,20; Isaiah 58:10; Philippians 4:14; 1 Timothy 5:10

**To protect them** — Psalms 82:3; Proverbs 22:22; 31:5

## **AFFLICTED SAINTS**

**God is with** — Psalms 46:5,7; Isaiah 43:2

- God is a refuge and strength to** — Psalms 27:5,6; Isaiah 25:4; Jeremiah 16:19; Nahum 1:7
- God comforts** — Isaiah 49:13; Jeremiah 31:13; Matthew 5:4; 2 Corinthians 1:4,5; 7:6
- God preserves** — Psalms 34:20
- God delivers** — Psalms 34:4,19; Proverbs 12:13; Jeremiah 39:17,18
- Christ is with** — John 14:18
- Christ supports** — 2 Timothy 4:17; Hebrews 2:18
- Christ comforts** — Isaiah 61:2; Matthew 11:28–30; Luke 7:13; John 14:1; 16:33
- Christ preserves** — Isaiah 63:9; Luke 21:18
- Christ delivers** — Revelation 3:10
- Should praise God** — Psalms 13:5,6; 56:8–10; 57:6,7; 71:20–23
- Should imitate Christ** — Hebrews 12:1–3; 1 Peter 2:21–23
- Should imitate the prophets** — James 5:10
- Should be patient** — Luke 21:19; Romans 12:12; 2 Thessalonians 1:4; James 1:4; 1 Peter 2:20
- Should be resigned** — 1 Samuel 3:18; 2 Kings 20:19; Job 1:21; Psalms 39:9
- Should not despise chastening** — Job 5:17; Proverbs 3:11; Hebrews 12:5
- Should acknowledge the justice of their chastisements** — Nehemiah 9:33; Job 2:10; Isaiah 64:5–7; Lamentations 3:39; Micah 7:9
- Should avoid sin** — Job 34:31,32; John 5:14; 1 Peter 2:12
- Should trust in the goodness of God** — Job 13:15; Psalms 71:20; 2 Corinthians 1:9
- Should turn and devote themselves to God** — Psalms 116:7–9; Jeremiah 50:3,4; Hosea 6:1
- Should keep the pious resolutions made during afflictions** — Psalms 66:13–15
- Should be frequent in prayer** — Psalms 50:15–17

**See** — AFFLICTION, Prayer Under

**Should take encouragement from former mercies** — Psalms 27:9; 2 Corinthians 1:10

### **EXAMPLES OF AFFLICTED SAINTS**

**Joseph** — Genesis 39:20–23; Psalms 105:17–19

**Moses** — Hebrews 11:25

**Eli** — 1 Samuel 3:18

**Nehemiah** — Nehemiah 1:4

**Job** — Job 1:20–22

**David** — 2 Samuel 12:15–23

**Paul** — Acts 20:22–24; 21:13

**Apostles** — 1 Corinthians 4:13; 2 Corinthians 6:4–10

## **AFFLICTION, CONSOLATION UNDER**

**God is the Author and Giver of** — Psalms 23:4; Romans 15:5; 2 Corinthians 1:3; 7:6; Colossians 1:11; 2 Thessalonians 2:16,17

**Christ is the Author and Giver of** — Isaiah 61:2; John 14:18; 2 Corinthians 1:5

**The Holy Spirit is the Author and Giver of** — John 14:16,17; 15:26; 16:7; Acts 9:31

**Promised** — Isaiah 51:3,12; 66:13; Ezekiel 14:22,23; Hosea 2:14; Zechariah 1:17

**Through the Holy Scriptures** — Psalms 119:50,76; Romans 15:4

**By ministers of the gospel** — Isaiah 40:1,2; 1 Corinthians 14:3; 2 Corinthians 1:4,6

**Is abundant** — Psalms 71:21; Isaiah 66:11

**Is strong** — Hebrews 6:18

**Is everlasting** — 2 Thessalonians 2:16

**Is a cause of praise** — Isaiah 12:1; 49:13

**Pray for** — Psalms 119:82

**Saints should administer to each other** — 1 Thessalonians 4:18;  
5:11,14

**Is sought in vain from the world** — Psalms 69:20; Ecclesiastes 4:1;  
Lamentations 1:2

**To those who mourn for sin** — Psalms 51:17; Isaiah 1:18; 40:1,2; 61:1;  
Micah 7:18,19; Luke 4:18

**To the troubled in mind** — Psalms 42:5; 94:19; John 14:1,27; 16:20,22

**To those deserted by friends** — Psalms 27:10; 41:9–12; John 14:18;  
15:18,19

**To the persecuted** — Deuteronomy 33:27

**To the poor** — Psalms 10:14; 34:6,9,10

**To the sick** — Psalms 41:3

**To the tempted** — Romans 16:20; 1 Corinthians 10:13; 2 Corinthians  
12:9; James 1:12; 4:7; 2 Peter 2:9; Revelation 2:10

**In prospect of death** — Job 19:25,26; Psalms 23:4; John 14:2; 2  
Corinthians 5:1; 1 Thessalonians 4:14; Hebrews 4:9; Revelation 7:14–  
17; 14:13

**Under the infirmities of age** — Psalms 71:9,18

## AFFLICTION, PRAYER UNDER

**Exhortation to** — James 5:13

**That God would consider our trouble** — 2 Kings 19:16; Nehemiah 9:32;  
Psalms 9:13; Lamentations 5:1

**For the presence and support of God** — Psalms 10:1; 102:2

**That the Holy Spirit may not be withdrawn** — Psalms 51:11

**For divine comfort** — Psalms 4:6; 119:76

**For mitigation of troubles** — Psalms 39:12,13

**For deliverance** — Psalms 25:17,22; 39:10; Isaiah 64:9–12; Jeremiah  
17:14

**For pardon and deliverance from sin** — Psalms 39:8; 51:1; 79:8

**That we may be turned to God** — Psalms 80:7; 85:4–6; Jeremiah 31:18

**For divine teaching and direction** — Job 34:32; Psalms 27:11; 143:10

**For increase of faith** — Mark 9:24

**For mercy** — Psalms 6:2; Habakkuk 3:2

**For restoration to joy** — Psalms 51:8,12; 69:29; 90:14,15

**For protection and preservation from enemies** — 2 Kings 19:19; 2 Chronicles 20:12; Psalms 17:8,9

**That we may know the causes of our trouble** — Job 6:24; 10:2; 13:23,24

**That we may be taught the uncertainty of life** — Psalms 39:4

**That we may be quickened** — Psalms 143:11

## AFFLICTIONS

**God appoints** — 2 Kings 6:33; Job 5:6,17; Psalms 66:11; Amos 3:6; Micah 6:9

**God dispenses, as He will** — Job 11:10; Isaiah 10:15; 45:7

**God regulates the measure of** — Psalms 80:5; Isaiah 9:1; Jeremiah 46:28

**God determines the continuance of** — Genesis 15:13,14; Numbers 14:33; Isaiah 10:25; Jeremiah 29:10

**God does not willingly send** — Lamentations 3:33

**Man is born to** — Job 5:6,7; 14:1

**Saints appointed to** — 1 Thessalonians 3:3

**Consequent upon the fall** — Genesis 3:16–19

**Sin produces** — Job 4:8; 20:11; Proverbs 1:31

**Sin visited with** — 2 Samuel 12:14; Psalms 89:30–32; Isaiah 57:17; Acts 13:10,11

**Often severe** — Job 16:7–16; Psalms 42:7; 66:12; Jonah 2:3; Revelation 7:14

**Always less than we deserve** — Ezra 9:13; Psalms 103:10

**Frequently terminate in good** — Genesis 50:20; Exodus 1:11,12; Deuteronomy 8:15,16; Jeremiah 24:5,6; Ezekiel 20:37

**Tempered with mercy** — Psalms 78:38,39; 106:43–46; Isaiah 30:18–21; Lamentations 3:32; Micah 7:7–9; Nahum 1:12

**Saints are to expect** — John 16:33; Acts 14:22

**Of saints, are comparatively light** — Acts 20:23,24; Romans 8:18; 2 Corinthians 4:17

**Of saints, are but temporary** — Psalms 30:5; 103:9; Isaiah 54:7,8; John 16:20; 1 Peter 1:6; 5:10

**Saints have joy under** — Job 5:17; James 5:11

**Of saints, end in joy and blessedness** — Psalms 126:5,6; Isaiah 61:2,3; Matthew 5:4; 1 Peter 4:13,14

**Often arise from the profession of the gospel** — Matthew 24:9; John 15:21; 2 Timothy 3:11,12

**Exhibit the love and faithfulness of God** — Deuteronomy 8:5; Psalms 119:75; Proverbs 3:12; 1 Corinthians 11:32; Hebrews 12:6,7; Revelation 3:19

## **AFFLICTIONS MADE BENEFICIAL**

**In promoting the glory of God** — John 9:1–3; 11:3,4; 21:18,19

**In exhibiting the power and faithfulness of God** — Psalms 34:19,20; 2 Corinthians 4:8–11

**In teaching us the will of God** — Psalms 119:71; Isaiah 26:9; Micah 6:9

**In turning us to God** — Deuteronomy 4:30,31; Nehemiah 1:8,9; Psalms 78:34; Isaiah 10:20,21; Hosea 2:6,7

**In keeping us from again departing from God** — Job 34:31,32; Isaiah 10:20; Ezekiel 14:10,11

**In leading us to seek God in prayer** — Judges 4:3; Jeremiah 31:18; Lamentations 2:17–19; Hosea 5:14,15; Jonah 2:1

**In convincing us of sin** — Job 36:8,9; Psalms 119:67; Luke 15:16–18

**In leading us to confession of sin** — Numbers 21:7; Psalms 32:5; 51:3,5

**In testing and exhibiting our sincerity** — Job 23:10; Psalms 66:10; Proverbs 17:3

**In trying our faith and obedience** — Genesis 22:1,2; Hebrews 11:17; Exodus 15:23–25; Deuteronomy 8:2,16; 1 Peter 1:7; Revelation 2:10

**In humbling us** — Deuteronomy 8:3,16; 2 Chronicles 7:13,14; Lamentations 3:19,20; 2 Corinthians 12:7

**In purifying us** — Ecclesiastes 7:2,3; Isaiah 1:25,26; 48:10; Jeremiah 9:6,7; Zechariah 13:9; Malachi 3:2,3

**In exercising our patience** — Psalms 40:1; Romans 5:3; James 1:3; 1 Peter 2:20

**In rendering us fruitful in good works** — John 15:2; Hebrews 12:10,11

**In furthering the gospel** — Acts 8:3,4; 11:19–21; Philippians 1:12; 2 Timothy 2:9,10; 4:16,17

### EXEMPLIFIED

**Joseph's brethren** — Genesis 42:21

**Joseph** — Genesis 45:5,7,8

**Israel** — Deuteronomy 8:3,5

**Josiah** — 2 Kings 22:19

**Hezekiah** — 2 Chronicles 32:25,26

**Manasseh** — 2 Chronicles 33:12

**Jonah** — Jonah 2:7

**Prodigal's son** — Luke 15:21

### AFFLICTIONS OF THE WICKED

**God is glorified in** — Exodus 14:4; Ezekiel 38:22,23

**God holds in derision** — Psalms 37:13; Proverbs 1:26,27

**Are multiplied** — Deuteronomy 31:17; Job 20:12–18; Psalms 32:10

**Are continual** — Job 15:20; Ecclesiastes 2:23; Isaiah 32:10

**Are often sudden** — Psalms 73:10; Proverbs 6:15; Isaiah 30:13; Revelation 18:10

**Are often judicially sent** — Job 21:17; Psalms 107:17; Jeremiah 30:15

**Are for examples to others** — Psalms 64:7–9; Zephaniah 3:6,7; 1 Corinthians 10:5–11; 2 Peter 2:6

**Are ineffectual of themselves, for their conversion** — Exodus 9:30; Isaiah 9:13; Jeremiah 2:30; Haggai 2:17

**Their persecution of saints, a cause of** — Deuteronomy 30:7; Psalms 55:19; Zechariah 2:9; 2 Thessalonians 1:6

**Impenitence is a cause of** — Proverbs 1:30,31; Ezekiel 24:13; Amos 4:6–12; Zechariah 7:11,12; Revelation 2:21,22

**Sometimes humble them** — 1 Kings 21:27

**Frequently harden** — Nehemiah 9:28,29; Jeremiah 5:3

**Produce slavish fear** — Job 15:24; Psalms 73:19; Jeremiah 49:3,5

**Saints should not be alarmed at** — Proverbs 3:25,26

### **EXEMPLIFIED**

**Pharaoh and the Egyptians** — Exodus 9:14,15; 14:24,25

**Ahaziah** — 2 Kings 1:1–4

**Gehazi** — 2 Kings 5:27

**Jehoram** — 2 Chronicles 21:12–19

**Uzziah** — 2 Chronicles 26:19–21

**Ahaz, etc** — 2 Chronicles 28:5–8,22

## **AGRICULTURE OR HUSBANDRY**

**The cultivation of the earth** — Genesis 3:23

**The occupation of man before the fall** — Genesis 2:15

**Rendered laborious by the curse on the earth** — Genesis 3:17–19

**Man doomed to labor in, after the fall** — Genesis 3:23

**Contributes to the support of all** — Ecclesiastes 5:9

**The providence of God to be acknowledged in the produce of** — Jeremiah 5:24; Hosea 2:8

### **REQUIRES**

**Wisdom** — Isaiah 28:26

**Diligence** — Proverbs 27:23–27; Ecclesiastes 11:6

**Toil** — 2 Timothy 2:6

**Patience in waiting** — James 5:7

**Diligence in, abundantly recompensed** — Proverbs 12:11; 13:23;  
28:19; Hebrews 6:7

### **PERSONS ENGAGED IN, CALLED**

**Tillers of the ground** — Genesis 4:2

**Husbandmen** — 2 Chronicles 26:10

**Laborers** — Matthew 9:37; 20:1

**Peace favorable to** — Isaiah 2:4; Jeremiah 31:24

**War destructive to** — Jeremiah 50:16; 51:23

**Patriarchs engaged in** — Genesis 4:2; 9:20

**The labor of, supposed to be lessened by Noah** — Genesis 5:29; 9:20

**The Jews loved and followed** — Judges 6:11; 1 Kings 19:19; 2  
Chronicles 26:10

**Soil of Canaan suited to** — Genesis 13:10; Deuteronomy 8:7–9

**Climate of Canaan favorable to** — Deuteronomy 11:10,11

### **WAS PROMOTED AMONGST THE JEWS BY**

**Allotments to each family** — Numbers 36:7–9

**The rights of redemption** — Leviticus 25:23–28

**Separation from other nations** — Exodus 33:16

**The prohibition against usury** — Exodus 22:25

**The promises of God's blessings on** — Leviticus 26:4; Deuteronomy  
7:13; 11:14,15

### **ENACTMENTS TO PROTECT**

**Not to covet the fields of another** — Deuteronomy 5:21

**Not to move landmarks** — Deuteronomy 19:14; Proverbs 22:28

**Not to cut down crops of another** — Deuteronomy 23:25

**Against the trespass of cattle** — Exodus 22:5

**Against injuring the produce of** — Exodus 22:5

**Often performed by hirelings** — 1 Chronicles 27:26; 2 Chronicles  
26:10; Matthew 20:8; Luke 17:7

**Not to be engaged in during the Sabbatical year** — Exodus 23:10,11

**Produce of, given as rent for land** — Matthew 21:33,34

**Produce of, often blasted because of sin** — Isaiah 5:10; 7:23; Jeremiah 12:13; Joel 1:10,11

**Grief occasioned by the failure of the fruits of** — Joel 1:11; Amos 5:16,17

**Produce of, exported** — 1 Kings 5:11; Ezekiel 27:17

## **OPERATIONS IN**

**Hedging** — Isaiah 5:2,5; Hosea 2:6

**Ploughing** — Job 1:14

**Digging** — Isaiah 5:6; Luke 13:8; 16:3

**Manuring** — Isaiah 25:10; Luke 14:34,35

**Harrowing** — Job 39:10; Isaiah 28:24

**Gathering out the stones** — Isaiah 5:2

**Sowing** — Ecclesiastes 11:4; Isaiah 32:20; Matthew 13:3

**Planting** — Proverbs 31:16; Isaiah 44:14; Jeremiah 31:5

**Watering** — Deuteronomy 11:10; 1 Corinthians 3:6–8

**Weeding** — Matthew 13:28

**Grafting** — Romans 11:17–19,24

**Pruning** — Leviticus 25:3; Isaiah 5:6; John 15:2

**Mowing** — Psalms 129:7; Amos 7:1

**Reaping** — Isaiah 17:5

**Binding** — Genesis 37:7; Matthew 13:30

**Gleaning** — Leviticus 19:9; Ruth 2:3

**Stacking** — Exodus 22:6

**Threshing** — Deuteronomy 25:4; Judges 6:11

**Winnowing** — Ruth 3:2; Matthew 3:12

**Storing in barns** — Matthew 6:26; 13:30

## **BEASTS USED IN**

**The ox** — Deuteronomy 25:4

**The ass** — Deuteronomy 22:10

**The horse** — Isaiah 28:28

### **IMPLEMENTS OF**

**The plough** — 1 Samuel 13:20

**The harrow** — 2 Samuel 12:31

**The mattock** — 1 Samuel 13:20; Isaiah 7:25

**The sickle** — Deuteronomy 16:9; 23:25

**The pruning-hook** — Isaiah 18:5; Joel 3:10

**The fork** — 1 Samuel 13:21

**The ax** — 1 Samuel 13:20

**The teethed threshing instrument** — Isaiah 41:15

**The flail, etc** — Isaiah 28:27

**The cart** — 1 Samuel 6:7; Isaiah 28:27,28

**The shovel** — Isaiah 30:24

**The sieve** — Amos 9:9

**The fan** — Isaiah 30:24; Matthew 3:12

### **ILLUSTRATIVE OF**

**Culture of the Church** — 1 Corinthians 3:9

**Culture of the heart** — Jeremiah 4:3; Hosea 10:12

## **ALLIANCE AND SOCIETY WITH THE ENEMIES OF GOD**

**Forbidden** — Exodus 23:32; 34:12; Deuteronomy 7:2,3; 13:6,8; Joshua 23:6,7; Judges 2:2; Ezra 9:12; Proverbs 1:10,15; 2 Corinthians 6:14–17; Ephesians 5:11

**Lead to idolatry** — Exodus 34:15,16; Numbers 25:1–8; Deuteronomy 7:4; Judges 3:5–7; Revelation 2:20

**Have led to murder and human sacrifice** — Psalms 106:37,38

**Provoke the anger of God** — Deuteronomy 7:4; 31:16,17; 2 Chronicles 19:2; Ezra 9:13,14; Psalms 106:29,40; Isaiah 2:6

**Provoke God to leave mean to reap the fruits of them** — Joshua 23:12,13; Judges 2:1–3

**Are ensnaring** — Exodus 23:33; Numbers 25:18; Deuteronomy 12:30; 13:6; Psalms 106:36

**Are enslaved** — 2 Peter 2:18,19

**Are defiling** — Ezra 9:1,2

**Are degrading** — Isaiah 1:23

**Are ruinous to spiritual interest** — Proverbs 29:24; Hebrews 12:14,15; 2 Peter 3:17

**Are ruinous to moral character** — 1 Corinthians 15:33

**Are a proof of folly** — Proverbs 12:11

**Children who enter into, bring shame upon their parents** — Proverbs 28:7

**Evil consequences of** — Proverbs 28:19; Jeremiah 51:7

**The wicked are prone to** — Psalms 50:18; Jeremiah 2:25

**The wicked tempt saints to** — Nehemiah 6:2–4

**Sin of, to be confessed, deeply repented of, and forsaken** — Ezra 10:1–44

**Involve saints in their guiltiness** — 2 John 1:9–11; Revelation 18:4

**Involve saints in their punishment** — Numbers 16:26; Jeremiah 51:6; Revelation 18:4

**Unbecoming in those called saints** — 2 Chronicles 19:2; 2 Corinthians 6:14–16; Philippians 2:15

**Exhortations to shun all inducements to** — Proverbs 1:10–15; 4:14,15; 2 Peter 3:17

**Exhortations to hate and avoid** — Proverbs 14:7; Romans 16:17; 1 Corinthians 5:9–11; Ephesians 5:6,7; 1 Timothy 6:5; 2 Timothy 3:5

**A call to come out from** — Numbers 16:26; Ezra 10:11; Jeremiah 51:6,45; 2 Corinthians 6:17; 2 Thessalonians 3:6; Revelation 18:4

**Means of preservation from** — Proverbs 2:10–20; 19:27

**Blessedness of avoiding** — Psalms 1:1

**Blessedness of forsaking** — Ezra 9:12; Proverbs 9:6; 2 Corinthians 6:17,18

**Saints grieve to meet with, in their intercourse with the world** — Psalms 57:4; 120:5,6; 2 Peter 2:7,8

**Saints grieve to witness in their brethren** — Genesis 26:35; Ezra 9:3; 10:6

**Saints hate and avoid** — Psalms 26:4,5; 31:6; 101:7; Revelation 2:2

**Saints deprecate** — Genesis 49:6; Psalms 6:8; 15:4; 101:4,7; 119:115; 139:19

**Saints are separate from** — Exodus 33:16; Ezra 6:21

**Saints should be circumspect when unintentionally thrown into** — Matthew 10:16; Colossians 4:5; 1 Peter 2:12

**Pious parents prohibit, to their children** — Genesis 28:1

**Persons in authority should denounce** — Ezra 10:9–11; Nehemiah 13:23–27

**Punishment of** — Numbers 33:56; Deuteronomy 7:4; Joshua 23:13; Judges 2:3; 3:5–8; Ezra 9:7,14; Psalms 106:41,42; Revelation 2:16,22,23

### **EXEMPLIFIED**

**Solomon** — 1 Kings 11:1–8

**Rehoboam** — 1 Kings 12:8,9

**Jehoshaphat** — 2 Chronicles 18:3; 19:2; 20:35–37

**Jehoram** — 2 Chronicles 21:6

**Ahaziah** — 2 Chronicles 22:3–5

**Israelites** — Ezra 9:1,2

**Israel** — Ezekiel 44:7

**Judas Iscariot** — Matthew 26:14–16

### **EXAMPLES OF AVOIDING**

**Man of God** — 1 Kings 13:7–10

**Nehemiah, etc** — Nehemiah 6:2–4; 10:29–31

**David** — Psalms 101:4–7; 119:115

**Jeremiah** — Jeremiah 15:17

**Joseph of Arimathaea** — Luke 23:51

**Church of Ephesus** — Revelation 2:6

### **EXAMPLES OF FORSAKING**

**Israelites** — Numbers 16:27; Ezra 6:21,22; 10:3,4,16,17

**Sons of the Priests** — Ezra 10:18,19

### **EXAMPLES OF THE JUDGMENTS OF GOD AGAINST**

**Korah, etc** — Numbers 16:32

**Ahaziah** — 2 Chronicles 22:7,8

**Judas Iscariot** — Acts 1:18

## **ALTARS**

**Designed for sacrifice** — Exodus 20:24

**To be made of earth, or unhewn stone** — Exodus 20:24,25;  
Deuteronomy 27:5,6

**Of brick, hateful to God** — Isaiah 65:3

**Natural rocks sometimes used as** — Judges 6:19–21; 13:19,20

**Were not to have steps up to them** — Exodus 20:26

**For idolatrous worship, often erected on roofs of houses** — 2 Kings  
23:12; Jeremiah 19:13; 32:29

**Idolaters planted groves near** — Judges 6:30; 1 Kings 16:32,33; 2 Kings  
21:3

**The Jews not to plant groves near** — Deuteronomy 16:21

**For idolatrous worship, to be destroyed** — Exodus 34:13; Deuteronomy  
7:5

**Probable origin of inscriptions on** — Deuteronomy 27:8

### **MENTIONED IN SCRIPTURE**

**Of Noah** — Genesis 8:20

**Of Abraham** — Genesis 12:7,8; 13:18; 22:9

**Of Isaac** — Genesis 26:25

**Of Jacob** — Genesis 33:20; 35:1,3,7

**Of Moses** — Exodus 17:15; 24:4

**Of Balaam** — Numbers 23:1,14,29

**Of Joshua** — Joshua 8:30,31

**Of the temple of Solomon** — 2 Chronicles 4:1,19

**Of the second temple** — Ezra 3:2,3

**Of Reubenites, etc east of Jordan** — Joshua 22:10

**Of Gideon** — Judges 6:26,27

**Of the people of Israel** — Judges 21:4

**Of Samuel** — 1 Samuel 7:17

**Of David** — 2 Samuel 24:21,25

**Of Jeroboam at Bethel** — 1 Kings 12:33

**Of Ahaz** — 2 Kings 16:10–12

**Of the Athenians** — Acts 17:23

**For burnt-offering** — Exodus 27:1–8

**For incense** — Exodus 30:1–6

**Protection afforded by** — 1 Kings 1:50,51

**Afforded no protection to murderers** — Exodus 21:14; 1 Kings 2:18–34

## **ALTAR OF BURNT-OFFERING**

**Dimensions, etc of** — Exodus 27:1; 38:1

**Horns on the corners of** — Exodus 27:2; 38:2

**Covered with brass** — Exodus 27:2

**All its vessels of brass** — Exodus 27:3; 38:3

**A net-working grate of brass placed in** — Exodus 27:4,5; 38:4

**Furnished with rings and staves** — Exodus 27:6,7; 38:5–7

**Made after a divine pattern** — Exodus 27:8

### **CALLED**

**The brazen altar** — Exodus 39:39; 1 Kings 8:64

**The altar of God** — Psalms 43:4

**The altar of the Lord** — Malachi 2:13

**Placed in the court before the door of the tabernacle** — Exodus 40:6,29

**Sanctified by God** — Exodus 29:44

**Anointed and sanctified with holy oil** — Exodus 40:10; Leviticus 8:10,11

**Cleansed and purified with blood** — Exodus 29:36,37

**Was most holy** — Exodus 40:10

**Sanctified whatever touched it** — Exodus 29:37

**All sacrifices to be offered on** — Exodus 29:38–42; Isaiah 56:7

**All gifts to be presented at** — Matthew 5:23,24

**Nothing polluted or defective to be offered on** — Leviticus 22:22; Malachi 1:7,8

**Offering at the dedication of** — Numbers 7:1–89

### **THE FIRE UPON**

**Came from before the Lord** — Leviticus 9:24

**Was continually burning** — Leviticus 6:13

**Consumed the sacrifices** — Leviticus 1:8,9

**Sacrifices bound to the horns of** — Psalms 118:27

**The blood of sacrifices put on the horns and poured at the foot of** — Exodus 29:12; Leviticus 4:7,18,25; 8:15

### **THE PRIESTS**

**Alone to serve** — Numbers 18:3,7

**Derived support from** — 1 Corinthians 9:13

**Ahaz removed and profaned** — 2 Kings 16:10–16

**The Jews condemned for swearing lightly by** — Matthew 23:18,19

**A type of Christ** — Hebrews 13:10

## ALTAR OF INCENSE

**Dimensions, etc of** — Exodus 30:1,2; 37:25

**Covered with Gold** — Exodus 30:3; 37:26

**Top of, surrounded with a crown of gold** — Exodus 30:3; 37:26

**Had four rings of gold under the crown for the staves** — Exodus 30:4; 37:27

**Staves of, covered with gold** — Exodus 30:5

**Called the golden altar** — Exodus 39:38

**Placed before the veil in the outer sanctuary** — Exodus 30:6; 40:5,26

**Said to be before the Lord** — Leviticus 4:7; 1 Kings 9:25

**Anointed with holy oil** — Exodus 30:26,27

**The priest burned incense on every morning and evening** — Exodus 30:7,8

**No strange incense nor any sacrifice to be offered on** — Exodus 30:9

**Atonement made for, by the high priest once every year** — Exodus 30:10; Leviticus 16:18,19

**The blood of all sin offerings put on the horns of** — Leviticus 4:7,18

### PUNISHMENT FOR

**Offering strange fire on** — Leviticus 10:1,2

**Unauthorized offering on** — 2 Chronicles 26:16–19

**Covered by the priest before removal from the sanctuary** — Numbers 4:11

**A type of Christ** — Revelation 8:3; 9:3

## AMALEKITES

**Descent of** — Genesis 36:12,16

### CHARACTER OF

**Wicked** — 1 Samuel 15:18

**Oppressive** — Judges 10:12

**Warlike and Cruel** — 1 Samuel 15:33

**Governed by Kings** — 1 Samuel 15:20,32

**A powerful and influential nation** — Numbers 24:7

**Possessed cities** — 1 Samuel 15:5

## **COUNTRY OF**

**In the south of Canaan** — Numbers 13:29; 1 Samuel 27:8

**Extended from Havilah to Shur** — 1 Samuel 15:7

**Was the scene of ancient warfare** — Genesis 14:7

**Part of the Kenites dwelt amongst** — 1 Samuel 15:6

**Were the first to oppose Israel** — Exodus 17:8

**Discomfited at Rephidim through the intercession of Moses** —  
Exodus 17:9–13

**Doomed to utter destruction for opposing Israel** — Exodus 17:14,16;  
Deuteronomy 25:19

**Their utter destruction foretold** — Numbers 24:20

**Presumption of Israel punished by** — Numbers 14:45

**United with Eglon against Israel** — Judges 3:13

**Part of their possessions taken by Ephraim** — Judges 5:14; 12:15

**With Midian, oppressed Israel** — Judges 6:3–5

**Overcome by Gideon** — Judges 6:33,34; 7:21,22

## **SAUL**

**Overcame, and delivered Israel** — 1 Samuel 14:48

**Commissioned to destroy** — 1 Samuel 15:1–3

**Massacred** — 1 Samuel 15:4–8

**Condemned for not utterly destroying** — 1 Samuel 15:9–26; 28:18

**Agag, king of, slain by Samuel** — 1 Samuel 15:32,33

**Invaded by David** — 1 Samuel 27:8,9

**Pillaged and burned Ziklag** — 1 Samuel 30:1,2

**Pursued and slain by David** — 1 Samuel 30:10–20

**Spoil taken from, consecrated** — 2 Samuel 8:11,12

**Confederated against Israel** — Psalms 83:7

**Remnant of, completely destroyed during the reign of Hezekiah** — 1  
Chronicles 4:41–43

## AMBITION

**God condemns** — Genesis 11:7; Isaiah 5:8

**Christ condemns** — Matthew 18:1,3,4; 20:25,26; 23:11,12

**Saints avoid** — Psalms 131:1,2

**Vanity of** — Job 20:5–9; 24:24; Psalms 49:11–20

**Leads to strife and contention** — James 4:1,2

**Punishment of** — Proverbs 17:19; Isaiah 14:12–15; Ezekiel 31:10,11;  
Obadiah 1:3,4

### CONNECTED WITH

**Pride** — Habakkuk 2:5

**Covetousness** — Habakkuk 2:8,9

**Cruelty** — Habakkuk 2:12

### EXEMPLIFIED

**Adam and Eve** — Genesis 3:5,6

**Builders of Babel** — Genesis 11:4

**Miriam and Aaron** — Numbers 12:2

**Korah, etc** — Numbers 16:3

**Absalom** — 2 Samuel 15:4; 18:18

**Adonijah** — 1 Kings 1:5

**Sennacherib** — 2 Kings 19:23

**Shebna** — Isaiah 22:16

**Sons of Zebedee** — Matthew 20:21

**Antichrist** — 2 Thessalonians 2:4

**Diotrephes** — 3 John 1:9

## AMMONITES

**DESCENT of** — Genesis 19:38

### **CALLED THE**

**Children of Lot** — Deuteronomy 2:19

**Children of Ammon** — Jeremiah 25:21

**Governed by hereditary kings** — 2 Samuel 10:1

### **COUNTRY OF**

**Belonged to the Zamzummims** — Deuteronomy 2:20,21

**Bordered on the Amorites** — Numbers 21:24

**Was fertile** — Jeremiah 49:4

**Well fortified** — Numbers 21:24

**Half of, given to the Gadites** — Joshua 13:25

### **CHARACTER OF**

**Cruel and covetous** — Amos 1:13

**Proud and reproachful** — Zephaniah 2:10

**Vindictive** — Ezekiel 25:3,6

**Fond of ornaments** — 2 Chronicles 20:25

**Idolatrous** — Judges 10:6; 1 Kings 11:7,33; 2 Kings 23:13

**Superstitious** — Jeremiah 27:3,9

### **CHIEF CITIES OF**

**Rabbah** — 2 Samuel 12:26,27; Jeremiah 49:3

**Ai** — Jeremiah 49:3

### **JEWISH LAWS RESPECTING**

**Perpetual exclusion from the congregation** — Deuteronomy 23:3;  
Nehemiah 13:1

**No covenant to made with** — Deuteronomy 23:6

**Not to be distressed** — Deuteronomy 2:19; 2 Chronicles 20:10

**Assisted Eglon against Israel** — Judges 3:12,13

- With the Philistines oppressed Israel for eighteen years** — Judges 10:6–9
- Jephthah raised up to deliver Israel from** — Judges 10:15–18; 11:4–33
- Proposed a disgraceful treaty to Jabesh-gilead** — 1 Samuel 11:1–3
- Saul's victories over** — 1 Samuel 11:11; 14:47
- Ill-treated David's ambassadors** — 2 Samuel 10:1–4
- Hired the Syrians against David** — 2 Samuel 10:6
- Victories of Joab over** — 2 Samuel 10:7–14; 12:26–29
- The royal treasure of, taken** — 2 Samuel 12:30
- Of Rabbah reduced to hard bondage** — 2 Samuel 12:31
- Spoil of, consecrated to God** — 2 Samuel 8:11,12
- One of David's mighty men was of** — 2 Samuel 23:37
- Solomon intermarried with, and introduced idols of into Israel** — 1 Kings 11:1–5
- Confederated against Jehoshaphat** — 2 Chronicles 20:1; Psalms 83:7
- Miraculous defeat of** — 2 Chronicles 20:5–24
- Submitted to Uzziah** — 2 Chronicles 26:8
- Defeated by Jotham** — 2 Chronicles 27:5
- Seized upon the possessions of Gad** — Jeremiah 49:1
- Aided the Chaldeans against Judah** — 2 Kings 24:2
- Vexed the Jews after captivity** — Nehemiah 4:3,7,8
- The Jews reprobated for intermarrying with** — Ezra 9:1–3; Nehemiah 13:23–28

### **PREDICTIONS RESPECTING**

**Subjection to Babylon** — Jeremiah 25:9–21; 27:3,6

**Destructions for hatred to Israel** — Ezekiel 25:2–10; Zephaniah 2:8,9

**Punishment for oppressive cruelty** — Jeremiah 49:1–5; Amos 1:13–15

**Restoration** — Jeremiah 49:6

**Subjection to the Jews** — Isaiah 11:14

## AMORITES

**Descent of** — Genesis 10:15,16; 1 Chronicles 1:13,14

**One of the seven nations of Canaan** — Genesis 15:21; Exodus 3:8,17

**Governed by many independent kings** — Joshua 5:1; 9:10

**Kings of, great and powerful** — Psalms 136:18,20

**Originally inhabited a mountain district in the south** — Numbers 13:29; Deuteronomy 1:7,20; Judges 1:36

**Acquired an extensive territory from Moab east of Jordan** — Numbers 21:26,30

**Had many and strong cities** — Numbers 32:17,33

**Of gigantic strength and stature** — Amos 2:9

### CHARACTER OF

**Profane and wicked** — Genesis 15:16

**Idolatrous** — Joshua 24:15

**Defeated by Chedorlaomer, etc** — Genesis 14:7

**Joined Abraham against the kings** — Genesis 14:13,24

**Jacob took a portion from** — Genesis 48:22

**Forbearance of God towards** — Genesis 15:16

**Doomed to utter destruction** — Deuteronomy 20:17,18

**Refused a passage to Israel** — Numbers 21:21–23; Deuteronomy 2:30

**Deprived of their eastern territory by Israel** — Numbers 21:24–35

**Land of, given to Reubenites, etc** — Joshua 13:15–31

**Western kings of, confederated against Israel** — Joshua 10:1–5

**Miraculous overthrow of** — Joshua 10:11–14

**Kings of, degraded and slain** — Joshua 10:24–27

**The Gibeonites a tribe of, deceived Israel into a league** — 2 Samuel 21:2,; Joshua 9:3–16

**The Israelites unable to expel, but extracted tribute from** — Judges 1:34,35

**Had peace with Israel in the days of Samuel** — 1 Samuel 7:14

**Brought into bondage by Solomon** — 1 Kings 9:20,21

**Ahab followed the abominations of** — 1 Kings 21:26

**Manasseh exceeded abominations of** — 2 Kings 21:11

**The Jews after the captivity condemned for intermarrying with** — Ezra 9:1,2

**Descent from, illustrative of man's natural state** — Ezekiel 16:3

## **AMUSEMENTS AND PLEASURES, WORLDLY**

**Belong to the works of the flesh** — Galatians 5:19,21

**Are transitory** — Job 21:12,13; Hebrews 11:25

**Are all vanity** — Ecclesiastes 2:11

**Choke the word of God in the heart** — Luke 8:14

**Formed a part of idolatrous worship** — Exodus 32:4,6,19; 1 Corinthians 10:7; Judges 16:23–25

### **LEAD TO**

**Rejection of God** — Job 21:14,15

**Poverty** — Proverbs 21:17

**Disregard of the judgments and works of God** — Isaiah 5:12; Amos 6:1–6

**Terminate in sorrow** — Proverbs 14:13

**Are likely to lead to greater evil** — Job 1:5; Matthew 14:6–8

**The wicked seek for happiness in** — Ecclesiastes 2:1,8

### **INDULGENCE IN**

**A proof of folly** — Ecclesiastes 7:4

**A characteristic of the wicked** — Isaiah 47:8; Ephesians 4:17,19; 2 Timothy 3:4; Titus 3:3; 1 Peter 4:3

**A proof of spiritual death** — 1 Timothy 5:6

**An abuse of riches** — James 5:1,5

**Wisdom of abstaining from** — Ecclesiastes 7:2,3

**Shunned by the saints** — 1 Peter 4:3

**Abstinence from, seems strange to the wicked** — 1 Peter 4:4

**Denounced by God** — Isaiah 5:11,12

**Punishment of** — Ecclesiastes 11:9; 2 Peter 2:13

## **RENUNCIATION OF, EXEMPLIFIED**

**Moses** — Hebrews 11:25

## **ANAKIM**

**Descent of** — Numbers 13:22; Joshua 15:13

### **WERE CALLED**

**The sons of Anak** — Numbers 13:33

**The sons of the Anakim** — Deuteronomy 1:28

**The children of the Anakims** — Deuteronomy 9:2

**Divided into three tribes** — Joshua 15:14

**Inhabited the mountains of Judah** — Joshua 11:21

**Hebron, chief city of** — Joshua 14:15; 21:11

**Of gigantic strength and stature** — Deuteronomy 2:10,11,21

**Israel terrified by** — Numbers 14:1; 13:33

**Hebron a possession of, given to Caleb for his faithfulness** — Joshua 14:6–14

**Driven from Hebron by Caleb** — Joshua 15:13,14

**Driven from Kirjathsepher or Debir by Othniel** — Joshua 15:15–17;  
Judges 1:12,13

**Almost annihilated** — Joshua 11:21,22

## **ANGELS**

**Created by God and Christ** — Nehemiah 9:6; Colossians 1:16

**Worship God and Christ** — Nehemiah 9:6; Philippians 2:9–11; Hebrews 1:6

**Are ministering Spirits** — 1 Kings 19:5; Psalms 68:17; 104:4; Luke 16:22; Acts 12:7–11; 27:23; Hebrews 1:7,14

**Communicate the will of God and Christ** — Daniel 8:16,17; 9:21–23; 10:11; 12:6,7; Matthew 2:13,20; Luke 1:19,28; Acts 5:20; 8:26; 10:5; 27:23; Revelation 1:1

**Obey the will of God** — Psalms 103:20; Matthew 6:10

**Execute the purposes of God** — Numbers 22:22; Psalms 103:21; Matthew 13:39–42; 28:2; John 5:4; Revelation 5:2

**Execute the judgments of God** — 2 Samuel 24:16; 2 Kings 19:35; Psalms 35:5,6; Acts 12:23; Revelation 16:1

**Celebrate the praises of God** — Job 38:7; Psalms 148:2; Isaiah 6:3; Luke 2:13,14; Revelation 5:11,12; 7:11,12

**The law given by the ministration of** — Psalms 68:17; Acts 7:53; Hebrews 2:2

## **ANNOUNCED**

**The conception of Christ** — Matthew 1:20,21; Luke 1:31

**The birth of Christ** — Luke 2:10–12

**The resurrection of Christ** — Matthew 28:5–7; Luke 24:23

**The ascension and second coming of Christ** — Acts 1:11

**The conception of John the Baptist** — Luke 1:13,36

**Minister to Christ** — Matthew 4:11; Luke 22:43; John 1:51

**Are subject to Christ** — Ephesians 1:21; Colossians 1:16; 2:10; 1 Peter 3:22

**Shall execute the purposes of Christ** — Matthew 13:41; 24:31

**Shall attend Christ at his second coming** — Matthew 16:27; 25:31; Mark 8:38; 2 Thessalonians 1:7

**Know and delight in the gospel of Christ** — Ephesians 3:9,10; 1 Timothy 3:16; 1 Peter 1:12

**Ministration of, obtained by prayer** — Matthew 26:53; Acts 12:5,7

**Rejoice over every repentant sinner** — Luke 15:7,10

**Have charge over the children of God** — Psalms 34:7; 91:11,12; Daniel 6:22; Matthew 18:10

**Are of different orders** — Isaiah 6:2; 1 Thessalonians 4:16; 1 Peter 3:22; Jude 1:9; Revelation 12:7

**Not to be worshipped** — Colossians 2:18; Revelation 19:10; 22:9

**Are examples of meekness** — 2 Peter 2:11; Jude 1:9

**Are wise** — 2 Samuel 14:20

**Are mighty** — Psalms 103:20

**Are holy** — Matthew 25:31

**Are elect** — 1 Timothy 5:21

**Are innumerable** — Job 25:3; Hebrews 12:22

## ANGER

**Forbidden** — Ecclesiastes 7:9; Matthew 5:22; Romans 12:19

**A work of the flesh** — Galatians 5:20

**A characteristic of fools** — Proverbs 12:16; 14:29; 27:3; Ecclesiastes 7:9

### CONNECTED WITH

**Pride** — Proverbs 21:24

**Cruelty** — Genesis 49:7; Proverbs 27:3,4

**Clamor and evil-speaking** — Ephesians 4:31

**Malice and blasphemy** — Colossians 3:8

**Strife and contention** — Proverbs 21:19; 29:22; 30:33

**Brings its own punishment** — Job 5:2; Proverbs 19:19; 25:28

**Grievous words stir up** — Judges 12:4; 2 Samuel 19:43; Proverbs 15:1

**Should not betray us into sin** — Psalms 37:8; Ephesians 4:26

**In prayer be free from** — 1 Timothy 2:8

**May be averted by wisdom** — Proverbs 29:8

**Meekness pacifies** — Proverbs 15:1; Ecclesiastes 10:4

**Children should not be provoked to** — Ephesians 6:4; Colossians 3:21

**Be slow to** — Proverbs 15:18; 16:32; 19:11; Titus 1:7; James 1:19

**Avoid those given to** — Genesis 49:6; Proverbs 22:24

### **JUSTIFIABLE, EXEMPLIFIED**

**Our Lord** — Mark 3:5

**Jacob** — Genesis 31:36

**Moses** — Exodus 11:8; 32:19; Leviticus 10:16; Numbers 16:15

**Nehemiah** — Nehemiah 5:6; 13:17,25

### **SINFUL, EXEMPLIFIED**

**Cain** — Genesis 4:5,6

**Esau** — Genesis 27:45

**Simeon and Levi** — Genesis 49:5–7

**Moses** — Numbers 20:10,11

**Balaam** — Numbers 22:27

**Saul** — 1 Samuel 20:30

**Ahab** — 1 Kings 21:4

**Naaman** — 2 Kings 5:11

**Asa** — 2 Chronicles 16:10

**Uzziah** — 2 Chronicles 26:19

**Haman** — Esther 3:5

**Nebuchadnezzar** — Daniel 3:13

**Jonah** — Jonah 4:4

**Herod** — Matthew 2:16

**Jews** — Luke 4:28

**High Priest, etc** — Acts 5:17; 7:54

## **ANGER OF GOD**

**Averted by Christ** — Luke 2:11,14; Romans 5:9; 2 Corinthians 5:18,19; Ephesians 2:14,17; Colossians 1:20; 1 Thessalonians 1:10

**Is averted from them that believe** — John 3:14–18; Romans 3:25; 5:1

**Is averted upon confession of sin and repentance** — Job 33:27,28;  
Psalms 106:43–45; Jeremiah 3:12,13; 18:7,8; 31:18–20; Joel 2:12–14;  
Luke 15:18–20

**Is slow** — Psalms 103:8; Isaiah 48:9; Jonah 4:2; Nahum 1:3

**Is righteous** — Psalms 58:10,11; Lamentations 1:18; Romans 2:6,8; 3:5,6;  
Revelation 16:6,7

**The justice of, not to be questioned** — Romans 9:18,20,22

**Manifested in terrors** — Exodus 14:24; Psalms 76:6–8; Jeremiah 10:10;  
Lamentations 2:20–22

**Manifested in judgments and afflictions** — Job 21:17; Psalms 78:49–  
51; 90:7; Isaiah 9:19; Jeremiah 7:20; Ezekiel 7:19; Hebrews 3:17

**Cannot be resisted** — Job 9:13; 14:13; Psalms 76:7; Nahum 1:6

**Aggravated by continual provocation** — Numbers 32:14

**Specially reserved for the day of wrath** — Zephaniah 1:14–18;  
Matthew 25:41; Romans 2:5,8; 2 Thessalonians 1:8; Revelation 6:17;  
11:18; 19:15

## **AGAINST**

**The wicked** — Psalms 7:11; 21:8,9; Isaiah 3:8; 13:9; Nahum 1:2,3;  
Romans 1:18; 2:8; Ephesians 5:6; Colossians 3:6

**Those who forsake him** — Ezra 8:22; Isaiah 1:4

**Unbelief** — Psalms 78:21,22; Hebrews 3:18,19; John 3:36

**Impenitence** — Psalms 7:12; Proverbs 1:30,31; Isaiah 9:13,14;  
Romans 2:5

**Apostasy** — Hebrews 10:26,27

**Idolatry** — Deuteronomy 29:20,27,28; 32:19,20,22; Joshua 23:16; 2  
Kings 22:17; Psalms 78:58,59; Jeremiah 44:3

**Sin, in saints** — Psalms 89:30–32; 90:7–9; 99:8; 102:9,10; Isaiah 47:6

**Extreme, against those who oppose the gospel** — Psalms 2:2,3,5; 1  
Thessalonians 2:16

**Folly of provoking** — Jeremiah 7:19; 1 Corinthians 10:22

**To be dreaded** — Psalms 2:12; 76:7; 90:11; Matthew 10:28

**To be deprecated** — Exodus 32:11; Psalms 6:1; 38:1; 74:1,2; Isaiah 64:9

**Removal of, should be prayed for** — Psalms 39:10; 79:5; 80:4; Daniel 9:16; Habakkuk 3:2

**Tempered with mercy to saints** — Psalms 30:5; Isaiah 26:20; 54:8; 57:15,16; Jeremiah 30:11; Micah 7:11

**To be born with submission** — 2 Samuel 24:17; Lamentations 3:39,43; Micah 7:9

**Should lead to repentance** — Isaiah 42:24,25; Jeremiah 4:8

### **EXEMPLIFIED AGAINST**

**The old world** — Genesis 7:21–23

**Builders of Babel** — Genesis 11:8

**Cities of the plain** — Genesis 19:24,25

**Egyptians** — Exodus 7:20; 8:6,16,24; 9:3,9,23; 10:13,22; 12:29; 14:27

**Israelites** — Exodus 32:35; Numbers 11:1,33; 14:40–45; 21:6; 25:9; 2 Samuel 24:1,15

**Enemies of Israel** — 1 Samuel 5:6; 7:10

**Nadab, etc** — Leviticus 10:2

**The Spies** — Numbers 14:37

**Korah, etc** — Numbers 16:31,35

**Aaron and Miriam** — Numbers 12:9,10

**Five Kings** — Joshua 10:25

**Abimelech** — Judges 9:56

**Men of Bethshemesh** — 1 Samuel 6:19

**Saul** — 1 Samuel 31:6

**Uzzah** — 2 Samuel 6:7

**Saul's family** — 2 Samuel 21:1

**Sennacherib** — 2 Kings 19:28,35,37

### **ANOINTING**

**With oil** — Psalms 92:10

**With ointment** — John 11:2

**WAS USED FOR**

**Decorating the person** — Ruth 3:3

**Refreshing the body** — 2 Chronicles 28:15

**Purifying the body** — Esther 2:12; Isaiah 57:9

**Curing the sick** — Mark 6:13; James 5:14

**Healing wounds** — Isaiah 1:6; Luke 10:34

**Preparing weapons for war** — Isaiah 21:5

**Preparing the dead for burial** — Matthew 26:12; Mark 16:1; Luke 23:56

**The Jews were very fond of** — Proverbs 27:9; Amos 6:6

**WAS APPLIED TO**

**The head** — Psalms 23:5; Ecclesiastes 9:8

**The face** — Psalms 104:15

**The feet** — Luke 7:38,39; John 12:3

**The eyes** — Revelation 3:18

**OINTMENT FOR**

**Richly perfumed** — Song of Solomon 4:10; John 12:3

**Most expensive** — 2 Kings 20:13; Amos 6:6; John 12:3,5

**Prepared by the apothecary** — Ecclesiastes 10:1

**An article of commerce** — Ezekiel 27:17; Revelation 18:13

**Neglected in times of affliction** — 2 Samuel 12:20; 14:2; Daniel 10:3

**Neglect of, to guests, a mark of disrespect** — Luke 7:46

**A token of joy** — Ecclesiastes 9:7,8

**Deprivation of, threatened as a punishment** — Deuteronomy 28:40; Micah 6:15

**Why recommended by Christ in times of Fasting** — Matthew 6:17,18

**ANOINTING OF THE HOLY SPIRIT**

**Is from God** — 2 Corinthians 1:21

## **THAT CHRIST SHOULD RECEIVE**

**Foretold** — Psalms 45:7; Isaiah 61:1; Daniel 9:24

**Fulfilled** — Luke 4:18,21; Acts 4:27; 10:38; Hebrews 1:9

**God preserves those who receive** — Psalms 18:50; 20:6; 89:20–23

**Saints receive** — Isaiah 61:3; 1 John 2:20

**Is abiding in saints** — 1 John 2:27

**Guides into all truth** — 1 John 2:27

**Typified** — Exodus 40:13–15; Leviticus 8:12; 1 Samuel 16:13; 1 Kings 19:16

## **ANOINTING, SACRED**

**Antiquity of** — Genesis 28:18; 35:14

**Consecrates to God's service** — Exodus 30:29

### **PERSONS WHO RECEIVED**

**Prophets** — 1 Kings 19:16; Isaiah 61:1

**Priests** — Exodus 40:13–15

**Kings** — Judges 9:8; 1 Samuel 9:16; 1 Kings 1:34

### **THINGS WHICH RECEIVED**

**Tabernacle, etc** — Exodus 30:26,27; 40:9

**Brazen altar** — Exodus 29:36; 40:10

**Brazen laver** — Exodus 40:11

### **THOSE WHO PARTOOK OF**

**Protected by God** — 1 Chronicles 16:22; Psalms 105:15

**Not to be injured or insulted** — 1 Samuel 24:6; 26:9; 2 Samuel 1:14,15; 19:21

### **OIL OR OINTMENT FOR**

**Divinely prescribed** — Exodus 30:23–25

**Compounded by the priests** — 1 Chronicles 9:30

**An holy anointing oil for ever** — Exodus 30:25,31

**Not to be imitated** — Exodus 30:32

**To be put on no stranger** — Exodus 30:33

**Jews condemned for imitating** — Ezekiel 23:41

### **ILLUSTRATIVE OF THE ANOINTING**

**Of Christ with the Holy Spirit** — Psalms 45:7; Isaiah 61:1; Luke 4:18

**Of saints with the Holy Spirit** — 1 John 2:27

## **ANTICHRIST**

**Denies the Father and the Son** — 1 John 2:22

**Denies the incarnation of Christ** — 1 John 4:3; 2 John 1:7

**Spirit of, prevalent in apostolic times** — 1 John 2:18

**Deceit, a characteristic of** — 2 John 1:7

## **APOSTATES**

**Described** — Deuteronomy 13:13; Hebrews 3:12

**Persecution tends to make** — Matthew 24:9,10; Luke 8:13

**A worldly spirit tends to make** — 2 Timothy 4:10

**Never belonged to Christ** — 1 John 2:19

**Saints do not become** — Psalms 44:18,19; Hebrews 6:9; 10:39

**It is impossible to restore** — Hebrews 6:4–6

**Guilt and punishment of** — Zephaniah 1:4–6; Hebrews 10:25–31,39; 2 Peter 2:17,20–22

**Cautions against becoming** — Hebrews 3:12; 2 Peter 3:17

**Shall abound in the latter days** — Matthew 24:12; 2 Thessalonians 2:3; 1 Timothy 4:1–3

### **EXEMPLIFIED**

**Amaziah** — 2 Chronicles 25:14,27

**Professed disciples** — John 6:66

**Hymenaeus and Alexander** — 1 Timothy 1:19,20

## APOSTLES

**Christ pre-eminently called “The Apostle”** Hebrews 3:1

**Ordained by Christ** — Mark 3:14; John 15:16

**Received their title from Christ** — Luke 6:13

### CALLED BY

**God** — 1 Corinthians 1:1; 12:28; Galatians 1:1,15,16

**Christ** — Matthew 10:1; Mark 3:13; Acts 20:24; Romans 1:5

**The Holy Spirit** — Acts 20:24; Romans 1:5

**Were unlearned men** — Acts 4:13

**Selected from obscure stations** — Matthew 4:18

**Sent first to the house of Israel** — Matthew 10:5,6; Luke 24:47; Acts 13:46

**Sent to preach the gospel to all nations** — Matthew 28:19,20; Mark 16:15; 2 Timothy 1:11

**Christ always present with** — Matthew 28:20

**Warned against a timid profession of Christ** — Matthew 10:27–33

**The Holy Spirit given to** — John 20:22; Acts 2:1–4; 9:17

**Guided by the Spirit into all truth** — John 14:26; 15:26; 16:13

**Instructed by the Spirit to answer adversaries** — Matthew 10:19,20; Luke 12:11,12

**Specially devoted to the office of the ministry** — Acts 6:4; 20:27

**Humility urged upon** — Matthew 20:26,27; Mark 9:33–37; Luke 22:24–30

**Self-denial urged upon** — Matthew 10:37–39

**Mutual love urged upon** — John 15:17

**Equal authority given to each of** — Matthew 16:19; 18:18; 2 Corinthians 11:5

**Were not of the world** — John 15:19; 17:16

**Were hated by the world** — Matthew 10:22; 24:9; John 15:18

**Persecutions and sufferings of** — Matthew 10:16,18; Luke 21:16; John 15:20; 16:2

**Saw Christ in the flesh** — Luke 1:2; Acts 1:22; 1 Corinthians 9:1; 1 John 1:1

**Witnesses of the resurrection and ascension of Christ** — Luke 24:33–41,51; Acts 1:2–9; 10:40,41; 1 Corinthians 15:8

**Empowered to work miracles** — Matthew 10:1,8; Mark 16:20; Luke 9:1; Acts 2:43

## **ARK OF THE COVENANT**

**Dimensions, etc of** — Exodus 25:10; 37:1

**Entirely covered with gold** — Exodus 25:11; 37:2

**Surrounded with a crown of gold** — Exodus 25:11

**Furnished with rings and staves** — Exodus 25:12–15; 37:3–5

**Tables of testimony alone placed in** — Exodus 25:16,21; 1 Kings 8:9,21; 2 Chronicles 5:10; Hebrews 9:4

**Mercy-seat laid upon** — Exodus 25:21; 26:34

**Placed in the Holy of Holies** — Exodus 26:33; 40:21; Hebrews 9:3,4

**The pot of manna and Aaron's rod laid up before** — Hebrews 9:4; Exodus 16:33,34; Numbers 17:10

**A copy of the law laid in the side of** — Deuteronomy 31:26

**Anointed with sacred oil** — Exodus 30:26

**Covered with the vail by the priests before removal** — Numbers 4:5,6

### **WAS CALLED THE**

**Ark of God** — 1 Samuel 3:3

**Ark of God's strength** — 2 Chronicles 6:41; Psalms 132:8

**Ark of the covenant of the Lord** — Numbers 10:33

**Ark of the testimony** — Exodus 30:6; Numbers 7:89

**A symbol of the presence and glory of God** — Numbers 14:43,44; Joshua 1:6; 1 Samuel 14:18,19; Psalms 132:8

**Esteemed the glory of Israel** — 1 Samuel 4:21,22

**Was holy** — 2 Chronicles 35:3

**Sanctified its resting place** — 2 Chronicles 8:11

**The Israelites inquired of the Lord before** — Joshua 7:6–9; Judges 20:27; 1 Chronicles 13:3

### **WAS CARRIED**

**By priests of Levites alone** — Deuteronomy 10:8; Joshua 3:14; 2 Samuel 15:24; 1 Chronicles 15:2

**Before the Israelites in their journeys** — Numbers 10:33; Joshua 3:6

**Sometimes to the camp in war** — 1 Samuel 4:4,5

**Profanation of, punished** — Numbers 4:5,15; 1 Samuel 6:19; 1 Chronicles 15:13

**Protecting of, rewarded** — 1 Chronicles 13:14

**Captured by the Philistines** — 1 Samuel 4:11

### **MIRACLES CONNECTED WITH**

**Jordan divided** — Joshua 4:7

**Fall of the walls of Jericho** — Joshua 6:6–20

**Fall of Dagon** — 1 Samuel 5:1–4

**Philistines plagued** — 1 Samuel 5:6–12

**Manner of its restoration** — 1 Samuel 6:1–18

**At Kirjath-jearim twenty years** — 1 Samuel 7:1,2

**Removed from Kirjath-jearim to the house of Obed-edom** — 2 Samuel 6:1–11

**David made a tent for** — 2 Samuel 6:17; 1 Chronicles 15:1

**Brought into the city of David** — 2 Samuel 6:12–15; 1 Chronicles 15:25–28

**Brought by Solomon into the temple with great solemnity** — 1 Kings 8:1–6; 2 Chronicles 5:2–9

**A type of Christ** — Psalms 40:8; Revelation 11:19

## ARMIES

**Antiquity of** — Genesis 14:1–8

**Ancient, often numerous** — Joshua 11:4; 1 Samuel 13:5

**Of different nations often confederated** — Joshua 9:2; 10:5; Judges 3:13; 1 Kings 20:1

**Troops often hired for** — 1 Chronicles 19:7; 2 Chronicles 25:6

### WERE COMPOSED OF

**Bowmen and slingers** — 1 Chronicles 12:2; Jeremiah 4:29

**Spearmen or heavy troops** — Psalms 68:30; Acts 23:23

**Cavalry** — Exodus 14:9; 1 Kings 20:20

**War chariots** — Joshua 17:16; Judges 4:3

**Often consisted of the whole effective strength of nations** — Numbers 21:23; 1 Samuel 29:1

**Furnished with standards** — Song of Solomon 6:4; Isaiah 10:18; Jeremiah 4:21

**Accompanied by beasts of burden and wagons for baggage** — Judges 7:12; 2 Kings 7:7; Ezekiel 23:2

**Generally in three divisions** — Genesis 14:15; Job 1:17

### WERE LED BY

**Kings in person** — 2 Kings 18:13; 25:1

**Experienced captains** — 2 Kings 18:17,24

### CALLED THE

**Wings of a nation** — Isaiah 8:8; Jeremiah 48:40

**Power of Kings** — 2 Chronicles 32:9

**Hosts** — Joshua 10:5; Judges 8:10

**Bands** — 2 Kings 24:2; 1 Chronicles 7:4

**Began their campaigns in the spring** — 2 Samuel 11:1

**Often went on foreign service** — Jeremiah 5:15; 50:3

**MARCHED**

**Often in open line** — Habakkuk 1:6,8

**With order and precision** — Isaiah 5:27; Joel 2:7,8

**With rapidity** — Jeremiah 48:40; Habakkuk 1:8

**With noise and tumult** — Isaiah 17:12,13; Joel 2:5

**EMPLOYED IN**

**Fighting battles** — 1 Samuel 17:2,3; 1 Chronicles 19:17

**Besieging cities** — Deuteronomy 20:12; Isaiah 29:3

**Assaulting cities** — Joshua 7:3,4; Judges 9:45

**Often surprised their enemies** — Joshua 8:2; 2 Chronicles 13:15;  
Jeremiah 51:12

**Commenced battles with a shout** — 1 Samuel 17:20; 2 Chronicles 13:15;  
Jeremiah 51:14

**Toil and fatigue often endured by** — Ezekiel 29:18

**Divided the spoil** — Exodus 15:9; Zechariah 14:1

**Sent out foraging parties** — 2 Kings 5:2

**Exercised savage cruelties on the vanquished** — Jeremiah 50:42;  
Lamentations 5:11–13; Amos 1:13

**Frequently the instrument of God's vengeance** — Isaiah 13:5

**In latter ages received pay** — Luke 3:14; 1 Corinthians 9:7

**ENCAMPED**

**In the open fields** — 2 Samuel 11:11; 1 Chronicles 11:15

**Before cities** — Joshua 10:5; 1 Samuel 11:1

**Fear occasioned by** — Numbers 22:3; Jeremiah 6:25

**Devastation occasioned by** — Isaiah 37:18; Jeremiah 5:17

**OFTEN DESTROYED BY**

**Their enemies** — Exodus 17:13; Joshua 10:10,20; Judges 11:33; 2  
Samuel 18:7; 1 Kings 20:21

**Themselves through divine intervention** — Judges 7:22; 1 Samuel  
14:15,16; 2 Chronicles 20:23

**Supernatural means** — Joshua 10:11; 2 Kings 19:35

**Brought their idols with them** — 1 Chronicles 14:12

### **COMPARED TO**

**Whirlwinds** — Jeremiah 25:32

**Waters of a river** — Isaiah 8:7

**Caterpillars** — Jeremiah 51:14,27

**Grasshoppers** — Judges 6:3–5; 7:12

**Locusts** — Isaiah 33:4; Revelation 9:3,7

**Flies** — Isaiah 7:18,19

**Clouds** — Ezekiel 38:9–16

**Overflowing torrents** — Isaiah 28:2; Daniel 11:10,26

### **ILLUSTRATIVE OF**

**Multitudes of angels** — 1 Kings 22:19; Psalms 148:2; Daniel 4:35;  
Matthew 26:53

**The Church** — Daniel 8:10–13; Song of Solomon 6:4,10

**Numerous and heavy afflictions** — Job 19:12

## **ARMIES OF ISRAEL**

**First mention of** — Exodus 7:4

### **COLLECTED BY**

**Sound of trumpets** — Judges 3:27; 6:34

**Special messengers** — Judges 6:35; 2 Samuel 20:14

**Extraordinary means** — Judges 19:29; 20:1; 1 Samuel 11:7

**Enrolled by the chief scribe** — 2 Kings 25:19

### **CALLED**

**The host** — Deuteronomy 23:9; 1 Samuel 28:19

**The armies of the living God** — 1 Samuel 17:26

**Composed of infantry** — Numbers 11:21; Judges 5:15

**Horsemen and chariots introduced into, after David's reign** — 1 Kings 1:5; 4:26

## **DIVIDED INTO**

**Three divisions** — Judges 7:16; 1 Samuel 11:11

**Van and rear** — Joshua 6:9

**Companies of thousands, etc** — Numbers 31:14; 2 Kings 1:9,11; 1 Chronicles 13:1; 27:1

**Commanded by the captain of the host** — 2 Samuel 2:8; 17:25; 20:23

**Often led by the king in person** — 1 Samuel 8:20; 15:4,5; 2 Samuel 12:29; 1 Kings 22:1–53

## **INFERIOR OFFICERS OF, APPOINTED BY**

**The chief officers** — Deuteronomy 20:9

**The king** — 2 Samuel 18:1; 2 Chronicles 25:5

**The captain of the host** — 2 Samuel 18:11; 2 Kings 4:13

**Persons liable to serve in** — Numbers 1:2,3

## **PERSONS EXEMPTED FROM SERVING IN**

**Who had built a house** — Deuteronomy 20:5

**Who had planted a vineyard** — Deuteronomy 20:6

**Who were lately betrothed** — Deuteronomy 20:7

**Who were newly married** — Deuteronomy 24:5

**Refusing to join, stigmatized** — Judges 5:15–17

**Refusing to join, often punished** — Judges 21:5,8–11; 1 Samuel 11:7

**The fearful allowed to leave** — Deuteronomy 20:8; Judges 7:3

**Sometimes consisted of the whole nation** — Judges 20:11; 1 Samuel 11:7

**Strict discipline observed in** — Joshua 7:16–21; 1 Samuel 14:24–44

**Educated in the art of war** — Isaiah 2:4; Micah 4:3

**Often supplied with arms from public armories** — 2 Chronicles 11:12; 26:14

## **BEFORE GOING TO WAR**

**Were numbered and reviewed** — 2 Samuel 18:1,2,4; 1 Kings 10:15,27

**Required to keep from iniquity** — Deuteronomy 23:9

**Consulted the Lord** — Judges 1:1; 20:27,28

**Encouraged by their commanders** — 2 Chronicles 20:20

**Ark of God frequently brought with** — Joshua 6:6,7; 1 Samuel 4:4,5; 2 Samuel 11:11; 15:24

**Attended by priest with trumpets** — Numbers 10:9; 31:6; 2 Chronicles 13:13,14

**Praises of God often sung before** — 2 Chronicles 20:21,22

**Often disposed to battle with Judgment, etc** — 2 Samuel 10:9

**Bravery and fidelity in, rewarded** — Joshua 15:16; 1 Samuel 17:25; 18:17; 2 Samuel 18:11; 1 Chronicles 11:6

**Men selected from, for difficult enterprises** — Exodus 17:9; Numbers 31:5,6; Joshua 7:4; 8:3; Judges 7:5,6; 2 Samuel 17:1

**Directed in their movements by God** — Joshua 8:1,2; Judges 1:2; 2 Samuel 5:25; 1 Chronicles 14:16

**With the aid of God all-powerful** — Leviticus 26:3,7,8; Deuteronomy 7:24; 32:30; Joshua 1:5

**Without God easily overcome** — Leviticus 26:17; Numbers 14:42,45

## **MODE OF SUPPLYING**

**Food brought by themselves** — Joshua 1:11

**Food sent by their families** — 1 Samuel 17:17

**Contribution levied** — Judges 8:5; 1 Samuel 25:4–8

**By presents** — 2 Samuel 17:27–29

**Congratulated on returning victorious** — 1 Samuel 18:6,7; Exodus 15:1–21

**Purified on returning from war** — Numbers 31:19–24

**Disbanded after war** — 1 Samuel 13:2; 1 Kings 22:36

**Part of, retained in times of peace by the kings** — 1 Samuel 13:1,2; 1 Chronicles 27:1–15

## ARMS, MILITARY

**Made of iron, steel, or brass** — Job 20:24; 1 Samuel 17:5,6

### OFFENSIVE

**Sword** — Judges 20:15; Ezekiel 32:27

**Two-edged sword** — Psalms 149:6; Proverbs 5:4

**Dagger** — Judges 3:16,21,22

**Dart or javelin** — 1 Samuel 18:10,11; 2 Samuel 18:14

**Spear or lance** — 1 Samuel 26:7; Jeremiah 50:42

**Battle-axe** — Ezekiel 26:9; Jeremiah 51:20

**Bow and arrows** — Genesis 48:22; 1 Kings 22:34

**Sling** — 1 Samuel 17:50; 2 Kings 3:25

**Hand staff** — Matthew 26:47

**Called weapons of war** — 2 Samuel 1:27

**Called instruments of war** — 1 Chronicles 12:33,37

**Called instruments of death** — Psalms 7:13

### DEFENSIVE

**Helmet** — 1 Samuel 17:5,38; 2 Chronicles 26:14

**Coat of mail, breastplate, habergeon, or brigandine** — 1 Samuel 17:5,38; Exodus 28:32; Jeremiah 46:4; Revelation 9:9

**Girdle** — 1 Samuel 18:4; 2 Samuel 18:11

**Target** — 1 Samuel 17:6

**Greaves** — 1 Samuel 17:6

**Shield** — 1 Kings 10:16,17; 14:26,27

**Buckler** — 1 Chronicles 5:18; Ezekiel 26:8

**Called harness** — 1 Kings 22:34

**Called armor** — Luke 11:22

**FOR SIEGES**

**Battering Rams** — 2 Samuel 20:15; Ezekiel 4:2

**Engines for casting stones, etc** — 2 Chronicles 26:15

**Not worn in ordinary times** — 1 Samuel 21:8

**Put on at the first alarm** — Isaiah 8:9; Jeremiah 46:3,4

**Armories built for** — 2 Kings 20:13; Song of Solomon 4:4

**Great stores of, prepared** — 2 Chronicles 32:5

**WERE PROVIDED**

**By individuals themselves** — 1 Chronicles 12:33,37

**From the public arsenals** — 2 Chronicles 11:12; 26:14

**Often given as presents** — 1 Kings 10:25

**BEFORE USING**

**Tried and proved** — 1 Samuel 17:39

**Burnished** — Jeremiah 46:4; Ezekiel 21:9–11,28

**Anointed** — Isaiah 21:5

**Part of, borne by armor-bearers** — Judges 9:54; 1 Samuel 14:1; 16:21

**Hung of the walls of cities** — Ezekiel 27:10,11

**OF THE VANQUISHED**

**Taken off them** — 2 Samuel 2:21; Luke 11:22

**Sometimes kept as trophies** — 1 Samuel 17:54

**Sometime burned** — Ezekiel 39:9,10

**Of conquered nations taken away to prevent rebellion** — Judges 5:8;  
1 Samuel 13:19–22

**Inferior to wisdom** — Ecclesiastes 9:18

**ILLUSTRATIVE OF**

**Spiritual armor** — Romans 13:12; 2 Corinthians 6:7; Ephesians  
6:11–14; 1 Thessalonians 5:8

**Spiritual weapons** — 2 Corinthians 10:4; Ephesians 6:17

**Judgments of God** — Isaiah 13:5; Jeremiah 50:25

## ARROWS

**Deadly and destructive weapons** — Proverbs 26:18

**Called shafts** — Isaiah 49:2

**Sharp** — Psalms 120:4; Isaiah 5:28

**Bright and polished** — Isaiah 49:2; Jeremiah 51:11

**Sometimes poisoned** — Job 6:4

**Carried in a quiver** — Genesis 27:3; Isaiah 49:2; Jeremiah 5:16;  
Lamentations 3:13

### DISCHARGED

**From a bow** — Psalms 11:2; Isaiah 7:24

**From engines** — 2 Chronicles 26:15

**At a mark for amusement** — 1 Samuel 20:20–22

**At the beasts of the earth** — Genesis 27:3

**Against enemies** — 2 Kings 19:32; Jeremiah 50:14

**With great force** — Numbers 24:8; 2 Kings 9:24

**Fleetness of, alluded to** — Zechariah 9:14

**The ancients divined by** — Ezekiel 21:21

### ILLUSTRATIVE

**Of Christ** — Isaiah 49:2

**Of the word of Christ** — Psalms 45:5

**Of God's judgment** — Deuteronomy 32:23–42; Psalms 7:13; 21:12;  
64:7; Ezekiel 5:16

**Of severe afflictions** — Job 6:4; Psalms 38:2

**Of bitter words** — Psalms 64:3

**Of slanderous tongues** — Jeremiah 9:8

**Of false witnesses** — Proverbs 25:18

**Of devices of the wicked** — Psalms 11:2

**Of young children** — Psalms 127:5

**Of lightnings** — Psalms 77:17,18; Habakkuk 3:11

**(Broken), of destruction of power** — Psalms 76:3

**(Falling from the hand), of the paralyzing power** — Ezekiel 39:3

## ARTS OF THE

**Apothecary or perfumer** — Exodus 30:25,35

**Armorer** — 1 Samuel 8:12

**Baker** — Genesis 40:1; 1 Samuel 8:13

**Brick-maker** — Genesis 11:3; Exodus 5:7,8,18

**Brazier** — Genesis 4:22; 2 Timothy 4:14

**Blacksmith** — Genesis 4:22; 1 Samuel 13:19

**Carver** — Exodus 31:5; 1 Kings 6:18

**Carpenter** — 2 Samuel 5:11; Mark 6:3

**Calker** — Ezekiel 27:9,27

**Confectioner** — 1 Samuel 8:13

**Dyer** — Exodus 25:5

**Embroiderer** — Exodus 35:35; 38:23

**Embalmer** — Genesis 50:2,3,26

**Engraver** — Exodus 28:11; Isaiah 49:16; 2 Corinthians 3:7

**Founder** — Judges 17:4; Jeremiah 10:9

**Fuller** — 2 Kings 18:17; Mark 9:3

**Gardener** — Jeremiah 29:5; John 20:15

**Goldsmith** — Isaiah 40:19

**Husbandman** — Genesis 4:2; 9:20

**Mariner, etc** — Ezekiel 27:8,9

**Mason** — 2 Samuel 5:11; 2 Chronicles 24:12

**Musician** — 1 Samuel 18:6; 1 Chronicles 15:16

**Potter** — Isaiah 64:8; Jeremiah 18:3; Lamentations 4:2; Zechariah 11:13

**Refiner of metals** — 1 Chronicles 28:18; Malachi 3:2,3

**Rope maker** — Judges 16:11

**Silversmith** — Acts 19:24

**Stone cutter** — Exodus 20:25; 1 Chronicles 22:15

**Ship builder** — 1 Kings 9:26

**Smelter of metals** — Job 28:2

**Spinner** — Exodus 35:25; Proverbs 31:19

**Tailor** — Exodus 28:3

**Tanner** — Acts 9:43; 10:6

**Tent-maker** — Genesis 4:20; Acts 18:3

**Weaver** — Exodus 35:35; John 19:23

**Wine-maker** — Nehemiah 13:15; Isaiah 63:3

**Writer** — Judges 5:14

## **ASCENSION OF CHRIST**

**Prophecies respecting** — Psalms 24:7; 68:18; Ephesians 4:7,8

**Foretold by himself** — John 6:62; 7:33; 14:28; 16:5; 20:17

**Forty days after his resurrection** — Acts 1:3

**Described** — Acts 1:9

**From Mount Olivet** — Luke 24:50; Mark 11:1; Acts 1:12

**While blessing his disciples** — Luke 24:50

**When he had atoned for sin** — Hebrews 9:12; 10:12

**Was triumphant** — Psalms 68:18

**Was to supreme power and dignity** — Luke 24:26; Ephesians 1:20,21; 1 Peter 3:22

**As the forerunner of his people** — Hebrews 6:20

**To intercede** — Romans 8:34; Hebrews 9:24

**To send the Holy Spirit** — John 16:7; Acts 2:33

**To receive gifts for men** — Psalms 68:18; Ephesians 4:8,11

**To prepare a place for his people** — John 14:2

**His second coming shall be in like manner as** — Acts 1:10,11

**Typified** — Leviticus 16:15; Hebrews 6:20; 9:7,9,12

## ASHER, THE TRIBE OF

**Descended from Jacob's eighth son** — Genesis 30:12,13

**Predictions concerning** — Genesis 49:20; Deuteronomy 33:24,25

**Strength of, on leaving Egypt** — Numbers 1:40,41

### PERSONS SELECTED FROM

**To number the people** — Numbers 1:13

**To spy out the land** — Numbers 13:13

**To divide the land** — Numbers 34:27

**The center of the fourth division of Israel in its journeys** — Numbers 10:25,26

**Encamped next to, and under the standard of Dan, north of the tabernacles** — Numbers 2:25,27

**Offering of, at the dedication** — Numbers 7:72–77

**Families of** — Numbers 26:44–47

**Strength of on entering Canaan** — Numbers 26:47

**On Ebal, said amen to the curses of the law** — Deuteronomy 27:13

**Bounds of their inheritance** — Joshua 19:24–31

**Bordered on the sea** — Joshua 19:29; Judges 5:17

**Did not fully drive out Canaanites** — Judges 1:31,32

**Reproved for not aiding against Sisera** — Judges 5:17

**Assisted Gideon against the Midianites** — Judges 6:35; 7:23

**Some of, at coronation of David** — 1 Chronicles 12:36

**Officers placed over, by Solomon** — 1 Kings 4:16

**Aided in Hezekiah's reformation** — 2 Chronicles 30:11

**Remarkable persons of** — 1 Chronicles 7:30–40; Luke 2:36

## ASP, OR ADDER

**Dangerous to travelers** — Genesis 49:17

**DESCRIBED AS**

**Venomous** — Job 20:14,16

**Not to be charmed** — Psalms 58:5

**ILLUSTRATIVE**

**Of obstinate rejecters of God's Word** — Psalms 58:4,5

**Of the enemies of God's people** — Psalms 91:13

**(Venom of), of the speech of the wicked** — Psalms 140:3; Romans 3:13

**(Venom of), of injurious effects of wine** — Deuteronomy 32:33;  
Proverbs 23:32

**(Deprived of its venom), of the effects of conversion** — Isaiah 11:8,9

**ASS, THE DOMESTIC**

**Unclean** — Leviticus 11:2,3,26; Exodus 13:13

**DESCRIBED AS**

**Not devoid of instinct** — Isaiah 1:3

**Strong** — Genesis 49:14

**Fond of ease** — Genesis 49:14,15

**Often fed on vine-leaves** — Genesis 49:11

**Formed a part of patriarchal wealth** — Genesis 12:16; 30:43; Job 1:3;  
42:12

**WAS USED**

**In agriculture** — Isaiah 30:6,24

**For bearing burdens** — Genesis 42:26; 1 Samuel 25:18

**For riding** — Genesis 22:3; Numbers 22:21

**In harness** — Isaiah 21:7

**In war** — 2 Kings 7:7,10

**Governed by a bridle** — Proverbs 26:3

**Urged on with a staff** — Numbers 22:23,27

**Women often rode on** — Joshua 15:18; 1 Samuel 25:20

**Persons of rank rode on** — Judges 10:3,4; 2 Samuel 16:2

**Judges of Israel rode on white** — Judges 5:10

**Young, most valued for labor** — Isaiah 30:6,24

**Trusty persons appointed to take care of** — Genesis 36:24; 1 Samuel 9:3; 1 Chronicles 27:30

**Often taken unlawfully by corrupt rulers** — Numbers 16:15; 1 Samuel 8:16; 12:3

**Later counted as an ignoble creature** — Jeremiah 22:19

### **LAWS RESPECTING**

**Not to be coveted** — Exodus 20:17

**Fallen under a burden, to be assisted** — Exodus 23:5

**Astray, to be brought back to its owners** — Exodus 23:4;  
Deuteronomy 22:1

**Astray, to be taken care of till its owner appeared** — Deuteronomy 22:2,3

**Not to be yoked with an ox** — Deuteronomy 22:10

**To enjoy the rest of the Sabbath** — Deuteronomy 5:14

**First-born of, if not redeemed, to have its neck broken** — Exodus 13:13; 34:20

**Christ entered Jerusalem on** — Zechariah 9:9; John 12:14

### **MIRACLES CONNECTED WITH**

**Mouth of Balaam's opened to speak** — Numbers 22:28; 2 Peter 2:16

**A thousand men slain by Samson with a jaw-bone of** — Judges 15:19

**Water brought from the jaw-bone of** — Judges 15:19

**Not torn by a lion** — 1 Kings 13:28

**Eaten during famine in Samaria** — 2 Kings 6:25

## **ASS, THE WILD**

**Inhabits wild and solitary places** — Job 39:6; Isaiah 32:14; Daniel 5:21

**Ranges the mountains for food** — Job 39:8

**Brays when hungry** — Job 6:5

**Suffers in time of scarcity** — Jeremiah 14:6

### **DESCRIBED AS**

**Fond of liberty** — Job 39:5

**Intractable** — Job 11:12

**Unsocial** — Hosea 8:9

**Despises his pursuers** — Job 39:7

**Supported by God** — Psalms 104:10,11

### **ILLUSTRATIVE OF**

**Intractableness of natural man** — Job 11:12

**The wicked in their pursuit of sin** — Job 24:5

**Israel in their love of idols** — Jeremiah 2:23,24

**The Assyrian power** — Hosea 8:9

**The Ishmaelites (Hebrew)** Genesis 16:12

## **ASSURANCE**

**Produced by faith** — Ephesians 3:12; 2 Timothy 1:12; Hebrews 10:22

**Made full by hope** — Hebrews 6:11,19

**Confirmed by love** — 1 John 3:14,19; 4:18

**Is the effect of righteousness** — Isaiah 32:17

**Is abundant in the understanding of the gospel** — Colossians 2:2; 1 Thessalonians 1:5

### **SAINTS PRIVILEGED TO HAVE, OF**

**Their election** — Psalms 4:3; 1 Thessalonians 1:4

**Their redemption** — Job 19:25

**Their adoption** — Romans 8:16; 1 John 3:2

**Their salvation** — Isaiah 12:2

**Eternal life** — 1 John 5:13

**The unalienable love of God** — Romans 8:38,39

**Union with God and Christ** — 1 Corinthians 6:15; 2 Corinthians 13:5; Ephesians 5:30; 1 John 2:5; 4:13

**Peace with God by Christ** — Romans 5:1

**Preservation** — Psalms 3:6,8; 27:3–5; 46:1–3

**Answers to prayer** — 1 John 3:22; 5:14,15

**Continuance in grace** — Philippians 1:6

**Comfort in affliction** — Psalms 73:26; Luke 4:18,19; 2 Corinthians 4:8–10,16–18

**Support in death** — Psalms 23:4

**A glorious resurrection** — Job 19:26; Psalms 17:15; Philippians 3:21; 1 John 3:2

**A kingdom** — Hebrews 12:28; Revelation 5:10

**A crown** — 2 Timothy 4:7,8; James 1:12

**Give diligence to attain to** — 2 Peter 1:10,11

**Strive to maintain** — Hebrews 3:14,18

**Confident hope in God restores** — Psalms 42:11

### **EXEMPLIFIED**

**David** — Psalms 23:4; 73:24–26

**Paul** — 2 Timothy 1:12; 4:18

## **ASSYRIA**

**Antiquity and origin of** — Genesis 10:8–11

**Situated beyond the Euphrates** — Isaiah 7:20

**Watered by the river Tigris** — Genesis 2:14

### **CALLED**

**The land of Nimrod** — Micah 5:6

**Shinar** — Genesis 11:2; 14:1

**Asshur** — Hosea 14:3

**Nineveh, chief city of** — Genesis 10:11; 2 Kings 19:36

**Governed by kings** — 2 Kings 15:19,29

### **CELEBRATED FOR**

**Fertility** — 2 Kings 18:32; Isaiah 36:17

**Extent of conquests** — 2 Kings 18:33–35; 19:11–13; Isaiah 10:9–14

**Extensive commerce** — Ezekiel 27:23,24

**Idolatry, the religion of** — 2 Kings 19:37

### **AS A POWER, WAS**

**Most formidable** — Isaiah 28:2

**Intolerant and oppressive** — Nahum 3:19

**Cruel and destructive** — Isaiah 10:7

**Selfish and reserved** — Hosea 8:9

**Unfaithful, etc** — 2 Chronicles 28:20,21

**Proud and haughty** — 2 Kings 19:22–24; Isaiah 10:8

**An instrument of God's vengeance** — Isaiah 7:18,19; 10:5,6

**Chief men of, described** — Ezekiel 23:6,12,23

**Armies of, described** — Isaiah 5:26–29

### **PUL KING OF**

**Invaded Israel** — 2 Kings 15:19

**Brought off by Menahem** — 2 Kings 15:19,20

### **TIGLATHPILESER KING OF**

**Ravaged Israel** — 2 Kings 15:29

**Asked to aid Ahaz against Syria** — 2 Kings 16:7,8

**Took money from Ahaz, but strengthened him not** — 2 Chronicles  
28:20,21

**Conquered Syria** — 2 Kings 16:9

### **SHALMANESER KING OF**

**Reduced Israel to tribute** — 2 Kings 17:3

**Was conspired against by Hoshea** — 2 Kings 17:4

**Imprisoned Hoshea** — 2 Kings 17:4

**Carried Israel captive** — 2 Kings 17:5,6

**Re-peopled Samaria from Assyria** — 2 Kings 17:24

### **SENNACHERIB KING OF**

**Invaded Judah** — 2 Kings 18:13

**Bought off by Hezekiah** — 2 Kings 18:14–16

**Insulted and threatened Judah** — 2 Kings 18:17–32; 19:10–13

**Blasphemed the Lord** — 2 Kings 18:33–35

**Prayed against by Hezekiah** — 2 Kings 19:14–19

**Reproved for pride and blasphemy** — 2 Kings 19:12–34; Isaiah  
37:21–29

**His army destroyed by God** — 2 Kings 19:35

**Assassinated by his sons** — 2 Kings 19:36

**Condemned for oppressing God's people** — Isaiah 52:4

**Manasseh taken captive to** — 2 Chronicles 33:11

**The re-peopling of Samaria from, completed by Asnappar** — Ezra  
4:10

**Idolatry of, brought into Samaria** — 2 Kings 17:29

**Judah condemned for trusting to** — Jeremiah 2:18,36

**Israel condemned for trusting to** — Hosea 5:13; 7:11; 8:9

**The Jews condemned for following the idolatries of** — Ezekiel 16:28;  
23:5,7–49

**The greatness, extent, duration, and fall, illustrated** — Ezekiel 31:3–  
17

### **PREDICTIONS RESPECTING**

**Conquest of the Kenites by** — Numbers 24:22

**Conquest of Syria by** — Isaiah 8:4

**Conquest and captivity of Israel by** — Isaiah 8:4; Hosea 9:3; 10:6;  
11:5

**Invasion of Judah by** — Isaiah 5:26; 7:17–20; 8:8; 10:5,6,12

**Restoration of Israel from** — Isaiah 27:12,13; Hosea 11:11;  
Zechariah 10:10

**Destruction of** — Isaiah 10:12–19; 14:24,25; 30:31–33; 31:8,9;  
Zechariah 10:11

**Participation in the blessings of the gospel** — Isaiah 19:23–25;  
Micah 7:12

## ATONEMENT

**Explained** — Romans 5:8–11; 2 Corinthians 5:18,19; Galatians 1:4; 1  
John 2:2; 4:10

**Foreordained** — Romans 3:25; 1 Peter 1:11,20; Revelation 13:8

**Foretold** — Isaiah 53:4–6,8–12; Daniel 9:24–27; Zechariah 13:1,7; John  
11:50,51

**Effected by Christ alone** — John 1:29,36; Acts 4:10,12; 1 Thessalonians  
1:10; 1 Timothy 2:5,6; Hebrews 2:9; 1 Peter 2:24

**Was voluntary** — Psalms 40:6–8; Hebrews 10:5–9; John 10:11,15,17,18

### EXHIBITS THE

**Grace and mercy of God** — Romans 8:32; Ephesians 2:4,5,7; 1  
Timothy 2:4; Hebrews 2:9

**Love of God** — Romans 5:8; 1 John 4:9,10

**Love of Christ** — John 15:13; Galatians 2:20; Ephesians 5:2,25;  
Revelation 1:5

**Reconciles the justice and mercy of God** — Isaiah 45:21; Romans  
3:25,26

**Necessity for** — Isaiah 59:16; Luke 19:10; Hebrews 9:22

**Made but once** — Hebrews 7:27; 9:24–28; 10:10,12,14; 1 Peter 3:18

**Acceptable to God** — Ephesians 5:2

**Reconciliation to God effected by** — Romans 5:10; 2 Corinthians 5:18–  
20; Ephesians 2:13–16; Colossians 1:20–22; Hebrews 2:17; 1 Peter  
3:18

**Access to God by** — Hebrews 10:19,20

**Remission of sins by** — John 1:29; Romans 3:25; Ephesians 1:7; 1 John 1:7; Revelation 1:5

**Justification by** — Romans 5:9; 2 Corinthians 5:21

**Sanctification by** — 2 Corinthians 5:15; Ephesians 5:26,27; Titus 2:14; Hebrews 10:10; 13:12

**Redemption by** — Matthew 20:28; Acts 20:28; 1 Timothy 2:6; Hebrews 9:12; Revelation 5:9

### **HAS DELIVERED SAINTS FROM THE**

**Power of sin** — Romans 8:3; 1 Peter 1:18,19

**Power of the World** — Galatians 1:4; 6:14

**Power of the devil** — Colossians 2:15; Hebrews 2:14,15

**Saints glorify God for** — 1 Corinthians 6:20; Galatians 2:20; Philippians 1:20,21

**Saints rejoice in God for** — Romans 5:11

**Saints praise God for** — Revelation 5:9–13

**Faith in, indispensable** — Romans 3:25; Galatians 3:13,14

**Commemorated in the Lord's supper** — Matthew 26:26–28; 1 Corinthians 11:23–26

**Ministers should fully set forth** — Acts 5:29–31,42; 1 Corinthians 15:3; 2 Corinthians 5:18–21

**Typified** — Genesis 4:4; Hebrews 11:4; Genesis 22:2; Hebrews 11:17,19; Exodus 12:5,11,14; 1 Corinthians 5:7; Exodus 24:8; Hebrews 9:20; Leviticus 16:30,34; Hebrews 9:7,12,28; Leviticus 17:11; Hebrews 9:22

## **ATONEMENT, THE DAY OF**

**Tenth day of seventh month** — Leviticus 23:26,27

**A day of humiliation** — Leviticus 16:29,31; 23:27

**Observed as a sabbath** — Leviticus 23:28,32

**Offerings to be made on** — Leviticus 16:3,5–15

**The high priest entered into the holy place on** — Leviticus 16:2,3; Hebrews 9:7

**ATONEMENT MADE ON****For the holy place** — Exodus 30:10; Leviticus 16:15,16**For the high priest** — Leviticus 16:11; Hebrews 9:7**For the whole congregation** — Leviticus 16:17,24; 23:28; Hebrews 9:7**The sins of the people borne off by the scapegoat on** — Leviticus 16:21**Punishment for not observing** — Leviticus 23:29,30**Year of Jubilee commenced on** — Leviticus 25:9**Typical** — Hebrews 9:8,24**ATONEMENT, UNDER THE LAW****Made by sacrifice** — Leviticus 1:4,5**By priests alone** — 1 Chronicles 6:49; 2 Chronicles 29:24**NECESSARY FOR****Propitiating God** — Exodus 32:30; Leviticus 23:27,28; 2 Samuel 21:3**Ransoming** — Exodus 30:15,16; Job 33:24**Purifying** — Exodus 29:36**OFFERED FOR****The congregation** — Numbers 15:25; 2 Chronicles 29:24**The priests** — Exodus 29:31–33; Leviticus 8:34**Persons sinning ignorantly** — Leviticus 4:20–35**Persons sinning willfully** — Leviticus 6:7**Persons swearing rashly** — Leviticus 5:4,6**Persons withholding evidence** — Leviticus 5:1,6**Persons unclean** — Leviticus 5:2,3,6**Women after childbirth** — Leviticus 12:8**The altar** — Exodus 29:36,37; Leviticus 16:18,19**The holy place** — Leviticus 16:16,17**The healed leper** — Leviticus 14:18

**The leprous house healed** — Leviticus 14:53

**Extraordinary cases of** — Exodus 32:30–34; Numbers 16:47; 25:10–13

**Typical of Christ's atonement** — Romans 5:6–11

# B

## BABYLON

**Origin of** — Genesis 10:8,10

**Origin of the name** — Genesis 11:8,9

### WAS CALLED

**Land of the Chaldeans** — Ezekiel 12:13

**Land of Shinar** — Daniel 1:2; Zechariah 5:11

**Land of Merathaim** — Jeremiah 50:1,21

**Desert of the sea** — Isaiah 21:1,9

**Sheshach** — Jeremiah 25:12,26

**Lady of kingdoms** — Isaiah 47:5

**Situated beyond the Euphrates** — Genesis 11:31; Joshua 24:2,3

**Formerly a part of Mesopotamia** — Acts 7:2

**Founded by the Assyrians, and a part of their empire** — 2 Kings 17:24; Isaiah 23:13

**Watered by the rivers Euphrates and Tigris** — Psalms 137:1; Jeremiah 51:13

**Composed of many nations** — Daniel 3:4; 3:29

**Governed by Kings** — 2 Kings 20:12; Daniel 5:1

**With Media and Persia divided by Darius 120 provinces** — Daniel 6:1

**Presidents placed over** — Daniel 2:48; 6:1

**Babylon the chief province of** — Daniel 3:1

### BABYLON THE CAPITAL OF

**Its antiquity** — Genesis 11:4,9

**Enlarged by Nebuchadnezzar** — Daniel 4:30

**Surrounded with a great wall and fortified** — Jeremiah 51:53,58

**Called the golden city** — Isaiah 14:4

**Called the glory of kingdoms** — Isaiah 13:19

**Called beauty of Chaldees, etc** — Isaiah 13:19

**Called the city of merchants** — Ezekiel 17:4

**Called Babylon the great** — Daniel 4:30

### **REMARKABLE FOR**

**Antiquity** — Jeremiah 5:15

**Naval power** — Isaiah 43:14

**Military power** — Jeremiah 5:16; 50:23

**National greatness** — Isaiah 13:19; Jeremiah 51:41

**Wealth** — Jeremiah 50:37; 51:13

**Commerce** — Ezekiel 17:4

**Manufacture of garments** — Joshua 7:21

**Wisdom of senators** — Isaiah 47:10; Jeremiah 50:35

### **INHABITANTS OF**

**Idolatrous** — Jeremiah 50:38; Daniel 3:18

**Addicted to magic** — Isaiah 47:9,12,13; Daniel 2:1,2

**Profane and sacrilegious** — Daniel 5:1–3

**Wicked** — Isaiah 47:10

### **AS A POWER WAS**

**Arrogant** — Isaiah 14:13,14; Jeremiah 50:29,31,32

**Secure and self-confident** — Isaiah 47:7,8

**Grand and stately** — Isaiah 47:1,5

**Covetous** — Jeremiah 51:13

**Oppressive** — Isaiah 14:4

**Cruel and destructive** — Isaiah 14:17; 47:6; Jeremiah 51:25;  
Habakkuk 1:6,7

**An instrument of God's vengeance on other nations** — Jeremiah  
51:7; Isaiah 47:6

**Languages spoken in** — Daniel 1:4; 2:4

**Armies of, described** — Habakkuk 1:7–9

**REPRESENTED BY****A great eagle** — Ezekiel 17:3**A head of gold** — Daniel 2:32,37,38**A lion with eagle's wings** — Daniel 7:4**Ambassadors of, sent to Hezekiah** — 2 Kings 20:12**NEBUCHADNEZZAR KING OF****Made Jehoiakim tributary** — 2 Kings 24:1**Besieged Jerusalem** — 2 Kings 24:10,11**Took Jehoiachin, etc captive to Babylon** — 2 Kings 24:12,14–16; 2  
Chronicles 36:10**Spoiled the temple** — 2 Kings 24:13**Made Zedekiah king** — 2 Kings 24:17**Rebelled against by Zedekiah** — 2 Kings 24:20**Besieged and took Jerusalem** — 2 Kings 25:1–4**Burned Jerusalem, etc** — 2 Kings 25:9,10**Took Zedekiah, etc captive to Babylon** — 2 Kings 25:7,11,18–21; 2  
Chronicles 36:20**Spoiled and burned the temple** — 2 Kings 25:9,13–17; 2 Chronicles  
36:18,19**Revolt of the Jews from, and their punishment illustrated** — Ezekiel  
17:1–24**The Jews exhorted to be subject to, and settle in** — Jeremiah 27:17;  
29:1–7**Treatment of the Jews in** — 2 Kings 25:27–30; Daniel 1:3–7**Grief of the Jews in** — Psalms 137:1–6**Destroyed by the Medes** — Daniel 5:30,31**Restoration of the Jews from** — 2 Chronicles 36:23; Ezra 1:1–2:67**The gospel preached in** — 1 Peter 5:13**A type of Antichrist** — Revelation 16:19; 17:5

## PREDICTIONS RESPECTING

**Conquests by** — Jeremiah 21:3–10; 27:2–6; 49:28–33; Ezekiel 21:19–32; 29:18–20

**Captivity of the Jews by** — Jeremiah 20:4–6; 22:20–26; 25:9–11; Micah 4:10

**Restoration of the Jews from** — Isaiah 14:1–4; 44:28; 48:20; Jeremiah 29:10; 50:4,8,19

**Destruction of** — Isaiah 13:1–22; 14:4–22; 21:1–10; 47:1–15; Jeremiah 25:12; 50:1–51:64

**Perpetual desolation of** — Isaiah 13:19–22; 14:22,23; Jeremiah 50:13,39; 51:37

**Preaching of the gospel in** — Psalms 87:4

## BACKSLIDING

**Is turning from God** — 1 Kings 11:9

**Is leaving the first love** — Revelation 2:4

**Is departing from the simplicity of the gospel** — 2 Corinthians 11:3; Galatians 3:1–3; 5:4,7

**God is displeased at** — Psalms 78:57,59

**Warnings against** — Psalms 85:8; 1 Corinthians 10:12

**Guilt and consequences of** — Numbers 14:43; Psalms 125:5; Isaiah 59:2,9–11; Jeremiah 5:6; 8:5,13; 15:6; Luke 9:62

**Brings its own punishment** — Proverbs 14:14; Jeremiah 2:19

**A haughty spirit leads to** — Proverbs 16:18

**Proneness to** — Proverbs 24:16; Hosea 11:7

**Liable to continue and increase** — Jeremiah 8:5; 14:7

**Exhortations to return from** — 2 Chronicles 30:6; Isaiah 31:6; Jeremiah 3:12,14,22; Hosea 6:1

**Pray to be restored from** — Psalms 80:3; 85:4; Lamentations 5:21

**Punishment of tempting others to the sin of** — Proverbs 28:10; Matthew 18:6

**Not hopeless** — Psalms 37:24; Proverbs 24:16

**Endeavor to bring back those guilty of** — Galatians 6:1; James 5:19,20

**Sin of, to be confessed** — Isaiah 59:12–14; Jeremiah 3:13,14; 14:7–9

**Pardon of, promised** — 2 Chronicles 7:14; Jeremiah 3:12; 31:20; 36:3

**Healing of, promised** — Jeremiah 3:22; Hosea 14:4

**Afflictions sent to heal** — Hosea 5:15

**Blessedness of those who keep from** — Proverbs 28:14; Isaiah 26:3,4;  
Colossians 1:21–23

**Hateful to saints** — Psalms 101:3

### **EXEMPLIFIED**

**Israel** — Exodus 32:8; Nehemiah 9:26; Jeremiah 3:11; Hosea 4:16

**Saul** — 1 Samuel 15:11

**Solomon** — 1 Kings 11:3,4

**Peter** — Matthew 26:70–74

## **BAPTISM**

**As administered by John** — Matthew 3:5–12; John 3:23; Acts 13:24;  
19:4

**Sanctioned by Christ's submission to it** — Matthew 3:13–15; Luke  
3:21

**Adopted by Christ** — John 3:22; 4:1,2

**Appointed an ordinance of the Christian church** — Matthew  
28:19,20; Mark 16:15,16

**To be administered in the name of the Father, Son, and Holy Spirit**  
— Matthew 28:19

**Water, the outward and visible sign in** — Acts 8:36; 10:47

**Regeneration, the inward and spiritual grace of** — John 3:3,5,6;  
Romans 6:3,4,11

**Remission of sins, signified by** — Acts 2:38; 22:16

**Unity of the Church effected by** — 1 Corinthians 12:13; Galatians  
3:27,28

**Confession of sin necessary to** — Matthew 3:6

**Repentance necessary to** — Acts 2:38

**Faith necessary to** — Acts 8:37; 18:8

**There is but one** — Ephesians 4:5

### **ADMINISTERED TO**

**Individuals** — Acts 8:38; 9:18

**Households** — Acts 16:15; 1 Corinthians 1:16

**Only to professing believers** — Acts 2:38; Matthew 3:6; Mark 16:16; Acts 8:12,37; 10:47,48

**Scriptures supporting infant baptism** — Proverbs 30:6

**Administered by immersing the whole body of the person in water** — Matthew 3:16; Acts 8:38,39

**Emblematic of the influences of the Holy Spirit** — Matthew 3:11; Titus 3:5

**Typified** — 1 Corinthians 10:2; 1 Peter 3:20,21

## **BAPTISM WITH THE HOLY SPIRIT**

**Foretold** — Ezekiel 36:25

**Is through Christ** — Titus 3:6

**Christ administered** — Matthew 3:11; John 1:33

**Promised to saints** — Acts 1:5; 2:38,39; 11:16

**All saints partake of** — 1 Corinthians 12:13

**Necessity for** — John 3:5; Acts 19:2–6

**Renews and cleanses the soul** — Titus 3:5; 1 Peter 3:20,21

**The Word of God instrumental to** — Acts 10:44; Ephesians 5:26

**Typified** — Acts 2:1–4

## **BEAR**

**Inhabits woods** — 2 Kings 2:24

**DESCRIBED AS****Voracious** — Daniel 7:5**Cunning** — Lamentations 3:10**Cruel** — Amos 5:19**Often attacks men** — 2 Kings 2:24; Amos 5:19**Attacks the flock in the presence of the shepherd** — 1 Samuel 17:34**Particularly fierce when deprived of its young** — 2 Samuel 17:8;  
Proverbs 17:12**Growls when annoyed** — Isaiah 59:11**Miraculously killed by David** — 1 Samuel 17:36,37**ILLUSTRATIVE OF****God in his judgments** — Lamentations 3:10; Hosea 13:8**The natural man** — Isaiah 11:7**Wicked rulers** — Proverbs 28:15**The kingdom of the Medes** — Daniel 7:5**The kingdom of Antichrist** — Revelation 13:2**BEARD****The Jews never appeared without** — 2 Samuel 10:5**Worn even by the priests** — Psalms 133:2**Laying hold of, a token of respect** — 1 Samuel 20:9**Shaving of, a great offense** — 2 Samuel 10:4,6,7**Plucking of, a sign of scorn** — Isaiah 50:6**Dribbling on, a sign of derangement** — 1 Samuel 21:13**IN AFFLICTION****Was neglected and untrimmed** — 2 Samuel 19:24**Was clipped** — Jeremiah 48:37**Was shorn** — Jeremiah 41:5**Sometimes plucked out** — Ezra 9:3

**Corners of, not to be marred for the dead** — Leviticus 19:27; 21:5

**Subject to leprosy** — Leviticus 13:29,30

**Of the healed leper to be shaved** — Leviticus 14:9

**Shaving, illustrative of severe judgments** — Isaiah 7:20; 15:2; Ezekiel 5:1

## **BEASTS**

**Created by God** — Genesis 1:24,25; 2:19

**Creation of, exhibits God's power** — Jeremiah 27:5

**Made for the praise and glory of God** — Psalms 148:10

**Differ in flesh from birds and fishes** — 1 Corinthians 15:39

**Herb of the field given to, for food** — Genesis 1:30

**Power over, given to man** — Genesis 1:26,28; Psalms 8:7

**Instinctively fear man** — Genesis 9:2

**Received their names from Adam** — Genesis 2:19,20

**Given to man for food after the flood** — Genesis 9:3

**Not to be eaten alive or with blood** — Genesis 9:4; Deuteronomy 12:16,23

**That died naturally or were torn, not to be eaten** — Exodus 22:31; Leviticus 17:15; 22:8

**Supply clothing to man** — Genesis 3:21; Job 31:20

**The property of God** — Psalms 50:10

**Subjects of God's care** — Psalms 36:6; 104:10,11

### **DESCRIBED AS**

**Devoid of speech** — 2 Peter 2:16

**Devoid of understanding** — Psalms 32:9; 73:22

**Devoid of immortality** — Psalms 49:12–15

**Possessed of instinct** — Isaiah 1:3

**Being four-footed** — Acts 10:12

**By nature wild, etc** — Psalms 50:11; Mark 1:13

**Capable of being tamed** — James 3:7

**Many kinds of, noisome and destructive** — Leviticus 26:6; Ezekiel 5:17

**Many kinds of, domestic** — Genesis 36:6; 45:17

**Lessons of wisdom to be learned from** — Job 12:7

## **FOUND IN**

**Deserts** — Isaiah 13:21

**Fields** — Deuteronomy 7:22; Joel 2:22

**Mountains** — Song of Solomon 4:8

**Forests** — Isaiah 56:9; Micah 5:8

## **HABITATIONS OF**

**Dens and caves** — Job 37:8; 38:40

**Under spreading trees** — Daniel 4:12

**Deserted cities** — Isaiah 13:21,22; Zephaniah 2:15

**Liable to diseases** — Exodus 9:3

**Frequently suffered on account of the sins of men** — Joel 1:18,20;  
Haggai 1:11

**Often cut off for the sins of men** — Genesis 6:7; 7:23; Exodus 11:5;  
Hosea 4:3

**Early distinguished into clean and unclean** — Genesis 7:2

## **CLEAN**

**Ox** — Exodus 21:28; Deuteronomy 14:4

**Wild ox** — Deuteronomy 14:5

**Sheep** — Deuteronomy 7:13; 14:4

**Goat** — Deuteronomy 14:4

**Hart** — Deuteronomy 14:5; Job 39:1

**Roebuck** — Deuteronomy 14:5; 2 Samuel 2:18

**Wild goat** — Deuteronomy 14:5

**Fallow deer** — Deuteronomy 14:5

**Chamois** — Deuteronomy 14:5

**Pygarg** — Deuteronomy 14:5

**How distinguished** — Leviticus 11:3; Deuteronomy 14:6

**Used for food** — Leviticus 11:2; Deuteronomy 12:15

**Used for sacrifice** — Genesis 8:20

**First born of, not redeemed** — Numbers 18:17

## **UNCLEAN**

**Camel** — Genesis 24:64; Leviticus 11:4

**Dromedary** — 1 Kings 4:28; Es 8:10

**Horse** — Job 39:19–25

**Ass** — Genesis 22:3; Matthew 21:2

**Wild Ass** — Job 6:5; 39:5–8

**Mule** — 2 Samuel 13:29; 1 Kings 10:25

**Lion** — Judges 14:5,6

**Leopard** — Song of Solomon 4:8

**Bear** — 2 Samuel 17:8

**Wolf** — Genesis 49:27; John 10:12

**Unicorn** — Numbers 23:22

**Behemoth** — Job 40:15

**Ape** — 1 Kings 10:22

**Fox** — Psalms 63:10; Song of Solomon 2:15

**Dog** — Exodus 22:31; Luke 16:2

**Swine** — Leviticus 11:7; Isaiah 66:17

**Hare** — Leviticus 11:6; Deuteronomy 14:7

**Coney** — Leviticus 11:5; Psalms 104:18

**Mouse** — Leviticus 11:29; Isaiah 66:17

**Mole** — Leviticus 11:30; Isaiah 2:20

**Weasel** — Leviticus 11:29

**Ferret** — Leviticus 11:30

**Badger** — Exodus 25:5; Ezekiel 16:10

**How distinguished** — Leviticus 11:26

**Not eaten** — Leviticus 11:4–8; Deuteronomy 1:7,8

**Not offered in sacrifice** — Leviticus 27:11

**First born of, redeemed** — Numbers 18:15

**Caused uncleanness when dead** — Leviticus 5:2

### **DOMESTIC**

**To enjoy the sabbath** — Exodus 20:10; Deuteronomy 5:14

**To be taken care of** — Leviticus 25:7; Deuteronomy 25:4

**Not to be cruelly used** — Numbers 22:27–32; Proverbs 12:10

**No likeness of, to be worshipped** — Deuteronomy 4:17

**Representations of, worshipped by the heathen** — Romans 1:23

**History of, written by Solomon** — 1 Kings 4:33

**Often used as instruments of punishment** — Leviticus 26:22;  
Deuteronomy 32:24; Jeremiah 15:3; Ezekiel 5:17

**Man by nature no better than** — Ecclesiastes 3:18,19

### **ILLUSTRATIVE OF**

**The wicked** — Psalms 49:20; Titus 1:12

**Ungodly professors** — 2 Peter 2:12; Jude 1:10

**Persecutors** — 1 Corinthians 15:32; 2 Timothy 4:17

**Kingdoms** — Daniel 7:11,17; 8:4

**People of different nations** — Daniel 4:12,21,22

**Antichrist** — Revelation 13:2; 20:4

## **BEDS**

**Antiquity of** — Genesis 47:31; Exodus 8:3

**Couches or divans used as** — Job 7:13; Psalms 6:6

**A small pallet or mattress used as** — 1 Samuel 19:15

**Considered necessary** — 2 Kings 4:10

### **MADE OF**

**Iron** — Deuteronomy 3:11

**Ivory** — Amos 6:4

**Gold and Silver** — Esther 1:6

**Wood** — Song of Solomon 3:7–9

**Supplied with pillows** — 1 Samuel 19:13; 26:7

**Covered with tapestry and linen** — Proverbs 7:16

**Often perfumed** — Proverbs 7:17; Ezekiel 23:41

**Of the poor covered with upper garment** — Exodus 22:26,27;  
Deuteronomy 24:12,13

### **USED FOR**

**Sleeping on** — Job 33:15; Luke 11:7

**Reclining on by day** — 2 Samuel 4:5; 11:2

**Reclining on at meals** — 1 Samuel 28:23–25; Amos 6:4–6; Luke  
7:36–38; John 13:23

**Not used in affliction** — 2 Samuel 12:16; 13:31

**Persons sometimes took to, in grief** — 1 Kings 21:4; Hosea 7:14

**Saints meditate and praise God while on** — Psalms 4:4; 149:5; Song of  
Solomon 3:1

**The wicked devise mischief while on** — Psalms 36:4; Micah 2:1

**The slothful too fond of** — Proverbs 26:14

**Of the poor often sold for debt** — Proverbs 22:27

**Subject to ceremonial defilement** — Leviticus 15:4

**Purification of** — Mark 7:4

### **ILLUSTRATIVE**

**Of the grave** — Isaiah 57:2

**(Made in darkness,) of extreme misery** — Job 17:13

**(Made in sickness,) of divine support and comfort** — Psalms 41:3

**(Made on high,) of carnal security** — Isaiah 57:7

**(Too short,) of plans which afford no rest or peace** — Isaiah 28:20

## BENJAMIN, TRIBE OF

**Descended from Jacob's twelfth son** — Genesis 35:18

**Predictions respecting** — Genesis 49:27; Deuteronomy 33:12

### PERSONS SELECTED FROM

**To number the people** — Numbers 1:11

**To spy out the land** — Numbers 13:9

**To divide the land** — Numbers 34:21

**Strength of, on leaving Egypt** — Numbers 1:36,37

**Formed the rear of the third division of Israel in their journeys** —  
Numbers 10:22,24

**Encamped on west side of the tabernacle under the standard of** —  
**Ephraim** — Numbers 2:18,22

**Offering of, at dedication** — Numbers 7:60–65

**Families of** — Numbers 26:38–40

**Strength of, entering Canaan** — Numbers 26:41

**On Gerizim said amen to the blessings** — Deuteronomy 27:12

**Cities and bounds of inheritance** — Joshua 18:11–28

**Celebrated as bowmen and slingers** — 1 Chronicles 12:2

**Assisted against Sisera** — Judges 5:14

**Oppressed by the Ammonites** — Judges 10:9

**Almost annihilated for protecting the men of Gibeah** — Judges  
20:12–48

**Remnant of, provided with wives to preserve the tribe** — Judges 21:1–  
23

**Furnished the first king to Israel** — 1 Samuel 9:1,2,15–17; 10:20,21; 2  
Samuel 2:8–10

**Adhered for a time to the house of Saul against David** — 2 Samuel  
2:9,15,25,31

**Some of, assisted David** — 1 Chronicles 12:1–7,16

**Revolted from the house of Saul** — 2 Samuel 3:19

**Some of, at David's coronation** — 1 Chronicles 12:29

**A thousand of, with Shimei came to meet David on his return to —  
Jerusalem** — 2 Samuel 19:16,17

**Very numerous in David's time** — 1 Chronicles 7:6–12

**Captains appointed over** — 1 Kings 4:18; 1 Chronicles 27:12

**Remained faithful to Judah** — 1 Kings 12:21

**Furnished an army to Jehoshaphat** — 2 Chronicles 17:17

**Numbers of, returned from the captivity and dwelt at Jerusalem** —  
Ezra 1:5; Nehemiah 11:4

### **CELEBRATED PERSONS OF**

**Ehud** — Judges 3:15

**Kish** — 1 Samuel 9:1

**Saul** — 1 Samuel 9:1; 10:1

**Abner** — 1 Samuel 14:51; 17:55

**Elhanan** — 2 Samuel 21:19

**Paul** — Philippians 3:5

### **BIRDS**

**Created by God** — Genesis 1:20,21; 2:19

**Created for the glory of God** — Psalms 148:10

**Herb of the field given as food to** — Genesis 1:30

**Differ in flesh from beasts and fishes** — 1 Corinthians 15:39

**Power over given to man** — Genesis 1:26; Psalms 8:8

**Names given to, by Adam** — Genesis 2:19,20

**Instinctively fear man** — Genesis 9:2

**Instinct of, inferior to man's reason** — Job 35:11

**Lessons of wisdom to be learned from** — Job 12:7

**Can all be tamed** — James 3:7

**Given as food to man** — Genesis 9:2,3

**The blood of, not to be eaten** — Leviticus 7:26

**The property of God** — Psalms 50:11

**God provides for** — Psalms 104:1–12; Matthew 6:26; Luke 12:23,24

### **CALLED**

**Fowls of the air** — Genesis 7:3

**Fowls of heaven** — Job 35:11

**Feathered fowl** — Ezekiel 39:17

**Winged fowl** — Deuteronomy 4:17

**Birds of the air** — Matthew 8:20

**Many kinds of, graniverous** — Matthew 13:4

**Many kinds of, carnivorous** — Genesis 15:11; 40:19; Deuteronomy 28:26

**Furnished with claws** — Daniel 4:33

**Propagated by eggs** — Deuteronomy 22:6; Jeremiah 17:11

**Make, and dwell in nests** — Matthew 8:20

**Are hostile to strange kinds** — Jeremiah 12:9

**Have each their peculiar note or song** — Psalms 104:12; Ecclesiastes 12:4; Song of Solomon 2:12

**Fly above the earth** — Genesis 1:20

**Rapid flight of, alluded to** — Isaiah 31:5; Hosea 9:11; 11:11

**Many kinds of, migratory** — Jeremiah 8:7

**Often remove from places suffering calamities** — Jeremiah 4:25; 9:10

**Rest on trees** — Daniel 4:12; Matthew 13:32

### **INHABIT**

**Mountains** — Psalms 50:11

**Deserts** — Psalms 102:6

**Marshes** — Isaiah 14:23

**Deserted Cities** — Isaiah 34:11,14,15

### **MAKE THEIR NESTS**

**In trees** — Psalms 104:17; Ezekiel 31:6

**On the ground** — Deuteronomy 22:6

**In clefts of rocks** — Numbers 24:21; Jeremiah 48:28

**In deserted cities** — Isaiah 34:15

**Under the roofs of houses** — Psalms 84:3

**Early distinguished into clean and clean** — Genesis 8:20

## **CLEAN**

**Dove** — Genesis 8:8

**Turtle** — Leviticus 14:22; Song of Solomon 2:12

**Pigeon** — Leviticus 1:14; 12:6

**Quail** — Exodus 16:12,13; Numbers 11:31,32

**Sparrow** — Leviticus 14:4; Matthew 10:29–31

**Swallow** — Psalms 84:3; Isaiah 38:14

**Cock and Hen** — Matthew 23:37; 26:34,74

**Partridge** — 1 Samuel 26:20; Jeremiah 17:11

**Crane** — Isaiah 38:14; Jeremiah 8:7

**To be eaten** — Deuteronomy 14:11,20

**Offered in sacrifice** — Genesis 8:20; Leviticus 1:14

## **UNCLEAN**

**Eagle** — Leviticus 11:13; Job 39:27

**Ossifrage** — Leviticus 11:13

**Osprey** — Leviticus 11:13

**Vulture** — Leviticus 11:14; Job 28:7; Isaiah 34:15

**Glede** — Deuteronomy 14:13

**Kite** — Leviticus 11:14

**Raven** — Leviticus 11:15; Job 38:41

**Owl** — Leviticus 11:16; Job 30:29

**Nighthawk** — Leviticus 11:16

**Cuckoo** — Leviticus 11:16

**Hawk** — Leviticus 11:17; Job 39:26

**Little owl** — Leviticus 11:17

**Cormorant** — Leviticus 11:17; Isaiah 34:11

**Great owl** — Leviticus 11:17

**Swan** — Leviticus 11:18

**Pelican** — Leviticus 11:18; Psalms 102:6

**Gier Eagle** — Leviticus 11:18

**Stork** — Leviticus 11:19; Psalms 104:17

**Heron** — Leviticus 11:19

**Lapwing** — Leviticus 11:19

**Bat** — Leviticus 11:19; Isaiah 2:20

**Ostrich** — Job 39:13,18

**Bittern** — Isaiah 14:23; 34:11

**Peacock** — 1 Kings 10:22; Job 39:13

**Not to be eaten** — Leviticus 11:13,17; Deuteronomy 14:12

**Not to be eaten with their young** — Deuteronomy 22:6,7

**Taken in snares or nets** — Proverbs 1:17

**Often suffered for man's sin** — Genesis 6:7; Jeremiah 12:4; Ezekiel 38:20; Hosea 4:3

**Solomon wrote the history of** — 1 Kings 4:33

**Confinement of, in cages alluded to** — Jeremiah 5:27

**No likeness of, to be made for worship** — Deuteronomy 4:17

**Often worshipped by idolaters** — Romans 1:23

## **ILLUSTRATIVE**

**Of cruel and rapacious kings** — Isaiah 46:11

**Of hostile nations** — Jeremiah 12:9

**Of people of different countries** — Ezekiel 31:6; Matthew 13:32

**Of unsettled person, etc** — Proverbs 27:8; Isaiah 16:2

**Of the devil and his spirits** — Matthew 13:4,19

**(Snaring,) of death** — Ecclesiastes 9:12

**(Snaring,) of designs of the wicked** — Psalms 124:7; Proverbs 1:10–17; 7:23

## BLASPHEMY

**Christ assailed with** — Matthew 10:25; Luke 22:64,65; 1 Peter 4:14

**Charged upon Christ** — Matthew 9:2,3; 26:64,65; John 10:33,36

**Charged upon saints** — Acts 6:11,13

**Proceeds from the heart** — Matthew 15:19

**Forbidden** — Exodus 20:7; Colossians 3:8

**The wicked addicted to** — Psalms 74:18; Isaiah 52:5; 2 Timothy 3:2;  
Revelation 18:11,21

**Idolatry counted as** — Isaiah 65:7; Ezekiel 20:27,28

**Hypocrisy counted as** — Revelation 2:9

**Saints grieved to hear** — Psalms 44:15,16; 74:10,18,22

**Gives no occasion for** — 2 Samuel 12:14; 1 Timothy 6:1

**Against the Holy Spirit, unpardonable** — Matthew 12:31,32

**Connected with folly and pride** — 2 Kings 19:22; Psalms 74:18

**Punishment of** — Leviticus 24:16; Isaiah 65:7; Ezekiel 20:27–33;  
35:11,12

### EXEMPLIFIED

**The Danite** — Leviticus 24:11

**Sennacherib** — 2 Kings 19:4,10,22

**The Jews** — Luke 22:65

**Hymenaeus** — 1 Timothy 1:20

## BLESSED

**Whom God chooses** — Psalms 65:4; Ephesians 1:3,4

**Whom God calls** — Isaiah 51:2; Revelation 19:9

**Who know Christ** — Matthew 16:16,17

**Who know the gospel** — Psalms 89:15

**Who are not offended at Christ** — Matthew 11:6

**Who believe** — Luke 1:45; Galatians 3:9

- Whose sins are forgiven** — Psalms 32:1,2; Romans 4:7
- To whom God imputes righteousness without works** — Romans 4:6–9
- Whom God chastens** — Job 5:17; Psalms 94:12
- Who suffer for Christ** — Luke 6:22
- Who have the Lord for their God** — Psalms 144:15
- Who trust in God** — Psalms 2:12; 34:8; 40:4; 84:12; Jeremiah 17:7
- Who fear God** — Psalms 112:1; 128:1,4
- Who hear and keep the word of God** — Psalms 119:2; James 1:24; Matthew 13:16; Luke 11:28; Revelation 1:3; 22:7
- Who delight in the commandments of God** — Psalms 112:1
- Who keep the commandments of God** — Revelation 22:14
- Who wait for the Lord** — Isaiah 30:18
- Whose strength is in the Lord** — Psalms 84:5
- Who hunger and thirst after righteousness** — Matthew 5:6
- Who frequent the house of God** — Psalms 65:4; 84:5
- Who avoid the wicked** — Psalms 1:1
- Who endure temptation** — James 1:12
- Who watch against sin** — Revelation 16:15
- Who rebuke sinners** — Proverbs 24:25
- Who watch for the Lord** — Luke 12:37
- Who die in the Lord** — Revelation 14:13
- Who have part in the first resurrection** — Revelation 20:6
- Who favor saints** — Genesis 12:3; Ruth 2:10
- The undefiled** — Psalms 119:1
- The pure in heart** — Matthew 5:8
- The just** — Psalms 106:3; 10:6
- The children of the just** — Proverbs 20:7
- The righteous** — Psalms 5:12
- The generation of the upright** — Psalms 112:2

**The faithful** — Proverbs 28:20

**The poor in spirit** — Matthew 5:3

**The meek** — Matthew 5:5

**The merciful** — Matthew 5:7

**The bountiful** — Deuteronomy 15:10; Psalms 41:1; Proverbs 22:9; Luke 14:13,14

**The peace-makers** — Matthew 5:9

**Holy mourners** — Matthew 5:4; Luke 6:21

**Saints at the judgment day** — Matthew 25:34

**Who shall eat bread in the kingdom of God** — Luke 14:15; Revelation 19:9

## **BLINDNESS, SPIRITUAL**

**Explained** — John 1:5; 1 Corinthians 2:14

**The effect of sin** — Isaiah 29:10; Matthew 6:23; John 3:19,20

**Unbelief, the effect of** — Romans 11:8; 2 Corinthians 4:3,4

**Uncharitableness, a proof of** — 1 John 2:9,11

**A work of the devil** — 2 Corinthians 4:4

**Leads to all evil** — Ephesians 4:17–19

**Is consistent with communion with God** — 1 John 1:6,7

**Of ministers, fatal to themselves and to the people** — Matthew 15:14

**The wicked are in** — Psalms 82:5; Jeremiah 5:21

**The self-righteous are in** — Matthew 23:19,26; Revelation 3:17

**The wicked willfully guilty of** — Isaiah 26:11; Romans 1:19–21

**Judicially inflicted** — Psalms 69:23; Isaiah 29:10; 44:18; Matthew 13:13,14; John 12:40

**Pray for the removal of** — Psalms 13:3; 119:18

**Christ appointed to remove** — Isaiah 42:7; Luke 4:18; John 8:12; 9:39; 2 Corinthians 4:6

**Christ's ministers are lights to remove** — Matthew 5:14; Acts 26:18

**Saints are delivered from** — John 8:12; Ephesians 5:8; Colossians 1:13;  
1 Thessalonians 5:4,5; 1 Peter 2:9

**Removal of, illustrated** — John 9:7,11,25; Acts 9:18; Revelation 3:18

### **EXEMPLIFIED**

**Israel** — Romans 11:25; 2 Corinthians 3:15

**Scribes and Pharisees** — Matthew 23:16,24

**Churches of Laodicea** — Revelation 3:17

## **BLOOD**

**The life of animals** — Genesis 9:4; Leviticus 17:11,14

**Fluid** — Deuteronomy 12:16

**Red** — 2 Kings 3:22; Joel 2:31

**Of all men the same** — Acts 17:26

### **EATING OF, FORBIDDEN TO**

**Man after the flood** — Genesis 9:4

**The Israelites under the law** — Leviticus 3:17; 17:10,12

**The early Christians** — Acts 15:20,29

**The Jews often guilty of eating** — 1 Samuel 14:32,33; Ezekiel 33:25

**Of animals slain for good to be poured on the earth and covered** —  
Leviticus 17:13; Deuteronomy 12:16,24

**Birds of prey delight in** — Job 39:30

**Beasts of prey delight in** — Numbers 23:24; Psalms 68:23

### **SHEDDING OF HUMAN**

**Forbidden** — Genesis 9:5

**Hateful to God** — Proverbs 6:16,17

**Defiling to the land** — Psalms 106:38

**Defiling to the person** — Isaiah 59:3

**Jews often guilty of** — Jeremiah 22:17; Ezekiel 22:4

**Always punished** — Genesis 9:6

**Mode of clearing those accused of** — Deuteronomy 21:1–9

**The price of, not to be consecrated** — Matthew 27:6

### **OF LEGAL SACRIFICES**

**For atonement** — Exodus 30:10; Leviticus 17:11

**For purification** — Hebrews 9:13,19–22

**How disposed of** — Exodus 29:12; Leviticus 4:7

**Not offered with leaven** — Exodus 23:18; 34:25

**Ineffectual to remove sin** — Hebrews 10:4

**Idolaters made drink-offerings of** — Psalms 16:4

**Water turned into, as a sign** — Exodus 4:30

**Waters of Egypt turned into, as a judgment** — Exodus 7:17–21

### **ILLUSTRATIVE**

**(Washing the feet in,) of victories** — Psalms 58:10; 68:23

**(Building with,) of oppression and cruelty** — Habakkuk 2:12

**(Preparing to,) of ripening for destruction** — Ezekiel 35:6

**(On one's own head,) of guilt** — Leviticus 20:9; 2 Samuel 1:16;  
Ezekiel 18:13

**(Given to drink,) of severe judgments** — Ezekiel 16:38; Revelation  
16:6

## **BOLDNESS, HOLY**

**Christ set an example of** — John 7:26

**Is through faith in Christ** — Ephesians 3:12; Hebrews 10:19

**A characteristic of saints** — Proverbs 28:1

### **PRODUCED BY**

**Trust in God** — Isaiah 50:7

**The fear of God** — Acts 4:19; 5:29

**Faithfulness to God** — 1 Timothy 3:13

**Express your trust in God with** — Hebrews 13:6

**Have, in prayer** — Ephesians 3:12; Hebrews 4:16

**Saints shall have, in judgment** — 1 John 4:17

**Exhortations to** — Joshua 1:7; 2 Chronicles 19:11; Jeremiah 1:8; Ezekiel 3:9

**Pray for** — Acts 4:29; Ephesians 6:19,20

### **MINISTERS SHOULD EXHIBIT, IN**

**Faithfulness to their people** — 2 Corinthians 7:4; 10:1

**Preaching** — Acts 4:31; Philippians 1:14

**Reproving sin** — Isaiah 58:1; Micah 3:8

**The face of opposition** — Acts 13:46; 1 Thessalonians 2:2

### **EXEMPLIFIED**

**Abraham** — Genesis 18:22–32

**Jacob** — Genesis 32:24–29

**Moses** — Exodus 32:31,32; 33:18

**Aaron** — Numbers 16:47,48

**David** — 1 Samuel 17:45

**Elijah** — 1 Kings 18:15,18

**Nehemiah** — Nehemiah 6:11

**Shadrach** — Daniel 3:17,18

**Daniel** — Daniel 6:10

**Joseph of Arimathaea** — Mark 15:43

**Peter and John** — Acts 4:8–13

**Stephen** — Acts 7:51

**Paul** — Acts 9:27,29; 19:8

**Barnabas** — Acts 14:3

**Apollos** — Acts 18:26

## **BONDAGE, SPIRITUAL**

**Is to the devil** — 1 Timothy 3:7; 2 Timothy 2:26

**Is to the fear of death** — Hebrews 2:14,15

**Is to sin** — John 8:34; Acts 8:23; Romans 6:16; 7:23; Galatians 4:3; 2 Peter 2:19

**Deliverance from, promised** — Isaiah 42:6,7

**Christ delivers from** — Luke 4:18,21; John 8:36; Romans 7:24,24; Ephesians 4:8

**The gospel, the instrument of deliverance from** — John 8:32; Romans 8:2

**Saints are delivered from** — Romans 6:18,22

**Deliverance from, illustrated** — Deuteronomy 4:20

### **TYPIFIED**

**Israel in Egypt** — Exodus 1:13,14

## **BOOKS**

**Probable origin of** — Job 19:23,24

### **MADE OF**

**Papyrus or paper reed** — Isaiah 19:7

**Parchment** — 2 Timothy 4:13

**Made in a roll** — Isaiah 34:4; Jeremiah 36:2; Ezekiel 2:9

**Written with pen and ink** — Jeremiah 36:18; 3 John 1:13

**Often written on both sides** — Ezekiel 2:10

**Often sealed** — Isaiah 29:11; Daniel 12:4; Revelation 5:1

**Often dedicated to persons of distinction** — Luke 1:3; Acts 1:1

**Were numerous and most expensive** — Acts 19:19

**The ancients fond of making** — Ecclesiastes 12:12

**Divine communications recorded in** — Exodus 17:14; Isaiah 30:8; Jeremiah 36:2; Revelation 1:19

**Important events recorded in** — Ezra 4:15; 6:1,2; Es 2:23

**Erasures in, alluded to** — Exodus 32:33; Numbers 5:23

**NOT EXTANT, BUT MENTIONED IN SCRIPTURE****Wars of the Lord** — Numbers 21:14**Jasher** — Joshua 10:13; 2 Samuel 1:18**Samuel concerning the kingdom** — 1 Samuel 10:25**Chronicles of David** — 1 Chronicles 27:24**Acts of Solomon** — 1 Kings 11:41**Natural history by Solomon** — 1 Kings 4:32,33**History of the kings** — 1 Chronicles 9:1**Samuel the seer** — 1 Chronicles 29:29**Nathan** — 1 Chronicles 29:29; 2 Chronicles 9:29**Shemaiah** — 2 Chronicles 12:15**Gad the seer** — 1 Chronicles 29:29**Ahijah the Shilonite** — 2 Chronicles 9:29**Visions of Iddo** — 2 Chronicles 9:29; 12:15**Jehu the son of Hanani** — 2 Chronicles 20:34**Sayings of the seers** — 2 Chronicles 33:19**ILLUSTRATIVE OF****Memorials of God's providence** — Psalms 56:8; 139:16**Memorials of conversation and conduct of men** — Daniel 7:10;  
Malachi 3:16; Revelation 20:12**The record of the church of Christ** — Daniel 12:1; Hebrews 12:23;  
Revelation 20:12,15; 22:19**BOTTLES****First mention of, in Scripture** — Genesis 21:14**Ancients often drank from** — Habakkuk 2:15**USED FOR HOLDING****Water** — Genesis 21:14,15,19**Milk** — Judges 4:19**Wine** — 1 Samuel 1:24; 16:20

**Some, made of earthenware** — Jeremiah 19:1

### **MADE OF SKINS**

**Shriveled and dried by smoke** — Psalms 119:83

**Marred by age and use** — Joshua 9:14,13

**When old, unfit for holding new wine** — Matthew 9:17; Mark 2:22

**Sometimes probably of large dimensions** — 1 Samuel 25:18; 2 Samuel 16:1

### **ILLUSTRATIVE**

**Of the clouds** — Job 38:37

**Of God's remembrance** — Psalms 56:8

**Of sinners ripe for judgment** — Jeremiah 13:12–14

**(Dried up,) of the afflicted** — Psalms 119:83

**(Ready to burst,) of the impatient** — Job 32:19

**(Broken,) of severe judgments** — Isaiah 30:14; Jeremiah 19:10; 48:12

## **BOW**

**An instrument of war** — Genesis 48:22; Isaiah 7:24

**Sometimes used in hunting** — Genesis 27:3

**For shooting arrows** — 1 Chronicles 12:2

**Called the battle bow** — Zechariah 9:10; 10:4

### **THOSE WHO USED, CALLED**

**Bowmen** — Jeremiah 4:29

**Archers** — 1 Samuel 31:3; Jeremiah 51:3

**Usually of steel** — 2 Samuel 22:35; Job 20:24

**Held in the left hand** — Ezekiel 39:3

**Drawn with full force** — 2 Kings 9:24

**The Jews taught to use** — 2 Samuel 1:18

**USED EXPERTLY BY****Lydians** — Jeremiah 46:9**Elamites** — Jeremiah 49:35**Philistines** — 1 Samuel 31:2,3**Sons of Reuben, Gad, and Manasseh** — 1 Chronicles 5:18**Benjamites** — 1 Chronicles 12:2; 2 Chronicles 14:8**Given as a token of friendship** — 1 Samuel 18:4**Often furnished by the state** — 2 Chronicles 26:14**Of the vanquished, broken and burned** — Psalms 37:15; Ezekiel 39:9**ILLUSTRATIVE****Of strength and power** — Job 29:20**Of the tongue of the wicked** — Psalms 11:2; Jeremiah 9:3**(When deceitful,) of the hypocrite** — Psalms 78:57; Hosea 7:16**(When broken,) of the overthrow of power** — 1 Samuel 2:4;  
Jeremiah 49:35; Hosea 1:5; 2:18**BRASS, OR COPPER****Dug out of the mountains** — Deuteronomy 8:9**Purified by smelting** — Job 28:2**CHARACTERIZED BY****Strength** — Job 40:18**Hardness** — Leviticus 26:19**Yellow color** — Ezra 8:27**Fusibility** — Ezekiel 22:18,20**Sonorousness** — 1 Corinthians 13:1**Takes a high polish** — 2 Chronicles 4:16; Ezekiel 1:7**Inferior in value to gold and silver** — Isaiah 60:17; Daniel 2:32,39**Antiquity of working in** — Genesis 4:22**Extensive commerce in** — Ezekiel 27:13; Revelation 18:12

**Working in, a trade** — Genesis 4:22; 1 Kings 7:14; 2 Chronicles 24:12; 2 Timothy 4:14

**Canaan abounded in** — Deuteronomy 8:9; 33:25

### **TAKEN IN WAR**

**Often in great quantities** — Joshua 22:8; 2 Samuel 8:8; 2 Kings 25:13–16

**Cleansed by fire** — Numbers 31:21–23

**Generally consecrated to God** — Joshua 6:19,24; 2 Samuel 8:10,11

**Offerings of, for the tabernacle** — Exodus 38:29

**Collected by David for the temple** — 1 Chronicles 22:3,14,16; 29:2

**Offerings of, for the temple** — 1 Chronicles 29:6,7

**Coined for money** — Matthew 10:9; Mark 12:41

### **MADE INTO**

**Mirrors** — Exodus 38:8

**Gates** — Psalms 107:16; Isaiah 45:2

**Bars for gates** — 1 Kings 4:13

**Fetters** — Judges 16:21; 2 Kings 25:7

**Shields** — 1 Kings 14:27; 2 Chronicles 12:10

**Helmets** — 1 Samuel 17:5

**Greaves for the legs** — 1 Samuel 17:6

**Household vessels** — Mark 7:4

**Sacred vessels** — Exodus 27:3; 1 Kings 7:45

**Altars** — Exodus 27:2; 39:39

**Socketts for pillars** — Exodus 38:10,11,17

**Lavers** — Exodus 30:18; 1 Kings 7:38

**Pillars** — 1 Kings 7:15,16

**Idols** — Daniel 5:4; Revelation 9:20

**Instruments of music** — 1 Chronicles 15:19

**Moses made the serpent of** — Numbers 21:9; 2 Kings 18:4

**ILLUSTRATIVE OF****Obstinate sinners** — Isaiah 48:4; Jeremiah 6:28**The decrees of God** — Zechariah 6:1**The strength and firmness of Christ** — Daniel 10:6; Revelation 1:15**Strength given to saints** — Jeremiah 15:20; Micah 4:13**Macedonian empire** — Daniel 2:39**Extreme drought** — Deuteronomy 28:23**The earth made barren** — Leviticus 26:19**BREAD****Given by God** — Ruth 1:6; Matthew 6:11**Yielded by the earth** — Job 28:5; Isaiah 55:10**MADE OF****Wheat** — Exodus 29:2; Psalms 81:16**Barley** — Judges 7:13; John 6:9**Beans, millet, etc** — Ezekiel 4:9**Manna (in the wilderness)** Numbers 11:8**Corn ground for making** — Isaiah 28:28**Was kneaded** — Genesis 18:6; Jeremiah 7:18; Hosea 7:4**Troughs used for kneading** — Exodus 12:34**Usually leavened** — Leviticus 23:17; Matthew 13:33**Sometimes unleavened** — Exodus 12:18; 1 Corinthians 5:8**WAS FORMED INTO****Loaves** — 1 Samuel 10:3,4; Matthew 14:17**Cakes** — 2 Samuel 6:19; 1 Kings 17:13**Wafers** — Exodus 16:31; 29:23**WAS BAKED****On hearths** — Genesis 18:6

**On coals of fire** — Isaiah 44:19; John 21:9

**In ovens** — Leviticus 26:26; Hosea 7:4–7

**Making of, a trade** — Genesis 40:2; Jeremiah 37:21

**Ordinary, called common bread** — 1 Samuel 21:4

**Sacred, called hallowed bread** — 1 Samuel 21:4,6

**Nutritious and strengthening** — Psalms 104:15

**When old, dry and moldy** — Joshua 9:5,12

**Often put for the whole substance of man** — Genesis 3:19; 39:6;  
Matthew 6:11

**The principal food used by the ancients** — Genesis 18:5; 21:14; 27:17;  
Judges 19:5

**Broken for use** — Lamentations 4:4; Matthew 14:19

**Kept in baskets** — Genesis 40:16; Exodus 29:32

**Publicly sold** — Matthew 14:15; 15:33

**In times of scarcity, sold by weight** — Leviticus 26:26; Ezekiel 4:16

**Scarceness of, sent as a punishment** — Psalms 105:16; Isaiah 3:1;  
Ezekiel 5:16

**Plenty of, promised to the obedient** — Leviticus 26:5

**Often given as a present** — 1 Samuel 25:18; 2 Samuel 16:12; 1  
Chronicles 12:40

**Served round after funerals** — Ezekiel 24:17–22

**With water, the food of prisons** — 1 Kings 22:27

**Crumb of, used to wipe the fingers, thrown under the table** —  
Matthew 15:27; Luke 16:21

**First fruit of, offered to God** — Numbers 15:19,20

**Offered with sacrifices** — Exodus 29:2,23; Numbers 28:2

**Placed on table of shew bread** — Exodus 25:30

**Multitudes miraculously fed by Christ with** — Matthew 14:19–21;  
15:34–37

**ILLUSTRATIVE**

**Of Christ** — John 6:33–35

**(When broken,) of the death of Christ** — Matthew 26:26; 1  
Corinthians 11:23,24

**(Partaking of,) of communion of saints** — Acts 2:46; 1 Corinthians  
10:17

**(Want of,) of extreme poverty** — Proverbs 12:9; Isaiah 3:7

**(Seeking of begging,) of extreme poverty** — 1 Samuel 2:36;  
Psalms 37:25; Lamentations 1:11

**(Fullness of,) of abundance** — Ezekiel 16:49

**(Eating without scarceness,) of plenty** — Deuteronomy 8:9

**(Of adversity,) of heavy affliction** — Isaiah 30:20

**(Of tears,) of sorrow** — Psalms 80:5

**(Of deceit,) of unlawful gain** — Proverbs 20:17

**(Of wickedness,) of oppression** — Proverbs 4:17

**(Of idleness,) of sloth** — Proverbs 31:27

**BREASTPLATE**

**A part of defensive armor** — 1 Kings 22:34

**A part of the high priest's dress** — Exodus 28:4

**FOR SOLDIERS**

**Made of iron** — Revelation 9:9

**Bright and shining** — Revelation 9:17

**FOR THE HIGH PRIEST**

**Materials of** — Exodus 28:15; 39:8

**Form and dimensions of** — Exodus 28:16; 39:9

**Made from the offering of the people** — Exodus 35:9

**Had names of the tribes engraved on precious stones** — Exodus  
28:17–21; 39:10,14

**Inseparably united to the ephod** — Exodus 28:22–28; 39:15–21

**The Urim and Thummim placed in** — Exodus 28:30; Leviticus 8:8  
**Worn as a memorial** — Exodus 28:29; Isaiah 49:16

### **ILLUSTRATIVE OF THE**

**Righteous judgment of Christ** — Isaiah 59:17

**Defense of righteousness** — Ephesians 6:14

**Defense of faith and love** — 1 Thessalonians 5:8

## **BROOKS**

**Canaan abounded with** — Deuteronomy 8:7

**Often ran over pebbles** — 1 Samuel 17:40; Job 22:24

### **BORDERS OF, FAVORABLE TO**

**Grass** — 1 Kings 18:5

**Willows** — Leviticus 23:40; Job 40:22

**Reeds** — Isaiah 19:7

**Abounded with fish** — Isaiah 19:8

**Afforded protection to a country** — Isaiah 19:6

### **MENTIONED IN SCRIPTURE**

**Arnon** — Numbers 21:14,15

**Besor** — 1 Samuel 30:9

**Gaash** — 2 Samuel 23:30; 1 Chronicles 11:32

**Cherith** — 1 Kings 17:3,5

**Eshcol** — Numbers 13:23,24

**Kidron** — 2 Samuel 15:23; 1 Kings 15:13; John 18:1

**Kishon** — 1 Kings 18:40; Psalms 83:9

**Zered** — Deuteronomy 2:13

**Of the willows** — Isaiah 15:7

### **ILLUSTRATIVE**

**Of wisdom** — Proverbs 18:4

**Of temporal abundance** — Job 20:17

**(Deceptive,) of false friends** — Job 6:15

**(Drinking of, by the way,) of help in distress** — Psalms 110:7

## BURIAL

**Probable origin of** — Genesis 4:9,10

**Design of** — Genesis 23:3,4

### ATTENDED BY

**Family of the dead** — Genesis 50:5,6,8; Matthew 8:21

**Numbers of friends, etc** — Genesis 50:7,9; 2 Samuel 3:31; Luke 7:12

**Female friends** — Mark 15:47; Luke 7:13

**Hired mourners** — Jeremiah 9:17,18

**Great lamentation at** — Genesis 50:10,11; 2 Samuel 3:31,32

**Orations sometimes made at** — 2 Samuel 3:33,34

### THE BODY WAS

**Washed before** — Acts 9:37

**Anointed for** — Matthew 26:12

**Wound in linen for** — John 11:44; 19:40

**Preserved with spices** — John 19:39,40

**Sometimes burned before** — 1 Samuel 31:12

**Carried on a bier to** — 2 Samuel 3:31; Luke 7:14

**Perfumes burned at** — 2 Chronicles 16:14; Jeremiah 34:5

**Antiquity of coffins for** — Genesis 50:26

**Often took place immediately after death** — John 11:17,39; Acts 5:6,10

**Of persons embalmed, deferred for seventy days** — Genesis 50:3,4

**Of persons hanged, always on the days of execution** — Deuteronomy 21:23; John 19:31

**The right of all nations** — Judges 16:31; John 19:38

**Of enemies, sometimes performed by the conquerors** — 1 Kings 11:15; Ezekiel 39:11–14

**Of the friendless, a kind act** — 2 Samuel 2:5

### **PLACES USED FOR**

**Natural caves** — Genesis 23:19; John 11:38

**Caves hewn out of rocks** — Isaiah 22:16; Matthew 27:60

**Gardens** — 2 Kings 21:18,26; John 19:41

**Under trees** — Genesis 35:8; 1 Samuel 31:13

**Tops of the hills** — Joshua 24:33; 2 Kings 23:16

**Houses of the deceased** — 1 Samuel 25:1; 1 Kings 2:34

**The city of David for the kings of Judah** — 1 Kings 2:10; 2 Chronicles 21:20; 24:16

**Antiquity of purchasing places for** — Genesis 23:7–16

### **PLACES OF**

**Frequently prepared and pointed out during life** — Genesis 50:5; 2 Chronicles 16:14; Matthew 27:60

**Members of a family interred in the same** — Genesis 25:10; 49:31; 2 Samuel 2:32

**Held in high veneration** — Nehemiah 2:3,5

**Provided for the common people** — Jeremiah 26:23

**Provided for aliens and strangers** — Matthew 27:7

**Visited by sorrowing friends** — John 11:31

**Pillars erected on** — Genesis 35:20

**Tombs erected over** — Matthew 23:27–29

**Sometimes had inscriptions** — 2 Kings 23:17

**Sometimes not apparent** — Luke 11:44

**For criminals, marked by heaps** — Joshua 7:26

**Were ceremonially unclean** — Numbers 19:16,18

**Often desecrated by idolatry** — Isaiah 65:3,4

**The Jews anxious to be interred in their family places of** — Genesis 47:29–31; 49:29,30; 50:25; 2 Samuel 19:37

**Followed by a feast** — 2 Samuel 3:35; Jeremiah 16:7,8; Hosea 9:4

**Privation of, considered a calamity** — Ecclesiastes 6:3

**Privation of, threatened as a punishment** — 2 Kings 9:10; Jeremiah 8:2; 16:4

**An ignominious, compared to the burial of an ass** — Jeremiah 22:19

**Illustrative of regeneration** — Romans 6:4; Colossians 2:12

## **BURNT OFFERING**

**To be offered only to the Lord** — Judges 13:16

**Specially acceptable** — Genesis 8:21; Leviticus 1:9,13,17

**The most ancient of all sacrifices** — Genesis 4:4; 8:20; 22:2,13; Job 1:5

**Offered by the Jews before the law** — Exodus 10:25; 24:5

### **TO BE TAKEN FROM**

**The flock or herd** — Leviticus 1:2

**The fowls** — Leviticus 1:14

**Was an atonement for sin** — Leviticus 9:7

**Guilt transferred to, by imposition of hands** — Leviticus 1:4; Numbers 8:12

### **REQUIRED TO BE**

**Killed, if a beast, by the person who brought it** — Leviticus 1:5,11

**Killed, if a bird, by the priest** — Leviticus 1:15

**For the people at large, killed and prepared by the Levites** —  
Ezekiel 44:11

**A male without blemish** — Leviticus 1:3; 22:19

**Voluntary** — Leviticus 1:3; 22:18,19

**Presented at the door of the tabernacle** — Leviticus 1:3;  
Deuteronomy 12:6,11,14

**Offered by priests only** — Leviticus 1:9; Ezekiel 44:15

**Offered in righteousness** — Psalms 51:19

**Entirely burned** — Leviticus 1:8,9,12,13; 6:9

**Blood of, sprinkled round about upon the altar** — Leviticus 1:5,11

**If a bird, the blood was wrung out at the side of the altar** — Leviticus 1:15

**Ashes of, collected at foot of the altar, and conveyed without the — camp** — Leviticus 6:11

**Skin of, given to the priests for clothing** — Leviticus 7:8; Genesis 3:21

### **WAS OFFERED**

**Every morning and evening** — Exodus 29:38–42

**Every sabbath day** — Numbers 28:9,10

**The first day of every month** — Numbers 28:11

**The seven days of unleavened bread** — Numbers 28:19,24

**The day of atonement** — Leviticus 16:3,5; Numbers 29:8

**At consecration of Levites** — Numbers 8:12

**At consecration priests** — Leviticus 9:2,12–14

**At consecration of kings** — 1 Chronicles 29:21–23

**At purification of women** — Leviticus 12:6

**For Nazarites after defilement, or at the end of their vow** —  
Numbers 6:11,14

**For the healed leper** — Leviticus 14:13,19,20

**At dedication of sacred places** — Numbers 7:15; 1 Kings 8:64

**After great mercies** — 1 Samuel 6:14; 2 Samuel 24:22,25

**Before going to war** — 1 Samuel 7:9

**With sounds of trumpets at feasts** — Numbers 10:10

**The fat, etc of all peace offerings laid on, and consumed with — the daily** — Leviticus 3:5; 6:12

**Of the wicked, not accepted by God** — Isaiah 1:10,11; Jeremiah 6:19,20;  
Amos 5:22

**Obedience better than** — 1 Samuel 15:22; Jeremiah 7:21–23

**Knowledge of God better than** — Hosea 6:6

**Love of God better than** — Mark 12:33

**Abraham tried by the command to offer Isaac as** — Genesis 22:1–24

**Incapable of removing sin, and reconciling to God** — Psalms 40:6;  
50:8; Hebrews 10:6

**The most costly, no adequate tribute to God** — Isaiah 40:16; Psalms  
50:9–13

**Guilt of unauthorized persons offering** — 1 Samuel 13:12,13

**Guilt of offering, except in the place appointed** — Leviticus 17:8,9

**Of human victims execrated** — Deuteronomy 12:31; 2 Kings 3:27;  
Jeremiah 7:31; 19:5

### **ILLUSTRATIVE OF**

**The offering of Christ** — Ephesians 5:2; Hebrews 10:8–10

**Devotedness to God** — Romans 12:1

## **BUSY-BODIES**

**Fools are** — Proverbs 20:3

**The idle are** — 2 Thessalonians 3:11; 1 Timothy 5:13

**Are mischievous tale-bearers** — 1 Timothy 5:13

**Bring mischief upon themselves** — 2 Kings 14:10; Proverbs 26:17

**Christians must not be** — 1 Peter 4:15

## C

## CALF

**The young of the herd** — Job 21:10; Jeremiah 31:12

**Playfulness of, alluded to** — Psalms 29:6

**FED ON**

**Milk** — 1 Samuel 6:10

**Branches of trees, etc** — Isaiah 27:10

**Fattened in stalls, etc** — 1 Samuel 28:24; Amos 6:4

**Offered in sacrifice** — Leviticus 9:2,3; Hebrews 9:12,19

**Of a year old best for sacrifice** — Micah 6:6

**If first-born not redeemed** — Numbers 18:17

**Eaten in the patriarchal age** — Genesis 18:7,8

**When fattened considered a delicacy** — 1 Samuel 28:24,25; Amos 6:4;  
Luke 15:23,27

**ILLUSTRATIVE OF**

**Saints nourished by grace** — Malachi 4:2

**Sacrifices of praise** — Hosea 14:2; Hebrews 13:5

**Patient endurance** — Ezekiel 1:7; Revelation 4:7

## CALF OF GOLD

**Made on account of the delay of Moses in the mount** — Exodus 32:1

**WAS MADE**

**Of the ornaments of the women, etc** — Exodus 32:2,3

**To represent God** — Exodus 32:4,5; Psalms 106:20

**After an Egyptian model** — Acts 7:39,41

**To go before the congregation** — Exodus 32:1

**Molten in the fire** — Exodus 32:4; Psalms 106:19

**Fashioned with a graven tool** — Exodus 32:4

**An altar built before** — Exodus 32:5

**Sacrifices offered to** — Exodus 32:6; Acts 7:41

**Worshipped with profane revelry** — Exodus 32:6,18,19,25; 1  
Corinthians 10:7

## **MAKING OF**

**A very great sin** — Exodus 32:21,30,31

**A forgetting of God** — Psalms 106:21

**A turning aside from the divine command** — Exodus 32:8;  
Deuteronomy 9:12,16

**Excited wrath against Aaron** — Deuteronomy 9:20

**Excited wrath against Israel** — Exodus 32:10; Deuteronomy 9:14,19

**Caused Moses to break the tables of the testimony** — Exodus  
32:19; Deuteronomy 9:17

**Israel punished for** — Exodus 32:26–29,35

**Moses interceded for those who worshipped** — Exodus 32:11–14,30–  
34; Deuteronomy 9:18–20

**Destroyed by Moses** — Exodus 32:20; Deuteronomy 9:21

**Punishment of those who worshipped a warning to others** — 1  
Corinthians 10:5–7

## **CALL OF GOD**

**By Christ** — Isaiah 55:5; Romans 1:6

**By his Spirit** — Revelation 22:17

**By his works** — Psalms 19:2,3; Romans 1:20

**By his ministers** — Jeremiah 35:15; 2 Corinthians 5:20

**By his gospel** — 2 Thessalonians 2:14

**Is from darkness** — 1 Peter 2:9

**Addressed to all** — Isaiah 45:22; Matthew 20:16

**Most reject** — Proverbs 1:24; Matthew 20:16

**Effectual to saints** — Psalms 110:3; Acts 2:47; 13:48; 1 Corinthians 1:24

## **TO MAN IS**

**Of grace** — Galatians 1:15; 2 Timothy 1:9

**According to the purpose of God** — Romans 8:28; 9:11,23,24

**High** — Philippians 3:14

**Holy** — 1 Timothy 1:9

**Heavenly** — Hebrews 3:1

**To fellowship with Christ** — 1 Corinthians 1:9

**To holiness** — 1 Thessalonians 4:7

**To liberty** — Galatians 5:13

**To peace** — 1 Corinthians 7:15; Colossians 3:15

**To glory and virtue** — 2 Peter 1:3

**To the eternal glory of Christ** — 2 Thessalonians 2:14; 1 Peter 5:10

**To eternal life** — 1 Timothy 6:12

**Partakers of, justified** — Romans 8:30

**Walk worthy of** — Ephesians 4:1

**Blessedness of receiving** — Revelation 19:9

**Praise God for** — 1 Peter 2:9

**Illustrated** — Proverbs 9:3,4; Matthew 23:3–9

## **REJECTION OF, LEADS TO**

**Judicial blindness** — Isaiah 6:9; Acts 28:24–27; Romans 11:8–10

**Delusion** — Isaiah 66:4; 2 Thessalonians 2:10,11

**Withdrawal of the means of grace** — Jeremiah 26:4–6; Acts 13:46; 18:6; Revelation 2:5

**Temporal judgments** — Isaiah 28:12; Jeremiah 6:16,19; 35:17; Zechariah 7:12–14

**Rejection by God** — Proverbs 1:14–32; Jeremiah 6:19,30

**Condemnation** — John 12:48; Hebrews 2:1–3; 12:25

**Destruction** — Proverbs 29:1; Matthew 22:3–7

## CALVES OF JEROBOAM

**Made of gold** — 1 Kings 12:28

**Made to prevent the Israelites going to Jerusalem** — 1 Kings 12:26,27

### **CALLED THE**

**Golden calves** — 2 Kings 10:29; 2 Chronicles 13:8

**Calves of Bethaven** — Hosea 10:5

**Calves of Samaria** — Hosea 8:5

**Placed in Dan and Bethel** — 1 Kings 12:29

**Probably from an Egyptian model** — 1 Kings 11:40

**Designed to represent God** — 1 Kings 12:28

**Priests appointed for** — 1 Kings 12:31; 2 Chronicles 11:15

**Sacrifices offered to** — 1 Kings 12:32; 13:1

**Feasts appointed for** — 1 Kings 12:32,33

**Were kissed in adoration** — Hosea 13:2

### **WORSHIP OF**

**Denounced by a prophet** — 1 Kings 13:1–3

**Adopted by succeeding kings** — 1 Kings 15:34; 16:26; 2 Kings 10:29,31; 14:24

**Became the sin of Israel** — 1 Kings 12:30; 2 Kings 10:31; 2 Chronicles 13:8

**God's people refused to worship** — 1 Kings 19:18; 2 Chronicles 11:16

**Guilt of making** — 1 Kings 14:9,10

**Guilt of worshipping** — 1 Kings 14:15,16; 2 Kings 17:22,23

### **PREDICTIONS RESPECTING**

**Captivity** — Hosea 10:6

**Destruction** — Hosea 8:6; 10:8

**Punishment of the worshippers** — Hosea 8:13,14

## CAMEL

**Unclean** — Leviticus 11:4; Deuteronomy 14:7

**Found in deserted places** — Ezekiel 25:5

### CHARACTERISED BY

**The bunches on its back** — Isaiah 30:6

**Its docility** — Genesis 24:11

**The dromedary a species of, remarkable for swiftness** — Jeremiah 2:23

**Abounded in the east** — 1 Chronicles 5:21; Isaiah 60:6

**A part of patriarchal wealth** — Genesis 12:16; 30:43; Job 1:3

**Kept in numbers by kings** — 1 Chronicles 27:30

### USED FOR

**Riding** — Genesis 24:61

**Drawing chariots** — Isaiah 21:7

**Carrying burdens** — Genesis 37:25; 1 Kings 10:2; 2 Kings 8:9

**Conveying posts and messengers** — Esther 8:10

**War** — Judges 7:12; 1 Samuel 30:17

**Of the rich adorned with chains** — Judges 8:21,26

**Furniture of, alluded to** — Genesis 31:34

**Subject to plagues** — Exodus 9:3; Zechariah 14:15

**Treated with great care** — Genesis 24:31,32

**Esteemed a valuable booty** — 1 Chronicles 5:20,21; 2 Chronicles 14:15; Job 1:17; Jeremiah 49:29,32

**Coarse cloth made from its hair** — Matthew 3:4

**Referred to in illustrations by Christ** — Matthew 19:24; 23:24

## CANAANITES

**Descended from Ham** — Genesis 10:6

**An accursed race** — Genesis 9:25,26

**Different families of** — Genesis 10:15–18

**Comprised seven distinct nations** — Deuteronomy 7:1

**Possessions of, how bounded** — Genesis 10:19

**Country of, fertile** — Exodus 3:17; Numbers 13:27

### **DESCRIBED AS**

**Great and mighty** — Numbers 13:28; Deuteronomy 7:1

**Idolatrous** — Deuteronomy 29:17

**Superstitious** — Deuteronomy 18:9–11

**Profane and wicked** — Leviticus 18:27

**Extremely numerous** — Deuteronomy 7:17

**Had many strong cities** — Numbers 13:28; Deuteronomy 1:28

**Expelled for wickedness** — Deuteronomy 9:4; 18:12

### **ABRAHAM**

**Called to dwell amongst** — Genesis 12:1–5

**Was promised the country of, of inheritance** — Genesis 13:14–17;  
15:18; 17:8

**Had his faith tried by dwelling amongst** — Genesis 12:6; 13:7

**Kind to the patriarchs** — Genesis 14:13; 23:6

### **ISRAEL COMMANDED**

**To make no league with** — Deuteronomy 7:2; Judges 2:2

**Not to intermarry with** — Deuteronomy 7:3; Joshua 23:12

**Not to follow idols of** — Exodus 23:24; Deuteronomy 7:25

**Not to follow customs of** — Leviticus 18:26,27

**To destroy, without mercy** — Deuteronomy 7:2,24

**To destroy all vestiges of their idolatry** — Exodus 23:24;  
Deuteronomy 7:5,25

**Not to fear** — Deuteronomy 7:17,18; 31:7

**Terrified at the approach of Israel** — Exodus 15:15,16; Joshua 2:9–11;  
5:1

**Partially subdued by Israel** — Joshua 10:1–11:23; Judges 1:1–36

### **PART OF LEFT**

**To try Israel** — Judges 2:21,22; 3:1–4

**To chastise Israel** — Numbers 33:55; Judges 2:3; 4:2

**Israel ensnared by** — Judges 2:3,19; Psalms 106:36–38

**Some descendants of, in our Lord's time** — Matthew 15:22; Mark 7:26

## **CANDLESTICK**

**A part of household furniture** — 2 Kings 4:10

### **USED FOR HOLDING**

**Candles or torches** — Matthew 5:15

**Lamps** — Exodus 25:31,37; Zechariah 4:2

### **FOR THE TABERNACLE**

**Form, etc of** — Exodus 25:31–36; 37:17–22

**Held seven golden lamps** — Exodus 25:37; 37:23

**Had snuffers, etc of gold** — Exodus 25:38; 37:23

**Weighed a talent of gold** — Exodus 25:39

**After a divine pattern** — Exodus 25:40; Numbers 8:4

**Called the lamp of God** — 1 Samuel 3:3

**Called the pure candlestick** — Leviticus 24:4

**Placed in the outer sanctuary over against the table** — Exodus 40:24; Hebrews 9:2

**Lighted with olive oil** — Exodus 27:20; Leviticus 24:2

**Lighted etc by priests** — Exodus 27:21; Leviticus 24:3,4

**Directions for removing** — Numbers 4:9,10

### **ILLUSTRATIVE OF**

**Christ** — Zechariah 4:2; John 8:12; Hebrews 9:2

**The church** — Revelation 1:13,20

**Ministers** — Matthew 5:14–16

## CARE, OVERMUCH

**About earthly things, forbidden** — Matthew 6:25; Luke 12:22,29; John 6:27

**God's providential goodness should keep us from** — Matthew 6:26,28,30; Luke 22:35

**God's promises should keep us from** — Hebrews 13:5

**Trust in God should free us from** — Jeremiah 17:7,8; Daniel 3:16

**Should be cast on God** — Psalms 37:5; 55:22; Proverbs 16:3; 1 Peter 5:7

**An obstruction to the Gospel** — Matthew 13:22; Luke 8:14; 14:18–20

**Be without** — 1 Corinthians 7:32; Philippians 4:6

**Unbecoming in saints** — 2 Timothy 2:4

**Uselessness of** — Matthew 6:27; Luke 12:25,26

**Vanity of** — Psalms 39:6; Ecclesiastes 4:8

**Warning against** — Luke 21:34

**Sent as a punishment to the wicked** — Ezekiel 4:16; 12:19

### EXEMPLIFIED

**Martha** — Luke 10:41

**Persons who offered to follow Christ** — Luke 9:57

## CAVES

**Natural** — Hebrews 11:38

**Artificial** — Judges 6:2

### FOUND IN THE

**Open fields** — Genesis 23:20

**Rocks** — Isaiah 2:19

### WERE USED AS

**Dwelling-places** — Genesis 19:30

**Places of concealment** — 1 Samuel 13:6; 14:11; 1 Kings 18:4;  
Hebrews 11:38

**Resting places** — 1 Samuel 24:3; 1 Kings 19:9

**Burial places** — Genesis 23:19; John 11:38

**Haunts of robbers** — Jeremiah 7:11; Matthew 21:13

**Hiding places of wild beasts** — Nahum 2:12

**Often capacious** — 1 Samuel 22:1,2; 24:3

**Afford no protection from the judgments of God** — Isaiah 2:19; Ezekiel 33:27; Revelation 6:15

### MENTIONED IN SCRIPTURE

**Adullam** — 1 Samuel 22:1

**Engedi** — 1 Samuel 23:29; 24:1,3

**Machpelah** — Genesis 23:9

**Makkedah** — Joshua 10:16,17

## CEDAR

**Planted by God** — Psalms 104:16; Isaiah 41:19

**Made to glorify God** — Psalms 148:9

**Lebanon celebrated for** — Judges 9:15; Psalms 92:12

**Banks of rivers favorable to the growth of** — Numbers 24:6

**Imported largely by Solomon** — 1 Kings 10:27

### DESCRIBED AS

**High** — Isaiah 37:24; Ezekiel 17:22; Amos 2:9

**Spreading** — Psalms 80:10,11

**Fragrant** — Song of Solomon 4:11

**Graceful and beautiful** — Psalms 80:10; Ezekiel 17:23

**Strong and durable** — Isaiah 9:10

**Considered the first of trees** — 1 Kings 4:33

**Extensive commerce in** — 1 Kings 5:10,11; Ezra 3:7

### USED IN

**Building temples** — 1 Kings 5:5,6; 6:9,10

**Building palaces** — 2 Samuel 5:11; 1 Kings 7:2,3

**Making masts of ships** — Ezekiel 27:5

**Making wardrobes** — Ezekiel 27:24

**Making chariots** — Song of Solomon 3:9

**Purifying the leper** — Leviticus 14:4–7,49–52

**Preparing the water of separation** — Numbers 19:6

**Making idols** — Isaiah 44:14

### **THE EAGLE ALLUDED TO AS**

**Making its nest in** — Jeremiah 22:23

**Perching on the high branches of** — Ezekiel 17:3

**Instrumental in propagating** — Ezekiel 17:4,5

**Destruction of, a punishment** — Jeremiah 22:7

**Destruction of, exhibits God's power** — Psalms 29:5

### **ILLUSTRATIVE OF**

**Majesty, strength, and glory of Christ** — Song of Solomon 5:15;  
Ezekiel 17:22,23

**Beauty and glory of Israel** — Numbers 24:6

**Saints in their rapid growth** — Psalms 92:12

**Powerful nations** — Ezekiel 31:3; Amos 2:9

**Arrogant rulers** — Isaiah 2:13; 10:33,34

## **CENSERS**

**For burning incense** — Leviticus 10:1; 2 Chronicles 26:19

### **MADE OF**

**Brass** — Numbers 16:39

**Gold** — 1 Kings 7:50

**One of gold in the most holy place** — Hebrews 9:4

**Directions for removing** — Numbers 4:14

**Often used in idolatrous worship** — Ezekiel 8:11

**Of Korah, etc made into plates to cover the altar** — Numbers 16:18,39  
**Typical of Christ's intercession** — Revelation 8:3,5

## CHARACTER OF SAINTS

**Attentive to Christ's voice** — John 10:3,4  
**Blameless and harmless** — Philippians 2:15  
**Bold** — Proverbs 28:1; Romans 13:3  
**Contrite** — Isaiah 57:15; 66:2  
**Devout** — Acts 8:2; 22:12  
**Faithful** — Revelation 17:14  
**Fearing God** — Matthew 3:16; Acts 10:2  
**Following Christ** — John 10:4,27  
**Godly** — Psalms 4:3; 2 Peter 2:9  
**Guileless** — John 1:47  
**Holy** — Deuteronomy 7:6; 14:2; Colossians 3:12  
**Humble** — Psalms 34:2; 1 Peter 5:5  
**Hungering after righteousness** — Matthew 5:6  
**Just** — Genesis 6:9; Habakkuk 2:4; Luke 2:25  
**Led by the Spirit** — Romans 8:14  
**Liberal** — Isaiah 32:8; 2 Corinthians 9:13  
**Loving** — Colossians 1:4; 1 Thessalonians 4:9  
**Lowly** — Proverbs 16:19  
**Meek** — Isaiah 29:19; Matthew 5:5  
**Merciful** — Psalms 37:26; Matthew 5:7  
**New Creatures** — 2 Corinthians 5:17; Ephesians 2:10  
**Obedient** — Romans 16:19; 1 Peter 1:14  
**Poor in spirit** — Psalms 51:17; Matthew 5:3  
**Prudent** — Proverbs 16:21  
**Pure in heart** — Matthew 5:8; 1 John 3:3

**Righteous** — Isaiah 60:21; Luke 1:6  
**Sincere** — 2 Corinthians 1:12; 2:17  
**Steadfast** — Acts 2:42; Colossians 2:5  
**Taught of God** — Isaiah 54:13; 1 John 2:27  
**True** — 2 Corinthians 6:8  
**Undeified** — Psalms 119:1  
**Upright** — 1 Kings 3:6; Psalms 15:2  
**Watchful** — Luke 12:37  
**Zealous of good works** — Titus 2:14; 3:8

## CHARACTER OF THE WICKED

**Abominable** — Revelation 21:8  
**Alienated from God** — Ephesians 4:18; Colossians 1:21  
**Blasphemous** — Luke 22:65; Revelation 16:9  
**Blinded** — 2 Corinthians 4:4; Ephesians 4:18  
**Boastful** — Psalms 10:3; 49:6  
**Conspiring against God's people** — Nehemiah 4:8; 6:2; Psalms 38:12  
**Covetous** — Micah 2:2; Romans 1:29  
**Deceitful** — Psalms 5:6; Romans 3:13  
**Delighting in the iniquity of others** — Proverbs 2:14; Romans 1:32  
**Despising the works of the faithful** — Nehemiah 2:19; 4:2; 2 Timothy 3:3,4  
**Destructive** — Isaiah 59:7  
**Disobedient** — Nehemiah 9:26; Titus 3:3; 1 Peter 2:7  
**Enticing to evil** — Proverbs 1:10–14; 2 Timothy 3:6  
**Envious** — Nehemiah 2:10; Titus 3:3  
**Fearful** — Proverbs 28:1; Revelation 21:8  
**Fierce** — Proverbs 16:29; 2 Timothy 3:3  
**Foolish** — Deuteronomy 32:6; Psalms 5:5  
**Forgetting God** — Job 8:13

- Fraudulent** — Psalms 37:21; Micah 6:11
- Froward** — Proverbs 21:8; Isaiah 57:17
- Glorying in their shame** — Philippians 3:19
- Hard-hearted** — Ezekiel 3:7
- Hating the light** — Job 24:13; John 3:20
- Heady and high-minded** — 2 Timothy 3:4
- Hostile to God** — Romans 8:7; Colossians 1:21
- Hypocritical** — Isaiah 29:13; 2 Timothy 3:5
- Ignorant of God** — Hosea 4:1; 2 Thessalonians 1:8
- Impudent** — Ezekiel 2:4
- Incontinent** — 2 Timothy 3:3
- Infidel** — Psalms 10:4; 14:1
- Loathsome** — Proverbs 13:5
- Lovers of pleasure more than of God** — 2 Timothy 3:4
- Lying** — Psalms 58:3; 62:4; Isaiah 59:4
- Mischievous** — Proverbs 24:8; Micah 7:3
- Murderous** — Psalms 10:8; 94:6; Romans 1:29
- Prayerless** — Job 21:15; Psalms 53:4
- Persecuting** — Psalms 69:26; 109:16
- Perverse** — Deuteronomy 32:5
- Proud** — Psalms 59:12; Obadiah 3:2; 2 Timothy 3:2
- Rejoicing in the affliction of saints** — Psalms 35:15
- Reprobate** — 2 Corinthians 13:5; 2 Timothy 3:8; Titus 1:16
- Selfish** — 2 Timothy 3:2
- Sensual** — Philippians 3:19; Jude 1:19
- Sold under sin** — 1 Kings 21:20; 2 Kings 17:17
- Stiff-hearted** — Ezekiel 2:4
- Stiff-necked** — Exodus 33:5; Acts 7:51
- Uncircumcised in heart** — Jeremiah 9:26; Acts 7:51

**Unjust** — Proverbs 11:7; Isaiah 26:10

**Unmerciful** — Romans 1:31

**Ungodly** — Proverbs 16:27

**Unholy** — 2 Timothy 3:2

**Unprofitable** — Matthew 25:30; Romans 3:12

**Unruly** — Titus 1:10

**Unthankful** — Luke 6:35; 2 Timothy 3:2

**Untoward** — Acts 2:40

**Unwise** — Deuteronomy 32:6

## CHARIOTS

**Carriages for traveling, etc** — Genesis 46:29

**Carriages used in war** — 1 Kings 20:25

**Wheels of, described** — 1 Kings 7:33

**Bound with traces** — Micah 1:13

### DRAWN BY

**Horses** — 2 Kings 10:2; Song of Solomon 1:9

**Asses and camels** — Isaiah 21:7

**Value of in Solomon's time** — 1 Kings 10:29

**Drivers generally employed for** — 1 Kings 22:34; 2 Chronicles 18:33

**Sometimes driven by the owners** — 2 Kings 9:16,20

**Sometimes driven furiously** — 2 Kings 9:20; Isaiah 5:28; Jeremiah 4:13

**Bounding motion of, referred to** — Nahum 3:2

**Noise occasioned by, referred to** — 2 Kings 7:6; Joel 2:5; Nahum 3:2;  
Revelation 9:9

**Introduced into Israel by David** — 2 Samuel 8:4

**Multiplied by Solomon** — 1 Kings 10:26

**Imported from Egypt** — 1 Kings 10:28,29

**FOR WAR**

**Armed with iron** — Joshua 17:16; Judges 1:19

**Lighted by night with torches** — Nahum 2:3

**Commanded by captains** — Exodus 14:7; 1 Kings 16:9

**Advantageously maneuvered in a flat country** — Judges 1:19; 1 Kings 20:23–25

**Formed part of the line of battle** — 1 Kings 20:25

**Used in pursuing enemies** — Exodus 14:9; 2 Samuel 1:6

**Kept in chariot cities** — 1 Kings 9:19; 10:26

**USED IN WAR BY THE**

**Egyptians** — Exodus 14:7; 2 Kings 18:24

**Canaanites** — Joshua 17:16; Judges 4:3

**Philistines** — 1 Samuel 13:5

**Syrians** — 2 Samuel 10:18; 1 Kings 20:1

**Assyrians** — 2 Kings 19:23

**Ethiopians** — 2 Chronicles 14:9; 16:8

**Babylonians** — Ezekiel 23:23; 26:7

**Jews** — 2 Kings 8:21; 10:2

**Kings rode in, to battle** — 1 Kings 22:35

**Kings used, in common** — 1 Kings 12:18; 18:44

**Persons of distinction used** — Genesis 41:43; 2 Kings 5:9,21; Jeremiah 17:25; Acts 8:28

**Often attended by running footmen** — 1 Samuel 8:11; 2 Samuel 15:1; 1 Kings 1:5

**Consecrated to the sun** — 2 Kings 23:11

**THE JEWS CONDEMNED FOR**

**Multiplied** — Isaiah 2:7

**Trusting to** — Isaiah 22:18; 31:1

**Taken in war, often destroyed** — Joshua 11:6,9; Jeremiah 51:21; Micah 5:10; Nahum 2:13

**ILLUSTRATIVE OF****The clouds** — Psalms 104:3**The judgments of God** — Isaiah 66:15**Angels** — 2 Kings 6:16,17; Psalms 68:17**Prophets** — 2 Kings 2:12; 13:14**Christ's love to his church** — Song of Solomon 6:12**Elijah taken to heaven in one of fire** — 2 Kings 2:11**CHARITY****Explained** — 1 Corinthians 13:4–7**Enjoined** — Colossians 3:14**See** — **LOVE to Man****CHASTITY****Commanded** — Exodus 20:14; Proverbs 31:3; Acts 15:20; Romans 13:13;  
Colossians 3:5; 1 Thessalonians 4:3**Required in look** — Job 31:1; Matthew 5:28**Required in heart** — Proverbs 6:25**Required in speech** — Ephesians 5:3**Keep the body in** — 1 Corinthians 6:13,15–18**Preserved by wisdom** — Proverbs 2:10,11,16; 7:1–5**Saints are kept in** — Ecclesiastes 7:26**Advantages of** — 1 Peter 3:1,2**Shun those devoid of** — 1 Corinthians 5:11; 1 Peter 4:3**The wicked are devoid of** — Romans 1:29; Ephesians 4:19; 2 Peter 2:14;  
Jude 1:8**Temptation to deviate from, dangerous** — 2 Samuel 11:2–4**Consequences of associating with those devoid of** — Proverbs 7:25–  
27; 22:14**Want of, excludes from heaven** — Galatians 5:19–21

**Drunkenness destructive to** — Proverbs 23:31–33

**Breach of, punished** — 1 Corinthians 3:16,17; Ephesians 5:5,6; Hebrews 13:4; Revelation 22:15

**Motives for** — 1 Corinthians 6:19; 1 Thessalonians 4:7

### **EXEMPLIFIED**

**Abimelech** — Genesis 20:4,5; 26:10,11

**Joseph** — Genesis 39:7–10

**Ruth** — Ruth 3:10,11

**Boaz** — Ruth 3:13

## **CHERUBIM**

**Form and appearance of** — Ezekiel 1:5–11,13,14

**Animated by the Spirit of God** — Ezekiel 1:12,20

**Engaged in accomplishing the purposes of God** — Ezekiel 1:15,21; 10:9–11,16,17

**The glory of God exhibited upon** — Ezekiel 1:22,26–28; 10:4,18,20

**Sound of their wings was as the voice of God** — Ezekiel 1:24; 10:5

**Placed at the entrance of Eden** — Genesis 3:24

### **OF GOLD**

**Formed out of, and at each end of the mercy seat** — Exodus 25:18–20

**Placed over the ark of the covenant** — 1 Samuel 4:4; 1 Kings 8:6,7; 2 Chronicles 5:7,8

**God's presence manifested between** — 2 Samuel 6:2; 2 Kings 19:15; Psalms 80:1; 99:1

**The oracles or answers of God delivered from between** — Exodus 25:22; Numbers 7:89

**Called the cherubim of glory** — Hebrews 9:5

### **REPRESENTATIONS OF, MADE ON THE**

**Curtains of the tabernacle** — Exodus 26:1,31

**Vail of the tabernacle** — Exodus 26:31

**Vail of the temple** — 2 Chronicles 3:14

**Doors of the temple** — 1 Kings 6:32,35

**Walls of the temple** — 2 Chronicles 3:7

**Bases of brazen lavers** — 1 Kings 7:29,36

**Riding on, illustrative of majesty and power of God** — 2 Samuel 22:11;  
Psalms 18:10

## CHILDREN

**Christ was an example to** — Luke 2:51; John 19:26,27

**Are a gift from God** — Genesis 33:5; Psalms 127:3

**Are capable of glorifying God** — Psalms 8:2; 148:12,13; Matthew  
21:15,16

### SHOULD BE

**Brought to Christ** — Mark 10:13–16

**Brought early to the house of God** — 1 Samuel 1:24

**Instructed in the ways of God** — Deuteronomy 31:12,13; Proverbs  
22:6

**Judiciously trained** — Proverbs 22:15; 29:17; Ephesians 6:4

### SHOULD

**Obey God** — Deuteronomy 30:2

**Fear God** — Proverbs 24:21

**Remember God** — Ecclesiastes 12:1

**Attend to parental teaching** — Proverbs 1:8,9

**Honor parents** — Exodus 20:12; Hebrews 12:9

**Fear parents** — Leviticus 19:3

**Obey parents** — Proverbs 6:20; Ephesians 6:1

**Take care of parents** — 1 Timothy 5:4

**Honor the aged** — Leviticus 19:32; 1 Peter 5:5

**Not imitate bad parents** — Ezekiel 20:18

**An heritage from the Lord** — Psalms 113:9; 127:3

### **NOT TO HAVE**

**Considered an affliction** — Genesis 15:2,3; Jeremiah 22:30

**A reproach in Israel** — 1 Samuel 1:6,7; Luke 1:25

**Anxiety of the Jews for** — Genesis 30:1; 1 Samuel 1:5,8

**Often prayed for** — 1 Samuel 1:10,11; Luke 1:13

**Often given in answer to prayer** — Genesis 25:21; 1 Samuel 1:27; Luke 1:13

**Treatment of, after birth, noticed** — Ezekiel 16:4

**Mostly nursed by the mothers** — 1 Samuel 1:22; 1 Kings 3:21; Psalms 22:9; Song of Solomon 8:1

**Weaning of, a time of joy and feasting** — Genesis 21:8; 1 Samuel 1:24

**Circumcised on the eighth day** — Philippians 3:5

**Named at circumcision** — Luke 1:59; 2:21

### **WERE NAMED**

**After relatives** — Luke 1:59,61

**From remarkable events** — Genesis 21:3,6; 18:13; Exodus 2:10; 18:3,4

**From circumstances connected with their birth** — Genesis 25:25,26; 35:18; 1 Chronicles 4:9

**Often by God** — Isaiah 8:3; Hosea 1:4,6,9

**Often numerous** — 2 Kings 10:1; 1 Chronicles 4:27

**Numerous, considered an especial blessing** — Psalms 115:14; 127:4,5

**Sometimes born when parents were old** — Genesis 15:3,6; 17:17; Luke 1:18

### **MALE**

**If first born, belonged to God and were redeemed** — Exodus 13:12,13,15

**Birth of, announced to the father by a messenger** — Jeremiah 20:15

**Under the care of tutors, till they came of age** — 2 Kings 10:1; Galatians 4:1,2

**Usefully employed** — 1 Samuel 9:3; 17:15

**Inherited the possessions of their father** — Deuteronomy 21:16,17; Luke 12:13,14

**Received the blessing of their father before his death** — Genesis 27:1–4; 48:15; 49:1–33

### **FEMALE**

**Taken care of by nurses** — Genesis 35:8

**Usefully employed** — Genesis 24:13; Exodus 2:16

**Inherited property in default of sons** — Numbers 27:1–8; Joshua 17:1–6

**Fondness and care of mothers for** — Exodus 2:2–10; 1 Samuel 2:19; 1 Kings 3:27; Isaiah 49:15; 1 Thessalonians 2:7,8

**Of God's people, holy** — Ezra 9:2; 1 Corinthians 7:14

**Of God's people, interested in the promises** — Deuteronomy 29:29; Acts 2:39

**Prosperity of, greatly depended on obedience of parents** — Deuteronomy 4:40; 12:25,28; Psalms 128:1–3

**Frequently bore the curse of parents** — Exodus 20:5; Psalms 109:9,10

### **WERE REQUIRED**

**To honor their parents** — Exodus 20:12

**To attend to instruction** — Deuteronomy 4:9; 11:19

**To submit to discipline** — Proverbs 29:17; Hebrews 12:9

**To respect the aged** — Leviticus 19:32

**Mode of giving public instruction to** — Luke 2:46; Acts 22:3

**Power of parents over, during the patriarchal age** — Genesis 9:24,25; 21:14; 38:24

**Often wicked and rebellious** — 2 Kings 2:23

**Rebellious, punished by the civil power** — Exodus 21:15–17;  
Deuteronomy 21:18–21

**Sometimes devoted their property to avoid supporting parents** —  
Matthew 15:5; Mark 7:11,12

**Could demand their portion during father's life** — Luke 15:12

**Amusements of** — Zechariah 8:5; Matthew 11:16,17

**Casting out of weak, etc alluded to** — Ezekiel 16:5

**Inhuman practice of offering to idols** — 2 Kings 17:31; 2 Chronicles  
28:3; 33:6

### **ILLEGITIMATE**

**Had no inheritance** — Genesis 21:10,14; Galatians 4:30

**Not cared for by the father** — Hebrews 12:8

**Excluded from the congregation** — Deuteronomy 23:2

**Sometimes sent away with gifts** — Genesis 25:6

**Despised by their brethren** — Judges 11:2

**Destruction of, a punishment** — Leviticus 26:22; Ezekiel 9:6; Luke  
19:44

**Grief occasioned by loss of** — Genesis 37:35; 44:27–29; 2 Samuel 13:37;  
Jeremiah 6:26; 31:15

**Resignation manifested at loss of** — Leviticus 10:19,20; 2 Samuel  
12:18–23; Job 1:19–21

### **CHILDREN, GOOD**

**The Lord is with** — 1 Samuel 3:19

**Know the Scriptures** — 2 Timothy 3:15

**Observe the law of God** — Proverbs 28:7

**Their obedience to parents is well pleasing to God** — Colossians 3:20

**Partake of the promises of God** — Acts 2:39

**Shall be blessed** — Proverbs 3:1–4; Ephesians 6:2,3

**Show love to parents** — Genesis 46:29

**Obey parents** — Genesis 28:7; 47:30

**Attend to parental teaching** — Proverbs 13:1

**Take care of parents** — Genesis 45:9,11; 47:12

**Make their parents' hearts glad** — Proverbs 10:1; 29:17

**Honor the aged** — Job 32:6,7

**Adduced as a motive for submission to God** — Hebrews 12:9

**Spirit of, a requisite for the kingdom of heaven** — Matthew 18:3

**Illustrative of a teachable spirit** — Matthew 18:4

### **EXEMPLIFIED**

**Isaac** — Genesis 22:6–10

**Joseph** — Genesis 45:9; 46:29

**Jephthah's daughter** — Judges 11:34,36

**Samson** — Judges 13:24

**Samuel** — 1 Samuel 3:19

**Obadiah** — 1 Kings 18:12

**Josiah** — 2 Chronicles 34:3

**Esther** — Esther 2:20

**Job** — Job 29:4

**David** — 1 Samuel 17:20; Psalms 71:5

**Daniel** — Daniel 1:6

**John the Baptist** — Luke 1:80

**Children in the Temple** — Matthew 21:15,16

**Timothy** — 2 Timothy 3:15

### **CHILDREN, WICKED**

**Know not God** — 1 Samuel 2:12

**Are void of understanding** — Proverbs 7:7

**Are proud** — Isaiah 3:5

**WITH REGARD TO PARENTS****Hearken not to them** — 1 Samuel 2:25**Despise them** — Proverbs 15:5,20; Ezekiel 22:7**Curse them** — Proverbs 30:11**Bring reproach on them** — Proverbs 19:26**Are a calamity to them** — Proverbs 19:13**Are a grief to them** — Proverbs 17:25**Despised their elders** — Job 19:18**PUNISHMENT OF, FOR****Setting light by parents** — Deuteronomy 27:16**Disobeying parents** — Deuteronomy 21:21**Mocking parents** — Proverbs 30:17**Cursing parents** — Exodus 21:15; Mark 7:10**Smiting parents** — Exodus 21:15**Mocking of a prophet** — 2 Kings 2:23,24**Gluttony and drunkenness** — Deuteronomy 21:20,21**Their guilt in robbing parents** — Proverbs 28:24**EXEMPLIFIED****Esau** — Genesis 26:34,35**Sons of Eli** — 1 Samuel 2:,12,17**Sons of Samuel** — 1 Samuel 8:3**Absalom** — 2 Samuel 15:10**Adonijah** — 1 Kings 1:5,6**Children at Bethel** — 2 Kings 2:23**Adrammelech and Sharezer** — 2 Kings 19:37**CHRIST, CHARACTER OF****Altogether lovely** — Song of Solomon 5:16**Holy** — Luke 1:35; Acts 4:27; Revelation 3:7**Righteous** — Isaiah 53:11; Hebrews 1:9

**Good** — Matthew 19:16

**Faithful** — Isaiah 11:5; 1 Thessalonians 5:24

**True** — John 1:14; 7:18; 1 John 5:20

**Just** — Zechariah 9:9; John 5:30; Acts 22:14

**Guileless** — Isaiah 53:9; 1 Peter 2:22

**Sinless** — John 8:46; 2 Corinthians 5:21

**Spotless** — 1 Peter 1:19

**Innocent** — Matthew 27:4

**Harmless** — Hebrews 7:26

**Resisting temptation** — Matthew 4:1–10

**Obedient to God the Father** — Psalms 40:8; John 4:34; 15:10

**Zealous** — Luke 2:49; John 2:17; 8:29

**Meek** — Isaiah 53:7; Zechariah 9:9; Matthew 11:29

**Lowly in heart** — Matthew 11:29

**Merciful** — Hebrews 2:17

**Patient** — Isaiah 53:7; Matthew 27:14

**Long-suffering** — 1 Timothy 1:16

**Compassionate** — Isaiah 40:11; Luke 19:41

**Benevolent** — Matthew 4:23,24; Acts 10:38

**Loving** — John 13:1; 15:13

**Self-denying** — Matthew 8:20; 2 Corinthians 8:9

**Humble** — Luke 22:27; Philippians 2:8

**Resigned** — Luke 22:42

**Forgiving** — Luke 23:34

**Subject to His parents** — Luke 2:51

**Saints are conformed to** — Romans 8:29

## CHRIST IS GOD

**As Jehovah** — Isaiah 40:3; Matthew 3:3

- As Jehovah of glory** — Psalms 24:7,10; 1 Corinthians 2:8; James 2:1
- As Jehovah, our RIGHTEOUSNESS** — Jeremiah 23:5,6; 1 Corinthians 1:30
- As Jehovah, above all** — Psalms 97:9; John 3:31
- As Jehovah, the First and the Last** — Isaiah 44:6; Revelation 1:17; Isaiah 48:12–16; Revelation 22:13
- As Jehovah's Fellow and Equal** — Zechariah 13:7; Philippians 2:6
- As Jehovah of Hosts** — Isaiah 6:1–3; John 12:41; Isaiah 8:13,14; 1 Peter 2:8
- As Jehovah, the Shepherd** — Isaiah 40:11; Hebrews 13:20
- As Jehovah, for whose glory all things were created** — Proverbs 16:4; Colossians 1:16
- As Jehovah, the Messenger of the covenant** — Malachi 3:1; Mark 1:2; Luke 2:27
- Invoked as Jehovah** — Joel 2:32; Acts 2:21; 1 Corinthians 1:2
- As the Eternal God and Creator** — Psalms 102:24–27; Hebrews 1:8,10–12
- As the mighty God** — Isaiah 9:6
- As the Great God and Savior** — Hosea 1:7; Titus 2:13
- As God over all** — Psalms 45:6,7; Romans 9:5
- As the true God** — Jeremiah 10:10; 1 John 5:20
- As God the Word** — John 1:1
- As God, the judge** — Ecclesiastes 12:14; 1 Corinthians 4:5; 2 Corinthians 5:10; 2 Timothy 4:1
- As Emmanuel** — Isaiah 7:14; Matthew 1:23
- As King of kings and Lord of lords** — Deuteronomy 10:17; Revelation 1:5; 17:14
- As the Holy One** — 1 Samuel 2:2; Acts 3:14
- As the Lord from heaven** — 1 Corinthians 15:47
- As Lord of the Sabbath** — Genesis 2:3; Matthew 12:8
- As Lord of all** — Acts 10:36; Romans 10:11–13

**As Son of God** — Matthew 26:63–67

**As the Only-begotten Son of the Father** — John 1:14,18; 3:16,18; 1 John 4:9

**His blood is called the blood of God** — Acts 20:28

**As one with the Father** — John 10:30,38; 12:45; 14:7–10; 17:10

**As sending the Spirit, equally with the Father** — John 14:16; 15:26

**As entitled to equal honor with the Father** — John 5:23

**As Owner of all things, equally with the Father** — John 16:15

**As unrestricted by the law of the sabbath, equally with the Father** — John 5:17

**As the Source of grace, equally with the Father** — 1 Thessalonians 3:11; 2 Thessalonians 2:16,17

**As unsearchable, equally with the Father** — Proverbs 30:4; Matthew 11:27

**As Creator of all things** — Isaiah 40:28; John 1:3; Colossians 1:16; Hebrews 1:2

**As Supporter and Preserver of all things** — Nehemiah 9:6; Colossians 1:17; Hebrews 1:3

**As possessed of the fullness of the God head** — Colossians 2:9; Hebrews 1:3

**As raising the dead** — John 5:21; 6:40,54

**As raising himself from the dead** — John 2:19,21; 10:18

**As Eternal** — Isaiah 9:6; Micah 5:2; John 1:1; Colossians 1:17; Hebrews 1:8–10; Revelation 1:8

**As Omnipresent** — Matthew 18:20; 28:20; John 3:13

**As Omnipotent** — Psalms 45:3; Philippians 3:21; Revelation 1:8

**As Omniscient** — John 16:30; 21:17

**As discerning the thoughts of the heart** — 1 Kings 8:39; Luke 5:22; Ezekiel 11:5; John 2:24,25; Revelation 2:23

**As unchangeable** — Malachi 3:6; Hebrews 1:12; 13:8

**As having power to forgive sins** — Colossians 3:13; Mark 2:7,10

- As Giver of pastors to the Church** — Jeremiah 3:15; Ephesians 4:11–13
- As Husband of the Church** — Isaiah 54:5; Ephesians 5:25–32; Isaiah 62:5; Revelation 21:2,9
- As the object of divine worship** — Acts 7:59; 2 Corinthians 12:8,9; Hebrews 1:6; Revelation 5:12
- As the object of faith** — Psalms 2:12; 1 Peter 2:6; Jeremiah 17:5,7; John 14:1
- As God, he redeems and purifies the Church to himself** — Revelation 5:9; Titus 2:14
- As God, he presents the Church to himself** — Ephesians 5:27; Jude 1:24,25
- Saints live to him as God** — Romans 6:11; Galatians 2:19; 2 Corinthians 5:15
- Acknowledged by his Apostles** — John 20:28
- Acknowledged by the Old Testament saints** — Genesis 17:1; 48:15,16; 32:24–30; Hosea 12:3–5; Judges 6:22–24; 13:21,22; Job 19:25–27
- ## CHRIST, THE HEAD OF THE CHURCH
- Predicted** — Psalms 118:22; Matthew 21:42
- Appointed by God** — Ephesians 1:22
- Declared by himself** — Matthew 21:42
- As his mystical body** — Ephesians 4:12,15; 5:23
- Has the pre-eminence in all things** — 1 Corinthians 11:3; Ephesians 1:22; Colossians 1:18
- Commissioned his Apostles** — Matthew 10:1,7; 28:19; John 20:21
- Instituted the ordinances** — Matthew 28:19; Luke 22:19,20
- Imparts gifts** — Psalms 68:18; Ephesians 4:8
- Saints are complete in** — Colossians 2:10
- Perversers of the truth do not hold** — Colossians 2:18,19

## CHRIST, THE HIGH PRIEST

**Appointed and called by God** — Hebrews 3:1,2; 5:4,5

**After the order of Melchizedek** — Psalms 110:4; Hebrews 5:6; 6:20; 7:15,17

**Superior to Aaron and the Levitical priests** — Hebrews 7:11,16,22; 8:1,2,6

**Consecrated with an oath** — Hebrews 7:20,21

**Has an unchangeable priesthood** — Hebrews 7:23,28

**Is of unblemished purity** — Hebrews 7:26,28

**Faithful** — Hebrews 3:2

**Needed no sacrifice for himself** — Hebrews 7:27

**Offered himself a sacrifice** — Hebrews 9:14,26

**His sacrifice superior to all others** — Hebrews 9:13,14,23

**Offered sacrifice but once** — Hebrews 7:27; 9:25,26

**Made reconciliation** — Hebrews 2:17

**Obtained redemption for us** — Hebrews 9:12

**Entered into heaven** — Hebrews 4:14; 10:12

**Sympathizes with those who are tempted** — Hebrews 2:18; 4:15

**Intercedes** — Hebrews 7:25; 9:24

**Blesses** — Numbers 6:23–26; Acts 3:26

**On his throne** — Zechariah 6:13

**Appointment of, and encouragement to steadfastness** — Hebrews 4:14

### TYPIFIED

**Melchizedek** — Genesis 14:18–20

**Aaron, etc** — Exodus 40:12–15

## CHRIST, THE KING

**Foretold** — Numbers 24:17; Psalms 2:6; 45:1–17; Isaiah 9:7; Jeremiah 23:5; Micah 5:2

**Glorious** — Psalms 24:7–10; 1 Corinthians 2:8; James 2:1

**Supreme** — Psalms 89:27; Revelation 1:5; 19:16

**Sits in the throne of God** — Revelation 3:21

**Sits on the throne of David** — Isaiah 9:7; Ezekiel 37:24,25; Luke 1:32;  
Acts 2:30

**Is King of Zion** — Psalms 2:6; Isaiah 52:7; Zechariah 9:9; Matthew 21:5;  
John 12:12–15

**Has a righteous kingdom** — Psalms 45:6; Hebrews 1:8,9; Isaiah 32:1;  
Jeremiah 23:5

**Has an everlasting kingdom** — Daniel 2:44; 7:14; Luke 1:33

**Has an universal kingdom** — Psalms 2:8; 72:8; Zechariah 14:9;  
Revelation 11:15

**His kingdom not of this world** — John 18:36

**Saints, the subjects of** — Colossians 1:13; Revelation 15:3

**Saints receive a kingdom from** — Luke 22:29,30; Hebrews 12:28

### **ACKNOWLEDGED BY**

**The wise men from the East** — Matthew 2:2

**Nathanael** — John 1:49

**His followers** — Luke 19:38; John 12:13

**Declared by himself** — Matthew 25:34; John 18:37

**Written on His cross** — John 19:19

**The Jews shall seek to** — Hosea 3:5

**Saints shall behold** — Isaiah 33:17; Revelation 22:3,4

**Kings shall do homage to** — Psalms 72:10; Isaiah 49:7

**Shall overcome all his enemies** — Psalms 110:1; Mark 12:36; 1  
Corinthians 15:25; Revelation 17:14

### **TYPIFIED**

**Melchizedek** — Genesis 14:18

**David** — 1 Samuel 16:1,12,13; Luke 1:32

**Solomon** — 1 Chronicles 28:6,7

## CHRIST, THE MEDIATOR

**In virtue of his atonement** — Ephesians 2:13–18; Hebrews 9:15; 12:24

**The only one between God and man** — 1 Timothy 2:5

**Of the gospel covenant** — Hebrews 8:6; 12:24

### TYPIFIED

**Moses** — Deuteronomy 5:5; Galatians 3:19

**Aaron** — Numbers 16:48

## CHRIST, THE PROPHET

**Foretold** — Deuteronomy 18:15,18; Isaiah 52:7; Nahum 1:15

**Anointed with the Holy Spirit** — Isaiah 42:1; 61:1; Luke 4:18; John 3:34

**Alone knows and reveals God** — Matthew 11:27; John 3:2,13,34;  
17:6,14,26; Hebrews 1:1,2

**Declared his doctrine to be that of the Father** — John 8:26,28;  
12:49,50; 14:10,24; 15:15; 17:8,16

**Preached the gospel, and worked miracles** — Matthew 4:23; 11:5;  
Luke 4:43

**Foretold things to come** — Matthew 24:3–35; Luke 19:41,44

**Faithful to his trust** — Luke 4:43; John 17:8; Hebrews 3:2; Revelation  
1:5; 3:14

**Abounded in wisdom** — Luke 2:40,47,52; Colossians 2:3

**Mighty in deed and word** — Matthew 13:54; Mark 1:27; Luke 4:32;  
John 7:46

**Meek and unostentatious in his teaching** — Isaiah 42:2; Matthew  
12:17–20

**God commands us to hear** — Deuteronomy 18:15; Matthew 17:25; Acts  
3:22; 7:37

**God will severely visit our neglect of** — Deuteronomy 18:19; Acts  
3:23; Hebrews 2:3

**TYPIFIED****Moses** — Deuteronomy 18:15**CHRIST, THE SHEPHERD****Foretold** — Genesis 49:24; Isaiah 40:11; Ezekiel 34:23; 37:24**The chief** — 1 Peter 5:4**The good** — John 10:11,14**The great** — Micah 5:4; Hebrews 13:20**HIS SHEEP****He knows** — John 10:14,27**He calls** — John 10:3**He gathers** — Isaiah 40:11; John 10:16**He guides** — Psalms 23:3; John 10:3,4**He feeds** — Psalms 23:1,2; John 10:9**He cherishes tenderly** — Isaiah 40:11**He protects and preserves** — Jeremiah 31:10; Ezekiel 34:10;  
Zechariah 9:16; John 10:28**He laid down his life for** — Zechariah 13:7; Matthew 26:31; John  
10:11,15; Acts 20:28**He gives eternal life to** — John 10:28**TYPIFIED****David** — 1 Samuel 16:11**CHURCH****Belongs to God** — 1 Timothy 3:15**The body of Christ** — Ephesians 1:23; Colossians 1:24**Christ, the foundation–stone of** — 1 Corinthians 3:11; Ephesians 2:20;  
1 Peter 2:4,5**Christ, the head of** — Ephesians 1:22; 5:23**Loved by Christ** — Song of Solomon 7:10; Ephesians 5:25

**Purchased by the blood of Christ** — Acts 20:28; Ephesians 5:25;  
Hebrews 9:12

**Sanctified and cleansed by Christ** — 1 Corinthians 6:11; Ephesians  
5:26,27

**Subject to Christ** — Romans 7:4; Ephesians 5:24

**The object of the grace of God** — Isaiah 27:3; 2 Corinthians 8:1

**Displays the wisdom of God** — Ephesians 3:10

**Shows forth the praises of God** — Isaiah 60:6

**God defends** — Psalms 89:18; Isaiah 4:5; 49:25; Matthew 16:18

**God provides ministers for** — Jeremiah 3:15; Ephesians 4:11,12

**Glory to be ascribed to God by** — Ephesians 3:21

**Elect** — 1 Peter 5:13

**Glorious** — Psalms 45:13; Ephesians 5:27

**Clothed in righteousness** — Revelation 19:8

**Believers continually added to, by the Lord** — Acts 2:27; 5:14; 11:24

**Unity of** — Romans 12:5; 1 Corinthians 10:17; 12:12; Galatians 3:28

**Saints baptized into, by one Spirit** — 1 Corinthians 12:13

**Ministers commanded to feed** — Acts 20:28

**Is edified by the word** — 1 Corinthians 14:4,13; Ephesians 4:15,16

**The wicked persecute** — Acts 8:1–3; 1 Thessalonians 2:14,15

**Not to be despised** — 1 Corinthians 11:22

**Defiling of, will be punished** — 1 Corinthians 3:17

**Extent of, predicted** — Isaiah 2:2; Ezekiel 17:22–24; Daniel 2:34,35;  
Habakkuk 2:14

## CHURCH OF ISRAEL

**Established by God** — Deuteronomy 4:5–14; 26:18; Acts 7:35,38

**Admission into, by circumcision** — Genesis 17:10–14

**All Israelites members of** — Romans 9:4

**Was relatively holy** — Exodus 31:13; Numbers 16:3

**HAD**

**An appointed place of worship** — Deuteronomy 12:5

**Appointed ordinances** — Exodus 18:20; Hebrews 9:1,10

**Appointed feasts** — Leviticus 23:2; Isaiah 1:14

**An ordained ministry** — Exodus 29:9; Deuteronomy 10:8

**The divine presence manifested in it** — Exodus 29:45,46; Leviticus 26:11,12; 1 Kings 8:10,11

**A spiritual church within it** — Romans 9:6–8; 11:2–7

**In covenant with God** — Deuteronomy 4:13,23; Acts 3:25

**The depository of holy writ** — Romans 3:2

**CALLED THE**

**Congregation of Israel** — Exodus 12:47; Leviticus 4:13

**Congregation of the Lord** — Numbers 27:17; 31:16

**Privileges of** — Romans 9:4

**Proselytes admitted into** — Numbers 9:14; 15:15,29

**Supported by the people** — Exodus 34:20; Deuteronomy 16:17

**WORSHIP OF, CONSISTED IN**

**Sacrifice** — Exodus 10:25; Leviticus 1:2; Hebrews 10:1

**Prayer** — Exodus 24:11; Psalms 5:7; 95:6

**Praise** — 2 Chronicles 5:13; 30:21

**Reading God's word** — Exodus 24:7; Deuteronomy 31:11

**Preaching** — Nehemiah 8:4,5

**Attachment of the Jews to** — John 9:28,29; Acts 6:11

**MEMBERS OF**

**Required to know its statutes** — Leviticus 10:11

**Required to keeps its statutes** — Deuteronomy 16:12

**Required to attend its worship** — Exodus 23:17

**Separated from, while unclean** — Leviticus 13:46; 15:31; Numbers 5:2–4

**Excommunicated for heavy offenses** — Numbers 15:30,31; 19:20

**Persons excluded from** — Exodus 12:48; Deuteronomy 23:1–4; Ezekiel 44:7,9

**A type of the church of Christ** — Galatians 4:24–26; Hebrews 12:23

## CIRCUMCISION

**Instituted by God** — Genesis 17:9,10

**Described** — Genesis 17:11; Exodus 4:25

**Enforced by the law** — Leviticus 12:3; John 7:22

### CALLED THE

**Covenant of circumcision** — Acts 7:8

**Circumcision in the flesh** — Ephesians 2:11

**Concision** — Philippians 3:2

**A painful and bloody rite** — Exodus 4:26; Joshua 5:8

**Promises to Abraham previous to** — Romans 4:9,13

**A seal of the covenant** — Genesis 17:11; Romans 4:11

**Introductory Jewish ordinances** — Galatians 5:3

**Outward sign of** — Romans 2:28

**Inward grace** — Romans 2:29

**Necessary to enjoying the privileges of the Jewish State** — Exodus 12:48; Ezekiel 44:7

### WAS PERFORMED

**On males home-born and bought** — Genesis 17:12,13

**On the eighth day** — Genesis 17:12; Leviticus 12:3

**Even on the sabbath day** — John 7:22,23

**With knives of flint** — Exodus 4:25; Joshua 5:3

**By the heads of families** — Genesis 17:23; Exodus 4:25

**By persons in authority** — Joshua 5:3

**In the presence of the family, etc** — Luke 1:58–61

**Accompanied with naming the child** — Genesis 21:3,4; Luke 1:59; 2:21  
**First performed on Abraham and his family** — Genesis 17:24–27  
**Not performed in the wilderness** — Joshua 5:5  
**Performed by Joshua at Gilgal** — Joshua 5:2,7  
**Punishment for neglecting** — Genesis 17:14; Exodus 4:24,26  
**Without faith, vain** — Romans 3:30; Galatians 5:6  
**Without obedience, vain** — Romans 2:25; 1 Corinthians 7:19

## **THE JEWS**

**Denominated by** — Acts 10:45; Galatians 2:9  
**Held it unlawful to intermarry with those not of the** — Genesis 34:14; Judges 14:3  
**Held no intercourse with those not of the** — Acts 10:28; 11:3; Galatians 2:12  
**Despised as unclean those not of the** — 1 Samuel 14:6; 17:26; Matthew 15:26,27; Ephesians 2:11,15  
**Sometimes performed on slain enemies** — 1 Samuel 18:25–27; 2 Samuel 3:14  
**Abolished by the gospel** — Ephesians 2:11,15; Colossians 3:11  
**Performed on Timothy as a matter of expediency because of the Jews** — Acts 16:3  
**Necessity of, denied by Paul** — Galatians 2:3–5  
**Necessity of, asserted by false teachers** — Acts 15:24; Galatians 6:12; Titus 1:10  
**Trusting to, a denial of Christ** — Galatians 3:3,4; 5:3,4  
**Paul denounced for opposing** — Acts 21:21  
**Saints the true spiritual** — Philippians 3:3; Colossians 2:11

## **ILLUSTRATIVE OF**

**Readiness to hear and obey** — Jeremiah 6:10  
**Purity of heart** — Deuteronomy 10:16; 30:6  
**Purity of speech** — Exodus 6:12

## CITIES

**First mention of** — Genesis 4:17

**Designed for habitations** — Psalms 107:7,36

**Often built to perpetuate a name** — Genesis 11:4

**Often founded and enlarged by blood and rapine** — Micah 3:10;  
Habakkuk 2:12

### BUILT

**Of brick and slime** — Genesis 11:3

**Of stone and wood** — Psalms 102:14; Ezekiel 26:12

**Of brick and mortar** — Exodus 1:11,14

**On solid foundations** — Ezra 6:3; Revelation 21:14

**With compactness** — Psalms 122:3

**Often of a square form** — Revelation 21:16

**Beside rivers** — Psalms 46:4; 137:1

**On hills** — Matthew 5:14; Luke 4:29; Revelation 17:9

**In plains** — Genesis 11:2,4; 13:12

**In desert places** — 2 Chronicles 8:4; Psalms 107:35,36

**In pleasant situations** — 2 Kings 2:19; Psalms 48:2

**Arranged in streets and lanes** — Numbers 22:39; Zechariah 8:5; Luke  
14:21

**Entered through gates** — Genesis 34:24; Nehemiah 13:19,22

**Surrounded with walls** — Deuteronomy 1:28; 3:5

**Often fortified by nature** — Psalms 125:2; Isaiah 33:16

**Often fortified by art** — 2 Chronicles 11:5–10,23; Psalms 48:12,13;  
Jeremiah 4:5; Daniel 11:15

**Sometimes had suburbs** — Numbers 35:2; Joshua 21:3

### WERE CALLED FOR

**The family of the founder** — Genesis 4:17; Judges 18:29

**The proprietor of the land** — 1 Kings 16:24

**The country in which built** — Daniel 4:29,30

**Numerous** — Joshua 15:21; 1 Chronicles 2:22; Jeremiah 2:28

**Densely inhabited** — Jonah 4:11; Nahum 3:8

**Often great and goodly** — Genesis 10:12; Deuteronomy 6:10; Daniel 4:30; Jonah 3:3

**Often of great antiquity** — Genesis 10:11,12

**Often insignificant** — Genesis 19:20; Ecclesiastes 9:14

### **DIFFERENT KINDS OF**

**Royal** — Numbers 21:26; Joshua 10:2; 2 Samuel 12:26

**Fenced** — Joshua 10:20; Isaiah 36:1

**Treasure** — Exodus 1:11

**Commercial** — Isaiah 23:11; Ezekiel 27:3

**Chariot** — 2 Chronicles 1:14; 9:25

**Store** — 2 Chronicles 8:4,6

**Levitical** — Leviticus 25:32,33; Numbers 35:7,8

**Refuge** — Numbers 35:6

**Inhabitants of, called citizens** — Acts 21:39

**Prosperity of, increased by commerce** — Genesis 49:13; Deuteronomy 33:18,19; Ezekiel 28:5

**Artificial mode of supplying water to** — 2 Kings 18:17; 20:20

**Infested by dogs** — 1 Kings 14:11; Psalms 59:6,14

**Under governors** — 2 Chronicles 33:14; 2 Corinthians 11:32

**Provided with judges** — Deuteronomy 16:18; 2 Chronicles 19:5

**Protected at night by watchmen** — Psalms 127:1; Song of Solomon 5:7; Isaiah 21:11

**Furnished with stores** — 2 Chronicles 11:11,12

**Garrisoned in war** — 2 Chronicles 17:2,19

**Often had citadels** — Judges 9:51

**A great defense to a country** — 2 Chronicles 11:5

**Afforded refuge in times of danger** — Jeremiah 8:14–16

**Often deserted on the approach of an enemy** — 1 Samuel 31:7;  
Jeremiah 4:20

### **WERE FREQUENTLY**

**Stormed** — Joshua 8:3–7; Judges 9:44

**Besieged** — Deuteronomy 28:52; 2 Kings 19:24,25

**Pillaged** — Isaiah 13:16; Jeremiah 20:5

**Wasted by pestilence** — 1 Samuel 5:11

**Wasted by famine** — Jeremiah 52:6; Amos 4:6

**Depopulated** — Isaiah 17:9; Ezekiel 26:19

**Burned** — Judges 20:38,40; Isaiah 1:7

**Made heaps of ruins** — Isaiah 25:2

**Razed and sown with salt** — Judges 9:45

**Difficulty of taking, alluded to** — Proverbs 18:19; Jeremiah 1:18,19

**Perishable nature of** — Hebrews 13:14

### **ILLUSTRATIVE OF**

**Saints** — Matthew 5:14

**Visible church** — Song of Solomon 3:2,3; Revelation 11:2

**Church triumphant** — Revelation 21:2; 22:19

**Heavenly inheritance** — Hebrews 11:16

**The apostasy** — Revelation 16:10; 17:18

**Riches** — Proverbs 10:15

## **CITIES OF REFUGE**

**Design of** — Exodus 21:13; Numbers 35:11; Joshua 20:3

**Names etc of** — Deuteronomy 4:41–43; Joshua 20:7,8

### **REQUIRED TO BE**

**Easy of access** — Deuteronomy 19:3; Isaiah 62:10

**Open to all manslayers** — Joshua 20:4

**Strangers might take advantage of** — Numbers 35:15

**THOSE ADMITTED TO****Were put on their trial** — Numbers 35:12,24**Not protected outside of** — Numbers 35:26,27**Obliged to remain in, until the high priest's death** — Numbers 35:25,28**Afforded no asylum to murderers** — Exodus 21:14; Numbers 35:16–21**ILLUSTRATIVE****Of Christ** — Psalms 91:2; Isaiah 25:4**Of the hope of the gospel** — Hebrews 6:18**(The way to,) of Christ** — Isaiah 35:8; John 14:6**CLOUDS****Formed from the sea** — 1 Kings 18:44; Amos 9:6**Are garment of the sea** — Job 38:9**GOD****Established** — Proverbs 8:28**Balanced in the air** — Job 37:16**Disposed in order** — Job 37:15**Brings over the earth** — Genesis 9:14**Binds up** — Job 26:8**Spreads out** — Job 26:9**Scatters** — Job 37:11**Power and wisdom of God exhibited in forming** — Psalms 135:6,7; 147:5,8; Jeremiah 10:13; 51:16**Power and wisdom of God exhibited in condensing** — Job 36:27,28; 37:10,11; Proverbs 3:20**Made for the glory of God** — Psalms 148:4**CALLED THE****Clouds of heaven** — Daniel 7:13; Matthew 24:30

**Windows of heaven** — Genesis 7:11; Isaiah 24:18

**Bottles of heaven** — Job 38:37

**Chambers of God** — Psalms 104:3,13

**Waters above the firmament** — Genesis 1:7

**Dust of God's feet** — Nahum 1:3

### **DIFFERENT KINDS OF, MENTIONED**

**White** — Revelation 14:14

**Bright** — Job 37:11; Zechariah 10:1

**Thick** — Job 22:14; 37:11

**Black** — 1 Kings 18:45

**Swift** — Isaiah 19:1

**Great** — Ezekiel 1:4

**Small** — 1 Kings 18:44

**Often cover the heavens** — Psalms 147:8

**Often obscure the sun, etc** — Job 36:32; Ezekiel 32:7

**Often dispersed by the wind** — Hosea 13:3

### **USES OF**

**To give rain** — Judges 5:4; Psalms 104:13,14

**To supply dew** — Proverbs 3:20; Isaiah 18:4

**To moderate heat** — Isaiah 25:5

**From the west, bring rain** — Luke 12:54

**Though small, often bring much rain** — 1 Kings 18:44,45

**Thunder and lightning come from** — Psalms 77:17,18

**The rainbow appears in** — Genesis 9:13,14

**Frequently the instrument of God's judgments** — Genesis 7:11,12;  
Job 37:13; Psalms 77:17

### **MAN**

**Ignorant of the spreading of** — Job 36:29

**Ignorant of the disposing of** — Job 37:15

**Ignorant of the balancing of** — Job 37:16

**Cannot number** — Job 38:37

**Cannot cause to rain** — Job 38:34

**Cannot stay** — Job 38:37

### **ILLUSTRATIVE**

**Of multitudes of persons** — Isaiah 60:8; Hebrews 12:1

**Of hostile armies** — Jeremiah 4:13; Ezekiel 38:9,16

**Of sins of men** — Isaiah 44:22

**Of judgments of God** — Lamentations 2:1; Ezekiel 30:3; 34:12; Joel 2:2

**Of unsearchableness of God** — 2 Samuel 22:12; Psalms 97:2; Ezekiel 1:4

**(Riding upon,) of the power and greatness of God** — Psalms 104:3; Isaiah 19:1

**(Passing away,) of the goodness and prosperity of hypocrites** — Hosea 6:4; 13:3

**(Without water,) of false teachers** — Judges 1:12

**(Carried away by a tempest,) of false teachers** — 2 Peter 2:17

**(Without rain,) of the fraudulent** — Proverbs 25:14

**(A morning without,) of wise rulers** — 2 Samuel 23:3,4

**(When seasonable,) of the favor of good rulers** — Proverbs 16:15

## **CLOUD OF GLORY**

**First manifestation of** — Exodus 13:20,21

### **CALLED**

**The cloud** — Exodus 34:5

**Pillar of cloud and pillar of fire** — Exodus 13:22

**Cloudy pillar** — Exodus 33:9,10

**Cloud of the Lord** — Numbers 10:34

**The presence of God** — Exodus 33:14,15

**God's glory manifested in** — Exodus 16:10; 40:35

**God came down in** — Exodus 34:5; Numbers 11:25

**God spoke from** — Exodus 24:16; Psalms 99:7

### **WAS DESIGNED TO**

**Regulate the movements of Israel** — Exodus 40:36,37; Numbers 9:17–23

**Guide Israel** — Exodus 13:21; Nehemiah 9:19

**Show light to Israel** — Psalms 105:39

**Defend Israel** — Exodus 14:19; Psalms 105:39

**Cover the tabernacle** — Exodus 40:34; Numbers 9:15

**Was dark to the enemies of Israel** — Exodus 14:20

**Was the Shekinah over the mercy-seat** — Leviticus 16:2

**Continued during the journeyings of Israel** — Exodus 13:22; 40:38

**Manifested in the temple of Solomon** — 1 Kings 8:10,11; 2 Chronicles 5:13; Ezekiel 10:4

### **SPECIAL APPEARANCES OF;**

**At the murmuring for bread** — Exodus 16:10

**At giving of the law** — Exodus 19:9,16; 24:16–18

**At sedition of Aaron and Miriam** — Numbers 12:5

**At the murmuring of Israel on the report of the spies** — Numbers 14:10

**At the rebellion of Korah etc** — Numbers 16:19

**At the murmuring of Israel on account of Korah's death** — Numbers 16:42

**At Christ's transfiguration** — Matthew 17:5

**At Christ's ascension** — Acts 1:9

**Our Lord shall make his second appearance in** — Luke 21:27; Acts 1:11

### **ILLUSTRATIVE OF**

**The glory of Christ** — Revelation 10:1

**The protection of the church** — Isaiah 4:5

## COMMANDMENTS, THE TEN

**Spoken by God** — Exodus 20:1; Deuteronomy 5:4,22

**Written by God** — Exodus 32:16; 34:1,28; Deuteronomy 4:13; 10:4

**Enumerated** — Exodus 20:3–17

**Summed up Christ** — Matthew 22:35–40

**Law of, is spiritual** — Matthew 5:28; Romans 7:14

**See** — **LAW of God**

## COMMERCE

**The barter of one commodity for another** — 1 Kings 5:8,11

**The exchange of commodities for money** — 1 Kings 10:28,29

### CALLED

**Trade** — Genesis 34:10; Matthew 25:16

**Traffic** — Genesis 42:34; Ezekiel 17:4

**Buying and selling** — James 4:13

### ARTICLES OF, CALLED

**Merchandise** — Ezekiel 26:12; Matthew 22:5

**Wares** — Jeremiah 10:17; Ezekiel 27:16; Jonah 1:5

### PERSONS ENGAGED IN, CALLED

**Merchants** — Genesis 37:28; Proverbs 31:24

**Chapmen** — 2 Chronicles 9:14

**Traffickers** — Isaiah 23:8

**Sellers and buyers** — Isaiah 24:2

**Carried on in fairs, etc** — Ezekiel 27:12,19; Matthew 11:16

**Inland, by caravans** — Job 6:19; Isaiah 21:13

**Maritime, by ships** — 2 Chronicles 8:18; 9:21

**Persons of distinction engaged in** — Isaiah 23:8

**Increased the wealth of nations and individuals** — 2 Chronicles 9:20–22; Proverbs 31:14–18; Ezekiel 28:4,5

### **CARRIED ON BY**

**Ishmaelites** — Genesis 37:25

**Egyptians** — Genesis 42:2–34

**Ethiopians** — Isaiah 45:14

**Ninevites** — Nahum 3:16

**Syrians** — Ezekiel 27:16,18

**People of Tarshish** — Ezekiel 27:25

**People of Tyre** — Ezekiel 28:5,13,16

**Jews** — Ezekiel 27:17

### **OF THE JEWS**

**Under strict laws** — Leviticus 19:36,37; 25:14,17

**Commenced after their settlement in Canaan** — Genesis 49:13;  
Judges 5:17

**Greatly extended by Solomon** — 1 Kings 9:26,27; 2 Chronicles 9:21

**Checked in Jehoshaphat's time** — 1 Kings 22:48,49

**Success in, led to pride, etc** — Ezekiel 28:2,16–18

**Evil practices connected with** — Proverbs 20:14; Ezekiel 22:13; Hosea 12:7

**Denunciations connected with abuses of** — Isaiah 23:11; Ezekiel 7:12,13; 27:32–36; 28:16–18

### **ARTICLES OF**

**Blue cloth** — Ezekiel 27:24

**Brass** — Ezekiel 27:13

**Corn** — 1 Kings 5:11; Ezekiel 27:17

**Cattle** — Ezekiel 27:21

**Chests of rich apparel** — Ezekiel 27:24

**Chariots** — 1 Kings 10:29

**Clothes for chariots** — Ezekiel 27:20

**Embroidery** — Ezekiel 27:16,24

**Gold** — 2 Chronicles 8:18

**Honey** — Ezekiel 27:17

**Horses** — 1 Kings 10:29; Ezekiel 27:14

**Ivory** — 2 Chronicles 9:21; Ezekiel 27:15

**Iron and steel** — Ezekiel 27:12,19

**Land** — Genesis 23:13–16; Ruth 4:3

**Lead** — Ezekiel 27:12

**Linen** — 1 Kings 10:28

**Oil** — 1 Kings 5:11; Ezekiel 27:17

**Perfumes** — Song of Solomon 3:6

**Precious stones** — Ezekiel 27:16,22; 28:13,16

**Purple** — Ezekiel 27:16

**Slaves** — Genesis 37:28,36; Deuteronomy 24:7

**Silver** — 2 Chronicles 9:21

**Timber** — 1 Kings 5:6,8

**Tin** — Ezekiel 27:12

**White wool** — Ezekiel 27:18

**Wine** — 2 Chronicles 2:15; Ezekiel 27:18

**Illustrative of intercourse with the apostasy** — Revelation 18:3–19

## COMMUNION OF SAINTS

**According to the prayer of Christ** — John 17:20,21

### IS WITH

**God** — 1 John 1:3

**Saints in heaven** — Hebrews 12:22–24

**Each other** — Galatians 2:9; 1 John 1:3,7

**God marks, with his approval** — Malachi 3:16

**Christ is present in** — Matthew 18:20

**In public and social worship** — Psalms 34:3; 55:14; Acts 1:14; Hebrews 10:25

**In the Lord's supper** — 1 Corinthians 10:17

**In holy conversation** — Malachi 3:16

**In prayer for each other** — 2 Corinthians 1:11; Ephesians 6:18

**In exhortation** — Colossians 3:16; Hebrews 10:25

**In mutual comfort and edification** — 1 Thessalonians 4:18; 5:11

**In mutual sympathy and kindness** — Romans 12:15; Ephesians 4:32

**Delight of** — Psalms 16:3; 42:4; 133:1–3; Romans 15:32

**Exhortation to** — Ephesians 4:1–3

**Opposed to communion with the wicked** — 2 Corinthians 6:14–17; Ephesians 5:11

### **EXEMPLIFIED**

**Jonathan** — 1 Samuel 23:16

**David** — Psalms 119:63

**Daniel** — Daniel 2:17,18

**Apostles** — Acts 1:14

**The Church** — Acts 2:42; 5:12

**Paul** — Acts 20:36–38

## **COMMUNION OF THE LORD'S SUPPER**

**Prefigured** — Exodus 12:21–28; 1 Corinthians 5:7,8

**Instituted** — Matthew 26:26; 1 Corinthians 11:23

**Object of** — Luke 22:19; 1 Corinthians 11:24,26

**Is the communion of the body and blood of Christ** — 1 Corinthians 10:16

**Both bread and wine are necessary to be received in** — Matthew 26:27; 1 Corinthians 11:26

**Self-examination commanded before partaking of** — 1 Corinthians 11:28,31

**Newness of heart and life necessary to the worthy partaking** — of —  
1 Corinthians 5:7,8

**Partakers of, be wholly separate to God** — 1 Corinthians 10:21

**Was continually partaken of, by the Church** — Acts 2:42; 20:7

### **UNWORTHY PARTAKERS OF**

**Are guilty of the body and blood of Christ** — 1 Corinthians 11:27

**Discern not the Lord's body** — 1 Corinthians 11:29

**Are visited with judgments** — 1 Corinthians 11:30

## **COMMUNION WITH GOD**

**Is communion with the Father** — 1 John 1:3

**Is communion with the Son** — 1 Corinthians 1:9; 1 John 1:3; Revelation  
3:20

**Is communion with the Holy Spirit** — 1 Corinthians 12:13; 2  
Corinthians 13:14; Philippians 2:1

**Reconciliation must precede** — Amos 3:3

**Holiness essential to** — 2 Corinthians 6:14–16

**Promised to the obedient** — John 14:23

### **SAINTS**

**Desire** — Psalms 42:1; Philippians 1:23

**Have, in meditation** — Psalms 63:5,6

**Have, in prayer** — Philippians 4:6; Hebrews 4:16

**Have, in the Lord's supper** — 1 Corinthians 10:16

**Should always enjoy** — Psalms 16:8; John 14:16–18

### **EXEMPLIFIED**

**Enoch** — Genesis 5:24

**Noah** — Genesis 6:9

**Abraham** — Genesis 18:33

**Jacob** — Genesis 32:24–29

**Moses** — Exodus 33:11–23

## COMPASSION AND SYMPATHY

**Christ set an example of** — Luke 19:41,42

**Exhortation to** — Romans 12:15; 1 Peter 3:8

### EXERCISE TOWARDS

**The afflicted** — Job 6:14; Hebrews 13:3

**The chastened** — Isaiah 22:4; Jeremiah 9:1

**Enemies** — Psalms 35:13

**The poor** — Proverbs 19:17

**The weak** — 2 Corinthians 11:29; Galatians 6:2

**Saints** — 1 Corinthians 12:25,26

**Inseparable from love to God** — 1 John 3:17; John 4:20

### MOTIVES TO

**The compassion of God** — Matthew 13:27,33

**The sense of our infirmities** — Hebrews 5:2

**The wicked made to feel, for saints** — Psalms 106:46

**Promise to those who show** — Proverbs 19:17; Matthew 10:42

**Illustrated** — Luke 10:33; 15:20

### EXEMPLIFIED

**Pharaoh's daughter** — Exodus 2:6

**Shobi, etc** — 2 Samuel 17:27–29

**Elijah** — 1 Kings 17:18,19

**Nehemiah** — Nehemiah 1:4

**Job's friends** — Job 2:11

**Job** — Job 30:25

**David** — Psalms 35:13,14

**Jews** — John 11:19

**Paul** — 1 Corinthians 9:22

## COMPASSION AND SYMPATHY OF CHRIST

**Necessary to his priestly office** — Hebrews 5:2,7

### MANIFESTED FOR THE

**Weary and heavy-laden** — Matthew 11:28–30

**Weak in faith** — Isaiah 40:11; 42:3; Matthew 12:20

**Tempted** — Hebrews 2:18

**Afflicted** — Luke 7:13; John 11:33,35

**Diseased** — Matthew 14:14; Mark 1:41

**Poor** — Mark 8:2

**Perishing sinners** — Matthew 9:36; Luke 19:41; John 3:16

**An encouragement to prayer** — Hebrews 4:15

## CONDEMNATION

**The sentence of God against sin** — Matthew 25:41

**Universal, caused by the offense of Adam** — Romans 5:12,16,18

**Inseparable consequence of sin** — Proverbs 12:2; Romans 6:23

### INCREASED BY

**Impenitence** — Matthew 11:20–24

**Unbelief** — John 3:18,19

**Pride** — 1 Timothy 3:6

**Oppression** — James 5:1–5

**Hypocrisy** — Matthew 23:14

**Conscience testifies to the justice of** — Job 9:20; Romans 2:1; Titus 3:11

**The law testifies to the justice of** — Romans 3:19

**According to men's deserts** — Matthew 12:37; 2 Corinthians 11:15

**Saints are delivered from, by Christ** — John 3:18; 5:24; Romans 8:1,33,34

**Of the wicked, an example** — 2 Peter 2:7; Jude 1:7

**Chastisements are designed to rescue us from** — Psalms 94:12,13; 1 Corinthians 11:32

**Apostates ordained to** — Judges 1:4

**Unbelievers remain under** — John 3:18,36

**The law is the ministration of** — 2 Corinthians 3:9

## **CONDUCT, CHRISTIAN**

**Believing God** — Mark 11:22; John 14:11,12

**Fearing God** — Ecclesiastes 12:13; 1 Peter 2:17

**Loving God** — Deuteronomy 6:5; Matthew 22:37

**Following God** — Ephesians 5:1; 1 Peter 1:15,16

**Obeying God** — Luke 1:6; 1 John 5:3

**Rejoicing in God** — Psalms 33:1; Habakkuk 3:18

**Believing in Christ** — John 6:29; 1 John 3:23

**Loving Christ** — John 21:15; 1 Peter 1:7,8

**Following the example of Christ** — John 13:15; 1 Peter 2:21–24

**Obeying Christ** — John 14:21; 15:14

### **LIVING**

**To Christ** — Romans 14:8; 2 Corinthians 5:15

**To righteousness** — Micah 6:8; Romans 6:18; 1 Peter 2:24

**Soberly, righteously, and godly** — Titus 2:12

### **WALKING**

**Honestly** — 1 Thessalonians 4:12

**Worthy of God** — 1 Thessalonians 2:12

**Worthy of the Lord** — Colossians 1:10

**In the Spirit** — Galatians 5:25

**After the Spirit** — Romans 8:1

**In newness of life** — Romans 6:4

**Worthy of vocation** — Ephesians 4:1

**As children of light** — Ephesians 5:8

**Rejoicing in Christ** — Philippians 3:1; 4:4

**Loving one another** — John 15:12; Romans 12:10; 1 Corinthians 13:1–13; Ephesians 5:2; Hebrews 13:1

**Striving for the faith** — Philippians 1:27; Jude 1:3

**Putting away all sin** — 1 Corinthians 5:7; Hebrews 12:1

**Abstaining from all appearance of evil** — 1 Thessalonians 5:22

**Perfecting holiness** — Matthew 5:48; 2 Corinthians 7:1; 2 Timothy 3:17

**Hating defilement** — Judges 1:23

**Following after that which is good** — Philippians 4:8; 1 Thessalonians 5:15; 1 Timothy 6:11

**Overcoming the world** — 1 John 5:4,5

**Adorning the gospel** — Matthew 5:16; Titus 2:10

**Showing a good example** — 1 Timothy 4:12; 1 Peter 2:12; Titus 2:7

**Abounding in the work of the Lord** — 1 Corinthians 15:58; 2 Corinthians 8:7; 1 Thessalonians 4:1

**Shunning the wicked** — Psalms 1:1; 2 Thessalonians 3:6

**Controlling the body** — 1 Corinthians 9:27; Colossians 3:5

**Subduing the temper** — Ephesians 4:26; James 1:19

**Submitting to injuries** — Matthew 5:39–41; 1 Corinthians 6:7

**Forgiving injuries** — Matthew 6:14; Romans 12:20

**Living peaceably with all** — Romans 12:18; Hebrews 12:14

**Visiting the afflicted** — Matthew 25:36; James 1:27

**Doing as we would be done by** — Matthew 7:12; Luke 6:31

**Sympathizing with others** — Galatians 6:2; 1 Thessalonians 5:14

**Honoring others** — Psalms 15:4; Romans 12:10

**Fulfilling domestic duties** — Ephesians 6:1–8; 1 Peter 3:1–7

**Submitting to Authorities** — Romans 13:1–7

**Being liberal to others** — Acts 20:35; Romans 12:13

**Being contented** — Philippians 4:11; Hebrews 13:5

**Blessedness of maintaining** — Psalms 1:1–3; 19:9–11; 50:23; Matthew 5:3–12; John 15:10; 7:17

## CONFESSING CHRIST

**Influences of the Holy Spirit necessary to** — 1 Corinthians 12:3; 1 John 4:2

**A test of being saints** — 1 John 2:23; 4:2,3

**An evidence of union with God** — 1 John 4:15

**Necessary to salvation** — Romans 10:9,10

**Ensures his confessing us** — Matthew 10:32

**The fear of man prevents** — John 7:13; 12:42,43

**Persecution should not prevent us from** — Mark 8:35; 2 Timothy 2:12

**Must be connected with faith** — Romans 10:9

**Consequences of not** — Matthew 10:33

### EXEMPLIFIED

**Nathanael** — John 1:49

**Peter** — John 6:68,69; Acts 2:22–36

**Man born blind** — John 9:25,33

**Martha** — John 11:27

**Peter and John** — Acts 4:7–12

**Apostles** — Acts 5:29–32,42

**Stephen** — Acts 7:52,59

**Paul** — Acts 9:29

**Timothy** — 1 Timothy 6:12

**John** — Revelation 1:9

**Church in Pergamos** — Revelation 2:13

**Martyrs** — Revelation 20:4

## CONFESSION OF SIN

**God requires** — Leviticus 5:5; Hosea 5:15

**God regards** — Job 33:27,28; Daniel 9:20–23

**Exhortation to** — Joshua 7:19; Jeremiah 3:13; James 5:16

**Promises to** — Leviticus 26:40–42; Proverbs 28:13

### **SHOULD BE ACCOMPANIED WITH**

**Submission to punishment** — Leviticus 26:41; Nehemiah 9:33; Ezra 9:13

**Prayer for forgiveness** — 2 Samuel 24:10; Psalms 25:11; 51:1; Jeremiah 14:7–9,20

**Self-abasement** — Isaiah 64:5,6; Jeremiah 3:25

**Godly sorrow** — Psalms 38:18; Lamentations 1:20

**Forsaking sin** — Proverbs 28:13

**Restitution** — Numbers 5:6,7

**Should be full and unreserved** — Psalms 32:5; 51:3; 106:6

**Followed by pardon** — Psalms 32:5; 1 John 1:9

**Illustrated** — Luke 15:21; 18:13

### **EXEMPLIFIED**

**Aaron** — Numbers 12:11

**Israelites** — Numbers 21:6,7; 1 Samuel 7:6; 12:19

**Saul** — 1 Samuel 15:24

**David** — 2 Samuel 24:10

**Ezra** — Ezra 9:6

**Nehemiah** — Nehemiah 1:6,7

**Levites** — Nehemiah 9:4,33,34

**Job** — Job 7:20

**Daniel** — Daniel 9:4

**Peter** — Luke 5:8

**Thief** — Luke 23:41

## **CONSCIENCE**

**Witnesses in man** — Proverbs 20:27; Romans 2:15

**Accuses of sin** — Genesis 42:21; 2 Samuel 24:10; Matthew 27:3; Acts 2:37

**We should have the approval of** — Job 27:6; Acts 24:16; Romans 9:1; 14:22

**The blood of Christ alone can purify** — Hebrews 9:14; 10:2–10,22

**Keep the faith in purity of** — 1 Timothy 1:19; 3:9

**Of saints, pure and good** — Hebrews 13:18; 1 Peter 3:16,21

**Submit to authority for** — Romans 13:5

**Suffer patiently for** — 1 Peter 2:19

**Testimony of, a source of joy** — 2 Corinthians 1:12; 1 John 3:21

**Of others, not to be offended** — Romans 14:21; 1 Corinthians 10:28–32

**Ministers should commend themselves to that of their people** — 2 Corinthians 4:2; 5:11

**Of the wicked, seared** — 1 Timothy 4:2

**Of the wicked, defiled** — Titus 1:15

**Without spiritual illumination, a false guide** — Acts 23:1; 26:9

## CONTEMPT

**Sin of** — Job 31:13,14; Proverbs 14:21

**Folly of** — Proverbs 11:12

**A characteristic of the wicked** — Proverbs 18:3; Isaiah 5:24; 2 Timothy 3:3

### FORBIDDEN TOWARDS

**Parents** — Proverbs 23:22

**Christ's little ones** — Matthew 18:10

**Weak brethren** — Romans 14:3

**Young ministers** — 1 Corinthians 16:11

**Believing masters** — 1 Timothy 6:2

**The poor** — James 2:1–3

**Self-righteous prompts to** — Isaiah 65:5; Luke 18:9,11

**Pride and prosperity prompt to** — Psalms 123:4

**Ministers should give no occasion for** — 1 Timothy 4:12

**Of ministers, is a despising of God** — Luke 10:16; 1 Thessalonians 4:8

### **TOWARDS THE CHURCH**

**Often turned into respect** — Isaiah 60:14

**Often punished** — Ezekiel 28:26

**Causes saints to cry to God** — Nehemiah 4:4; Psalms 123:3

### **THE WICKED EXHIBIT TOWARDS**

**Christ** — Psalms 22:6; Isaiah 53:3; Matthew 27:29

**Saints** — Psalms 119:141

**Authorities** — 2 Peter 2:10; Jude 1:8

**Parents** — Proverbs 15:5,20

**The afflicted** — Job 19:18

**The poor** — Psalms 14:6; Ecclesiastes 9:16

**Saints sometimes guilty of** — James 2:6

### **EXEMPLIFIED**

**Hagar** — Genesis 16:4

**Children of Belial** — 1 Samuel 10:27

**Nabal** — 1 Samuel 25:10,11

**Michal** — 2 Samuel 6:16

**Sanballat, etc** — Nehemiah 2:19; 4:2,3

**False teachers** — 2 Corinthians 10:10

## **CONTENTMENT**

**With godliness is great gain** — Psalms 37:16; 1 Timothy 6:6

### **SAINTS SHOULD EXHIBIT**

**In their respective callings** — 1 Corinthians 7:20

**With appointed wages** — Luke 3:14

**With what things they have** — Hebrews 13:5

**With food and raiment** — 1 Timothy 6:8

**God's promises should lead to** — Hebrews 13:5

**The wicked want** — Isaiah 5:8; Ecclesiastes 5:10

### **EXEMPLIFIED**

**Barzillai** — 2 Samuel 19:33–37

**Shunammite** — 2 Kings 4:13

**David** — Psalms 16:6

**Agur** — Proverbs 30:8,9

**Paul** — Philippians 4:11,12

## **CONVERSION**

**By God** — 1 Kings 18:37; John 6:44; Acts 21:19

**By Christ** — Acts 3:26; Romans 15:18

**By the power of the Holy Spirit** — Proverbs 1:23

**Is of grace** — Acts 11:21,23

**Follows repentance** — Acts 3:19; 26:20

**Is the result of faith** — Acts 11:21

### **THROUGH THE INSTRUMENTALITY OF**

**The scriptures** — Psalms 19:7

**Ministers** — Acts 26:18; 1 Thessalonians 1:9

**Self-examination** — Psalms 119:59; Lamentations 3:40

**Affliction** — Psalms 78:34

### **OF SINNERS, A CAUSE OF JOY**

**To God** — Ezekiel 18:23; Luke 15:32

**To saints** — Acts 15:3; Galatians 1:23,24

**Is necessary** — Matthew 18:3

**Commanded** — Job 36:10

**Exhortations to** — Proverbs 1:23; Isaiah 31:6; 55:7; Jeremiah 3:7; Ezekiel 33:11

**Promises connected with** — Nehemiah 1:9; Isaiah 1:27; Jeremiah 3:14; Ezekiel 18:27

**Pray for** — Psalms 80:7; 85:4; Jeremiah 31:18; Lamentations 5:21

**Is accompanied by confession of sin, and prayer** — 1 Kings 8:35

**Danger of neglecting** — Psalms 7:12; Jeremiah 44:5,11; Ezekiel 3:19

**Duty of leading sinners to** — Psalms 51:13

**Encouragement for leading sinners to** — Daniel 12:3; James 5:19,20

**Of Gentiles, predicted** — Isaiah 2:2; 11:10; 60:5; 66:12

**Of Israel, predicted** — Ezekiel 36:25–27

## COUNSELS AND PURPOSES OF GOD

**Are great** — Jeremiah 32:19

**Are wonderful** — Isaiah 28:29

**Are immutable** — Psalms 33:11; Proverbs 19:21; Jeremiah 4:28; Romans 9:11; Hebrews 6:17

**Are sovereign** — Isaiah 40:13,14; Daniel 4:35

**Are eternal** — Ephesians 3:11

**Are faithfulness and truth** — Isaiah 25:1

**None can disannul** — Isaiah 14:27

**Shall be performed** — Isaiah 14:24; 46:11

**The sufferings and death of Christ were according to** — Acts 2:23; 4:28

**Saints called and save according to** — Romans 8:28; 2 Timothy 1:9

**The union of all saints in Christ, is according to** — Ephesians 1:9,10

**The works of God according to** — Ephesians 1:11

**Should be declared by ministers** — Acts 20:27

**Attend to** — Jeremiah 49:20; 50:45

**Secret not to be searched into** — Deuteronomy 29:29; Matthew 24:36;  
Acts 1:7

## **THE WICKED**

**Understand not** — Micah 4:12

**Despise** — Isaiah 5:19

**Reject** — Luke 7:30

## **COURTS OF JUSTICE**

**Have authority from God** — Romans 13:1–5

### **SUPERIOR COURT**

**Held first by Moses alone in the wilderness** — Exodus 18:13–20

**Consisted subsequently of priests and Levites** — Deuteronomy  
17:9; Malachi 2:7

**Presided over by the governor or the high priest** — Deuteronomy  
17:12; Judges 4:4,5

**Held at the seat of government** — Deuteronomy 17:8

**Decided on all appeals and difficult cases** — Exodus 18:26;  
Deuteronomy 1:17; 17:8,9

**Decisions of, conclusive** — Deuteronomy 17:10,11

### **INFERIOR COURT**

**In all cities** — Deuteronomy 16:18; 2 Chronicles 19:5–7

**Held at the gates** — Genesis 34:20; Deuteronomy 16:18; 21:19; Job  
5:4

**Judges of, appointed by the governor** — Exodus 18:21,25;  
Deuteronomy 1:9–15; 2 Samuel 15:3

**All minor cases decided by** — Exodus 18:26; 2 Samuel 15:4

**All transfers of property made before** — Genesis 23:17–20; Ruth  
4:1,2

**Re-established by Jehoshaphat** — 2 Chronicles 19:5–10

**Re-established by Ezra** — Ezra 7:25

## **SANHEDRIN OR COURT OF THE SEVENTY**

**Probably derived from the seventy elders appointed by Moses** — Exodus 24:9; Numbers 11:16,17,24–30

**Mentioned in the latter part of sacred history** — Luke 22:66; John 11:47; Acts 5:27

**Consisted of chief priest, etc** — Matthew 26:57,59

**Presided over by high priest** — Matthew 26:62–66

**Sat in high priest's palace** — Matthew 26:57,58

## **OF THE ROMANS IN JUDEA**

**Presided over by the governor or deputy** — Matthew 27:2,11; Acts 18:12

**Place of, called the hall of judgment** — John 18:28,33; 19:9

**Never interfered in any dispute about minor matters or about religion** — Acts 18:14,15

**Could alone award death** — John 18:31

**Never examined their own citizens by torture** — Acts 22:25–29

**Appeals from, made to the emperor** — Acts 25:11; 26:32; 28:19

**Generally held in the morning** — Jeremiah 21:12; Matthew 27:1; Luke 22:66; Acts 5:21

**Sometimes held in synagogues** — Matthew 10:17; Acts 22:19; 26:11; James 2:2

## **PROVIDED WITH**

**Judges** — Deuteronomy 16:18

**Officers** — Deuteronomy 16:18; Matthew 5:25

**Tormentors or executioners** — Matthew 18:34

## **JUDGES OF**

**Called elders** — Deuteronomy 25:7; 1 Samuel 16:4

**Called magistrates** — Luke 12:58

**Rode often on white asses** — Judges 5:10

**To judge righteously** — Leviticus 19:15; Deuteronomy 1:6

**To judge without respect of persons** — Exodus 23:3,6; Leviticus 19:15; Deuteronomy 1:17; Proverbs 22:22

**To investigate every case** — Deuteronomy 19:18

**Not to take bribes** — Exodus 23:8; Deuteronomy 16:19

**To judge as for God** — 2 Chronicles 19:6,7,9

**To decide according to the law** — Ezekiel 44:24

**To promote peace** — Zechariah 8:16

**Sat on the judgment-seat while hearing causes** — Exodus 18:13; Judges 5:10; Isaiah 28:6; Matthew 27:19

**Examined the parties** — Acts 24:8

**Conferred together before giving judgment** — Acts 5:34–40; 25:12; 26:30,31

**Pronounced the judgment of the court** — Matthew 26:65,66; Luke 23:24; Acts 5:40

**Both the accusers and accused required to appear before** — Deuteronomy 25:1; Acts 25:16

### **CAUSES IN, WERE OPENED BY**

**The complainant** — 1 Kings 3:17–21; Acts 16:19–21

**An advocate** — Acts 24:1

### **THE ACCUSED**

**Stood before the judge** — Numbers 35:12; Matthew 27:11

**Permitted to plead their own cause** — 1 Kings 3:22; Acts 24:10; 26:1

**Might have advocates** — Proverbs 31:8,9; Isaiah 1:17

**Exhorted to confess** — Joshua 7:19

**Examined on oath** — Leviticus 5:1; Matthew 26:63

**Sometimes examined by torture** — Acts 22:24,29

**Sometimes treated with insult** — Matthew 26:67; John 18:22,23; Acts 23:2,3

**The evidence of two or more witnesses required in** — Deuteronomy 17:6; 19:15; John 8:17; 2 Corinthians 13:1

**Witnesses sometimes laid their hands on the criminal's head before punishment** — Leviticus 24:14

**False witnesses in to receive the punishment of the accused** — Deuteronomy 19:19

**Corruption and bribery often practiced in** — Isaiah 10:1; Amos 5:12; 8:6

## **THE JUDGMENT OF**

**Not given till accused was heard** — John 7:51

**Recorded in writing** — Isaiah 10:1

**Immediately executed** — Deuteronomy 25:2; Joshua 7:25; Mark 15:15–20

**Witnesses first to execute** — Deuteronomy 17:7; Acts 7:58

**Allusions to** — Job 5:4; Psalms 127:5; Matthew 5:22

**Illustrative of the last judgment** — Matthew 19:28; Romans 14:10; 1 Corinthians 6:2

## **COVENANTS**

**Agreements between two parties** — Genesis 26:28; Daniel 11:6

### **DESIGNED FOR**

**Establishing friendship** — 1 Samuel 18:3

**Procuring assistance in war** — 1 Kings 15:18,19

**Mutual protection** — Genesis 26:28,29; 31:50–52

**Establishing peace** — Joshua 9:15,16

**Promoting commerce** — 1 Kings 5:6–11

**Selling land** — Genesis 23:14–16

### **CONDITIONS OF**

**Clearly specified** — 1 Samuel 11:1,2

**Conformed by oath** — Genesis 21:23,31; 26:31

**Witnessed** — Genesis 23:17,18; Ruth 4:9–11

**Written and sealed** — Nehemiah 9:38; 10:1

**God often called to witness** — Genesis 31:50,53

**When confirmed, unalterable** — Galatians 3:15

**Made by passing between the pieces of the divided sacrifices** —  
Genesis 15:9–17; Jeremiah 34:18,19

**Salt a sign of perpetuity in** — Numbers 18:19; 2 Chronicles 13:5

**Ratified by joining hands** — Proverbs 11:21; Ezekiel 17:18

**Followed by a feast** — Genesis 26:30; 31:54

**Presents given as tokens** — Genesis 21:27–30; 1 Samuel 18:3,4

**Pillars raised in token of** — Genesis 31:45,46

**Names given to places where made** — Genesis 21:31; 31:47–49

### **THE JEWS**

**Forbidden to make, with the nations of Canaan** — Exodus 23:32;  
Deuteronomy 7:2

**Frequently made with other nations** — 1 Kings 5:12; 2 Kings 17:4

**Condemned for making, with idolatrous nations** — Isaiah 30:2–5;  
Hosea 12:1

**Regarded, as sacred** — Joshua 9:16–19; Psalms 15:4

**Violated by the wicked** — Romans 1:31; 2 Timothy 3:3

### **ILLUSTRATIVE**

**Of the contract of marriage** — Malachi 2:14

**Of God's promises to man** — Genesis 9:9–11; Ephesians 2:12

**Of the united determination of a people to serve God** — 2 Kings  
11:17; 2 Chronicles 15:12; Nehemiah 10:29

**Of good resolutions** — Job 31:1

**(With death and hell,) of carnal security** — Isaiah 28:15,18

**(With stones and beasts, of the earth,) of peace and prosperity** —  
Job 5:23; Hosea 2:18

## **COVENANT**

**Christ, the substance of** — Isaiah 42:6; 49:8

**Christ, the Mediator of** — Hebrews 8:6; 9:15; 12:24

**Christ, the Messenger of** — Malachi 3:1

### **MADE WITH**

**Abraham** — Genesis 15:7–18; 17:2–14; Luke 1:72–75; Acts 3:25;  
Galatians 3:16

**Isaac** — Genesis 17:19,21; 26:3,4

**Jacob** — Genesis 28:13,14; 1 Chronicles 16:16,17

**Israel** — Exodus 6:4; Acts 3:25

**David** — 2 Samuel 23:5; Psalms 89:3,4

**Renewed under the gospel** — Jeremiah 31:31–33; Romans 11:27;  
Hebrews 8:8–10,13

**Fulfilled in Christ** — Luke 1:68–79

**Confirmed in Christ** — Galatians 3:17

**Ratified by the blood of Christ** — Hebrews 9:11–14,16–23

**Is a covenant of peace** — Isaiah 54:9,10; Ezekiel 34:25; 37:26

**Is unalterable** — Psalms 89:34; Isaiah 54:10; 59:21; Galatians 3:17

**Is everlasting** — Psalms 111:9; Isaiah 55:3; 61:8; Ezekiel 16:60–63;  
Hebrews 13:20

**All saints interested in** — Psalms 25:14; 89:29–37; Hebrews 8:10

**The wicked have no interest in** — Ephesians 2:12

**Blessings connected with** — Isaiah 56:4–7; Hebrews 8:10–12

**God is faithful to** — Deuteronomy 7:9; 1 Kings 8:23; Nehemiah 1:5;  
Daniel 9:4

**God is ever mindful of** — Psalms 105:8; 111:5; Luke 1:72

**Be mindful of** — 1 Chronicles 16:15

**Caution against forgetting** — Deuteronomy 4:23

**Plead, in prayer** — Psalms 74:20; Jeremiah 14:21

**Punishment for despising** — Hebrews 10:29,30

## COVETOUSNESS

**Comes from the heart** — Mark 7:22,23

**Engrosses the heart** — Ezekiel 33:31; 2 Peter 2:14

**Is idolatry** — Ephesians 5:5; Colossians 3:5

**Is the root of all evil** — 1 Timothy 6:10

**Is never satisfied** — Ecclesiastes 5:10; Habakkuk 2:5

**Is vanity** — Psalms 39:6; Ecclesiastes 4:8

### IS INCONSISTENT

**In saints** — Ephesians 5:3; Hebrews 13:5

**Specially in ministers** — 1 Timothy 3:3

### LEADS TO

**Injustice and oppression** — Proverbs 28:20; Micah 2:2

**Foolish and hurtful lusts** — 1 Timothy 6:9

**Departure from the faith** — 1 Timothy 6:10

**Lying** — 2 Kings 5:22–25

**Murder** — Proverbs 1:18,19; Ezekiel 22:12

**Theft** — Joshua 7:21

**Poverty** — Proverbs 28:22

**Misery** — 1 Timothy 6:10

**Domestic affliction** — Proverbs 15:27

**Abhorred by God** — Psalms 10:3

**Forbidden** — Exodus 20:17

**A characteristic of the wicked** — Romans 1:29

**A characteristic of the slothful** — Proverbs 21:26

**Commended by the wicked alone** — Psalms 10:3

**Hated by saints** — Exodus 18:21; Acts 20:33

**To be mortified by saints** — Colossians 3:5

**Woe denounced against** — Isaiah 5:8; Habakkuk 2:9

**Punishment of** — Job 20:15; Isaiah 57:17; Jeremiah 22:17–19; Micah 2:2,3

**Excludes from heaven** — 1 Corinthians 6:10; Ephesians 5:5

**Beware of** — Luke 12:15

**Avoid those guilty of** — 1 Corinthians 5:11

**Pray against** — Psalms 119:36

**Reward of those who hate** — Proverbs 28:16

**Shall abound in the last days** — 2 Timothy 3:2; 2 Peter 2:1–3

### **EXEMPLIFIED**

**Laban** — Genesis 31:41

**Achan** — Joshua 7:21

**Eli's sons** — 1 Samuel 2:12–14

**Samuel's sons** — 1 Samuel 8:3

**Saul** — 1 Samuel 15:9,19

**Ahab** — 1 Kings 21:2–4

**Gehazi** — 2 Kings 5:20–24

**Nobles of the Jews** — Nehemiah 5:7; Isaiah 1:23

**Jewish people** — Isaiah 56:11; Jeremiah 6:13

**Babylon** — Jeremiah 51:13

**Young man** — Matthew 19:22

**Judas** — Matthew 26:14,15; John 12:6

**Pharisees** — Luke 16:14

**Ananias etc** — Acts 5:1–10

**Felix** — Acts 24:26

**Balaam** — 2 Peter 2:15; Jude 1:11

### **CREATION**

**The formation of things which had no previous existence** — Romans 4:17; Hebrews 11:3

**EFFECTED**

**By God** — Genesis 1:1; 2:4,5; Proverbs 26:10

**By Christ** — John 1:3,10; Colossians 1:16

**By the Holy Spirit** — Job 26:13; Psalms 104:30

**By the command of God** — Psalms 33:9; Hebrews 11:3

**In the beginning** — Genesis 1:1; Matthew 24:21

**In six normal days** — Exodus 20:11; 31:17

**According to God's purpose** — Psalms 135:6

**For God's pleasure** — Proverbs 16:4; Revelation 4:11

**For Christ** — Colossians 1:16

**By faith we believe, to be God's work** — Hebrews 11:3

**ORDER OF**

**First day, making light and dividing it from darkness** — Genesis 1:3–5; 2 Corinthians 4:6

**Second day, making the firmament or atmosphere, and separating the waters** — Genesis 1:6–8

**Third day, separating the land from the water, and making it fruitful** — Genesis 1:9–13

**Fourth day, placing the sun, moon, and stars to give light, etc** — Genesis 1:14–19

**Fifth day, making birds, insects, and fishes** — Genesis 1:20–23

**Sixth day, making beasts of the earth, and man** — Genesis 1:24,28

**God rested from, on the seventh day** — Genesis 2:2,3

**Approved of by God** — Genesis 1:31

**A subject of joy to angels** — Job 38:7

**EXHIBITS**

**The deity of God** — Romans 1:20

**The power of God** — Isaiah 40:26,28; Romans 1:20

**The glory and handiwork of God** — Psalms 19:1

**The wisdom of God** — Psalms 104:24; 136:5

**The goodness of God** — Psalms 33:5

**God as the sole object of worship** — Isaiah 45:16,18; Acts 17:24,27

**Glorifies God** — Psalms 145:10; 148:5

**God to be praised for** — Nehemiah 9:6; Psalms 146:5,6

**Leads to confidence** — Psalms 124:8; 146:5,6

**Insignificance of man seen from** — Psalms 8:3,4; Isaiah 40:12,17

**Groans because of sin** — Romans 8:22

### **ILLUSTRATIVE OF**

**The new birth** — 2 Corinthians 5:17; Ephesians 2:10

**Daily renewal of saints** — Psalms 51:10; Ephesians 4:24

**Renewal of the earth** — Isaiah 65:17; 2 Peter 3:11,13

## **CREDITORS**

**Defined** — Philemon 1:18

### **MIGHT DEMAND**

**Pledges** — Deuteronomy 24:10,11; Proverbs 22:27

**Security of others** — Proverbs 6:1; 22:26

**Mortgages on property** — Nehemiah 5:3

**Bills or promissory notes** — Luke 16:6,7

**To return before sunset, garments taken in pledge** — Exodus 22:26,27; Deuteronomy 24:12,13; Ezekiel 18:7,12

### **PROHIBITED FROM**

**Taking millstones in pledge** — Deuteronomy 24:6

**Violently selecting pledges** — Deuteronomy 24:10

**Exacting usury from brethren** — Exodus 22:25; Leviticus 25:36,37

**Exacting debts from brethren during sabbatical year** —  
Deuteronomy 15:2,3

**Might take interest from strangers** — Deuteronomy 23:20

**Sometimes entirely remitted debts** — Nehemiah 5:10–12; Matthew 18:27; Luke 7:42

**Often cruel in exacting debts** — Nehemiah 5:7–9; Job 24:3–9; Matthew 18:28–30

### **OFTEN EXACTED DEBTS**

**By selling the debtor or taking him for a servant** — Matthew 18:25; Exodus 21:2

**By selling the debtor's property** — Matthew 18:25

**By selling the debtor's family** — 2 Kings 4:1; Job 24:9; Matthew 18:25

**By imprisonment** — Matthew 5:25,26; 18:34

**From the sureties** — Proverbs 11:15; 22:26,27

**Were often defrauded** — 1 Samuel 22:2; Luke 16:5–7

### **ILLUSTRATIVE OF**

**God's claim upon men** — Matthew 5:25,26; 18:23,25; Luke 7:41,47

**The demands of the law** — Galatians 5:3

# D

## DAILY SACRIFICE

**Ordained in mount Sinai** — Numbers 28:6

**A lamb as a burnt offering morning and evening** — Exodus 29:38,39;  
Numbers 28:3,4

**Doubled on the sabbath** — Numbers 28:9,10

### REQUIRED TO BE

**With a meat and drink offering** — Exodus 29:40,41; Numbers 28:5–8

**Slowly and entirely consumed** — Leviticus 6:9–12

**Perpetually observed** — Exodus 29:42; Numbers 28:3,6

**Peculiarly acceptable** — Numbers 28:8; Psalms 141:2

**Secured God's presence and favor** — Exodus 29:43,44

**Times of offering, were seasons of prayer** — Ezra 9:5; Daniel 9:20,21;  
Acts 3:1

**Restored after the captivity** — Ezra 3:3

**The abolition of, foretold** — Daniel 9:26,27; 11:31

### ILLUSTRATIVE OF

**Christ** — John 1:29,36; 1 Peter 1:19

**Acceptable prayer** — Psalms 141:2

## DAN, THE TRIBE OF

**Descended from Jacob's fifth son** — Genesis 30:6

**Predictions respecting** — Genesis 49:16,17; Deuteronomy 33:22

### PERSONS SELECTED FROM

**To number the people** — Numbers 1:12

**To spy out the land** — Numbers 13:12

**To divide the land** — Numbers 34:22

**Strength of, on leaving Egypt** — Numbers 1:38,39

**Led the fourth and last division of Israel** — Numbers 2:31; 10:25

**Encamped north of the tabernacle** — Numbers 2:25

**Offering of, at dedication** — Numbers 7:66–71

**Families of** — Numbers 26:42

**Strength of, entering Canaan** — Numbers 26:43

**On Ebal, said amen to the curses** — Deuteronomy 27:13

**Bounds of its inheritance** — Joshua 19:40–46

**A commercial people** — Judges 5:17; Ezekiel 27:19

**Restricted to the hills by Amorites** — Judges 1:34

## **A PART OF**

**Sent to seek new settlements** — Judges 18:1,2

**Tool Laish and called it Dan** — Joshua 19:47; Judges 18:8–13,27–29

**Plundered Michah of his idols and his ephod** — Judges 18:17–  
21,27

**Set up Micah's idols in Dan** — Judges 18:30,31

**Reproved for not aiding against Sisera** — Judges 5:17

**Samson was of** — Judges 13:2,24,25

**Some of, at coronation of David** — 1 Chronicles 12:35

**Ruler appointed over, by David** — 1 Chronicles 27:22

## **DARKNESS**

**Created by God** — Psalms 104:20; Isaiah 45:7

**Originally covered the earth** — Genesis 1:2

**Separated from the light** — Genesis 1:4

**Called night** — Genesis 1:5

**Caused by the setting of the sun** — Genesis 15:17; John 6:17

**Inexplicable nature of** — Job 38:19,20

**Exhibits God's power and greatness** — Job 38:8,9

### **DEGREES OF, MENTIONED**

**Great** — Genesis 15:12

**That may be felt** — Exodus 10:21

**Thick** — Deuteronomy 5:22; Joel 2:2

**Gross** — Jeremiah 13:16

**Outer or extreme** — Matthew 8:12

### **EFFECTS OF**

**Keeps us from seeing objects** — Exodus 10:23

**Causes us to go astray** — John 12:35; 1 John 2:11

**Causes us to stumble** — Isaiah 59:10

**Often put for night** — Psalms 91:6

**Called the swaddling band of the sea** — Job 38:9

**Cannot hide us from God** — Psalms 139:11,12

### **THE WICKED**

**The children of** — 1 Thessalonians 5:5

**Live in** — Psalms 107:10

**Walk in** — Psalms 82:5

**Perpetuate their designs in** — Job 24:16

**Are full of** — Matthew 6:23

### **MIRACULOUS**

**On mount Sinai** — Exodus 19:16; Hebrews 12:18

**Over the land of Egypt** — Exodus 10:21,22

**At the death of Christ** — Matthew 27:45

**Before the destruction of Jerusalem** — Matthew 24:29

**ILLUSTRATIVE OF**

**Greatness and unsearchableness of God** — Exodus 20:21; 2 Samuel 22:10,12; 1 Kings 8:12; Psalms 97:2

**Abstruse and deep subjects** — Job 28:3

**Secrecy** — Isaiah 45:19; Matthew 10:27

**Ignorance and error** — Job 37:19; Isaiah 60:2; John 1:5; 3:19; 12:35; Acts 26:18

**Anything hateful** — Job 3:4–9

**A course of sin** — Proverbs 2:13; Ephesians 5:11

**Heavy afflictions** — Job 23:17; Psalms 112:4; Ecclesiastes 5:17; Isaiah 5:30; 8:22; 59:9

**The power of Satan** — Ephesians 6:12; Colossians 1:13

**The grave** — 1 Samuel 2:9; Job 10:21,22

**The punishment of devils and wicked men** — Matthew 22:13; 2 Peter 2:4,17; Jude 1:6,13

**DAY**

**The light first called** — Genesis 1:5

**Natural, from evening to evening** — Genesis 1:5; Leviticus 23:32

**Artificial, the time of the sun's continuance above the horizon** — Genesis 31:39,40; Nehemiah 4:21,22

**Prophetical, a year** — Ezekiel 4:6; Daniel 12:12

**ARTIFICIAL, DIVIDED INTO**

**Break of** — Genesis 32:24,26; Song of Solomon 2:17

**Morning** — Exodus 29:39; 2 Samuel 23:4

**Noon** — Genesis 43:16; Psalms 55:17

**Decline of** — Judges 19:8,9; Luke 9:12; 24:29

**Evening** — Genesis 8:11; Psalms 104:23; Jeremiah 6:4

**Sometimes divided into four parts** — Nehemiah 9:3

**Later subdivided into twelve hours** — Matthew 20:3,5,6; John 11:9

**Time of, ascertained by the dial** — 2 Kings 20:11

**Succession of, secured by covenant** — Genesis 8:22

**Made for the glory of God** — Psalms 74:16

**Proclaims the glory of God** — Psalms 19:2

**Under the control of God** — Amos 5:8; 8:9

### **A TIME OF JUDGMENT CALLED A DAY OF**

**Anger** — Lamentations 2:21

**Wrath** — Job 20:28; Zephaniah 1:15,18; Romans 2:5

**Visitation** — Micah 7:4

**Destruction** — Job 21:30

**Darkness** — Joel 2:2; Zephaniah 1:15

**Trouble** — Psalms 102:2

**Calamity** — Deuteronomy 32:35; Jeremiah 18:17

**Adversity** — Proverbs 24:10

**Vengeance** — Proverbs 6:34; Isaiah 61:2

**Slaughter** — Isaiah 30:25; Jeremiah 12:3

**Evil** — Jeremiah 17:17; Amos 6:3; Ephesians 6:13

**The Lord** — Isaiah 2:12; 13:6; Zephaniah 1:14

### **A TIME OF MERCY CALLED A DAY OF**

**Salvation** — 2 Corinthians 6:2

**Redemption** — Ephesians 4:30

**Visitation** — Jeremiah 27:22; 1 Peter 2:12

**God's power** — Psalms 110:3

### **A TIME OF FESTIVITY CALLED A**

**Good day** — Esther 8:17; 9:19

**Day of good tidings** — 2 Kings 7:9

**Day which the Lord has made** — Psalms 118:24

**Solemn day** — Numbers 10:10; Hosea 9:5

**Day of gladness** — Numbers 10:10

**The time for labor** — Psalms 104:22

**Wild beasts hide during** — Psalms 104:22

### **ILLUSTRATIVE OF**

**Time of judgment** — 1 Corinthians 3:13; 4:3

**Spiritual light** — 1 Thessalonians 5:5,8; 2 Peter 1:19

**The path of the just** — Proverbs 4:18

## **DEAD**

**They who have departed this life** — Genesis 23:2; 25:8; Job 1:19

### **TERMS USED TO EXPRESS**

**Corpses** — 2 Kings 19:35; Nahum 3:3

**Carcasses** — Numbers 14:29,32,33; 1 Kings 13:24

**Those who are not** — Matthew 2:18

**Deceased** — Isaiah 26:14; Matthew 22:25

### **CHARACTERISED BY**

**Being without the Spirit** — James 2:26

**Being incapable of motion** — Matthew 28:4; Revelation 1:17

**Ignorance of all human affairs** — Ecclesiastes 9:5

**Absence of all human passions** — Ecclesiastes 9:6

**Inability to glorify God** — Psalms 115:17

**Return not to this life** — Job 7:9,10; 14:10,14

**Eyes of, closed by nearest of kin** — Genesis 46:4

**Were washed and laid out** — Acts 9:37

**Were wrapped in lined with spices** — John 19:40

### **MOURNING FOR, OFTEN**

**Very great** — Genesis 27:35; Jeremiah 31:15; Matthew 2:18; John 11:33

**Loud and clamorous** — Jeremiah 16:6; Mark 5:38

**By hired mourners** — Jeremiah 9:17,18; Amos 5:16

**With plaintive music** — Jeremiah 48:36; Matthew 9:23

**Testified by change of apparel** — 2 Samuel 14:2

**Testified by tarring the hair** — Jeremiah 16:7

**Testified by covering the head** — 2 Samuel 19:4

**Testified by rending the garments** — Genesis 37:34; 2 Samuel 3:31

**Lasted many days** — Genesis 37:34; 50:3,10

**Regard often shown to the memory of** — Ruth 1:8

**Too soon forgotten** — Psalms 31:12; Ecclesiastes 9:5

**Heathenish expressions of grief for, forbidden** — Leviticus 19:28;  
Deuteronomy 14:1,2

**All offerings to, forbidden** — Deuteronomy 26:14

**Touching of, caused uncleanness** — Numbers 19:11,13,16; 9:6,7

**In a house rendered it unclean** — Numbers 19:14,15

**Even bones of, caused uncleanness** — Numbers 19:16; 2 Chronicles  
34:5

**A priest not to mourn for, except when near of kin** — Leviticus 21:1–  
3; Ezekiel 44:25

**High priest in no case to mourn for** — Leviticus 21:10,11

**Nazarites not to touch or mourn for** — Numbers 6:6,7

**Those defiled by, removed from the camp** — Numbers 5:2

**Uncleanness contracted from, removed by the water separation** —  
Numbers 19:12,18

## **IDOLATERS**

**Tore themselves for** — Jeremiah 16:7

**Offered sacrifices for** — Psalms 106:28

**Invoked and consulted** — 1 Samuel 28:7,8

**Consecrated part of their crops to** — Deuteronomy 26:14

**The Jews looked for a resurrection from** — Isaiah 26:19; Acts 24:15

**Instances of, restored to life before Christ** — 1 Kings 17:22; 2 Kings  
4:34–36; 13:21

**Instances of, restored by Christ** — Matthew 9:25; Luke 7:15; John  
11:44; Acts 9:40; 20:12

**ILLUSTRATIVE OF****Man's state by nature** — 2 Corinthians 5:4; Ephesians 2:1,5**A state of deep affliction, etc** — Psalms 88:5,6; 143:3; Isaiah 59:10**Freedom from the power of sin** — Romans 6:2,8,11; Colossians 3:3**Freedom from the law** — Romans 7:4**Faith without works** — 1 Timothy 5:6; James 2:17,26**Diviners etc** — Isaiah 8:19**Impotence** — Genesis 20:3; Romans 4:19**DEATH, ETERNAL****The necessary consequence of sin** — Romans 6:16,21; 8:13; James 1:15**The wages of sin** — Romans 6:23**The portion of the wicked** — Matthew 25:41,46; Romans 1:32**The way to, described** — Psalms 9:17; Matthew 7:13**Self-righteousness leads to** — Proverbs 14:12**God alone can inflict** — Matthew 10:28; James 4:12**IS DESCRIBED AS****Banishment from God** — 2 Thessalonians 1:9**Society with the devil etc** — Matthew 25:41**A lake of fire** — Revelation 19:20; 21:8**The worm that dies not** — Mark 9:44**Outer darkness** — Matthew 25:30**A mist of darkness for ever** — 2 Peter 2:17**Indignation, wrath, etc** — Romans 2:8,9**IS CALLED****Destruction** — Romans 9:22; 2 Thessalonians 1:9**Perishing** — 2 Peter 2:12**The wrath to come** — 1 Thessalonians 1:10**The second death** — Revelation 2:11

**A resurrection to damnation** — John 5:29

**A resurrection to shame etc** — Daniel 12:2

**Damnation of hell** — Matthew 23:33

**Everlasting punishment** — Matthew 25:46

**Shall be inflicted by Christ** — Matthew 25:31,41; 2 Thessalonians 1:7,8

**Christ, the only way of escape from** — John 3:16; 8:51; Acts 4:12

**Saints shall escape** — Revelation 2:11; 20:6

**Strive to preserve others from** — James 5:20

**Illustrated** — Luke 16:23–26

## DEATH, NATURAL

**By Adam** — Genesis 3:19; 1 Corinthians 15:21,22

**Consequence of sin** — Genesis 2:17; Romans 5:12

**Lot of all** — Ecclesiastes 8:8; Hebrews 9:27

**Ordered by God** — Deuteronomy 32:39; Job 14:5

**Puts an end to earthly projects** — Ecclesiastes 9:10

**Strips of earthly possessions** — Job 1:21; 1 Timothy 6:7

**Levels all ranks** — Job 3:17–19

**Conquered by Christ** — Romans 6:9; Revelation 1:18

**Abolished by Christ** — 2 Timothy 1:10

**Shall finally be destroyed by Christ** — Hosea 13:14; 1 Corinthians 15:26

**Christ delivers from the fear of** — Hebrews 2:15

**Regard, as at hand** — Job 14:1,2; Psalms 39:4,5; 90:9; 1 Peter 1:24

**Prepare for** — 2 Kings 20:1

**Pray to be prepared for** — Psalms 39:4,13; 90:12

**Consideration of, a motive to diligence** — Ecclesiastes 9:10; John 9:4

**When averted for a season, is a motive to increased devotedness** — Psalms 56:12,13; 118:17; Isaiah 38:18,20

**Enoch and Elijah were exempted from** — Genesis 5:24; Hebrews 11:5;  
2 Kings 2:11

**All shall be raised from** — Acts 24:15

**None subject to in heaven** — Luke 20:36; Revelation 21:4

**Illustrates the change produced in conversion** — Romans 6:2;  
Colossians 2:20

### **IS DESCRIBED AS**

**A sleep** — Deuteronomy 31:16; John 11:11

**The earthly house of this tabernacle being dissolved** — 2  
Corinthians 5:1

**Putting off this tabernacle** — 2 Peter 1:14

**God requiring the soul** — Luke 12:20

**Going the way whence there is no return** — Job 16:22

**Gathering to our people** — Genesis 49:33

**Going down into silence** — Psalms 115:17

**Yielding up the spirit** — Acts 5:10

**Returning to dust** — Genesis 3:19; Psalms 104:29

**Being cut down** — Job 14:2

**Fleeing as a shadow** — Job 14:2

**Departing** — Philippians 1:23

## **DEATH OF CHRIST**

**Foretold** — Isaiah 53:8; Daniel 9:26; Zechariah 13:7

**Appointed by God** — Isaiah 53:6,10; Acts 2:23

**Necessary for the redemption of man** — Luke 24:46; Acts 17:3

**Acceptable, as a sacrifice to God** — Matthew 20:28; Ephesians 5:2; 1  
Thessalonians 5:10

**Was voluntary** — Isaiah 53:12; Matthew 26:53; John 10:17,18

**Was undeserved** — Isaiah 53:9

**MODE OF****Foretold by Christ** — Matthew 20:18,19; John 12:32,33**Prefigured** — Numbers 21:8; John 3:14**Ignominious** — Hebrews 12:2**Accursed** — Galatians 3:13**Exhibited His humility** — Philippians 2:8**A stumbling block to Jews** — 1 Corinthians 1:23**Foolishness to Gentiles** — 1 Corinthians 1:18,23**Demanded by the Jews** — Matthew 27:22,23**Inflicted by the Gentiles** — Matthew 27:26–35**In the company of malefactors** — Isaiah 53:12; Matthew 27:38**Accompanied by supernatural signs** — Matthew 27:45,51–53**Emblematical of the death to sin** — Romans 6:3–8; Galatians 2:20**Commemorated in the ordinance of the Lord's supper** — Luke 22:19,20; 1 Corinthians 11:26–29**DEATH OF SAINTS****A sleep in Christ** — 1 Corinthians 15:18; 1 Thessalonians 4:14**Is blessed** — Revelation 14:13**Is gain** — Philippians 1:21**IS FULL OF****Faith** — Hebrews 11:13**Peace** — Isaiah 57:2**Hope** — Proverbs 14:32**Sometimes desired** — Luke 2:29**Waited for** — Job 14:14**Met with resignation** — Genesis 50:24; Joshua 23:14; 1 Kings 2:2**Met without fear** — 1 Corinthians 15:55**Precious in God's sight** — Psalms 116:15**God preserves them to** — Psalms 48:14

**God is with them in** — Psalms 23:4

**Removes from coming evil** — 2 Kings 22:20; Isaiah 57:1

### **LEADS TO**

**Rest** — Job 3:17; 2 Thessalonians 1:7

**Comfort** — Luke 16:25

**Christ's presence** — 2 Corinthians 5:8; Philippians 1:23

**A crown of life** — 2 Timothy 4:8; Revelation 2:10

**A joyful resurrection** — Isaiah 26:19; Daniel 12:2

**Disregarded by the wicked** — Isaiah 57:1

**Survivors consoled for** — 1 Thessalonians 4:13–18

**The wicked wish theirs to resemble** — Numbers 23:10

**Illustrated** — Luke 16:22

### **EXEMPLIFIED**

**Abraham** — Genesis 25:8

**Isaac** — Genesis 35:29

**Jacob** — Genesis 49:33

**Aaron** — Numbers 20:28

**Moses** — Deuteronomy 34:5

**Joshua** — Joshua 24:29

**Elisha** — 2 Kings 13:14,20

**One thief** — Luke 23:43

**Dorcas** — Acts 9:37

## **DEATH OF THE WICKED**

**Is in their sins** — Ezekiel 3:19; John 8:21

**Is without hope** — Proverbs 11:7

**Sometimes without fear** — Jeremiah 34:5; 2 Chronicles 36:11–13

**Frequently sudden and unexpected** — Job 21:13,23; 27:21; Proverbs 29:1

**Frequently marked by terror** — Job 18:11–15; 27:19–21; Psalms 73:19

**Punishment follows** — Isaiah 14:9; Acts 1:25

**The remembrance of them perishes in** — Job 18:17; Psalms 34:16;  
Proverbs 10:7

**God has no pleasure in** — Ezekiel 18:23,32

**Like the death of beasts** — Psalms 49:14

**Illustrated** — Luke 12:20; 16:22,23

### **EXEMPLIFIED**

**Korah, etc** — Numbers 16:32

**Absalom** — 2 Samuel 18:9,10

**Ahab** — 1 Kings 22:34

**Jezebel** — 2 Kings 9:33

**Athaliah** — 2 Chronicles 23:15

**Haman** — Esther 7:10

**Belshazzar** — Daniel 5:30

**Judas** — Matthew 27:5; Acts 1:18

**Ananias, etc** — Acts 5:5,9,10

**Herod** — Acts 12:23

### **DEATH, SPIRITUAL**

**Alienation from God is** — Ephesians 4:18

**Carnal-mindedness is** — Romans 8:6

**Walking in trespasses and sins is** — Ephesians 2:1; Colossians 2:13

**Spiritual ignorance is** — Isaiah 9:2; Matthew 4:16; Luke 1:79;  
Ephesians 4:18

**Unbelief is** — John 3:36; 1 John 5:12

**Living in pleasure is** — 1 Timothy 5:6

**Hypocrisy is** — Revelation 3:1,2

**Is a consequence of the fall** — Romans 5:15

**Is the state of all men by nature** — Romans 6:13; 8:6

**The fruits of, are dead works** — Hebrews 6:1; 9:14

**A call to arise from** — Ephesians 5:14

**Deliverance from, is through Christ** — John 5:24,25; Ephesians 2:5; 1 John 5:12

**Saints are raised from** — Romans 6:13

**Love of the brethren, a proof of being raised from** — 1 John 3:14

**Illustrated** — Ezekiel 37:2,3; Luke 15:24

## DECEIT

**Is falsehood** — Psalms 119:118

**The tongue, the instrument of** — Romans 3:13

**Comes from the heart** — Mark 7:22

**Characteristic of the heart** — Jeremiah 17:9

**God abhors** — Psalms 5:6

**Forbidden** — Proverbs 24:28; 1 Peter 3:10

**Christ was perfectly free from** — Isaiah 53:9; 1 Peter 2:22

## SAINTS

**Free from** — Psalms 24:4; Zephaniah 3:13; Revelation 14:5

**Purposed against** — Job 27:4

**Avoid** — Job 31:5

**Shun those addicted to** — Psalms 101:7

**Pray for deliverance from those who use** — Psalms 43:1; 120:2

**Delivered from those who use** — Psalms 72:14

**Should beware of those who teach** — Ephesians 5:6; Colossians 2:8

**Should lay aside, in seeking truth** — 1 Peter 2:1

**Ministers should lay aside** — 2 Corinthians 4:2; 1 Thessalonians 2:3

## THE WICKED

**Are full of** — Romans 1:29

**Devise** — Psalms 35:20; 38:12; Proverbs 12:5

**Utter** — Psalms 10:7; 36:3

**Work** — Proverbs 11:18

**Increase in** — 2 Timothy 3:13

**Use, to each other** — Jeremiah 9:5

**Use, to themselves** — Jeremiah 37:9; Obadiah 3:7

**Delight in** — Proverbs 20:17

### **FALSE TEACHERS**

**Are workers of** — 2 Corinthians 11:13

**Preach** — Jeremiah 14:14; 23:26

**Impose on others by** — Romans 16:18; Ephesians 4:14

**Sport themselves with** — 2 Peter 2:13

**Hypocrites devise** — Job 15:35

**Hypocrites practice** — Hosea 11:12

**False witnesses use** — Proverbs 12:17; 14:5

**A characteristic of Antichrist** — 2 John 1:7

**A characteristic of the Apostasy** — 2 Thessalonians 2:10

### **EVIL OF**

**Keeps from knowledge of God** — Jeremiah 9:6

**Keeps from turning to God** — Jeremiah 8:5

**Leads to pride and oppression** — Jeremiah 5:27,28

**Leads to lying** — Proverbs 14:25

**Often accompanied by fraud and injustice** — Psalms 10:7; 43:1

**Hatred often concealed by** — Proverbs 26:24–28

**The folly of fools is** — Proverbs 14:8

**The kisses of an enemy are** — Proverbs 27:6

**Blessedness of being free from** — Psalms 24:4,5; 32:2

**Punishment of** — Psalms 55:23; Jeremiah 9:7–9

### **EXEMPLIFIED**

**The devil** — Genesis 3:1,4,5; John 8:44

**Rebecca and Jacob** — Genesis 27:9,19

**Laban** — Genesis 31:7

**Joseph's brothers** — Genesis 37:31,32

**Pharaoh** — Exodus 8:29

**David** — 1 Samuel 21:13

**Job's friends** — Job 6:15

**Doeg** — Psalms 52:1,2

**Herod** — Matthew 2:8

**Pharisees** — Matthew 22:16

**Chief Priests** — Mark 14:1

## DECISION

**Necessary to the service of God** — Luke 9:62

**Exhortations to** — Joshua 24:14,15

### EXHIBITED IN

**Seeking God with the heart** — 2 Chronicles 15:12

**Keeping the commandments of God** — Nehemiah 10:29

**Being on the Lord's side** — Exodus 32:26

**Following God fully** — Numbers 14:24; 32:12; Joshua 14:8

**Serving God** — Isaiah 56:6

**Loving God perfectly** — Deuteronomy 6:5

**Blessedness of** — Joshua 1:7

### OPPOSED TO

**A divided service** — Matthew 6:24

**Double-mindedness** — James 1:8

**Halting between two opinions** — 1 Kings 18:21

**Turning to the right or left** — Deuteronomy 5:32

**Not setting the heart aright** — Psalms 78:8,37

**EXEMPLIFIED****Moses** — Exodus 32:26**Caleb** — Numbers 13:30**Joshua** — Joshua 24:15**Ruth** — Ruth 1:16**Asa** — 2 Chronicles 15:8**David** — Psalms 17:3**Peter** — John 6:68**Paul** — Acts 21:13**Abraham** — Hebrews 11:8**DEDICATION****Consecration of a place of worship** — 2 Chronicles 2:4**Solemn confirmation of a covenant** — Hebrews 9:18**Devoting any thing to sacred uses** — 1 Chronicles 28:12**SUBJECTS OF****Tabernacle** — Numbers 7:1–89**Temple of Solomon** — 1 Kings 8:1–63; 2 Chronicles 7:5**Second temple** — Ezra 6:16,17**Persons** — Exodus 22:29; 1 Samuel 1:11**Property** — Leviticus 27:28; Matthew 15:5**Spoils of war** — 2 Samuel 8:11; 1 Chronicles 18:11**Tribute from foreigners** — 2 Samuel 8:10,11**Walls of cities** — Nehemiah 12:27**Houses when built** — Deuteronomy 20:5; Psalms 30:1**By idolaters in setting up idols** — Daniel 3:2,3**THINGS DEDICATED TO GOD****Esteemed holy** — Leviticus 27:28; 2 Kings 12:18**Placed with the treasures of the Lord's house** — 1 Kings 7:51; 2  
Chronicles 5:1

**Special chambers prepared for** — 2 Chronicles 31:11,12

**Levites place over** — 1 Chronicles 26:20,26; 2 Chronicles 31:12

**Applied to the repair and maintenance of the temple** — 2 Kings 12:4,5; 1 Chronicles 26:27

**For support of priests** — Numbers 18:14; Ezekiel 44:29

**Given to propitiate enemies** — 2 Kings 12:17,18

**Law respecting the release of** — Leviticus 27:1–34

**Of property often perverted** — Mark 7:9–13

**Illustrated of devotedness to God** — Psalms 119:38

## DEFILEMENT

**Forbidden to the Jews** — Leviticus 11:44,45

### THINGS LIABLE TO CEREMONIAL

**The person** — Leviticus 5:3

**Garments** — Leviticus 13:59

**Furniture, etc** — Leviticus 15:9,10; Numbers 19:14,15

**Houses** — Leviticus 14:44

**The land** — Leviticus 18:25; Deuteronomy 21:23

**The sanctuary** — Leviticus 20:3; Zephaniah 3:4

### CEREMONIAL CAUSED BY

**Eating unclean things** — Leviticus 11:8; Acts 10:11,14

**Eating things that died** — Leviticus 17:15

**Touching a dead body or a bone** — Numbers 9:6,7; 19:11,16

**Touching a grave** — Numbers 19:16

**Touching a dead beast** — Leviticus 5:2; 11:24–28

**Being alone with a dead body** — Numbers 19:14

**Mourning for the dead** — Leviticus 21:1–3

**Having a leprosy** — Leviticus 13:3,11; Numbers 5:2,3

**Having an issue, etc** — Leviticus 15:2; Numbers 5:2

**Touching anything defiled by an issue, etc** — Leviticus 15:5–11

**Going into a leprous house** — Leviticus 14:46

**Sacrificing the red heifer** — Numbers 19:7

**Burning the red heifer** — Numbers 19:8

**Gathering the ashes of the red heifer** — Numbers 19:10

**Touching an unclean person** — Numbers 19:22

**Child bearing** — Leviticus 12:2

**Causes of, improperly enlarged by tradition** — Mark 7:2; Matthew 15:20

### **MORAL, CAUSED BY**

**Following the sins of the heathen** — Leviticus 18:24

**Seeking after wizards** — Leviticus 19:31

**Giving children to Molech** — Leviticus 20:3

**Making and serving idols** — Ezekiel 20:17,18; 22:3,4; 23:7

**Blood shedding** — Isaiah 59:3

**Moral, punished** — Leviticus 18:24,25,28,29

**Those under, removed from the camp** — Numbers 5:3,4; Deuteronomy 23:14

### **PRIESTS**

**To decide in all cases of** — Leviticus 10:10; 13:3

**Specially required to avoid** — Leviticus 21:1–6,11,12

**Not to eat holy things while under** — Leviticus 22:2,4–6

**Punished for eating of the holy things while under** — Leviticus 22:3

**Cleansed by legal offerings** — Numbers 19:18,19; Hebrews 9:13

**Neglecting purification from, punished by cutting off** — Numbers 19:13,20

**Ceremonial, abolished under the gospel** — Acts 10:15; Romans 14:14; Colossians 2:20–22

### **ILLUSTRATIVE**

**Of sin** — Matthew 15:11,18; Jude 1:8

**Of unholy doctrines** — 1 Corinthians 3:16,17

## DELIGHTING IN GOD

**Commanded** — Psalms 37:4

**Reconciliation leads to** — Job 22:21,26

**Observing the sabbath leads to** — Isaiah 58:13,14

### SAINTS' EXPERIENCE IN

**Communion with God** — Song of Solomon 2:3

**The law of God** — Psalms 1:1; 119:24,35

**The goodness of God** — Nehemiah 9:25

**The comforts of God** — Psalms 94:19

### HYPOCRITES

**Pretend to** — Isaiah 58:2

**In heart despise** — Job 27:10; Jeremiah 6:10

**Promises to** — Psalms 37:4

**Blessedness** — Psalms 112:1

## DELUGE

**Sent as a punishment for the extreme wickedness of man** — Genesis 6:5–7,11–13,17

### CALLED THE

**Flood** — Genesis 9:28

**Waters of Noah** — Isaiah 54:9

**Noah forewarned of** — Genesis 6:13; Hebrews 11:7

**Long-suffering of God exhibited in deferring** — Genesis 6:3; 1 Peter 3:20

**The wicked warned of** — 1 Peter 3:19,20; 2 Peter 2:5

**Noah, etc, saved from** — Genesis 6:18–22; 7:13,14

**Date of its commencement** — Genesis 7:11

**Came suddenly and unexpectedly** — Matthew 24:38,39

### **PRODUCED BY**

**Forty days' incessant rain** — Genesis 7:4,12,17

**Opening up of the fountains of the great deep** — Genesis 7:11

**Increased gradually** — Genesis 7:17,18

**Extreme height of** — Genesis 7:19,20

**Time of its increase and prevailing** — Genesis 7:24

**Causes of its abatement** — Genesis 8:1,2

**Decrease of gradual** — Genesis 8:3,5

**Date of its complete removal** — Genesis 8:13

**Complete destruction of whole earth effected by** — Genesis 7:23

**Entire face of the earth changed by** — 2 Peter 3:5,6

**Traditional notice of** — Job 22:15–17

### **THAT IT SHALL NEVER AGAIN OCCUR**

**Promised** — Genesis 8:21,22

**Confirmed by covenant** — Genesis 9:9–11

**The rainbow a token** — Genesis 9:12–17

**A pledge of God's faithfulness** — Isaiah 54:9,10

### **ILLUSTRATIVE**

**Of the destruction of sinners** — Psalms 32:6; Isaiah 28:2,18

**Of baptism** — 1 Peter 3:20,21

**(Unexpectedness of,) of suddenness of Christ's coming** —  
Matthew 24:36–39; Luke 17:26,27–30

## **DENIAL OF CHRIST**

**In doctrine** — Mark 8:38; 2 Timothy 1:8

**In practice** — Philippians 3:18,10; Titus 1:16

**A characteristic of false teachers** — 2 Peter 2:1; Jude 1:4

**Is the spirit of Antichrist** — 1 John 2:22,23; 4:3

**Christ will deny those guilty of** — Matthew 10:33; 2 Timothy 2:12

**Leads to destruction** — 2 Peter 2:1; Jude 1:4,15

### **EXEMPLIFIED**

**Peter** — Matthew 26:69–75

**The Jews** — John 18:40; Acts 3:13,14

## **DESERT, JOURNEY OF ISRAEL THROUGH THE**

**Date of its commencement** — Exodus 12:41,42

**Their number commencing** — Exodus 12:37

**Their healthy state commencing** — Psalms 105:37

**A mixed multitude accompanied them in** — Exodus 12:38; Numbers 11:4

**Commenced in haste** — Exodus 12:39

**Conducted with regularity** — Exodus 13:18

**Under Moses as leader** — Exodus 3:10–12; Acts 7:36,38

**By a circuitous route** — Exodus 13:17,18

**Order of marching during** — Numbers 10:14–29

**Order of encamping during** — Numbers 2:1–34

**Difficulty and danger of** — Deuteronomy 8:15

### **CONTINUED FORTY YEARS**

**As a punishment** — Numbers 14:33,34

**To prove and humble them, etc** — Deuteronomy 8:2

**To teach them to live on God's word** — Deuteronomy 8:3

**Under God's guidance** — Exodus 13:21,22; 15:13; Nehemiah 9:12; Psalms 78:52; Isaiah 63:11–14

**Under God's protection** — Exodus 14:19,20; Psalms 105:39; Exodus 23:20; Psalms 78:53

**With miraculous provision** — Exodus 16:35; Deuteronomy 8:3

**Their clothing preserved during** — Deuteronomy 8:4; 29:5; Nehemiah 9:21

**Worship of God celebrated during** — Exodus 24:5–8; 29:38–42; 40:24–29

**Justice administered during** — Exodus 18:13,26

**Circumcision omitted during** — Joshua 5:5

**Caused universal terror and dismay** — Exodus 15:14–16; Numbers 22:3,4

**Obstructed, etc by the surrounding nations** — Exodus 17:8; Numbers 20:21

**Territory acquired during** — Deuteronomy 29:7,8

**Marked by constant murmurings and rebellions** — Psalms 78:40; 95:10; 106:7–39

**Constant goodness and mercy of God to them during** — Psalms 106:10,43–46; 107:6,13

**Commenced from Rameses in Egypt** — Exodus 12:37

**TO SUCCOTH** — Exodus 12:37; Numbers 33:5

**TO ETHAM** — Exodus 13:20; Numbers 33:6

**BETWEEN BAALZEPHON AND PIHAHIROTH** — Exodus 14:2; Numbers 33:7

**Overtaken by Pharaoh** — Exodus 14:9

**Exhorted to look to God** — Exodus 14:13,14

**The cloud removed to the rear** — Exodus 14:19,20

**Red Sea divided** — Exodus 14:16,21

**THROUGH THE RED SEA** — Exodus 14:22,29

**Faith exhibited in passing** — Hebrews 11:29

**Pharaoh and his host destroyed** — Exodus 14:23–28; Psalms 106:11

**Israel's song of praise** — Exodus 15:1–21; Psalms 106:12

**THROUGH THE WILDERNESS OF SHUR OR ETHAM** — Exodus 15:22; Numbers 33:8

**TO MARAH** — Exodus 15:23; Numbers 33:8

**Murmuring of the people on account of bitter water** — Exodus 15:24

**Water sweetened** — Exodus 15:25

**TO ELIM** — Exodus 15:27; Numbers 33:9

**BY THE RED SEA** — Numbers 33:10

**THROUGH THE WILDERNESS OF SIN** — Exodus 16:1; Numbers 33:11

**Murmuring for bread** — Exodus 16:2,3

**Quails given for one night** — Exodus 16:8,12,13

**Manna sent** — Exodus 16:4,8,16–31

**TO DOPKHAH** — Numbers 33:12

**TO ALUSH** — Numbers 33:13

**TO REPHIDIM** — Exodus 17:1; Numbers 33:14

**Murmuring for water** — Exodus 17:2,3

**Water brought from the rock** — Exodus 17:5,6

**Called Massah and Meribah** — Exodus 17:7

**Amalek opposes Israel** — Exodus 17:8

**Amalek overcome** — Exodus 17:9–13

**TO MOUNT SINAI** — Exodus 19:1,2; Numbers 33:15

**Jethro's visit** — Exodus 18:1–6

**Judges appointed** — Exodus 18:14–26; Deuteronomy 1:9–15

**Moral law given** — Exodus 19:3; 20:1–26

**Covenant made** — Exodus 24:3–8

**Moral law written on tables** — Exodus 31:18

**Order for making the tabernacle, etc** — Exodus 24:1–27:21

**Tribe of Levi taken instead of the first-born** — Numbers 3:11–13

**Aaron and his sons selected for priesthood** — Exodus 28:1–29:46;  
Numbers 3:1–3,10

**Levites set apart** — Numbers 3:5–9

**Golden calf made** — Exodus 32:1,4

**Tables of testimony broken** — Exodus 32:19

**People punished for idolatry** — Exodus 32:25–29,35

**God's glory shown to Moses** — Exodus 33:18–23; 34:5–8

**The tables of testimony renewed** — Exodus 34:1–4,27–29;  
Deuteronomy 10:1–5

**Tabernacle first set up** — Exodus 40:1–38

**Nadab and Abihu destroyed for offering strange fire** — Leviticus  
10:1,2; Numbers 3:4

**Passover first commemorated** — Numbers 9:1–5

**Second numbering of the people** — Numbers 1:1–46; Exodus  
38:25,26

**TO KIBROTHHATTAVAH** — Numbers 33:16

**Complaining punished by fire** — Numbers 11:1–3

**Called Taberah** — Numbers 11:3

**Murmuring of the mixed multitude and of Israel, for flesh** —  
Numbers 11:4–9

**Flesh promised** — Numbers 11:10–15,18–23

**Seventy elders appointed to assist Moses** — Numbers 11:16,17,24–  
30

**Quails sent for a month** — Numbers 11:19,20,31,32

**Their murmuring punished** — Numbers 11:33; Psalms 78:30,31

**Why called Kibrothhattaavah** — Numbers 11:34

**TO HAZEROTH** — Numbers 11:35; 33:17

**Aaron and Miriam envy Moses** — Numbers 12:1,2

**Miriam punished by leprosy** — Numbers 12:10

**Delayed seven day for Miriam** — Numbers 12:14,15

**TO KADESHBARNEA IN WILDERNESS OF RITHMAH OR  
PARAN** — Deuteronomy 1:19; Numbers 32:8; 12:16; 33:18

**The people anxious to have the land of Canaan searched** —  
Deuteronomy 1:22

**Moses commanded to send spies** — Numbers 13:1,2

**Persons selected as spies** — Numbers 13:3–16

**Spies sent** — Joshua 14:7; Numbers 13:17–20

**Spies bring back evil report** — Numbers 13:26–33

**The people terrified and rebel** — Numbers 14:1–4

**Punishment for rebellion** — Numbers 14:26,35; 32:11–13;  
Deuteronomy 1:35,36,40

**Guilty spies slain by plague** — Numbers 14:36,37

**People smitten by Amalek for going up without the Lord** —  
Numbers 14:40–45; Deuteronomy 1:41–44

**RETURNED BY THE WAY TO THE RED SEA** — Numbers 14:25;  
Deuteronomy 1:40; 2:1

**Sabbath breaker stoned** — Numbers 15:32–36

**Rebellion of Korah** — Numbers 16:1–19

**Korah, etc punished** — Numbers 16:30–35

**Plague sent** — Numbers 16:41–46

**Plague stayed** — Numbers 16:47–50

**God's choice of Aaron confirmed** — Numbers 17:1–13

**TO RIMMONPAREZ** — Numbers 33:19

**TO LIBNAH OR LABAN** — Numbers 33:20; Deuteronomy 1:1

**TO RISSAH** — Numbers 33:21

**TO KEHELATHAH** — Numbers 33:22

**TO MOUNT SHAPHER** — Numbers 33:23

**TO HARADAH** — Numbers 33:24

**TO MAKHELOTH** — Numbers 33:25

**TO TAHATH** — Numbers 33:26

**TO TARAH** — Numbers 33:27

**TO MITHCAH** — Numbers 33:28

**TO HASHMONAH** — Numbers 33:29

**TO MOSEROTH OR MOSERA** — Numbers 33:30

**TO BENE-JAAKAN** — Numbers 33:31

**TO HORHAGIDGAD OR GUDGODAH** — Numbers 33:32;  
Deuteronomy 10:7

**TO JOTBATHAH OR LAND OF RIVERS** — Numbers 33:33;  
Deuteronomy 10:7

**Several of these stations probably revisited** — Deuteronomy 10:6,7;  
Numbers 33:30–32

**TO EBRONAH** — Numbers 33:34

**TO EZIONGABER** — Numbers 33:35

**TO KADESH IN THE WILDERNESS OF ZIN** — Numbers 20:1;  
33:36; Judges 11:16

**Miriam dies and is buried** — Numbers 20:1

**Second murmuring for water** — Numbers 20:2–6

- Moses striking the rock instead of speaking to it, disobeys God** —  
Numbers 20:7–11
- Moses and Aaron punished** — Numbers 20:12
- Called Meribah to commemorate the murmuring** — Numbers  
20:13; 27:14
- Orders given respecting Edom** — Deuteronomy 2:3–6
- The king of Edom refuses a passage** — Numbers 20:14–21; Judges  
11:17
- TO MOUNT HOR** — Numbers 20:22; 33:37
- Aaron dies** — Numbers 20:28,29; 33:38,39
- Arad conquered** — Numbers 21:1–3; 33:40
- Called Hormah** — Numbers 21:2,3
- TO ZALMONAH** — Numbers 33:41
- Murmuring of the people** — Numbers 21:4,5
- Fiery serpents sent** — Numbers 21:6
- Brazen serpent raised up** — Numbers 21:7–9
- TO PUNON** — Numbers 33:42
- TO OBOOTH** — Numbers 21:10; 33:43
- TO IJEABARIM BEFORE MOAB** — Numbers 21:11; 33:44
- Orders given respecting Moab** — Deuteronomy 2:8,9
- TO ZARED OR DIBON-GAD** — Numbers 21:12; 33:45
- TO ALMONDIBLATHAIM** — Numbers 33:46
- ACROSS THE BROOK ZERED** — Deuteronomy 2:13
- Time occupied in going from Kadeshbarnea to this station** —  
Deuteronomy 2:14
- Order to pass through Ar** — Deuteronomy 2:18

**Orders given respecting Ammon** — Deuteronomy 2:19

**ACROSS THE ARNON** — Numbers 21:13–15; Deuteronomy 2:24

**TO BEER OR THE WELL** — Numbers 21:16

**TO MATTANAH** — Numbers 21:18

**TO NAHALIEL** — Numbers 21:19

**TO BAMOTH** — Numbers 21:19

**TO THE MOUNTAINS OF ABARIM** — Numbers 21:20; 33:47

**The Amorites refuse a passage to Israel** — Numbers 21:21–23;  
Deuteronomy 2:26–30

**Sihon conquered** — Numbers 21:23–32; Deuteronomy 2:32–36

**Og conquered** — Numbers 21:33–35; Deuteronomy 3:1–11

**Reubenites, etc obtained the land taken from the Amorites** —  
Numbers 32:1–42; Deuteronomy 3:12–17

**RETURN TO THE PLAINS OF MOAB** — Numbers 22:1; 33:48,49

**Balak sends for Balaam** — Numbers 22:5,6,15–17

**Balaam not permitted to curse Israel** — Numbers 22:9–41; 23:1–  
24:25

**Israel seduced to idolatry, etc by advice of Balaam** — Numbers  
25:1–3; Revelation 2:14

**Israel punished** — Numbers 25:5,9

**Third numbering** — Numbers 26:1–62

**All formerly numbered over twenty years old, except Caleb** — and  
Joshua, dead — Numbers 26:63–65; 14:29

**The law of female inheritance settled** — Numbers 27:1–11; 36:1–9

**Appointment of Joshua** — Numbers 27:15–23

**Midianites destroyed and Balaam slain** — Numbers 31:1–54;  
25:17,18

**The law rehearsed** — Deuteronomy 1:3

**The law written by Moses** — Deuteronomy 31:9

**Moses beholds Canaan** — Deuteronomy 34:1–4

**Moses dies and is buried** — Deuteronomy 34:5,6

**Joshua ordered to cross Jordan** — Joshua 1:2

**Two spies sent to Jericho** — Joshua 2:1

**ACROSS THE RIVER JORDAN** — Joshua 4:10

**Illustrative of the pilgrimage of the church** — Song of Solomon 8:5; 1 Peter 1:17

## DESERTS

**Vast barren plains** — Exodus 5:3; John 6:13

**Uninhabited places** — Matthew 14:15; Mark 6:31

### DESCRIBED AS

**Uninhabited and lonesome** — Jeremiah 2:6

**Uncultivated** — Numbers 20:5; Jeremiah 2:2

**Desolate** — Ezekiel 6:14

**Dry and without water** — Exodus 17:1; Deuteronomy 8:15

**Trackless** — Isaiah 43:19

**Great and terrible** — Deuteronomy 1:19

**Waste and howling** — Deuteronomy 32:10

**Infested with wild beasts** — Isaiah 13:21; Mark 1:13

**Infested with serpents** — Deuteronomy 8:15

**Infested with robbers** — Jeremiah 3:2; Lamentations 4:19

**Danger of traveling in** — Exodus 14:3; 2 Corinthians 11:26

**Guides required in** — Numbers 10:31; Deuteronomy 32:10

### PHENOMENA OF, ALLUDED TO

**Mirage or deceptive appearance of water** — Jeremiah 15:18

**Simoom or deadly wind** — 2 Kings 19:7; Jeremiah 4:11

**Tornadoes or whirlwinds** — Isaiah 21:1

**Clouds of sand and dust** — Deuteronomy 28:24; Jeremiah 4:12,13

### **MENTIONED IN SCRIPTURE**

**Arabian or great desert** — Exodus 23:31

**Bethaven** — Joshua 18:12

**Beersheba** — Genesis 21:14; 1 Kings 19:3,4

**Damascus** — 1 Kings 19:15

**Edom** — 2 Kings 3:8

**Engedi** — 1 Samuel 24:1

**Gibeon** — 2 Samuel 2:24

**Judea** — Matthew 3:1

**Jeruel** — 2 Chronicles 20:16

**Kedemoth** — Deuteronomy 2:26

**Kadesh** — Psalms 29:8

**Maon** — 1 Samuel 23:24,25

**Paran** — Genesis 21:21; Numbers 10:12

**Shur** — Genesis 16:7

**Sin** — Exodus 16:1

**Sinai** — Exodus 19:1,2; Numbers 33:16

**Ziph** — 1 Samuel 23:14,15

**Zin** — Numbers 20:1; 27:14

**Of the Red Sea** — Exodus 13:18

**Near Gaza** — Acts 8:26

**Heath often found in** — Jeremiah 17:6

**Parts of, afforded pasture** — Genesis 36:24; Exodus 3:1

**Inhabited by wandering tribes** — Genesis 21:20,21; Psalms 72:9;  
Jeremiah 25:24

**The persecuted fled to** — 1 Samuel 23:14; Hebrews 11:38

**The disaffected fled to** — 1 Samuel 22:2; Acts 21:38

**ILLUSTRATIVE OF**

**Barrenness** — Psalms 106:9; 107:33,35

**Those deprived of blessings** — Hosea 2:3

**The world** — Song of Solomon 3:6; 8:5

**The Gentiles** — Isaiah 35:1,6; 41:19

**What affords no support** — Jeremiah 2:31

**Desolation by armies** — Jeremiah 12:10–13; 50:12

## DESPAIR

**Produced in the wicked by divine judgments** — Deuteronomy 28:34,67; Revelation 9:6; 16:10

### LEADS TO

**Continuing in sin** — Jeremiah 2:25; 18:12

**Blasphemy** — Isaiah 8:21; Revelation 16:10,11

**Shall seize upon the wicked at the appearing of Christ** — Revelation 6:16

**Saints sometimes tempted to** — Job 7:6; Lamentations 3:18

**Saints enabled to overcome** — 2 Corinthians 4:8,9

**Trust in God, a preservative against** — Psalms 42:5,11

### EXEMPLIFIED

**Cain** — Genesis 4:13,14

**Ahithophel** — 2 Samuel 17:23

**Judas** — Matthew 27:5

## DEVIL

**Sinned against God** — 2 Peter 2:4; 1 John 3:8

**Cast out of heaven** — Luke 10:18

**Cast down to hell** — 2 Peter 2:4; Jude 1:6

**The author of the fall** — Genesis 3:1,6,14,24

**Tempted Christ** — Matthew 4:3–10

**Perverts the Scripture** — Matthew 4:6; Psalms 91:11,12

**Opposes God's work** — Zechariah 3:1; 1 Thessalonians 2:18

**Hinders the gospel** — Matthew 13:19; 2 Corinthians 4:4

**Works lying wonders** — 2 Thessalonians 2:9; Revelation 16:14

**Assumes the form of an angel of light** — 2 Corinthians 11:14

**THE WICKED**

**Are the children of** — Matthew 13:38; Acts 13:10; 1 John 3:10

**Turn aside after** — 1 Timothy 5:15

**Do the lusts of** — John 8:44

**Possessed by** — Luke 22:3; Acts 5:3; Ephesians 2:2

**Blinded by** — 2 Corinthians 4:4

**Deceived by** — 1 Kings 22:21,22; Revelation 20:7,8

**Ensnared by** — 1 Timothy 3:7; 2 Timothy 2:26

**Troubled by** — 1 Samuel 16:14

**Punished, together with** — Matthew 25:41

**SAINTS**

**Afflicted by, only as God permits** — Job 1:12; 2:4–7

**Tempted by** — 1 Chronicles 21:1; 1 Thessalonians 3:5

**Sifted by** — Luke 22:31

**Should resist** — James 4:7; 1 Peter 5:9

**Should be armed against** — Ephesians 6:11–16

**Should be watchful against** — 2 Corinthians 2:11

**Overcome** — 1 John 2:13; Revelation 12:10,11

**Shall finally triumph over** — Romans 16:20

**TRIUMPH OVER, BY CHRIST**

**Predicted** — Genesis 3:15

**In resisting his temptations** — Matthew 4:11

**In casting out the spirits of** — Luke 11:20; 13:32

**In empowering his disciples to cast out** — Matthew 10:1; Mark  
16:17

**In destroying the works of** — 1 John 3:8

**Completed by his death** — Colossians 2:15; Hebrews 2:14

**Illustrated** — Luke 11:21,22

**CHARACTER OF****Presumptuous** — Job 1:6; Matthew 4:5,6**Proud** — 1 Timothy 3:6**Powerful** — Ephesians 2:2; 6:12**Wicked** — 1 John 2:13**Malignant** — Job 1:9; 2:4**Subtle** — Genesis 3:1; 2 Corinthians 11:3**Deceitful** — 2 Corinthians 11:14; Ephesians 6:11**Fierce and cruel** — Luke 8:29; 9:39,42; 1 Peter 5:8**Cowardly** — James 4:7**The Apostasy is of** — 2 Thessalonians 2:9; 2 Timothy 4:1**Shall be condemned at the judgment** — Judges 1:6; Revelation 20:10**Everlasting fire is prepared for** — Matthew 25:41**COMPARED TO****A fowler** — Psalms 91:3**Fowls** — Matthew 13:4**A sower of tares** — Matthew 13:25,28**A wolf** — John 10:12**A roaring lion** — 1 Peter 5:8**A serpent** — Revelation 12:9; 20:2**DEVOTEDNESS TO GOD****A characteristic of saints** — Job 23:12**Christ, an example of** — John 4:34; 17:4**GROUNDING UPON****The mercies of God** — Romans 12:1**The goodness of God** — 1 Samuel 12:24**The call of God** — 1 Thessalonians 2:12**The death of Christ** — 2 Corinthians 5:15

**Our creation** — Psalms 86:9

**Our preservation** — Isaiah 46:4

**Our redemption** — 1 Corinthians 6:19,20

### **SHOULD BE**

**With our spirit** — 1 Corinthians 6:20; 1 Peter 4:6

**With our bodies** — Romans 12:1; 1 Corinthians 6:20

**With our members** — Romans 6:12,13; 1 Peter 4:2

**With our substance** — Exodus 22:29; Proverbs 3:9

**Unreserved** — Matthew 6:24; Luke 14:33

**Abounding** — 1 Thessalonians 4:1

**Persevering** — Luke 1:74,75; 9:62

**In life and death** — Romans 14:8; Philippians 1:20

### **SHOULD BE EXHIBITED IN**

**Loving God** — Deuteronomy 6:5; Luke 10:27

**Serving God** — 1 Samuel 12:24; Romans 12:11

**Walking worthy of God** — 1 Thessalonians 2:12

**Doing all to God's glory** — 1 Corinthians 10:31

**Bearing the cross** — Mark 8:34

**Self-denial** — Mark 8:34

**Living to Christ** — 2 Corinthians 5:15

**Giving up all for Christ** — Matthew 19:21,28,29

**Want of, condemned** — Revelation 3:16

### **EXEMPLIFIED**

**Joshua** — Joshua 24:15

**Peter, Andrew, James, John** — Matthew 4:20–22

**Joanna, etc** — Luke 8:3

**Paul** — Philippians 1:21

**Timothy** — Philippians 2:19–22

**Epaphroditus** — Philippians 2:30

## DIET OF THE JEWS

**In patriarchal age** — Genesis 18:7,8; 27:4

**In Egypt** — Exodus 16:3; Numbers 11:5

**In the wilderness** — Exodus 16:4–12

**Of the poor, frugal** — Ruth 2:14; Proverbs 15:17

**Of the rich, luxurious** — Proverbs 23:1–3; Lamentations 4:5; Amos 6:4,5; Luke 16:19

### ARTICLES USED FOR

**Milk** — Genesis 49:12; Proverbs 27:27

**Butter** — Deuteronomy 32:14; 2 Samuel 17:29

**Cheese** — 1 Samuel 17:18; Job 10:10

**Bread** — Genesis 18:5; 1 Samuel 17:17

**Parched corn** — Ruth 2:14; 1 Samuel 17:17

**Flesh** — 2 Samuel 6:19; Proverbs 9:2

**Fish** — Matthew 7:10; Luke 24:42

**Herbs** — Proverbs 15:17; Romans 14:2; Hebrews 6:7

**Fruit** — 2 Samuel 16:2

**Dried fruit** — 1 Samuel 25:18; 30:12

**Honey** — Song of Solomon 5:1; Isaiah 7:15

**Oil** — Deuteronomy 12:17; Proverbs 21:17; Ezekiel 16:13

**Vinegar** — Numbers 6:3; Ruth 2:14

**Wine** — 2 Samuel 6:19; John 2:3,10

**Water** — Genesis 21:14; Matthew 10:42

**Expressed by bread and water** — 1 Kings 13:9,16

**Generally prepared by females** — Genesis 27:9; Proverbs 31:15; Isaiah 8:13

### WAS TAKEN

**In the morning, sparingly** — Judges 19:5; Ecclesiastes 10:16,17

**At noon** — Genesis 43:16; John 4:6,8

**In the evening** — Genesis 24:11,33; Luke 24:29,30

**Often sitting** — Genesis 27:19; 43:33

**Often reclining** — Amos 6:4; John 13:23

**With the hand** — Matthew 26:23; Luke 22:21

**Thanks given before** — Mark 8:6; Acts 27:35

**Purification before** — 2 Kings 3:11; Matthew 15:2

**A hymn sung after** — Matthew 26:30

**Men and women did not partake of together** — Genesis 18:8,9; Es  
1:3,9

**Articles of, often sent as presents** — 1 Samuel 17:18; 25:18,27; 2  
Samuel 16:1,2

## DILIGENCE

**Christ, an example** — Mark 1:35; Luke 2:49

### REQUIRED BY GOD IN

**Seeking him** — 1 Chronicles 22:19; Hebrews 11:6

**Obedying him** — Deuteronomy 6:17; 11:13

**Harkening to him** — Isaiah 55:2

**Striving after perfection** — Philippians 3:13,14

**Cultivating Christian graces** — 2 Peter 1:5

**Keeping the souls** — Deuteronomy 4:9

**Keeping the heart** — Proverbs 4:23

**Labors of love** — Hebrews 6:10–12

**Following every good work** — 1 Timothy 5:10

**Guarding against defilement** — Hebrews 12:15

**Seeking to be found spotless** — 2 Peter 3:14

**Making our call, etc, sure** — 2 Peter 1:10

**Self-examination** — Psalms 77:6

**Lawful business** — Proverbs 27:23; Ecclesiastes 9:10

**Teaching religion** — 2 Timothy 4:2; Jude 1:3

**Instructing children** — Deuteronomy 11:19

**Discharging official duties** — Deuteronomy 19:18

**Saints should abound in** — 2 Corinthians 8:7

### **IN THE SERVICE OF GOD**

**Should be preserved in** — Galatians 6:9

**Is not in vain** — 1 Corinthians 15:58

**Preserves from evil** — Exodus 15:26

**Leads to assured hope** — Hebrews 6:11

**God rewards** — Deuteronomy 11:14; Hebrews 11:6

### **IN TEMPORAL MATTERS, LEADS TO**

**Favor** — Proverbs 11:27

**Prosperity** — Proverbs 10:4; 13:4

**Honor** — Proverbs 12:24; 22:29

**Illustrated** — Proverbs 6:6–8

### **EXEMPLIFIED**

**Jacob** — Genesis 31:40

**Ruth** — Ruth 2:17

**Hezekiah** — 2 Chronicles 31:21

**Nehemiah, etc** — Nehemiah 4:6

**Psalms almist** — Psalms 119:60

**Apostles** — Acts 5:42

**Apollos** — Acts 18:25

**Titus** — 2 Corinthians 8:22

**Paul** — 1 Thessalonians 2:9

**Onesiphorus** — 2 Timothy 1:17

## **DISCIPLINE OF THE CHURCH**

**Ministers authorized to establish** — Matthew 16:19; 18:18

**CONSISTS IN****Maintaining sound doctrine** — 1 Timothy 1:3; Titus 1:13**Ordering its affairs** — 1 Corinthians 11:34; Titus 1:5**Rebuking offenders** — 1 Timothy 5:20; 2 Timothy 4:2**Removing obstinate offenders** — 1 Corinthians 5:3–5,13; 1 Timothy 1:20**Should be submitted to** — Hebrews 13:17**Is for edification** — 2 Corinthians 10:8; 13:10**Decency and order, the objects of** — 1 Corinthians 14:40**Exercise, in a spirit of charity** — 2 Corinthians 2:6–8**Prohibits women preaching** — 1 Corinthians 14:34; 1 Timothy 2:12**DISEASES****Often sent as punishment** — Deuteronomy 28:21; John 5:14**Often brought from other countries** — Deuteronomy 7:15**Often through Satan** — 1 Samuel 16:14–16; Job 2:7**Regarded as visitations** — Job 2:7–10; Psalms 38:2,7**Intemperance a cause of** — Hosea 7:5**Sins of youth a cause of** — Job 20:11**Over-excitement a cause of** — Daniel 8:27**Were many and divers** — Matthew 4:24**MENTIONED IN SCRIPTURE****Ague** — Leviticus 26:16**Abscess** — 2 Kings 20:7**Atrophy** — Job 16:8; 19:20**Blindness** — Job 29:15; Matthew 9:27**Boils and blains** — Exodus 9:10**Consumption** — Leviticus 26:16; Deuteronomy 28:22**Demoniacal possession** — Matthew 15:22; Mark 5:15**Deafness** — Psalms 38:13; Mark 7:32

**Debility** — Psalms 102:23; Ezekiel 7:17

**Dropsy** — Luke 14:2

**Dumbness** — Proverbs 31:8; Matthew 9:32

**Dysentery** — 2 Chronicles 21:12–19; Acts 28:8

**Emerods** — Deuteronomy 28:27; 1 Samuel 5:6,12

**Fever** — Deuteronomy 28:22; Matthew 8:14

**Impediment speech** — Mark 7:32

**Itch** — Deuteronomy 28:27

**Inflammation** — Deuteronomy 28:22

**Issue of blood** — Matthew 9:20

**Lameness** — 2 Samuel 4:4; 2 Chronicles 16:12

**Leprosy** — Leviticus 13:2; 2 Kings 5:1

**Loss of appetite** — Job 33:20; Psalms 107:18

**Lunacy** — Matthew 4:24; 17:15

**Melancholy** — 1 Samuel 16:14

**Palsy** — Matthew 8:6; 9:2

**Plague** — Numbers 11:33; 2 Samuel 24:15,21,25

**Scab** — Deuteronomy 28:27

**Sunstroke** — 2 Kings 4:18–20; Isaiah 49:10

**Ulcers** — Isaiah 1:6; Luke 16:20

**Worms** — Acts 12:23

**Children subject to** — 2 Samuel 12:15; 1 Kings 17:17

## **FREQUENTLY**

**Loathsome** — Psalms 38:7; 41:8

**Painful** — 2 Chronicles 21:15; Job 33:19

**Tedious** — Deuteronomy 28:59; John 5:5; Luke 13:16

**Complicated** — Deuteronomy 28:60,61; Acts 28:8

**Incurable** — 2 Chronicles 21:18; Jeremiah 14:19

**Physicians undertook the cure of** — Jeremiah 8:22; Matthew 9:12;  
Luke 4:23

**Medicine used for curing** — Proverbs 17:22; Isaiah 1:6

**Art of curing, defective** — Job 13:4; Mark 5:26

**God often entreated to cure** — 2 Samuel 12:16; 2 Kings 20:1–3; Psalms 6:2; James 5:14

**Not looking to God in, condemned** — 2 Chronicles 16:12

### **THOSE AFFLICTED WITH**

**Anointed** — Mark 6:13; James 5:14

**Often laid in the streets to receive advice from passers by** —  
Mark 6:56; Acts 5:15

**Often divinely supported** — Psalms 41:3

**Often divinely cured** — 2 Kings 20:5; James 5:15

**Illustrative of sin** — Isaiah 1:5

## **DISOBEDIENCE TO GOD**

**Provokes his anger** — Psalms 78:10,40; Isaiah 3:8

**Forfeits his favor** — 1 Samuel 13:14

**Forfeits his promised blessings** — Joshua 5:6; 1 Samuel 2:30; Jeremiah 18:10

**Brings a curse** — Deuteronomy 11:28; 28:15

**A characteristic of the wicked** — Ephesians 2:2; Titus 1:16; 3:3

**The wicked persevere in** — Jeremiah 2:21

**Heinousness of, illustrated** — Jeremiah 35:14

**Men prone to excuse** — Genesis 3:12,13

**Shall be punished** — Isaiah 42:24,25; Hebrews 2:2

**Acknowledge the punishment of, to be just** — Nehemiah 9:32,33;  
Daniel 9:10,11,14

**Warnings against** — 1 Samuel 12:15; Jeremiah 12:17

**Bitter results of, illustrated** — Jeremiah 9:13,15

### **EXEMPLIFIED**

**Adam and Eve** — Genesis 3:6,11

**Pharaoh** — Exodus 5:2

**Nadab, etc** — Leviticus 10:1

**Moses, etc** — Numbers 20:8,11,24

**Saul** — 1 Samuel 28:18

**The prophet** — 1 Kings 13:20–23

**Israel** — 2 Kings 18:9–12

**Jonah** — Jonah 1:2,3

## DIVINATION

**An abominable practice** — 1 Samuel 15:23

**All who practiced it, abominable** — Deuteronomy 18:12

### PRACTICED BY

**Diviners** — Deuteronomy 18:14

**Enchanters** — Deuteronomy 18:10; Jeremiah 27:9

**Witches** — Exodus 22:18; Deuteronomy 18:10

**Charmers** — Deuteronomy 18:11

**Wizards** — Deuteronomy 18:11; 1 Samuel 28:3

**Consulters of familiar spirits** — Deuteronomy 18:11

**Magicians** — Genesis 41:8; Daniel 4:7

**Astrologers** — Isaiah 47:13; Daniel 4:7

**Sorcerers** — Jeremiah 27:9; Acts 13:6,8

**Necromancers** — Deuteronomy 18:11

**Soothsayers** — Isaiah 2:6; Daniel 2:27

**False prophets** — Jeremiah 14:14; Ezekiel 13:3,6

### EFFECTED THROUGH

**Enchantments** — Exodus 7:11; Numbers 24:1

**Sorcery** — Isaiah 47:12; Acts 8:11

**Observing times** — 2 Kings 21:6

**Observing heavenly bodies** — Isaiah 37:13

**Raising the dead** — 1 Samuel 28:11,12

**Inspecting the inside of beasts** — Ezekiel 21:21

**The flight of arrows** — Ezekiel 21:21,22

**Cups** — Genesis 44:2,5

**Rods** — Hosea 4:12

**Dreams** — Jeremiah 29:8; Zechariah 10:2

**Connected with idolatry** — 2 Chronicles 33:5,6

**Books of, numerous and expensive** — Acts 19:19

**A lucrative employment** — Numbers 22:7; Acts 16:16

### **THOSE WHO PRACTICED**

**Regarded as wise men** — Daniel 2:12,27

**Regarded with awe** — Acts 8:9,11

**Consulted in difficulties** — Daniel 2:2; 4:6,7

**Used mysterious words and gestures** — Isaiah 8:19

**A system of fraud** — Ezekiel 13:6,7; Jeremiah 29:8

**Frustrated by God** — Isaiah 44:25

**Could not injure the Lord's people** — Numbers 23:23

### **THE LAW**

**Forbade to the Israelites the practice of** — Leviticus 19:26;  
Deuteronomy 18:10,11

**Forbade seeking to** — Leviticus 19:31; Deuteronomy 18:14

**Punished with death those who used** — Exodus 22:18; Leviticus  
20:27

**Punished those who sought to** — Leviticus 20:6

**The Jews prone to** — 2 Kings 17:17; Isaiah 2:6

## **DIVISIONS**

**Forbidden in the church** — 1 Corinthians 1:10

**Condemned in the church** — 1 Corinthians 1:11–13; 11:18

**Unbecoming in the church** — 1 Corinthians 12:24,25

**ARE CONTRARY TO THE****Unity of Christ** — 1 Corinthians 1:13; 12:13**Desire of Christ** — John 17:21–23**Purpose of Christ** — John 10:16**Spirit of the church** — 1 Corinthians 11:16**Are proof of a carnal spirit** — 1 Corinthians 3:3**Avoid those who cause** — Romans 16:17**Evil of, illustrated** — Matthew 12:25**DIVORCE****Law of marriage against** — Genesis 2:24; Matthew 19:6**PERMITTED****By the Mosaic law** — Deuteronomy 24:1**On account of hardness of heart** — Matthew 19:8**Often sought by the Jews** — Micah 2:9; Malachi 2:14**Sought on slight grounds** — Matthew 5:31; 19:3**Not allowed to those who falsely accused their wives** — Deuteronomy 22:18,19**WOMEN****Could obtain** — Proverbs 2:17; Mark 10:12**Could marry after** — Deuteronomy 24:2**Responsible for vows after** — Numbers 30:9**Married after, could not return to first husband** — Deuteronomy 24:3,4; Jeremiah 3:1**Afflicted by** — Isaiah 54:4,6**Priests not to marry women after** — Leviticus 21:14**Of servants, regulated by law** — Exodus 21:7,11**Of captives, regulated by law** — Deuteronomy 21:13,14**Forced on those who had idolatrous wives** — Ezra 10:2–17; Nehemiah 13:23,30

**Jews condemned for love of** — Malachi 2:14–16

**Forbidden by Christ except for adultery** — Matthew 5:32; 19:9

**Prohibition of, offended the Jews** — Matthew 19:10

**Illustrative of God's casting off of the Jewish church** — Isaiah 50:1;  
Jeremiah 3:8

## **DOCTRINES, FALSE**

**Destructive to faith** — 2 Timothy 2:18

**Hateful to God** — Revelation 2:14,15

**Unprofitable and vain** — Titus 3:9; Hebrews 13:9

### **SHOULD BE AVOIDED BY**

**Ministers** — 1 Timothy 1:4; 6:20

**Saints** — Ephesians 4:14; Colossians 2:8

**All men** — Jeremiah 23:16; 29:8

**The wicked love** — 2 Timothy 4:3,4

**The wicked given up to believe** — 2 Thessalonians 2:11

### **TEACHERS OF**

**Not to be countenanced** — 2 John 1:10

**Should be avoided** — Romans 16:17,18

**Bring reproach on religion** — 2 Peter 2:2

**Speak perverse things** — Acts 20:30

**Attract many** — 2 Peter 2:2

**Deceive many** — Matthew 24:5

**Shall abound in the latter days** — 1 Timothy 4:1

**Pervert the gospel of Christ** — Galatians 1:6,7

**Shall be exposed** — 2 Timothy 3:9

### **TEACHERS OF, ARE DESCRIBED AS**

**Cruel** — Acts 20:29

**Deceitful** — 2 Corinthians 11:13

**Covetous** — Titus 1:11; 2 Peter 2:3

**Ungodly** — Judges 1:4,8

**Proud and ignorant** — 1 Timothy 6:3,4

**Corrupt and reprobate** — 2 Timothy 3:8

**Try, by Scripture** — Isaiah 8:20; 1 John 4:1

**Curse on those who teach** — Galatians 1:8,9

**Punishment on those who teach** — Micah 3:6,7; 2 Peter 2:1,3

## DOCTRINES OF THE GOSPEL

**Are from God** — John 7:16; Acts 13:12

**Are taught by Scripture** — 2 Timothy 3:16

**Are godly** — 1 Timothy 6:3; Titus 1:1

**Immorality condemned by** — 1 Timothy 1:9–11

**Lead to fellowship with the Father and with the Son** — 1 John 1:3; 2 John 1:9

**Lead to holiness** — Romans 6:17–22; Titus 2:12

**Bring no reproach on** — 1 Timothy 6:1; Titus 2:5

### MINISTERS SHOULD

**Be nourished up in** — 1 Timothy 4:6

**Attend to** — 1 Timothy 4:13,16

**Hold, in sincerity** — 2 Corinthians 2:17; Titus 2:7

**Hold steadfastly** — 2 Timothy 1:13; Titus 1:9

**Continue in** — 1 Timothy 4:16

**Speak things which become** — Titus 2:1

**Saints obey, from the heart** — Romans 6:17

**Saints abide in** — Acts 2:42

**A faithful walk adorns** — Titus 2:10

**The obedience of saints leads to surer knowledge of** — John 7:17

**THOSE WHO OPPOSE ARE****Proud** — 1 Timothy 6:3,4**Ignorant** — 1 Timothy 6:4**Doting about questions, etc** — 1 Timothy 6:4**Not to be received** — 2 John 1:10**To be avoided** — Romans 16:17**Not endured by the wicked** — 2 Timothy 4:3**DOG****Despised by the Jews** — 2 Samuel 3:8**DESCRIBED AS****Impatient of injury** — Proverbs 26:17**Unclean** — Luke 16:21; 2 Peter 2:22**Carnivorous** — 1 Kings 14:11; 2 Kings 9:35,36**Fond of blood** — 1 Kings 21:19; 22:38**Dangerous and destructive** — Psalms 22:16**Infested cities by night** — Psalms 59:14,15**Nothing holy to be given to** — Matthew 7:6; 15:26**Things torn by beasts given to** — Exodus 22:31**Sacrificing of, an abomination** — Isaiah 66:3**Price of, not to be consecrated** — Deuteronomy 23:18**WHEN DOMESTICATED****Employed in watching flocks** — Job 30:1**Fed with the crumbs, etc** — Matthew 15:27**Manner of, in drinking alluded to** — Judges 7:5**ILLUSTRATIVE****Of Gentiles** — Matthew 15:22,26**Of covetous ministers** — Isaiah 56:11**Of fools** — Proverbs 26:11

**Of apostates** — 2 Peter 2:22

**Of persecutors** — Psalms 22:16,20

**Of obstinate sinners** — Matthew 7:6; Revelation 22:15

**Of false teachers** — Philippians 3:2

**(Dumb,) of unfaithful ministers** — Isaiah 56:10

**(Dead,) of the mean** — 1 Samuel 24:14; 2 Samuel 9:8

## DOVE

**Clean and used as food** — Deuteronomy 14:11

**Offered in sacrifice** — Genesis 15:9; Leviticus 1:14

**Impiously sold in the court of the temple** — Matthew 21:12; John 2:16

### CHARACTERISED BY

**Simplicity** — Matthew 10:16

**Comeliness of countenance** — Song of Solomon 2:14

**Softness of eyes** — Song of Solomon 1:15

**Sweetness of voice** — Song of Solomon 2:14

**Richness of plumage** — Psalms 68:13

**Mournful tabering of, alluded to** — Nahum 2:7

**Dwells in rocks** — Song of Solomon 2:14; Jeremiah 48:28

**Frequents streams and rivers** — Song of Solomon 5:12

**Sent from the ark by Noah** — Genesis 8:8,10,12

**Why considered the emblem of peace** — Genesis 8:11

**The harbinger of spring** — Song of Solomon 2:12

### ILLUSTRATIVE

**Of the Holy Spirit** — Matthew 3:16; John 1:32

**Of the meekness of Christ** — Song of Solomon 5:12

**Of the church** — Song of Solomon 2:14; 5:2

**Of mourners** — Isaiah 38:14; 59:11

**Of converts to the church** — Isaiah 60:8

**(In its flight,) of the return of Israel from captivity** — Hosea 11:11

## DRAGON

**Often of a red color** — Revelation 12:3

### DESCRIBED AS

**Powerful** — Revelation 12:4

**Poisonous** — Deuteronomy 32:33

**Of solitary habits** — Job 30:29

**Its mournful voice alluded to** — Micah 1:8

**Its wailing alluded to** — Micah 1:8

**Its snuffing up the air alluded to** — Jeremiah 14:6

**Its swallowing of its prey alluded to** — Jeremiah 51:34

### FOUND IN

**The wilderness** — Malachi 1:3

**Deserted cities** — Isaiah 13:22; Jeremiah 9:11

**Dry places** — Isaiah 34:13; 43:20

**A species of, in rivers** — Psalms 74:13; Isaiah 27:1

### ILLUSTRATIVE

**Of cruel and persecuting kings** — Isaiah 27:1; 51:9; Ezekiel 29:3

**Of enemies of the church** — Psalms 9:13

**Of wicked men** — Psalms 44:19

**Of the devil** — Revelation 13:2; 20:2,7

**(Poison of,) of wine** — Deuteronomy 32:33

## DREAMS

**Visions in sleep** — Job 33:15; Daniel 2:28

**Often by imaginary** — Job 20:8; Isaiah 29:8

**Excess of business frequently leads to** — Ecclesiastes 5:3

**God's will often revealed in** — Numbers 12:6; Job 33:15

**FALSE PROPHETS****Pretended to** — Jeremiah 23:25–28; 29:8**Not to be regarded in** — Deuteronomy 13:1–3; Jeremiah 27:9**Condemned for pretending to** — Jeremiah 23:32**Vanity of trusting to natural** — Ecclesiastes 5:7**THE ANCIENTS****Put great faith in** — Judges 7:15**Often perplexed by** — Genesis 40:6; 41:8; Job 7:14; Daniel 2:1; 4:5**Anxious to have, explained** — Genesis 40:8; Daniel 2:3**Consulting magicians on** — Genesis 41:8; Daniel 2:2–4**God the only interpreter of** — Genesis 40:8; 41:16; Daniel 2:27–30; 7:16**MENTIONED IN SCRIPTURE OF****Abimelech** — Genesis 20:3–7**Jacob** — Genesis 28:12; 31:10**Laban** — Genesis 31:24**Joseph** — Genesis 37:5–9**Pharaoh's butler and baker** — Genesis 40:5–19**Pharaoh** — Genesis 41:1–7**Midianite** — Judges 7:13–15**Solomon** — 1 Kings 3:5–15**Nebuchadnezzar** — Daniel 2:1,31; 4:5,8**Daniel** — Daniel 7:1–28**Joseph** — Matthew 1:20,21; 2:13,19,20**Wise men** — Matthew 2:11,12**Pilate's wife** — Matthew 27:19**ILLUSTRATIVE OF****Prosperity of sinners** — Job 20:5–8,; Psalms 73:19,20**Impure imaginations** — Judges 1:8**Enemies of the church** — Isaiah 29:7,8

## DRINK OFFERING

**Antiquity of** — Genesis 35:14

**Sacrifices accompanied by** — Exodus 29:40; Leviticus 23:13

**Quantity appointed to be used for each kind of sacrifice** — Numbers 15:3–10

**For public sacrifices provided by the state** — Ezra 7:17; Ezekiel 45:17

**Not poured on the altar of incense** — Exodus 30:9

**Omission of, caused by bad vintage** — Joel 1:9,13

### IDOLATROUS JEWS

**Offered to the queen of heaven** — Jeremiah 7:18; 44:17–19

**Reproved for offering, to idols** — Isaiah 57:5,6; 65:11; Jeremiah 19:13; Ezekiel 20:28

**Idolaters often used blood for** — Psalms 16:4

**Vanity of offering, to idols** — Deuteronomy 32:37,38

### ILLUSTRATIVE OF THE

**Offering of Christ** — Isaiah 53:12

**Pouring out of the Spirit** — Joel 2:28

**Devotedness of ministers** — Philippians 2:17

## DRUNKENNESS

**Forbidden** — Ephesians 5:18

**Caution against** — Luke 21:34

**Is a work of the flesh** — Galatians 5:21

**Is debasing** — Isaiah 28:8

**Is inflaming** — Isaiah 5:11

**Overcharges the heart** — Luke 21:34

**Takes away the heart** — Hosea 4:11

**LEADS TO****Poverty** — Proverbs 21:17; 23:21**Strife** — Proverbs 23:29,30**Woe and sorrow** — Proverbs 23:29,30**Error** — Isaiah 28:7**Contempt of God's works** — Isaiah 5:12**Scorning** — Hosea 7:5**Rioting and wantonness** — Romans 13:13**The wicked addicted to** — Daniel 5:1–4**False teachers often addicted to** — Isaiah 56:12**Folly of yielding to** — Proverbs 20:1**Avoid those given to** — Proverbs 23:20; 1 Corinthians 5:11**DENUNCIATIONS AGAINST****Those given to** — Isaiah 5:11,12; 28:1–3**Those who encourage** — Habakkuk 2:15**Excludes from heaven** — 1 Corinthians 6:10; Galatians 5:21**Punishment of** — Deuteronomy 21:20; Joel 1:5,6; Amos 6:6,7; Matthew 24:49–51**EXEMPLIFIED****Noah** — Genesis 9:21**Nabal** — 1 Samuel 25:36**Uriah** — 2 Samuel 11:13**Elah** — 1 Kings 16:9,10**Benhadad** — 1 Kings 20:16**Belshazzar** — Daniel 5:4**Corinthians** — 1 Corinthians 11:21

## E

## EAGLE

**A bird of prey** — Job 9:26; Matthew 24:28

**Unclean** — Leviticus 11:13; Deuteronomy 14:12

**Different kinds of** — Leviticus 11:13,18; Ezekiel 17:3

**Called the eagle of the heavens** — Lamentations 4:19

**DESCRIBED AS**

**Long-sighted** — Job 39:29

**Swift** — 2 Samuel 1:23

**Soaring to heaven** — Proverbs 23:5

**Strength of its feathers alluded to** — Daniel 4:33

**Greatness of its wings alluded to** — Ezekiel 17:3,7

**Peculiarity of its flight alluded to** — Proverbs 30:19

**Delights in the lofty cedars** — Ezekiel 17:3,4

**Dwells in the high rocks** — Job 39:27,28

**Feeds her young with blood** — Job 39:29,30

**ILLUSTRATIVE**

**Of wisdom and zeal of God's ministers** — Ezekiel 1:10; Revelation 4:7

**Of great and powerful kings** — Ezekiel 17:3; Hosea 8:1

**(Renewed strength and beauty of,) of the renewal of saints** —  
Psalms 103:5

**(Mode of teaching her young to fly,) of God's care of his church**  
— Exodus 19:4; Deuteronomy 32:11

**(Wings of,) of protection afforded to the church** — Revelation 12:14

**(Upward flight of,) of the saint's rapid progress toward heaven —**

Isaiah 40:31

**(Swiftness of,) of the melting away of riches —** Proverbs 23:5

**(Swiftness of,) of the swiftmess of hostile armies —** Deuteronomy  
28:49; Jeremiah 4:13; 48:40; Lamentations 4:19

**(Height and security of its dwelling,) of the fancied but fatal  
security of the wicked —** Jeremiah 49:16; Obadiah 1:4

**(Increase baldness of, in the molting season,) of calamities —**  
Micah 1:16

**(Hasting to the prey,) of the swiftmess of man's days —** Job 9:26

**Was the standard of the Roman armies —** Matthew 24:15,28

## EAR

**The organ of hearing —** Job 13:1; 29:11

**Capable of trying and distinguishing words —** Job 12:11

## GOD

**Made —** Proverbs 20:12

**Planted —** Psalms 94:9

**Opens —** Job 33:16; 36:10

**Judicially closed —** Isaiah 6:10; Matthew 13:15

**Christ opens —** Isaiah 35:5; 43:8,10

**Instruction received through —** Isaiah 30:21

**That hears and receives the word of God, blessed —** Exodus 15:26;  
Matthew 13:16

## SHOULD

**Seek knowledge —** Proverbs 18:15

**Be bowed down to instructions —** Proverbs 5:1

**Be incline to wisdom —** Proverbs 2:2

**Be given to the law of God —** Isaiah 1:10

**Receive the word of God —** Jeremiah 9:20

**Hear and obey reproof** — Proverbs 15:31; 25:12

**Not satisfied with earthly things** — Ecclesiastes 1:8

### **OF THE WICKED**

**Uncircumcised** — Jeremiah 6:10; Acts 7:51

**Itching** — 2 Timothy 4:3

**Not inclined to hear God** — Jeremiah 7:24; 35:15

**Turned away from God's law** — Proverbs 28:9

**Stopped against God's word** — Psalms 58:4; Zechariah 7:11

**Not to be stopped at cry of the poor** — Proverbs 21:13

### **BLOOD PUT ON THE RIGHT EAR OF**

**Priests at consecration** — Exodus 29:20; Leviticus 8:23

**The healed leper in cleansing him** — Leviticus 14:14

**Often adorned with rings** — Ezekiel 16:12; Hosea 2:13

**Of servants who refused to leave their masters, bored to the — door**  
— Exodus 21:6; Deuteronomy 15:17

## **EARLY RISING**

**Christ set an example of** — Mark 1:35; Luke 21:38; John 8:2

### **REQUISITE FOR**

**Devotion** — Psalms 5:3; 59:16; 63:1; 88:13; Isaiah 26:9

**Executing God's commands** — Genesis 22:3

**Discharge of daily duties** — Proverbs 31:15

**Neglect of, leads to poverty** — Proverbs 6:9–11

### **PRACTICED BY THE WICKED, FOR**

**Deceit** — Proverbs 27:14

**Executing plans of evil** — Micah 2:1

**Illustrates spiritual diligence** — Romans 13:11,12

**EXEMPLIFIED****Abraham** — Genesis 19:27**Isaac, etc** — Genesis 26:31**Jacob** — Genesis 28:18**Joshua etc** — Joshua 3:1**Gideon** — Judges 6:38**Samuel** — 1 Samuel 15:12**David** — 1 Samuel 17:20**Mary, etc** — Mark 16:2**Apostles** — Acts 5:21**EARTH****The world in general** — Genesis 1:2**The dry land as divided from waters** — Genesis 1:10**GOD****Created** — Genesis 1:1; Nehemiah 9:6**Laid the foundation of** — Job 38:4; Psalms 102:25**Formed** — Psalms 90:2**Spread abroad** — Isaiah 42:5; 44:24**Suspended in space** — Job 26:7**Supports** — Psalms 75:3**Establishes** — Psalms 78:69; 119:90**Enlightens** — Genesis 1:14–16; Jeremiah 33:25**Waters** — Psalms 65:9; 147:8**Makes fruitful** — Genesis 1:11; 27:28**Inspects** — Zechariah 4:10**Governs supremely** — Job 34:13; Psalms 135:6**Reigns in** — Exodus 8:22; Psalms 97:1**Shall be exalted in** — Psalms 46:10**Is the Lord's** — Exodus 9:29; 1 Corinthians 10:26

**Created to be inhabited** — Isaiah 45:18

**First division of** — Genesis 10:25

**Ideas of the ancients respecting the form of** — Job 11:9; 38:18;  
Proverbs 25:3

**Diversified by hills and mountains** — Habakkuk 3:6

**Full of minerals** — Deuteronomy 8:9; Job 28:1–5,15–19

### **DESCRIBED AS**

**God's footstool** — Isaiah 66:1; Matthew 5:35

**Full of God's goodness** — Psalms 33:5

**Full of God's riches** — Psalms 104:24

**Full of God's mercy** — Psalms 119:64

**Full of God's glory** — Numbers 14:21; Isaiah 6:3

**Shining with God's glory** — Ezekiel 43:2

**Trembling before God** — Psalms 68:8; Jeremiah 10:10

**Melting at God's voice** — Psalms 46:6

**Burning at God presence** — Nahum 1:5

### **MAN**

**Formed out of** — Genesis 2:7; Psalms 103:14

**Given dominion over** — Genesis 1:26; Psalms 115:16

**By nature is of** — 1 Corinthians 15:47–48

**By nature minds the thing of** — Philippians 3:19

**Brought a curse on** — Genesis 3:17

**Shall return to** — Genesis 3:19; Psalms 146:4

**Subject to God's judgments** — Psalms 46:8; Isaiah 11:4

**Corrupted by sin** — Genesis 6:11,12; Isaiah 24:5

**Made barren by sin** — Deuteronomy 28:23; Psalms 107:34

**Made to mourn and languish by sin** — Isaiah 24:4; Jeremiah 4:28; 12:4;  
Hosea 4:3

**Satan goes to and fro in** — Job 1:7; 1 Peter 5:8

**Shall be filled with the knowledge of God** — Isaiah 11:9; Habakkuk 2:14

**Once inundated** — Genesis 7:17–24

**Not to be again inundated** — Genesis 9:11; 2 Peter 3:6,7

**To be dissolved by fire** — 2 Peter 3:7,10,12

**To be renewed** — Isaiah 65:17; 2 Peter 3:13

**Saints shall inherit** — Psalms 25:13; Matthew 5:5

## **EARTHQUAKES**

**Islands and mountainous districts liable to** — Psalms 114:4,6;  
Revelation 6:14; 16:18,20

### **FREQUENTLY ACCOMPANIED BY**

**Volcanic eruptions** — Psalms 104:32; Nahum 1:5

**Convulsion and receding of the sea** — 2 Samuel 22:8,16; Psalms 18:7,15; 46:3

**Opening of the earth** — Numbers 16:31,32

**Overturning of mountains** — Psalms 46:2; Zechariah 14:4

**Rending of rocks** — Matthew 27:51

### **ARE VISIBLE TOKENS OF**

**God's power** — Job 9:6; Hebrews 12:26

**God's presence** — Psalms 68:7,8; 114:7

**God's anger** — Psalms 18:7; 60:2; Isaiah 13:13

**Men always terrified by** — Numbers 16:34; Zechariah 14:5; Matthew 27:54; Revelation 11:13

### **MENTIONED IN SCRIPTURE**

**At mount Sinai** — Exodus 19:18

**In the wilderness** — Numbers 16:31,32

**In strongholds of Philistines** — 1 Samuel 14:15

**When Elijah fled from Jezebel** — 1 Kings 19:11

**In Uzziah's reign** — Amos 1:1; Zechariah 14:5

**At our Lord's death** — Matthew 27:51

**At our Lord's resurrection** — Matthew 28:2

**At Philippi** — Acts 16:26

**Before destruction of Jerusalem, predicted** — Matthew 24:7; Luke 21:11

**At Christ's second coming, predicted** — Zechariah 14:4

### **ILLUSTRATIVE OF**

**The judgments of God** — Isaiah 24:19,20; 29:6; Jeremiah 4:24; Revelation 8:5

**The overthrow of kingdoms** — Haggai 2:6,22; Revelation 6:12,13; 16:18,19

## **EDIFICATION**

**Described** — Ephesians 4:12–16

### **IS THE OBJECT OF**

**The ministerial office** — Ephesians 4:11,12

**Ministerial gifts** — 1 Corinthians 14:3–5,12

**Ministerial authority** — 2 Corinthians 10:8; 13:10

**The Church's union in Christ** — Ephesians 4:16

**The gospel, the instrument of** — Acts 20:32

**Love leads to** — 1 Corinthians 8:1

**Exhortation to** — Judges 1:20,21

**Mutual, commanded** — Romans 14:19; 1 Thessalonians 5:11

**All to be done to** — 2 Corinthians 12:19; Ephesians 4:29

**Use self-denial to promote, in others** — 1 Corinthians 10:23,33

**The peace of the Church favors** — Acts 9:31

**Foolish questions opposed to** — 1 Timothy 1:4

## **EDOMITES**

**Descended from Esau** — Genesis 36:9

**Dwelt in Mount Seir** — Genesis 32:3; Deuteronomy 2:4,5

### **WERE CALLED**

**Children of Esau** — Deuteronomy 2:4

**Brethren of Israel** — Numbers 20:14

**Governed by dukes** — Genesis 36:15–30,40–43; Exodus 15:15

**Afterwards had kings** — Genesis 36:31–29; Numbers 20:14

**Under a deputy or viceroy while subject to Judah** — 1 Kings 22:47

### **CHARACTER OF**

**Wise** — Jeremiah 49:7

**Proud and self-confident** — Jeremiah 49:16; Obadiah 1:3

**Strong and cruel** — Jeremiah 49:19

**Vindictive** — Ezekiel 25:12

**Idolatrous** — 2 Chronicles 25:14,20

**Superstitious** — Jeremiah 27:3,9

**Carried on extensive commerce** — Ezekiel 27:20

### **COUNTRY OF**

**Specially given to them** — Deuteronomy 2:5

**Fertile and rich** — Genesis 27:39

**Mountainous and rocky** — Jeremiah 49:16; Malachi 1:3

**Traversed by roads** — Numbers 20:17

**Well fortified** — Psalms 60:9

**Called Mount Seir** — Ezekiel 35:2

**Called Mount of Esau** — Obadiah 1:21

**Called Dumah** — Isaiah 21:11

**Called Idumea** — Isaiah 34:6; Mark 3:8

**Called Edom** — Isaiah 63:1

### **CITIES OF**

**Dinhabah or Dedan** — Genesis 36:32; Jeremiah 49:8

**Avith** — Genesis 36:35

**Pau** — Genesis 36:39

**Bozrah** — Jeremiah 49:22; Amos 1:12

**Teman** — Jeremiah 49:7; Ezekiel 25:13

**Eziongeber, a sea port** — 1 Kings 9:26

**Implacable enemies of Israel** — Ezekiel 35:5

**Israel forbidden to hate** — Deuteronomy 23:7

**Israel forbidden to spoil** — Deuteronomy 2:4,6; 2 Chronicles 20:10

**Might be received into the congregation in third generation** —  
Deuteronomy 23:8

**Refused Israel a passage** — Numbers 20:21; Judges 11:17

**Saul made war against** — 1 Samuel 14:47

**David subdued, etc** — 2 Samuel 8:14; 1 Chronicles 18:11,13

**Slaughter of, by Joab and Abishai** — 1 Kings 11:16; 1 Chronicles 18:12

**Took refuge in Egypt** — 1 Kings 11:17–19

**Returned after David's death** — 1 Kings 11:21–22

**Were stirred up against Solomon** — 1 Kings 11:14

**Confederated with enemies of Israel against Jehoshaphat** — 2  
Chronicles 20:10; Psalms 83:4–6

**Miraculous overthrow of** — 2 Chronicles 20:22

**Revolted from Joram, king of Judah** — 2 Kings 8:20–22; 2 Chronicles  
21:8–10

**Re-conquered by Amaziah** — 2 Kings 14:7,10; 2 Chronicles 25:11,12

**The Jews ensnared by the idols of, and punished** — 2 Chronicles  
25:14,15,20

**Rebelled against Ahaz** — 2 Chronicles 28:17

**Aided Babylon against Judah** — Psalms 137:7; Obadiah 1:11

## **PREDICTIONS RESPECTING**

**Subjection to Israel** — Genesis 25:23; 27:29,37

**Revolt from Israel** — Genesis 27:40

**Israel's occupation of their country** — Numbers 24:18; Obadiah 1:17–19

**To share in the punishment of the nations** — Jeremiah 9:26; 25:15–27; Ezekiel 32:29

**Punishment for persecuting Israel** — Isaiah 34:5–8; 63:1–4; Lamentations 4:21; Ezekiel 25:13,14; Amos 1:11,12; Obadiah 1:10,15

**Exterminating slaughter of** — Obadiah 1:18

**Utter desolation of their country** — Isaiah 34:9–17; Ezekiel 35:7–15

**The king of Babylon an instrument of their punishment** — Jeremiah 27:3–6

**Israel an instrument of their punishment** — Ezekiel 25:14; Obadiah 1:18

**Their ruin to be an astonishment** — Jeremiah 49:17,21

**Their future subjection to the Jews** — Isaiah 11:14; Amos 9:12

## REMARKABLE PERSONS OF

**Doeg** — 1 Samuel 22:18

**Hadad** — 1 Kings 11:14,19

**Eliphaz** — Job 2:11

## EGYPT

**Peopled by Mizraim's posterity** — Genesis 10:6,13,14

**Boundaries of** — Ezekiel 29:10

**Dry climate of** — Deuteronomy 11:10,11

**Watered by the Nile** — Genesis 41:1–3; Exodus 1:22

**Inundations of, alluded to** — Amos 8:8

**Subject to plague, etc** — Deuteronomy 7:15; 28:27,60

**Sometimes visited by famine** — Genesis 41:30

## CALLED

**The land of Ham** — Psalms 105:23; 106:22

**The South** — Jeremiah 13:19; Daniel 11:14,25

**Sihor** — Isaiah 23:3

**Rahab** — Psalms 87:4; 89:10

**House of Bondmen** — Exodus 13:3,14; Deuteronomy 7:8

### **CELEBRATED FOR**

**Fertility** — Genesis 13:10; 45:18

**Wealth** — Hebrews 11:26

**Literature** — 1 Kings 4:30; Acts 7:22

**Fine horses** — 1 Kings 10:28,29

**Fine linen, etc** — Proverbs 7:16; Isaiah 19:9

**Commerce** — Genesis 41:57; Ezekiel 27:7

**Religion of, idolatrous** — Exodus 12:12; Numbers 33:4; Isaiah 19:1; Ezekiel 29:7

**Idolatry of, followed by Israel** — Exodus 32:4; Ezekiel 20:8,19

**Magic practiced in** — Exodus 7:11,12,22; 8:7

**Ruled by kings who assumed the name of Pharaoh** — Genesis 12:14,15; 40:1,2; Exodus 1:8,22

**Under a governor** — Genesis 41:41–44

**Had princes and counselors** — Genesis 12:15; Isaiah 19:11

### **AS A POWER WAS**

**Proud and arrogant** — Ezekiel 29:3; 30:6

**Pompous** — Ezekiel 32:12

**Mighty** — Isaiah 30:2,3

**Ambitious of conquests** — Jeremiah 46:8

**Treacherous** — Isaiah 36:6; 29:6,7

### **INHABITANTS OF**

**Superstitious** — Isaiah 19:3

**Hospitable** — Genesis 47:5,6; 1 Kings 11:18

**Often intermarried with strangers** — Genesis 21:21; 1 Kings 3:1; 11:19; 1 Chronicles 2:34,35

**Abhorred shepherds** — Genesis 46:34

**Abhorred the sacrifice of oxen, etc** — Exodus 8:26

**Not to be abhorred by Israel** — Deuteronomy 23:7

**Might be received into the congregation in the third — generation** — Deuteronomy 23:8

**Mode of entertaining in** — Genesis 43:32–34

**Diet used in** — Numbers 11:5

**Mode of embalming in** — Genesis 50:3

**Often a refuge to strangers** — Genesis 12:10; 47:4; 1 Kings 11:17,40; 2 Kings 25:26; Matthew 2:12,13

## **THE ARMIES OF**

**Described** — Exodus 14:7–9

**Destroyed in the Red Sea** — Exodus 14:23–28

**Captured and burned Gezer** — 1 Kings 9:16

**Besieged and plundered Jerusalem in Rehoboam's time** — 1 Kings 14:25,26

**Invaded Assyria and killed Josiah who assisted it** — 2 Kings 23:29

**Deposed Jehoahaz and made Judea tributary** — 2 Kings 23:31–35

**Assistance of, sought by Judah against the Chaldees** — Ezekiel 17:15; Jeremiah 37:5,7

## **HISTORY OF ISRAEL IN**

**Their sojourn in it, foretold** — Genesis 15:13

**Joseph sold into** — Genesis 37:28; 39:1

**Potiphar blessed for Joseph's sake** — Genesis 39:2–6

**Joseph unjustly cast into prison** — Genesis 39:7–20

**Joseph interprets the chief baker's and the chief butler's — dreams** — Genesis 40:5–19

**Joseph interprets Pharaoh's dreams** — Genesis 41:14–32

**Joseph counsels Pharaoh** — Genesis 41:33–36

**Joseph made governor** — Genesis 41:41–44

**Joseph's successful provision against the years of famine** —  
Genesis 41:46–56

**Joseph's ten brethren arrive** — Genesis 42:1–6

**Joseph recognizes his brethren** — Genesis 42:7,8

**Benjamin brought** — Genesis 43:15

**Joseph makes himself known to his brethren** — Genesis 45:1–8

**Joseph sends for his father** — Genesis 45:9–11

**Pharaoh invites Jacob into** — Genesis 45:16–20

**Jacob's journey** — Genesis 46:5–7

**Jacob, etc presented to Pharaoh** — Genesis 47:1–10

**Israel placed in the land of Goshen** — Genesis 46:34; 47:11,27

**Joseph enriches the king** — Genesis 47:13–26

**Jacob's death and burial** — Genesis 49:33; 50:1–13

**Israel increases and are oppressed** — Exodus 1:1–14

**Male children destroyed** — Exodus 1:15–22

**Moses born and hid for three months** — Exodus 2:2

**Moses exposed on the Nile** — Exodus 2:3,4

**Moses adopted and brought up by Pharaoh's daughter** — Exodus  
2:5–10

**Moses slays an Egyptian** — Exodus 2:11,12

**Moses flies to Midian** — Exodus 2:15

**Moses sent to Pharaoh** — Exodus 3:2–10

**Pharaoh increases their affliction** — Exodus 5:1–23

**Moses proves his divine mission by miracles** — Exodus 4:29–31;  
7:10

**Egypt is plagued for Pharaoh's obstinacy** — Exodus 7:14–10:29

**The Passover instituted** — Exodus 12:1–28

**Destruction of the first-born** — Exodus 12:29,30

**Israel spoils the Egyptians** — Exodus 12:35,36

**Israel driven out of** — Exodus 12:31–33

**Date of the Exodus** — Exodus 12:41; Hebrews 11:27

**Pharaoh pursues Israel and is miraculously destroyed** — Exodus 14:5–25

## **PROPHECIES RESPECTING**

**Dismay of its inhabitants** — Isaiah 19:1,16,17

**Infatuation of its princes** — Isaiah 19:3,11–14

**Failure of internal resources** — Isaiah 19:5–10

**Civil war and domestic strife** — Isaiah 19:2

**Armies destroyed by Babylon** — Jeremiah 46:2–12

**Invasion by Babylon** — Jeremiah 46:13,24; Ezekiel 32:11

**Destruction of its power** — Ezekiel 30:24,25

**Destruction of its cities** — Ezekiel 30:14–18

**Destruction of its idols** — Jeremiah 43:12,13; 46:25; Ezekiel 30:13

**Spoil of, a reward to Babylon for services against Tyre** — Ezekiel 29:18–20

**Captivity of its people** — Isaiah 20:4; Jeremiah 46:19,24,26; Ezekiel 30:4

**Utter desolation of, for forty years** — Ezekiel 29:8–12; 30:12; 32:15

**Allies to share its misfortunes** — Ezekiel 30:4,6

**The Jews who practiced its idolatry to share its — punishments**  
— Jeremiah 44:7–28

**Terror occasioned by its fall** — Ezekiel 32:9,10

**Ever to be a base kingdom** — Ezekiel 29:15

**Christ to be called out of** — Hosea 11:1; Matthew 2:15

**Conversion of** — Isaiah 19:18–20

**To be numbered and blessed along with Israel** — Isaiah 19:23–25

**Prophetic illustration of its destruction** — Jeremiah 43:9,10;  
Ezekiel 30:21,22; 32:4–6

## **ELECTION**

**Of Christ, as Messiah** — Isaiah 42:1; 1 Peter 2:6

**Of good angels** — 1 Timothy 5:21

**Of Israel** — Deuteronomy 7:6; Isaiah 45:5

**Of ministers** — Luke 6:13; Acts 9:15

**Of churches** — 1 Peter 5:13

## **OF SAINTS, IS**

**Of God** — 1 Thessalonians 1:4; Titus 1:1

**By Christ** — John 13:18; 15:16

**In Christ** — Ephesians 1:4

**Personal** — Matthew 20:16; John 6:44; Acts 22:14; 2 John 1:13

**According to the purpose of God** — Romans 9:11; Ephesians 1:11

**According to the foreknowledge of God** — Romans 8:29; 1 Peter 1:2

**Eternal** — Ephesians 1:4

**Sovereign** — Romans 9:15,16; 1 Corinthians 1:27; Ephesians 1:11

**Irrespective of merit** — Romans 9:11

**Of grace** — Romans 11:5

**Recorded in heaven** — Luke 10:20

**For the glory of God** — Ephesians 1:6

**Through faith** — 2 Thessalonians 2:13

**Through sanctification of the Spirit** — 1 Peter 1:2

**To adoption** — Ephesians 1:5

**To salvation** — 2 Thessalonians 2:13

**To conformity with Christ** — Romans 8:29

**To good works** — Ephesians 2:10

**To spiritual warfare** — 2 Timothy 2:4

**To eternal glory** — Romans 9:23

## **ENSURES TO SAINTS**

**Effectual calling** — Romans 8:30

**Divine teaching** — John 17:6

**Belief in Christ** — Acts 13:48

**Acceptance with God** — Romans 11:7

**Protection** — Mark 13:20

**Vindication of their wrongs** — Luke 18:7

**Working of all things for good** — Romans 8:28

**Blessedness** — Psalms 33:12; 65:4

**The inheritance** — Isaiah 65:9; 1 Peter 1:4,5

**Should lead to cultivation of graces** — Colossians 3:12

**Should be evidenced by diligence** — 2 Peter 1:10

**Saints may have assurance of** — 1 Thessalonians 1:4

### **EXEMPLIFIED**

**Isaac** — Genesis 21:12

**Abram** — Nehemiah 9:7

**Zerubbabel** — Haggai 2:23

**Apostles** — John 13:18; 15:19

**Jacob** — Romans 9:12,13

**Rufus** — Romans 16:13

**Paul** — Galatians 1:15

## **EMBALMING**

**Unknown to early patriarchs** — Genesis 23:4

**Learned by the Jews in Egypt** — Genesis 50:2,26

**Time required for** — Genesis 50:3

**How performed by the Jews** — 2 Chronicles 16:14; Luke 23:56; John 19:40

**Not always practiced by the Jews** — John 11:39

**An attempt to defeat God's purpose** — Genesis 3:19

## **EMBLEMS OF THE HOLY SPIRIT**

**WATER** — John 3:5; 7:38,39

**Cleansing** — Ezekiel 16:9; 36:25; Ephesians 5:26; Hebrews 10:22

**Fertilizing** — Psalms 1:3; Isaiah 27:3,6; 44:3,4; 58:11

**Refreshing** — Psalms 46:4; Isaiah 41:17,18

**Abundant** — John 7:37,38

**Freely given** — Isaiah 55:1; John 4:14; Revelation 22:17

## **FIRE**

**Purifying** — Isaiah 4:4; Malachi 3:2,3

**Illuminating** — Exodus 13:21; Psalms 78:14

**Searching** — Zephaniah 1:12; 1 Corinthians 2:10

## **WIND**

**Independent** — John 3:8; 1 Corinthians 12:11

**Powerful** — 1 Kings 19:11; Acts 2:2

**Sensible in its effects** — John 3:8

**Reviving** — Ezekiel 37:9,10,14

**OIL** — Psalms 45:7

**Healing** — Luke 10:34; Revelation 3:18

**Comforting** — Isaiah 61:3; Hebrews 1:9

**Illuminating** — Matthew 25:3,4; 1 John 2:20,27

**Consecrating** — Exodus 29:7; 30:30; Isaiah 61:1

**RAIN AND DEW** — Psalms 72:6

**Fertilizing** — Ezekiel 34:26,27; Hosea 6:3; 10:12; 14:5

**Refreshing** — Psalms 68:9; Isaiah 18:5

**Abundant** — Psalms 133:3

**Imperceptible** — 2 Samuel 17:12; Mark 4:26–28

**A DOVE** — Matthew 3:16

**Gentle** — Matthew 10:16; Galatians 5:22

**A VOICE** — Isaiah 6:8

**Speaking** — Matthew 10:20

**Guiding** — Isaiah 30:21; John 16:13

**Warning** — Hebrews 3:7–11

**A SEAL** — Revelation 7:2

**Securing** — Ephesians 1:13,14; 4:30

**Authenticating** — John 6:27; 2 Corinthians 1:22

**CLOVEN TONGUES** — Acts 2:3,6–11

## ENEMIES

**Christ prayed for his** — Luke 23:34

**The lives of, to be spared** — 1 Samuel 24:10; 2 Samuel 16:10,11

**The goods of, to be taken care of** — Exodus 23:4,5

### SHOULD BE

**Loved** — Matthew 5:44

**Prayed for** — Acts 7:60

**Assisted** — Proverbs 25:21; Romans 12:20

**Overcome by kindness** — 1 Samuel 26:21

**Rejoice not at the misfortunes of** — Job 31:29

**Rejoice not at the failings of** — Proverbs 24:17

**Desire not the death of** — 1 Kings 3:11

**Curse them not** — Job 31:30

**Be affectionately concerned for** — Psalms 35:13

**The friendship of, deceitful** — 2 Samuel 20:9,10; Proverbs 26:26; 27:6;  
Matthew 26:48,49

**God defends against** — Psalms 59:9; 61:3

**God delivers from** — 1 Samuel 12:11; Ezra 8:31; Psalms 18:48

**Made to be at peace with saints** — Proverbs 16:7

**Pray for deliverance from** — 1 Samuel 12:10; Psalms 17:9; 59:1; 64:1

**Of saints, God will destroy** — Psalms 60:12

**Praise God for deliverance from** — Psalms 136:24

## ENTERTAINMENTS

**Often great** — Genesis 21:8; Daniel 5:1; Luke 5:29

### GIVEN ON OCCASIONS OF

**Marriage** — Matthew 22:2

**Birthdays** — Mark 6:21

**Weaning children** — Genesis 21:8

**Taking leave of friends** — 1 Kings 19:21

**Return of friends** — 2 Samuel 12:4; Luke 15:23

**Ratifying covenants** — Genesis 26:30; 31:54

**Sheep–shearing** — 1 Samuel 25:2,36; 2 Samuel 13:23

**Harvest home** — Ruth 3:2–7; Isaiah 9:3

**Vintage** — Judges 9:27

**Coronation of Kings** — 1 Kings 1:9,18,19; 1 Chronicles 12:39,40;  
Hosea 7:5

**Offering voluntary sacrifice** — Genesis 31:54; Deuteronomy 12:6,7;  
1 Samuel 1:4,5,9

**Festivals** — 1 Samuel 20:5,24–26

**National deliverance** — Esther 8:17; 9:17–19

**Preparations made for** — Genesis 18:6,7; Proverbs 9:2; Matthew 22:4;  
Luke 15:23

### KINDS OF, MENTIONED IN SCRIPTURE

**Dinner** — Genesis 43:16; Matthew 22:4; Luke 14:12

**Supper** — Luke 14:12; John 12:2

**Banquet of wine** — Esther 5:6

**Under the direction of a master of the feast** — John 2:8,9

**Served often by hired servants** — Matthew 22:13; John 2:5

**Served often by members of the family** — Genesis 18:8; Luke 10:40;  
John 12:2

**INVITATIONS TO**

**Often addressed to many** — Luke 14:16

**Often only to relatives and friends** — 1 Kings 1:9; Luke 14:12

**Often by the master in person** — 2 Samuel 13:24; Esther 5:4;  
Zephaniah 1:7; Luke 7:36

**Repeated through servants when all things were ready** —  
Proverbs 9:1–5; Luke 14:17

**Should be sent to the poor, etc** — Deuteronomy 14:29; Luke 14:13

**OFTEN GIVEN IN**

**The house** — Luke 5:29

**The air, besides fountains** — 1 Kings 1:9

**The court of the house** — Esther 1:5,6; Luke 7:36,37

**The upper room or guest chamber** — Mark 14:14,15

**GUESTS AT**

**Saluted by the master** — Luke 7:45

**Usually anointed** — Psalms 23:5; Luke 7:46

**Had their feet washed when they came a distance** — Genesis 18:4;  
43:24; Luke 7:38,44

**Arranged according to rank** — Genesis 43:33; 1 Samuel 9:22; Luke  
14:10

**Often had separate dishes** — Genesis 43:34; 1 Samuel 1:4

**Often ate from the same dish** — Matthew 26:23

**Forwardness to take chief seats at, condemned** — Matthew 23:6; Luke  
14:7,8

**A choice portion reserved in, for principal guests** — Genesis 43:34; 1  
Samuel 1:5; 9:23,24

**Custom of presenting the sop at, to one of the guests, alluded to** —  
John 13:26

**Portions of, often sent to the absent** — 2 Samuel 11:8; Nehemiah 8:10;  
Es 9:19

**Offense given by refusing to go to** — Luke 14:18,24

**Anxiety to have many guests at, alluded to** — Luke 14:22,23

**Men and women did not usually meet at** — Esther 1:8,9; Mark 6:21;  
Matthew 14:11

**None admitted to, after the master had risen and shut the door** —  
Luke 13:24,25

**Began with thanksgiving** — 1 Samuel 9:13; Mark 8:6

**Concluded with a hymn** — Mark 14:26

**None asked to eat or drink more than he liked at** — Esther 1:8

**Music and dancing often introduced at** — Amos 6:5; Mark 6:22; Luke  
15:25

**Often scenes of great intemperance** — 1 Samuel 25:36; Daniel 5:3,4;  
Hosea 7:5

**Given by the guests in return** — Job 1:4; Luke 14:12

## ENVY

**Forbidden** — Proverbs 3:31; Romans 13:13

**Produced by foolish disputation** — 1 Timothy 6:4

**Excited by good deeds of others** — Ecclesiastes 4:4

**A work of the flesh** — Galatians 5:21; James 4:5

**Hurtful to the envious** — Job 5:2; Proverbs 14:30

**None can stand before** — Proverbs 27:4

**A proof of carnal-mindedness** — 1 Corinthians 3:1,3

**Inconsistent with the gospel** — James 3:14

**Hinders growth in grace** — 1 Peter 2:1,2

## THE WICKED

**Are full of** — Romans 1:29

**Live in** — Titus 3:3

**Leads to every evil work** — James 3:16

**Prosperity of the wicked should not excite** — Psalms 37:1,35; 73:3,17–

**Punishment of** — Isaiah 26:11**EXEMPLIFIED****Cain** — Genesis 4:5**Philistines** — Genesis 26:14**Laban's sons** — Genesis 31:1**Joseph's brethren** — Genesis 37:11**Joshua** — Numbers 11:28,29**Aaron, etc** — Numbers 12:2**Korah, etc** — Numbers 16:3; Psalms 106:16**Saul** — 1 Samuel 18:8**Sanballat, etc** — Nehemiah 2:10**Haman** — Esther 5:13**Edomites** — Ezekiel 35:11**Princes of Babylon** — Daniel 6:3,4**Chief Priests** — Mark 15:10**Jews** — Acts 13:45; 17:5**EPHOD****The emblem of the priestly office** — Hosea 3:4**WORN BY****The high priest** — 1 Samuel 2:28; 14:3**Ordinary priests** — 1 Samuel 22:18**Persons engaged in the service of God** — 1 Samuel 2:18; 2 Samuel 6:14**Generally of linen** — 1 Samuel 2:18; 2 Samuel 6:14**FOR THE HIGH PRIEST****Commanded to be made** — Exodus 28:4**Made of offerings of the people** — Exodus 25:4,7**Made of gold, blue, purple, scarlet, etc** — Exodus 28:6; 29:2,3

**Shoulders of, joined by onyx stones engraved with names of the twelve tribes of Israel** — Exodus 28:7,9–12; 39:4,6,7

**Had a girdle of curious work** — Exodus 28:8

**Breastplate of judgment inseparably united to** — Exodus 28:25–28; 39:20,21

**Worn over the robe** — Exodus 28:31; Leviticus 8:7

**Fastened on with its own girdle** — Leviticus 8:7

**Worn or held by him when consulted** — 1 Samuel 23:6,9–12; 30:7,8

**Used by idolatrous priests** — Judges 8:27; 17:5; 18:14

**Israel deprived of, for sin** — Hosea 3:4

## EPHRAIM, TRIBE OF

**Descended from Joseph's second son adopted by Jacob** — Genesis 41:52; 48:5

**Predictions respecting** — Genesis 48:20; Deuteronomy 33:13–17

### PERSONS SELECTED FROM

**To number the people** — Numbers 1:10

**To spy out the land** — Numbers 13:8

**To divide the land** — Numbers 34:24

**Strength of, on leaving Egypt** — Numbers 1:32,33

**Led the third division of Israel** — Numbers 10:22

**Encamped west of the tabernacle** — Numbers 2:18

**Offering of, at the dedication** — Numbers 7:48–53

**Families of** — Numbers 26:35,36

**Strength of, on entering Canaan** — Numbers 26:37

**On Gerizim, said amen to blessings** — Deuteronomy 27:12

**Bounds of its inheritance** — Joshua 16:5–9

**Could not drive out the Canaanites but made them tributary** — Joshua 16:10; Judges 1:29

**ASSISTED****Manasseh in taking Bethel** — Judges 1:22–25**Deborah and Barak against Sisera** — Judges 5:14**Gideon against Midian** — Judges 7:24,25**Remonstrated with Gideon for not calling them sooner against** —  
Midian — Judges 8:1–3**Quarreled with Jephthah for not seeking their aid against** —  
Ammon — Judges 12:1–4**Defeated and many slain** — Judges 12:5,6**Some of, at coronation of David** — 1 Chronicles 12:30**Officers appointed over, by David** — 1 Chronicles 27:10,20**The leading tribe of the kingdom of Israel** — Isaiah 7:2–17; Jeremiah  
31:9,20**Many of, joined Judah under Asa** — 2 Chronicles 15:9**Many of, joined in Hezekiah's Passover and reformation** — 2  
Chronicles 30:18; 31:1**The tabernacle continued a long time in Shiloh, a city of** — Joshua  
18:1; 19:51**One of Jeroboam's calves set up in Bethel, a city of** — 1 Kings 12:29**REMARKABLE PERSONS OF****Joshua** — Numbers 13:8; Joshua 1:1**Abdon** — Judges 12:13–15**Zichri** — 2 Chronicles 28:7**EUPHRATES****A branch of the river of Eden** — Genesis 2:14**CALLED****The river** — Exodus 23:31; Nehemiah 2:7; Psalms 72:8**The great river** — Genesis 15:18; Deuteronomy 1:7**The flood** — Joshua 24:2

**Waters of, considered wholesome** — Jeremiah 2:18

**Often overflowed its banks** — Isaiah 8:7,8

**Assyria bounded by** — 2 Kings 23:29; Isaiah 7:20

**Babylon situated on** — Jeremiah 51:13,36

**Extreme eastern boundary of the promised land** — Genesis 15:18;  
Deuteronomy 1:7; 11:24

**Egyptian army destroyed at** — Jeremiah 46:2,6,10

**Frequented by the captive Jews** — Psalms 137:1

**Captivity of Judah represented by the marring of Jeremiah's girdle in** — Jeremiah 13:3–9

**Prophecies respecting Babylon thrown into, as a sign** — Jeremiah 51:63

**Shall be the scene of future judgments** — Revelation 16:12

## EVENING

**The day originally began with** — Genesis 1:5

**Divided into two, commencing at 3 o'clock, and sunset** — Exodus 12:6;  
Numbers 9:3

### CALLED

**Even** — Genesis 19:1; Deuteronomy 28:67

**Eventide** — Joshua 8:29; Acts 4:3

**Cool of the day** — Genesis 3:8

**Stretches out its shadows** — Jeremiah 6:4

**The outgoings of, praise God** — Psalms 65:8

**Man ceases from labor in** — Ruth 2:17; Psalms 104:23

**Wild beasts come forth in** — Psalms 59:6,14; Jeremiah 5:6

### A SEASON FOR

**Meditation** — Genesis 24:63

**Prayer** — Psalms 55:17; Matthew 14:15,23

**Exercise** — 2 Samuel 11:2

- Taking food** — Mark 14:17,18; Luke 24:29,30
- Humiliation often continued until** — Joshua 7:6; Judges 20:23,26; 21:2; Ezra 9:4,5
- Custom of sitting at the gates in** — Genesis 19:1
- All defiled persons uncleaned until** — Leviticus 11:24–28; 15:5–7; 17:15; Numbers 19:19
- Part of the daily sacrifice offered in** — Exodus 29:41; Psalms 141:2; Daniel 9:21
- Paschal lamb killed in** — Exodus 12:6,18
- The golden candlestick lighted in** — Exodus 27:21; 30:8
- The sky red in, a token of fair weather** — Matthew 16:2

## EXAMPLE OF CHRIST

**Is perfect** — Hebrews 7:26

### CONFORMITY TO, REQUIRED IN

- Holiness** — 1 Peter 1:15,16; Romans 1:6
- Righteousness** — 1 John 2:6
- Purity** — 1 John 3:3
- Love** — John 13:34; Ephesians 5:2; 1 John 3:16
- Humility** — Luke 22:27; Philippians 2:5,7
- Meekness** — Matthew 11:29
- Obedience** — John 15:10
- Self-denial** — Matthew 16:24; Romans 15:3
- Ministering to others** — Matthew 20:28; John 13:14,15
- Benevolence** — Acts 20:35; 2 Corinthians 8:7,9
- Forgiving injuries** — Colossians 3:13
- Overcoming the world** — John 16:33; 1 John 5:4
- Being not of the world** — John 17:16
- Being guileless** — 1 Peter 2:21–22
- Suffering wrongfully** — 1 Peter 2:21–23

**Suffering for righteousness** — Hebrews 12:3,4

**Saints predestinated to follow** — Romans 8:29

**Conformity to, progressive** — 2 Corinthians 3:18

## EXCELLENCY AND GLORY OF CHRIST

**As God** — John 1:1–5; Philippians 2:6,9,10

**As the Son of God** — Matthew 3:17; Hebrews 1:6,8

**As one with the Father** — John 10:30,38

**As the First-born** — Colossians 1:15,18

**As the First-begotten** — Hebrews 1:6

**As Lord of lords, etc** — Revelation 17:14

**As the image of God** — Colossians 1:15; Hebrews 1:3

**As creator** — John 1:3; Colossians 1:16; Hebrews 1:2

**As the Blessed of God** — Psalms 45:2

**As Mediator** — 1 Timothy 2:5; Hebrews 8:6

**As Prophet** — Deuteronomy 18:15,16; Acts 3:22

**As Priest** — Psalms 110:4; Hebrews 4:15

**As King** — Isaiah 6:1–5; John 12:41

**As Judge** — Matthew 16:27; 25:31,33

**As Shepherd** — Isaiah 40:10,11; John 10:11,14

**As Head of the Church** — Ephesians 1:22

**As the true Light** — Luke 1:78,79; John 1:4,9

**As the foundation of the Church** — Isaiah 28:16

**As the way** — John 14:6; Hebrews 10:19,20

**As the truth** — 1 John 5:20; Revelation 3:7

**As the life** — John 11:25; Colossians 3:4; 1 John 5:11

**As incarnate** — John 1:14

**In his words** — Luke 4:22; John 7:46

**In his works** — Matthew 13:54; John 2:11

- In his sinless perfection** — Hebrews 7:26–28
- In the fullness of his grace and truth** — Psalms 45:2; John 1:14
- In his transfiguration** — Matthew 17:2; 2 Peter 1:16–18
- In his exaltation** — Acts 7:55,56; Ephesians 1:21
- In the calling of the Gentiles** — Psalms 72:17; John 12:21,23
- In the restoration of the Jews** — Psalms 102:16
- In his triumph** — Isaiah 63:1–3; Revelation 19:11,16
- Followed his sufferings** — 1 Peter 1:10,11
- Followed his resurrection** — 1 Peter 1:21
- Is unchangeable** — Hebrews 1:10–12
- Is incomparable** — Song of Solomon 5:10; Philippians 2:9
- Imparted to saints** — John 17:22; 2 Corinthians 3:18
- Celebrated by the redeemed** — Revelation 5:8–14; 7:9–12
- Revealed in the gospel** — Isaiah 40:5
- Saints shall rejoice at the revelation of** — 1 Peter 4:13
- Saints shall behold, in heaven** — John 17:24

## **EXCELLENCY AND GLORY OF THE CHURCH**

- Derived from God** — Isaiah 28:5
- Derived from Christ** — Isaiah 60:1; Luke 2:34
- Result from the favor of God** — Isaiah 43:4
- God delights in** — Psalms 45:11; Isaiah 62:3–5
- Saints delight in** — Isaiah 66:11

### **CONSIST IN ITS**

- Being the seat of God's worship** — Psalms 96:6
- Being the temple of God** — 1 Corinthians 3:16,17; Ephesians 2:21,22
- Being the body of Christ** — Ephesians 1:22,23

**Being the bride of Christ** — Psalms 45:13,14; Revelation 19:7,8;  
21:2

**Being established** — Psalms 48:8; Isaiah 33:20

**Eminent position** — Psalms 48:2; Isaiah 2:2

**Graces of character** — Song of Solomon 2:14

**Perfection of beauty** — Psalms 50:2

**Members being righteous** — Isaiah 60:21; Revelation 19:8

**Strength and defense** — Psalms 48:12,13

**Sanctification** — Ephesians 5:26,27

**Augmented by increase of its members** — Isaiah 49:18; 60:4–14

**Are abundant** — Isaiah 66:11

**Sin obscures** — Lamentations 2:14,15

## EYE

**The light of the body** — Matthew 6:22; Luke 11:34

### GOD

**Made** — Proverbs 20:12

**Formed** — Psalms 94:9

**Opens** — 2 Kings 6:17; Psalms 146:8

**Enlightens** — Ezra 9:8; Psalms 13:3

**Frequently fair** — 1 Samuel 16:12

**Sometimes tender** — Genesis 29:17

**Sometimes blemished** — Leviticus 21:20

### PARTS OF MENTIONED IN SCRIPTURE

**The apple or ball** — Deuteronomy 32:10

**The lid** — Job 16:16

**The brow** — Leviticus 14:9

### ACTIONS OF, MENTIONED IN SCRIPTURE

**Winking** — Proverbs 10:1

**Weeping** — Job 16:20; Psalms 88:9; Lamentations 1:16

**Directing** — Numbers 10:31; Psalms 32:8

**The light of, rejoices the heart** — Proverbs 15:30

**Not satisfied with seeing** — Proverbs 27:20; Ecclesiastes 1:8

**Not satisfied with riches** — Ecclesiastes 4:8

**Not evil thing to be set before** — Psalms 101:3

**A guard to be set on** — Job 31:1; Proverbs 23:31

**Made red by wine** — Genesis 49:12; Proverbs 23:29

**Grows dim by sorrow** — Job 17:7

**Grows dim by age** — Genesis 27:1; 1 Samuel 3:2

**Consumed by grief** — Psalms 6:7; 31:9

**Consumed by sickness** — Leviticus 26:16

## **THE JEWS**

**Wore their phylacteries between** — Exodus 13:16; Matthew 23:5

**Not to make baldness between** — Deuteronomy 14:1

**Raised up, in prayer** — Psalms 121:1; 123:1

**Cast, on the ground in humiliation** — Luke 18:13

**The Jewish women often painted** — 2 Kings 9:30; Jeremiah 4:30;  
Ezekiel 23:40

**Often put out as a punishment** — Judges 16:21; 1 Samuel 11:2; 2 Kings  
25:7

**Punishment for injuring** — Exodus 21:24,26; Leviticus 24:20; Matthew  
5:38

## **ILLUSTRATIVE**

**Of the mind** — Matthew 6:22,23

**(Open,) of spiritual illumination** — Psalms 119:18,37

**(Anointing with eyesalve,) of healing by the Spirit** — Revelation  
3:18

## F

## FAITH

**Is the substance of things hoped for** — Hebrews 11:1

**Is the evidence of things not seen** — Hebrews 11:1

**Commanded** — Matthew 11:22; 1 John 3:23

**THE OBJECTS OF, ARE**

**God** — John 14:1

**Christ** — John 6:29; Acts 20:21

**Writings of Moses** — John 5:46; Acts 24:14

**Writings of the prophets** — 2 Chronicles 20:20; Acts 26:27

**The gospel** — Mark 1:15

**Promises of God** — Romans 4:21; Hebrews 11:13

**IN CHRIST IS**

**The gift of God** — Romans 12:3; Ephesians 2:8; 6:23; Philippians 1:29

**The work of God** — Acts 11:21; 1 Corinthians 2:5

**Precious** — 2 Peter 1:1

**Most holy** — Judges 1:20

**Fruitful** — 1 Thessalonians 1:3

**Accompanied by repentance** — Mark 1:15; Luke 24:47

**Followed by conversion** — Acts 11:21

**Christ is the Author and Finisher of** — Hebrews 12:2

**Is a gift of the Holy Spirit** — 1 Corinthians 12:9

**The Scriptures designed to produce** — John 20:31; 2 Timothy 3:15

**Preaching designed to produce** — John 17:20; Acts 8:12; Romans 10:14,15,17; 1 Corinthians 3:5

**THROUGH IT IS****Remission of sins** — Acts 10:43; Romans 3:25**Justification** — Acts 13:39; Romans 3:21,22,28,30; 5:1; Galatians 2:16**Salvation** — Mark 16:16; Acts 16:31**Sanctification** — Acts 15:9; 26:18**Spiritual light** — John 12:36,46**Spiritual life** — John 20:31; Galatians 2:20**Eternal life** — John 3:15,16; 6:40,47**Rest in heaven** — Hebrews 4:3**Edification** — 1 Timothy 1:4; Jude 1:20**Preservation** — 1 Peter 1:5**Adoption** — John 1:12; Galatians 3:26**Access to God** — Romans 5:2; Ephesians 3:12**Inheritance of the promises** — Galatians 3:22; Hebrews 6:12**The gift of the Holy Spirit** — Acts 11:15–17; Galatians 3:14; Ephesians 1:13**Impossible to please God without** — Hebrews 11:6**Justification is by, to be of grace** — Romans 4:16**Essential to the profitable reception of the gospel** — Hebrews 4:2**Necessary in the Christian warfare** — 1 Timothy 1:18,19; 6:12**The gospel effectual in those who have** — 1 Thessalonians 2:13**Excludes self-justification** — Romans 10:3,4**Excludes boasting** — Romans 3:27**Works by love** — Galatians 5:6; 1 Timothy 1:5; Philemon 1:5**PRODUCES****Hope** — Romans 5:2**Joy** — Acts 16:34; 1 Peter 1:8**Peace** — Romans 15:13**Confidence** — Isaiah 28:16; 1 Peter 2:6

**Boldness in preaching** — Psalms 116:10; 2 Corinthians 4:13

**Christ is precious to those having** — 1 Peter 2:7

**Christ dwells in the heart by** — Ephesians 3:17

**Necessary in prayer** — Matthew 21:22; James 1:6

**Those who are not Christ's have not** — John 10:26,27

**An evidence of the new birth** — 1 John 5:1

### **BY IT SAINTS**

**Live** — Galatians 2:20

**Stand** — Romans 11:20; 2 Corinthians 1:24

**Walk** — Romans 4:12; 2 Corinthians 5:7

**Obtain a good report** — Hebrews 11:2

**Overcome the world** — 1 John 5:4,5

**Resist the devil** — 1 Peter 5:9

**Overcome the devil** — Ephesians 6:16

**Are supported** — Psalms 27:13; 1 Timothy 4:10

**Saints die in** — Hebrews 11:13

### **SAINTS SHOULD**

**Be sincere in** — 1 Timothy 1:5; 2 Timothy 1:5

**Abound in** — 2 Corinthians 8:7

**Continue in** — Acts 14:22; Colossians 1:23

**Be strong in** — Romans 4:20–24

**Stand fast in** — 1 Corinthians 16:13

**Be grounded and settled in** — Colossians 1:23

**Hold, with a good conscience** — 1 Timothy 1:19

**Pray for the increase of** — Luke 17:5

**Have full assurance of** — 2 Timothy 1:12; Hebrews 10:22

**True, evidenced by its fruits** — James 2:21–25

**Without fruits, is dead** — James 2:17,20,26

**Examine whether you be in** — 2 Corinthians 13:5

**All difficulties overcome by** — Matthew 17:20; 21:21; Mark 9:23

**All things should be done in** — Romans 14:22

**Whatever is not of, is sin** — Romans 14:23

**Often tried by affliction** — 1 Peter 1:6,7

**Trial of, works patience** — James 1:3

**The wicked often profess** — Acts 8:13,21

**The wicked destitute of** — John 10:25; 12:37; Acts 19:9; 2  
Thessalonians 3:2

## **PROTECTION OF, ILLUSTRATED**

**A shield** — Ephesians 6:16

**A breastplate** — 1 Thessalonians 5:8

## **EXEMPLIFIED**

**Caleb** — Numbers 13:30

**Job** — Job 19:25

**Shadrach, etc** — Daniel 3:17

**Daniel** — Daniel 6:10,23

**Peter** — Matthew 16:16

**Woman who was a sinner** — Luke 7:50

**Nathanael** — John 1:49

**Samaritans** — John 4:39

**Martha** — John 11:27

**The Disciples** — John 16:30

**Thomas** — John 20:28

**Stephen** — Acts 6:5

**Priests** — Acts 6:7

**Ethiopian** — Acts 8:37

**Barnabas** — Acts 11:24

**Sergius Paulus** — Acts 13:12

**Philippian jailor** — Acts 16:31,34

**Romans** — Romans 1:8

**Colossians** — Colossians 1:4

**Thessalonians** — 1 Thessalonians 1:3

**Lois** — 2 Timothy 1:5

**Paul** — 2 Timothy 4:7

**Abel** — Hebrews 11:4

**Enoch** — Hebrews 11:5

**Noah** — Hebrews 11:7

**Abraham** — Hebrews 11:8,17

**Isaac** — Hebrews 11:20

**Jacob** — Hebrews 11:21

**Joseph** — Hebrews 11:22

**Moses** — Hebrews 11:24,27

**Rahab** — Hebrews 11:31

**Gideon etc** — Hebrews 11:32,33,39

## FAITHFULNESS

**A characteristic of saints** — Ephesians 1:1; Colossians 1:2; 1 Timothy 6:2; Revelation 17:14

### EXHIBITED IN

**The service of God** — Matthew 24:45

**Declaring the word of God** — Jeremiah 23:28; 2 Corinthians 2:17; 4:2

**The care of dedicated things** — 2 Chronicles 31:12

**Helping the brethren** — 3 John 1:5

**Bearing witness** — Proverbs 14:5

**Reproving others** — Proverbs 27:6; Psalms 141:5

**Situations of trust** — 2 Kings 12:15; Nehemiah 13:13; Acts 6:1–3

**Doing work** — 2 Chronicles 34:12

**Keeping secrets** — Proverbs 11:13

**Conveying messages** — Proverbs 13:17; 25:13

**All things** — 1 Timothy 3:11

**The smallest matters** — Luke 16:10–12

**Should be to death** — Revelation 2:10

### **ESPECIALLY REQUIRED IN**

**Ministers** — 1 Corinthians 4:2; 2 Timothy 2:2

**The wives of ministers** — 1 Timothy 3:11

**The children of ministers** — Titus 1:6

**Difficulty of finding** — Proverbs 20:6

**The wicked devoid of** — Psalms 5:9

**Associate with those who exhibit** — Psalms 101:6

**Blessedness of** — 1 Samuel 26:23; Proverbs 28:20

**Blessedness of, illustrated** — Matthew 24:45,46; 25:21,23

### **EXEMPLIFIED**

**Joseph** — Genesis 39:22,23

**Moses** — Numbers 12:7; Hebrews 3:2,5

**David** — 1 Samuel 22:14

**Hananiah** — Nehemiah 7:2

**Abraham** — Nehemiah 9:8; Galatians 3:9

**Daniel** — Daniel 6:4

**Paul** — Acts 20:20,27

**Timothy** — 1 Corinthians 4:17

**Tychicus** — Ephesians 6:21

**Epaphras** — Colossians 1:7

**Onesimus** — Colossians 4:9

**Silvanus** — 1 Peter 5:12

**Antipas** — Revelation 2:13

## **FAITHFULNESS OF GOD**

**Is part of his character** — Isaiah 49:7; 1 Corinthians 1:9; 1 Thessalonians 5:24

**DECLARED TO BE****Great** — Lamentations 3:23**Established** — Psalms 89:2**Incomparable** — Psalms 89:8**Unfailing** — Psalms 89:33; 2 Timothy 2:13**Infinite** — Psalms 36:5**Everlasting** — Psalms 119:90; 146:6**Should be pleaded in prayer** — Psalms 143:1**Should be proclaimed** — Psalms 40:10; 89:1**MANIFESTED****In his counsels** — Isaiah 25:1**In afflicting his saints** — Psalms 119:75**In fulfilling his promises** — 1 Kings 8:20; Psalms 132:11; Micah 7:20; Hebrews 10:23**In keeping his covenant** — Deuteronomy 7:9; Psalms 111:5**In executing his judgments** — Jeremiah 23:20; 51:29**In forgiving sins** — 1 John 1:9**To his saints** — Psalms 89:24; 2 Thessalonians 3:3**Saints encouraged to depend on** — 1 Peter 4:19**Should be magnified** — Psalms 89:5; 92:2**FALL OF MAN****By the disobedience of Adam** — Genesis 3:6,11,12; Romans 5:12,15,19**Through temptation of the devil** — Genesis 3:1–5; 2 Corinthians 11:3; 1 Timothy 2:14**MAN IN CONSEQUENCE OF****Made in the image of Adam** — Genesis 5:3; 1 Corinthians 15:48,49**Born in sin** — Job 15:14; 25:4; Psalms 51:5; Isaiah 48:8; John 3:6**A child of wrath** — Ephesians 2:3**Evil in heart** — Genesis 6:5; 8:21; Jeremiah 16:12; Matthew 15:19

**Blinded in heart** — Ephesians 4:18

**Corrupt and perverse in his ways** — Genesis 6:12; Psalms 10:5;  
Romans 3:12–16

**Depraved in mind** — Romans 8:5–7; Ephesians 4:17; Colossians  
1:21; Titus 1:15

**Without understanding** — Psalms 14:2,3; Romans 3:11; 1:31

**Receives no the things of God** — 1 Corinthians 2:14

**Comes short of God's glory** — Romans 3:23

**Defiled in conscience** — Titus 1:15; Hebrews 10:22

**Intractable** — Job 11:12

**Estranged from God** — Genesis 3:8; Psalms 58:3; Ephesians 4:18;  
Colossians 1:21

**In bondage to sin** — Romans 6:19; 7:5,23; Galatians 5:17; Titus 3:3

**In bondage to the devil** — 2 Timothy 2:26; Hebrews 2:14,15

**Constant in evil** — Psalms 10:5; 2 Peter 2:14

**Conscious of guilt** — Genesis 3:7,8,10

**Unrighteous** — Ecclesiastes 7:20; Romans 3:10

**Abominable** — Job 15:16; Psalms 14:3

**Turned to his own way** — Isaiah 53:6

**Loves darkness** — John 3:19

**Corrupt etc in speech** — Romans 3:13,14

**Devoid of the fear of God** — Romans 3:18

**Totally depraved** — Genesis 6:5; Romans 7:18

**Dead in sin** — Ephesians 2:1; Colossians 2:13

**All men partake of the effects of** — 1 Kings 8:46; Galatians 3:22; 1 John  
1:8; 5:19

## **PUNISHMENT CONSEQUENT UPON**

**Banishment from Paradise** — Genesis 3:24

**Condemnation to labor and sorrow** — Genesis 3:16,19; Job 5:6,7

**Temporal death** — Genesis 3:19; Romans 5:12; 1 Corinthians 15:22

**Eternal death** — Job 21:30; Romans 5:18,21; 6:23

**Cannot be remedied by man** — Proverbs 20:9; Jeremiah 2:22; 13:23

**Remedy for, provided by God** — Genesis 3:15; John 3:16

## FAMILIES

**Of saints blessed** — Psalms 128:3–6

### SHOULD

**Be taught the Scriptures** — Deuteronomy 4:9,10

**Worship God together** — 1 Corinthians 16:19

**Be duly regulated** — Proverbs 31:27; 1 Timothy 3:4,5,12

**Live in unity** — Genesis 45:24; Psalms 133:1

**Live in mutual forbearance** — Genesis 50:17–21; Matthew 18:21,22

**Rejoice together before God** — Deuteronomy 14:26

**Deceivers and liars should be removed from** — Psalms 101:7

**Warning against departing from God** — Deuteronomy 29:18

**Punishment of irreligious** — Jeremiah 10:25

### GOOD-EXEMPLIFIED

**Abraham** — Genesis 18:19

**Jacob** — Genesis 35:2

**Joshua** — Joshua 24:15

**David** — 2 Samuel 6:20

**Job** — Job 1:5

**Lazarus of Bethany** — John 11:1–5

**Cornelius** — Acts 10:2,33

**Lydia** — Acts 16:15

**Jailor of Philippi** — Acts 16:31–34

**Crispus** — Acts 18:8

**Lois** — 2 Timothy 1:5

## FAMINE

**Sent by God** — Psalms 10:16

**Often on account of sin** — Leviticus 26:21,26; Lamentations 4:4–6

**One of God's four sore judgments** — Ezekiel 14:21

### CAUSED BY

**God's blessing withheld** — Hosea 2:8,9; Haggai 1:6

**Want of seasonable rain** — 1 Kings 17:1; Jeremiah 14:1–4; Amos 4:7

**Rotting of the seed in the ground** — Joel 1:17

**Swarms of insects** — Deuteronomy 28:38,42; Joel 1:4

**Blasting and mildew** — Amos 4:9; Haggai 2:17

**Devastation by enemies** — Deuteronomy 28:33,51

**Often long continued** — Genesis 41:27; 2 Kings 8:1,2

**Often severe** — Genesis 12:10; 1 Kings 18:2; Jeremiah 52:6

### EXPRESSED BY

**Taking away the stay of bread, etc** — Isaiah 3:1

**Cleanness of Teeth** — Amos 4:6

**The arrows of famine** — Ezekiel 5:16

**Often accompanied by war** — Jeremiah 14:15; 29:18

**Often followed by pestilence** — Jeremiah 42:17; Ezekiel 7:15; Matthew 24:7

### THINGS EATEN DURING

**Wild herbs** — 2 Kings 4:39,40

**Ass's flesh** — 2 Kings 6:25

**Dung** — 2 Kings 6:25; Lamentations 4:5

**Human flesh** — Leviticus 26:29; 2 Kings 6:28,29

**Provisions sold by weight during** — Ezekiel 4:16

**Suffering of brute creation from** — Jeremiah 14:5,6

**CAUSED**

**Burning and fever** — Deuteronomy 32:24

**Blackness of the skin** — Lamentations 4:8; 5:10

**Grief and mourning** — Joel 1:11–13

**Faintness** — Genesis 47:13

**Wasting of the body** — Lamentations 4:8; Ezekiel 4:17

**Death** — 2 Kings 7:4; Jeremiah 11:22

**God provided for his people during** — 1 Kings 17:4,9; Job 5:20; Psalms 33:19; 37:19

**INSTANCES OF, IN SCRIPTURE**

**In the days of Abraham** — Genesis 12:10

**In the days of Isaac** — Genesis 26:1

**In the days of Joseph** — Genesis 41:53–56

**In the day of the Judges** — Ruth 1:1

**In the reign of David** — 2 Samuel 21:1

**In the reign of Ahab** — 1 Kings 17:1; 18:5

**In the time of Elisha** — 2 Kings 4:38

**During the siege of Samaria** — 2 Kings 6:25

**Of seven years foretold by Elisha** — 2 Kings 8:1

**In the time of Jeremiah** — Jeremiah 14:1

**During the siege of Jerusalem** — 2 Kings 25:3

**After the captivity** — Nehemiah 5:3

**In the reign of Claudius Caesar** — Acts 11:28

**Before destruction of Jerusalem** — Matthew 24:7

**The Jews in their restored state not to be afflicted by** — Ezekiel 36:29,30

**ILLUSTRATIVE OF**

**A dearth of the means of grace** — Amos 8:11,12

**Destruction of idols** — Zephaniah 2:11

## FASTING

**Spirit of, explained** — Isaiah 58:6,7

**Not to be made a subject of display** — Matthew 6:16–18

**Should be to God** — Zechariah 7:5; Matthew 6:18

**For the chastening of the soul** — Psalms 69:10

**For the humbling of the soul** — Psalms 35:13

### OBSERVED ON OCCASIONS OF

**Judgments of God** — Joel 1:14; 2:12

**Public calamities** — 2 Samuel 1:12

**Afflictions of the Church** — Luke 5:33–35

**Afflictions of others** — Psalms 35:13; Daniel 6:18

**Private afflictions** — 2 Samuel 12:16

**Approaching danger** — Esther 4:16

**Ordination of ministers** — Acts 13:3; 14:23

### ACCOMPANIED BY

**Prayer** — Ezra 8:23; Daniel 9:3

**Confession of sin** — 1 Samuel 7:6; Nehemiah 9:1,2

**Mourning** — Joel 2:12

**Humiliation** — Deuteronomy 9:18; Nehemiah 9:1

**Promises connected with** — Isaiah 58:8–12; Matthew 6:18

### OF HYPOCRITES

**Described** — Isaiah 58:4,5

**Ostentatious** — Matthew 6:16

**Boasted of, before God** — Luke 18:12

**Rejected** — Isaiah 58:3; Jeremiah 14:12

### EXTRAORDINARY EXEMPLIFIED

**Our Lord** — Matthew 4:2

**Moses** — Exodus 34:28; Deuteronomy 9:9,18

**Elijah** — 1 Kings 19:8

### **NATIONAL EXEMPLIFIED**

**Israel** — Judges 20:26; Ezra 8:21; Es 4:3,16; Jeremiah 36:9

**Men of Jabesh-gilead** — 1 Samuel 31:13

**Ninevites** — Jonah 3:5–8

### **OF SAINTS EXEMPLIFIED**

**David** — 2 Samuel 12:16; Psalms 109:24

**Nehemiah** — Nehemiah 1:4

**Esther** — Esther 4:16

**Daniel** — Daniel 9:3

**Disciples of John** — Matthew 9:14

**Anna** — Luke 2:37

**Cornelius** — Acts 10:30

**Christians** — Acts 13:2

**Apostles** — 2 Corinthians 6:5

**Paul** — 2 Corinthians 11:27

### **OF THE WICKED-EXEMPLIFIED**

**Elders of Jezreel** — 1 Kings 21:12

**Ahab** — 1 Kings 21:27

**Pharisees** — Mark 2:18; Luke 18:12

## **FATHERLESS**

**Find mercy in God** — Hosea 14:3

### **GOD WILL**

**Be a father of** — Psalms 68:5

**Be a helper of** — Psalms 10:14

**Hear the cry of** — Exodus 22:23

**Execute the judgment of** — Deuteronomy 10:18; Psalms 10:18

**Punish those who oppress** — Exodus 22:24; Isaiah 10:1–3; Malachi 3:5

**Punish those who judge not** — Jeremiah 5:28,29

**Visit in affliction** — James 1:27

**Let them share in our blessings** — Deuteronomy 14:29

**Defend** — Psalms 82:3; Isaiah 1:17

**Wrong not, in judgment** — Deuteronomy 24:17

**Defraud not** — Proverbs 23:10

**Afflict not** — Exodus 22:22

**Oppress not** — Zechariah 7:10

**Do no violence to** — Jeremiah 22:3

**Blessedness of taking care of** — Deuteronomy 14:29; Job 29:12,13; Jeremiah 7:6,7

## **THE WICKED**

**Rob** — Isaiah 10:2

**Overwhelm** — Job 6:27

**Vex** — Ezekiel 22:7

**Oppress** — Job 24:3

**Murder** — Psalms 94:6

**Judge not for** — Isaiah 1:23; Jeremiah 5:28

**A curse on those who oppress** — Deuteronomy 27:19

**Promises with respect to** — Jeremiah 49:11

**A type of Zion in affliction** — Lamentations 5:3

## **EXEMPLIFIED**

**Lot** — Genesis 11:27,28

**Daughters of Zelophehad** — Numbers 27:1–5

**Jotham** — Judges 9:16–21

**Mephibosheth** — 2 Samuel 9:3

**Joash** — 2 Kings 11:1–12

**Esther** — Esther 2:7

## FAVOR OF GOD

**Christ the special object of** — Luke 2:52

### IS THE SOURCE OF

**Mercy** — Isaiah 60:10

**Spiritual life** — Psalms 30:5

**Spiritual wisdom leads to** — Proverbs 8:35

**Mercy and truth lead to** — Proverbs 3:3,4

### SAINTS

**Obtain** — Proverbs 12:2

**Encompassed by** — Psalms 5:12

**Strengthened by** — Psalms 30:7

**Victorious through** — Psalms 44:3

**Preserved through** — Job 10:12

**Exalted in** — Psalms 89:17

**Sometimes tempted to doubt** — Psalms 77:7

**Domestic blessings traced to** — Proverbs 18:22

**Disappointment of enemies an assured evidence of** — Psalms 41:11

**Given in answer to prayer** — Job 33:26

**Pray for** — Psalms 106:4; 119:58

**Plead, in prayer** — Exodus 33:12; Numbers 11:15

**To be acknowledged** — Psalms 85:1

### THE WICKED

**Uninfluenced by** — Isaiah 26:10

**Do not obtain** — Isaiah 27:11; Jeremiah 16:13

### EXEMPLIFIED

**Naphtali** — Deuteronomy 33:23

**Samuel** — 1 Samuel 2:26

**Job** — Job 10:12

**The Virgin Mary** — Luke 1:28,30

**David** — Acts 7:46

## **FEAR, GODLY**

**God is the object of** — Isaiah 8:13

**God is the author of** — Jeremiah 32:39,40

**Searching the Scriptures gives the understanding of** — Proverbs 2:3–5

### **DESCRIBED AS**

**Hatred of evil** — Proverbs 8:13

**Wisdom** — Job 28:28; Psalms 111:10

**A treasure to saints** — Proverbs 15:16; Isaiah 33:6

**A fountain of life** — Proverbs 14:27

**Sanctifying** — Psalms 19:9

**Filial and reverential** — Hebrews 12:9,28

**Commanded** — Deuteronomy 13:4; Psalms 22:23; Ecclesiastes 12:13; 1 Peter 2:17

### **MOTIVES TO**

**The holiness of God** — Revelation 15:4

**The greatness of God** — Deuteronomy 10:12,17

**The goodness of God** — 1 Samuel 12:24

**The forgiveness of God** — Psalms 130:4

**Wondrous works of God** — Joshua 4:23,24

**Judgments of God** — Revelation 14:7

**A characteristic of saints** — Malachi 3:16

**Should accompany the joy of saints** — Psalms 2:11

**NECESSARY TO****The worship of God** — Psalms 5:7; 89:7**The service of God** — Psalms 2:11; Hebrews 12:28**Avoiding of sin** — Exodus 20:20**Righteous government** — 2 Samuel 23:3**Impartial administration of justice** — 2 Chronicles 19:6–9**Perfecting holiness** — 2 Corinthians 7:1**THOSE WHO HAVE****Afford pleasure to God** — Psalms 147:11**Are pitied by God** — Psalms 103:13**Are accepted of God** — Acts 10:35**Receive mercy from God** — Psalms 103:11,17; Luke 1:50**Are blessed** — Psalms 112:1; 115:13**Confide in God** — Psalms 115:11; Proverbs 14:26**Depart from evil** — Proverbs 16:6**Converse together of holy things** — Malachi 3:16**Should not fear man** — Isaiah 8:12,13; Matthew 10:28**Desires of, fulfilled by God** — Psalms 145:19**Days of, prolonged** — Proverbs 10:27**SHOULD BE****Prayed for** — Psalms 86:11**Exhibited in our callings** — Colossians 3:22**Exhibited in giving a reason for our hope** — 1 Peter 3:15**Constantly maintained** — Deuteronomy 14:23; Joshua 4:24;  
Proverbs 23:17**Taught to others** — Psalms 34:11**Advantages of** — Proverbs 15:16; 19:23; Ecclesiastes 8:12,13**The wicked destitute of** — Psalms 36:1; Proverbs 1:29; Jeremiah 2:19;  
Romans 3:18

**EXEMPLIFIED****Abraham** — Genesis 22:12**Joseph** — Genesis 39:9; 42:18**Obadiah** — 1 Kings 18:12**Nehemiah** — Nehemiah 5:15**Job** — Job 1:1,8**Christians** — Acts 9:31**Cornelius** — Acts 10:2**Noah** — Hebrews 11:7**FEAR, UNHOLY****A characteristic of the wicked** — Revelation 21:8**IS DESCRIBED AS****A fear of idols** — 2 Kings 17:38**A fear of man** — 1 Samuel 15:24; John 9:22**A fear of judgments** — Isaiah 2:19; Luke 21:26; Revelation 6:16,17**A fear of future punishment** — Hebrews 10:27**Overwhelming** — Exodus 15:16; Job 15:21,24**Consuming** — Psalms 73:19**A guilty conscience leads to** — Genesis 3:8,10; Psalms 53:5; Proverbs 28:1**Seizes the wicked** — Job 15:24; 18:11**Surprises the hypocrite** — Isaiah 33:14,18**The wicked judicially filled with** — Leviticus 26:16,17; Deuteronomy 28:65–67; Jeremiah 49:5**Shall be realized** — Proverbs 1:27; 10:24**God mocks** — Proverbs 1:26**Saints sometimes tempted to** — Psalms 55:5**Saints delivered from** — Proverbs 1:33; Isaiah 14:3**Trust in God, a preservative from** — Psalms 27:1

**Exhortations against** — Isaiah 8:12; John 14:27

### **EXEMPLIFIED**

**Adam** — Genesis 3:10

**Cain** — Genesis 4:14

**Midianites** — Judges 7:21,22

**Philistines** — 1 Samuel 14:15

**Saul** — 1 Samuel 28:5,20

**Adonijah's guests** — 1 Kings 1:49

**Haman** — Esther 7:6

**Ahaz** — Isaiah 7:2

**Belshazzar** — Daniel 5:6

**Pilate** — John 19:8

**Felix** — Acts 24:25

## **FEAST OF DEDICATION**

**To commemorate the cleansing of the temple after its defilement by Antiochus** — Daniel 11:31

**Held in the winter month, Chisleu** — John 10:22

## **FEAST OF JUBILEE**

**Held every fiftieth year** — Leviticus 25:8,10

**Began upon the day of atonement** — Leviticus 25:9

### **CALLED THE**

**Year of liberty** — Ezekiel 46:17

**Year of the redeemed** — Isaiah 63:4

**Acceptable year** — Isaiah 61:2

**Was specially holy** — Leviticus 25:12

**Proclaimed by trumpets** — Leviticus 25:9; Psalms 89:15

**ENACTMENTS RESPECTING**

**Cessation of all field labor** — Leviticus 25:11

**The fruits of the earth to be common property** — Leviticus 25:12

**Redemption of sold property** — Leviticus 25:23–27

**Restoration of all inheritances** — Leviticus 25:10,13,28; 27:24

**Release of Hebrew servants** — Leviticus 25:40,41,54

**Houses in walled cities not redeemed within a year, exempted —  
from the benefit of** — Leviticus 25:30

**Sale of property calculated from** — Leviticus 25:15,16

**Value of devoted property calculated from** — Leviticus 27:14–23

**Illustrative of the Gospel** — Isaiah 61:1,2; Luke 4:18,19

**FEAST OF THE NEW MOON**

**Held first day of the month** — Numbers 10:10

**Celebrated with blowing of trumpets** — Numbers 10:10; Psalms 81:3,4

**Sacrifices at** — Numbers 28:11–15

**A SEASON FOR**

**Inquiring of God's messengers** — 2 Kings 4:23

**Worship in God's house** — Isaiah 66:23; Ezekiel 46:1

**Entertainments** — 1 Samuel 20:5,18

**Observed with great solemnity** — 1 Chronicles 23:31; 2 Chronicles 2:4;  
8:13; 31:3

**Restored after captivity** — Ezra 3:5; Nehemiah 10:33

**Mere outward observance of, hateful to God** — Isaiah 1:13,14

**Disliked by the ungodly** — Amos 8:5

**The Jews deprived of, for sin** — Hosea 2:11

**Observance of, by Christians, condemned** — Colossians 2:16;  
Galatians 4:10

## FEAST OF PENTECOST

**Held fiftieth day after offering first sheaf of barley — harvest —**  
Leviticus 23:15,16; Deuteronomy 16:9

### **CALLED THE**

**Feast of harvest** — Exodus 23:16

**Feast of weeks** — Exodus 34:22; Deuteronomy 16:10

**Day of the first fruits** — Numbers 28:26

**Day of Pentecost** — Acts 2:1

**To be perpetually observed** — Leviticus 23:21

**All males to attend** — Exodus 23:16,17; Deuteronomy 16:16

**A holy convocation** — Leviticus 23:21; Numbers 28:26

**A time of holy rejoicing** — Deuteronomy 16:11,12

**The first fruits of bread presented at** — Leviticus 23:17; Deuteronomy  
16:10

**Sacrifices at** — Leviticus 23:18,19; Numbers 28:27–31

**The law given from Mount Sinai upon** — Exodus 12:6,12; 19:1,11

**The Holy Spirit given to apostles at** — Acts 2:1–3

**Observed by the church** — Acts 20:16; 1 Corinthians 16:8

## FEAST OF PURIM, OR LOTS

**Instituted by Mordecai** — Esther 9:20

**To commemorate the defeat of Haman's wicked design** — Esther 3:7–  
15; 9:24–26

**Began fourteenth of twelfth month** — Esther 9:17

**Lasted two days** — Esther 9:21

**Mode of celebrating** — Esther 9:17–19,22

**The Jews bound themselves to keep** — Esther 9:27,28

**Confirmed by royal authority** — Esther 9:29–32

## FEAST OF SABBATICAL YEAR

**A sabbath for the land** — Leviticus 25:2

**Kept every seventh year** — Exodus 23:11; Leviticus 25:4

**Surplus of sixth year to provide for** — Leviticus 25:20–22

### ENACTMENTS RESPECTING

**Cessation of all field labor** — Leviticus 25:4,5

**The fruits of the earth to be common property** — Exodus 23:11;  
Leviticus 25:6,7

**Remission of debts** — Deuteronomy 15:1–3; Nehemiah 10:31

**Release of all Hebrew servants** — Exodus 21:2; Deuteronomy 15:12

**Public reading of the law at feast of tabernacles** — Deuteronomy  
31:10–13

**No release to strangers during** — Deuteronomy 15:3

**Release of, not to hinder the exercise of benevolence** — Deuteronomy  
15:9–11

**Jews threatened for neglecting** — Leviticus 26:34,35,43; Jeremiah  
34:13–18

**The seventy years captivity a punishment for neglecting** — 2  
Chronicles 36:20,21

**Restored after the captivity** — Nehemiah 10:31

## FEAST OF TABERNACLES

**Held after harvest and vintage** — Deuteronomy 16:13

**Began fifteenth of seventh month** — Leviticus 23:34,39

**Lasted seven days** — Leviticus 23:34,41; Deuteronomy 16:13,15

**Called the feast of ingathering** — Exodus 23:16,17

**All males obliged to appear at** — Exodus 23:16,17

**First and last days of, holy convocations** — Leviticus 23:35,39;  
Numbers 29:12,35

**Sacrifices during** — Leviticus 23:36,37; Numbers 29:13–39

**TO BE OBSERVED**

**With rejoicing** — Deuteronomy 16:14,15

**Perpetually** — Leviticus 23:41

**The people dwelt in booths during** — Leviticus 23:42; Nehemiah 8:15,16

**The law publicly read every seventh year at** — Deuteronomy 31:10–12; Nehemiah 8:18

**CUSTOMS OBSERVED AT**

**Bearing branches of palms** — Leviticus 23:40; Revelation 7:9

**Drawing water from the pool of Siloam** — Isaiah 12:3; John 7:2,37–39

**Singing hosannas** — Psalms 118:24–29; Matthew 21:8,9

**To commemorate the sojourn of Israel in the desert** — Leviticus 23:43

**REMARKABLE CELEBRATIONS OF**

**At the dedication of Solomon's temple** — 1 Kings 8:2,65

**After the captivity** — Exodus 3:4; Nehemiah 8:17

**FEAST OF THE PASSOVER**

**Ordained by God** — Exodus 12:1,2

**Commenced the fourteenth of the first month at even** — Exodus 12:2,6,18; Leviticus 23:5; Numbers 9:3

**Lasted seven days** — Exodus 12:15; Leviticus 23:6

**CALLED THE**

**Passover** — Numbers 9:5; John 2:23

**Jew's Passover** — John 2:13; 11:55

**Lord's Passover** — Exodus 12:11,27

**Feast of unleavened bread** — Mark 14:1; Luke 22:1

**Days of unleavened bread** — Acts 12:3; 20:6

**All males to appear at** — Exodus 23:17; Deuteronomy 16:16

**Paschal lamb eaten first day of** — Exodus 12:6,8

**Unleavened bread eaten at** — Exodus 12:15; Deuteronomy 16:3

## **LEAVEN**

**Not to be in their houses during** — Exodus 12:19

**Not to be in any of their quarters** — Exodus 13:7; Deuteronomy 16:4

**Nothing with, to be eaten** — Exodus 12:20

**Punishment for eating** — Exodus 12:15,19

**First and last days of, holy convocations** — Exodus 12:16; Numbers 28:18,25

**Sacrifices during** — Leviticus 23:8; Numbers 28:19–24

**The first sheaf of barley harvest offered the day after the — Sabbath in** — Leviticus 23:10–14

## **TO COMMEMORATE THE**

**Passing over the first-born** — Exodus 12:12,13

**Deliverance of Israel from bondage of Egypt** — Exodus 12:17,42; 13:9; Deuteronomy 16:3

**To be perpetually observed during the Mosaic age** — Exodus 12:14; 13:10

**Children to be taught the nature and design of** — Exodus 12:26,27; 13:8

**Purification necessary to the due observance of** — 2 Chronicles 30:15–19; John 11:55

**Might be kept in the second month by those who were unclean — at the appointed time** — Numbers 9:6–11; 2 Chronicles 30:2,3,15

**No uncircumcised person to keep** — Exodus 12:43,45

**Strangers and servants when circumcised might keep** — Exodus 12:44,48

**Neglect of, punished with death** — Numbers 9:13

**Improper keeping of, punished** — 2 Chronicles 30:18,20

## REMARKABLE CELEBRATIONS OF

**On leaving Egypt** — Exodus 12:28,50

**In the wilderness of Sinai** — Numbers 9:3–5

**On entering the land of promise** — Joshua 5:10,11

**In Hezekiah's reign** — 2 Chronicles 30:1

**In Josiah's reign** — 2 Kings 23:22,23; 2 Chronicles 35:1,18

**After the captivity** — Ezra 6:19,20

**Before the death of Christ** — Luke 22:15

**Moses kept through faith** — Hebrews 11:28

**Christ always observed** — Matthew 26:17–20; Luke 22:15; John 2:13,23

**The people of Jerusalem lent their rooms to strangers for** — Luke 22:11,12

**The Lord's Supper instituted at** — Matthew 26:26–28

**Custom of releasing a prisoner at** — Matthew 27:15; Luke 23:16,17

**The Sabbath in, a high day** — John 19:31

**The day before the Sabbath in, called the preparation** — John 19:14,31

**Illustrative of redemption through Christ** — 1 Corinthians 5:7,8

## FEASTS OF TRUMPETS

**Held the first day of seventh month** — Leviticus 23:24; Numbers 29:1

**A memorial of blowing of trumpets** — Leviticus 23:24

**A holy convocation and rest** — Leviticus 23:24,25

**Sacrifices at** — Numbers 29:2–6

## FEASTS, THE ANNIVERSARY

**Instituted by God** — Exodus 23:14

**Enumerated** — Exodus 23:15,16

### CALLED

**Appointed feasts** — Isaiah 1:14

**Feasts of the Lord** — Leviticus 23:4

**Solemn feasts** — 2 Chronicles 8:13; Lamentations 1:4

**Solemn meetings** — Isaiah 1:13

**Were a time of thankfulness** — Psalms 122:4

**All males to attend** — Exodus 23:17; 34:23

**Children commenced attending, when twelve years old** — Luke 2:42

**Females often attended** — 1 Samuel 1:3,9; Luke 2:41

**The Jews attended gladly** — Psalms 122:1,2

**The Jews went up to, in large companies** — Psalms 42:4; Luke 2:44

**The dangers and difficulties encountered in going up to, alluded to**  
— Psalms 84:6,7

**The land divinely protected during** — Exodus 34:24

**Offerings to made at** — Exodus 34:20; Deuteronomy 16:16,17

### **WERE SEASONS OF**

**Joy and gladness** — Psalms 42:4; Isaiah 30:20

**Sacrificing** — 1 Samuel 1:3; 1 Kings 9:25; 2 Chronicles 8:13

**Entertainments** — 1 Samuel 1:4,9

**The ten tribes seduced by Jeroboam from attending** — 1 Kings  
12:27

**The Jews dispersed in distant parts often attended** — Acts 2:5–11;  
8:27

**Christ attended** — John 5:1; 7:10

**Rendered unavailing by the impiety of the Jews** — Isaiah 1:13,14;  
Amos 5:21

**Illustrative of general assembly of the church** — Hebrews 12:23

## **FEET**

**Necessary members of the body** — 1 Corinthians 12:15,21

### **PARTS OF, MENTIONED IN SCRIPTURE**

**Heel** — Psalms 41:9; 49:5; Hosea 12:3

**Sole** — Deuteronomy 11:24; 1 Kings 5:3

**Toes** — Exodus 29:20; 2 Samuel 21:20; Daniel 2:41

**Often swift** — 2 Samuel 2:18; 22:34

### **WERE LIABLE TO**

**Disease** — 1 Kings 15:23

**Swelling from walking** — Deuteronomy 8:4

**Injury from stones, etc** — Psalms 91:12

**Early use of shoes** — Exodus 12:11

**Of women often adorned with tingling ornaments** — Isaiah 3:16,18

### **OF THE JEWS**

**Neglected in affliction** — 2 Samuel 19:24; Ezekiel 24:17

**Bare in affliction** — 2 Samuel 15:30

**Washed frequently** — 2 Samuel 11:8; Song of Solomon 5:3

**Stamped on the ground in extreme joy or grief** — Ezekiel 6:11; 25:6

**Washing for others, a menial office** — 1 Samuel 25:41; John 13:5–14

**Of strangers and travelers washed** — Genesis 18:4; 19:2; 24:32; 1 Timothy 5:10

**Neglect of washing, disrespectful to guest** — Luke 7:44

**Respect exhibited by falling at** — 1 Samuel 25:24; 2 Kings 4:37; Es 8:3; Mark 5:22; Acts 10:25

**Reverence expressed by kissing** — Luke 7:38,45

**Sleep expressed by covering** — 1 Samuel 24:3

**Subjection expressed by licking the dust of** — Isaiah 49:23

**Condemnation expressed by shaking the dust from** — Matthew 10:14; Mark 6:11

**Subjugation of enemies expressed by placing on their necks** — Joshua 10:24; Psalms 110:1

**Origin of uncovering in consecrated places** — Exodus 3:5; Joshua 5:15

**Of enemies often maimed and cut off** — Judges 1:6,7; 2 Samuel 4:12

**OF CRIMINALS****Bound with fetters** — Psalms 105:18**Placed in stocks** — Job 13:27; Acts 16:24**Path of, to be pondered** — Proverbs 4:26**To be refrained from evil** — Proverbs 1:15; Hebrews 12:13**To be turned to God's testimonies** — Psalms 119:59**To be directed by God's word** — Psalms 119:105**To be guided by wisdom and discretion** — Proverbs 3:21,23,26**OF THE WICKED****Swift to mischief** — Proverbs 6:18**Swift to shed blood** — Proverbs 1:16; Romans 3:15**Ensnared** — Job 18:8; Psalms 9:15**OF SAINTS****At liberty** — Psalms 18:36; 31:8**Kept by God** — 1 Samuel 2:9; Psalms 116:8**Established by God** — Psalms 66:9; 121:3**Guided by Christ** — Isaiah 48:17; Luke 1:79**ILLUSTRATIVE****(Set on a rock,) of stability** — Psalms 40:2**(Set in a large place,) of liberty** — Psalms 31:8**(Sliding,) of yielding to temptation** — Job 12:5; Psalms 17:5; 38:16;  
94:18**(Treading under,) of complete destruction** — Isaiah 18:7;  
Lamentations 1:15**(Washed or dipped in oil,) of abundance** — Deuteronomy 33:24;  
Job 29:6**(Dipped in blood,) of victory** — Psalms 68:23

## FIG-TREE

**Produces a rich sweet fruit** — Judges 9:11

**Not found in desert places** — Numbers 20:5

### ABOUNDED IN

**Egypt** — Psalms 105:33

**Canaan** — Numbers 13:23; Deuteronomy 8:8

**Often grew wild** — Amos 7:14

**Sometimes planted in vineyards** — Luke 13:6

**Propagated by the Jews** — Amos 4:9

**Required cultivation** — Luke 13:8

**Fruit of, formed after winter** — Song of Solomon 2:11,13

**Leaves of, put forth, a sign of the approach of summer** — Matthew 24:32

**Reasonableness of expecting fruit upon, when full of leaves** — Mark 11:13

### FRUIT OF

**Eaten fresh from the tree** — Matthew 21:18,19

**Eaten dried in cakes** — 1 Samuel 30:12

**Gathered and kept in baskets** — Jeremiah 24:1

**First ripe esteemed** — Jeremiah 24:2; Hosea 9:10

**Used in the miraculous healing of Hezekiah** — 2 Kings 20:7; Isaiah 38:21

**Sold in the markets** — Nehemiah 13:15

**Sent as presents** — 1 Samuel 25:18; 1 Chronicles 12:40

**A species of, produced vile and worthless fruit** — Jeremiah 29:17

**Leaves of, used by Adam for covering** — Genesis 3:7

**Afforded a thick shade** — John 1:48,50

**Often unfruitful** — Luke 13:7

**Failure of, a great calamity** — Habakkuk 3:17

**THE JEWS PUNISHED BY****God's breaking down** — Hosea 2:12**Failure of fruit on** — Jeremiah 8:13; Haggai 2:19**Enemies devouring fruit of** — Jeremiah 5:17**Barking and eating of, by locusts** — Joel 1:4,7,12; Amos 4:9**ILLUSTRATIVE****(Barren,) of mere professors of religion** — Matthew 21:19; Luke 13:6,7**(Sitting under one's own,) of prosperity and peace** — 1 Kings 4:25; Micah 4:4**FRUIT OF, ILLUSTRATIVE****Of good works** — Matthew 7:16**(Good,) of saints** — Jeremiah 24:2,3**(Bad,) of wicked men** — Jeremiah 24:2–8**(First ripe,) of the fathers of the Jewish church** — Hosea 9:10**(Untimely and dropping,) of the wicked ripe for judgment** — Isaiah 34:4; Nahum 3:12; Revelation 6:13**FIRE****Can be increased in intensity** — Daniel 3:19,22**Though small, kindles a great matter** — James 3:5**THINGS CONNECTED WITH****Burning coals** — Proverbs 26:21**Flame** — Song of Solomon 8:6; Isaiah 66:15**Sparks** — Job 18:5; Isaiah 1:31**Ashes** — 1 Kings 13:3; 2 Peter 2:6**Smoke** — Isaiah 34:10; Joel 2:30**Kept alive by fuel** — Proverbs 26:20; Isaiah 9:5

**CHARACTERISED AS**

**Bright** — Ezekiel 1:13

**Spreading** — James 3:5

**Enlightening** — Psalms 78:14; 105:39

**Heating** — Mark 14:54

**Melting** — Psalms 68:2; Isaiah 64:2

**Purifying** — Numbers 31:23; 1 Peter 1:7; Revelation 3:18

**Drying** — Job 15:30; Joel 1:20

**Consuming** — Judges 15:4,5; Psalms 46:9; Isaiah 10:16,17

**Insatiable** — Proverbs 30:16

**SACRED**

**Came from before the Lord** — Leviticus 9:24

**Always burning on the altar** — Leviticus 6:13

**All burn offerings consumed by** — Leviticus 6:9,12

**Incense burned with** — Leviticus 16:12; Numbers 16:46

**Guilt of burning incense without** — Leviticus 10:1

**Restored to the temple** — 2 Chronicles 7:1–3

**Frequently employed as an instrument of divine vengeance** — Psalms 97:3; Isaiah 47:14; 66:16

**MIRACULOUS**

**In the burning bush** — Exodus 3:2

**Plagued the Egyptians** — Exodus 9:23,24

**Led the people of Israel in the desert** — Exodus 13:22; 40:38

**On Mount Sinai at giving of law** — Deuteronomy 4:11,37

**Destroyed Nadab and Abihu** — Leviticus 10:2

**Destroyed the people at Taberah** — Numbers 11:1

**Consumed the company of Korah** — Numbers 16:35

**Consumed the sacrifice of Gideon** — Judges 6:21

**Angel ascended in** — Judges 13:20

**Consumed the sacrifice of Elijah** — 1 Kings 18:38

**Destroyed the enemies of Elijah** — 2 Kings 1:10,12

**Elijah taken up in a chariot of** — 2 Kings 2:11

**God appeared in** — Exodus 3:2; 19:18

**Christ shall appear in** — Daniel 7:10; 2 Thessalonians 1:8

**Punishment of the wicked shall be in** — Matthew 13:42; 25:41

## **IN HOUSES**

**Lighted in the winter** — Jeremiah 36:22

**Lighted in spring mornings** — John 18:18

**Not to be lighted on the Sabbath** — Exodus 35:3

**Made of charcoal** — John 18:18

**Made of wood** — Acts 28:3

**Injury from, to be made good by the person who kindled it** — Exodus 22:6

## **ILLUSTRATIVE OF**

**God's protection** — Numbers 9:16; Zechariah 2:5

**God's vengeance** — Deuteronomy 4:24; Hebrews 12:29

**Christ as judge** — Isaiah 10:17; Malachi 3:2

**The Holy Spirit** — Isaiah 4:4; Acts 2:3

**The church destroying her enemies** — Obadiah 1:18

**The word of God** — Jeremiah 5:14; 23:29

**Zeal of saints** — Psalms 39:3; 119:139

**Zeal of angels** — Psalms 104:4; Hebrews 1:7

**God's enemies** — Isaiah 10:17; Obadiah 1:18

**Lust** — Proverbs 6:27,28

**Wickedness** — Isaiah 9:18

**The tongue** — Proverbs 16:27; James 3:6

**The self-righteous** — Isaiah 65:5

**The hope of hypocrites** — Isaiah 50:11

**Persecution** — Luke 12:49–53

**Affliction** — Isaiah 43:2

**Judgments** — Jeremiah 48:45; Lamentations 1:13; Ezekiel 39:6

## FIRST BORN

**Of man and beast dedicated to God** — Exodus 13:2,12; 22:29

**Dedicated to commemorate the sparing of the first born of** — Israel  
— Exodus 13:15; Numbers 3:13; 8:17

### OF CLEAN BEASTS

**Not to labor** — Deuteronomy 15:19

**Not shorn** — Deuteronomy 15:19

**Not taken from the dam for seven days** — Exodus 22:30; Leviticus  
22:27

**Offered in sacrifice** — Numbers 18:17

**Could not be a free-will offering** — Leviticus 27:26

**Antiquity of offering** — Genesis 4:4

**Flesh of, the priest's portion** — Numbers 18:18

### OF CLEAN BEASTS

**To be redeemed** — Numbers 18:15

**Law of redemption for** — Numbers 18:16

**Of the ass to be redeemed with lamb or its neck broken** — Exodus  
13:13; 34:20

### OF ISRAEL

**Tribe of Levi taken for** — Numbers 3:12,40–43; 8:18

**To be redeemed** — Exodus 34:20; Numbers 18:15

**Price of redemption for** — Numbers 3:46,47

**Price of, given to the priests** — Numbers 3:48–51

**Laws respecting, restored after the captivity** — Nehemiah 10:36

**Laws respecting, observed at Christ's birth** — Luke 2:22,23

**The beginning of strength and excellency of power** — Genesis 49:3;  
Deuteronomy 21:17

**Precious and valuable** — Micah 6:7; Zechariah 12:10

**Objects of special love** — Genesis 25:28; Jeremiah 31:9,20

### **PRIVILEGES OF**

**Precedence in the family** — Genesis 48:13,14

**Authority over the younger children** — Genesis 27:29; 1 Samuel 20:29

**Special blessing by the father** — Genesis 27:4,35

**The father's title and power** — 2 Chronicles 21:3

**A double portion of inheritance** — Deuteronomy 21:17

**In case of death the next brother to raise up seed to** —  
Deuteronomy 25:5,6; Matthew 22:24–28

**Not to be alienated by parents through caprice** — Deuteronomy 21:15,16

**Could be forfeited by misconduct** — Genesis 49:3,4,8; 1 Chronicles 5:1

**Could be sold** — Genesis 25:31,33; Hebrews 12:16,17

### **INSTANCES OF SUPERSEDED**

**Cain** — Genesis 4:4,5

**Japheth** — Genesis 10:21

**Ishmael** — Genesis 17:19–21

**Esau** — Genesis 25:23; Romans 9:12,13

**Manasseh** — Genesis 48:15–20

**Reuben, etc** — 1 Chronicles 5:1,2

**Aaron** — Exodus 7:1,2; Numbers 12:2,8

**David's brothers** — 1 Samuel 16:6–12

**Adonijah** — 1 Kings 2:15,22

### **ILLUSTRATIVE OF**

**The dignity, etc of Christ** — Psalms 89:27; Romans 8:29; Colossians 1:18

**The dignity, etc of the church** — Hebrews 12:23

## FIRST FRUITS

**To be brought to God's house** — Exodus 34:26

### DIFFERENT KINDS OF

**Barley harvest** — Leviticus 23:10–14

**Wheat harvest** — Exodus 23:16; Leviticus 23:16,17

**Wine and oil** — Deuteronomy 18:4

**Wool** — Deuteronomy 18:4

**Honey** — 2 Chronicles 31:5

**Fruit of new trees in fourth year** — Leviticus 19:23,24

**All agricultural produce** — Deuteronomy 26:2

**To be the very best of their kind** — Numbers 18:12

**Holy to the Lord** — Ezekiel 48:14

**God honored by the offering of** — Proverbs 3:9

**Offering of, consecrated the whole** — Romans 11:16

### TO BE OFFERED

**Without delay** — Exodus 22:29

**In a basket** — Deuteronomy 26:2

**With thanksgiving** — Deuteronomy 26:3–10

**Allotted to the priests** — Numbers 18:12,13; Leviticus 23:20;  
Deuteronomy 18:3–5

**Law of, restored after the captivity** — Nehemiah 10:35,37; 13:31

### ILLUSTRATIVE OF

**The Jewish church** — Jeremiah 2:3

**First converts in any place** — Romans 16:5

**Church of Christ** — James 1:18; Revelation 14:4

**Resurrection of Christ** — 1 Corinthians 15:20,23

## FISHES

**Created by God** — Genesis 1:20,21; Exodus 20:11

**Made for God's glory** — Job 12:8,9; Psalms 69:34

## **INHABIT**

**Seas** — Numbers 11:22; Ezekiel 47:10

**Rivers** — Exodus 7:18; Ezekiel 29:5

**Ponds** — Song of Solomon 7:4; Isaiah 19:10

**Number and variety of** — Psalms 104:25

**Different in flesh from beasts etc** — 1 Corinthians 15:39

**Cannot live without water** — Isaiah 50:2

**Man given dominion over** — Genesis 1:26,28; Psalms 8:8

**Man permitted to eat** — Genesis 9:2,3

## **USED AS FOOD**

**By the Egyptians** — Numbers 11:5

**By the Jews** — Matthew 7:10

**Mode of cooking alluded to** — Luke 24:42; John 21:9

**The people of Tyre traded in** — Nehemiah 13:16

**Sold near the fish gate at Jerusalem** — 2 Chronicles 33:14; Zephaniah 1:10

**Distinction between clean and unclean** — Leviticus 11:9–12; Deuteronomy 14:9,10

## **MENTIONED IN SCRIPTURE**

**Leviathan** — Job 41:1; Psalms 74:14

**Whale** — Genesis 1:21; Matthew 12:40

**Solomon wrote the history of** — 1 Kings 4:33

**No likeness of, to be made for worship** — Exodus 20:4; Deuteronomy 4:18

**Catching of, a trade** — Matthew 4:18; Luke 5:2

## **TAKEN WITH**

**Nets** — Luke 5:4–6; John 21:6–8

**Hooks** — Amos 4:2; Matthew 17:27

**Spears** — Job 41:7

**Often suffered for man's sin** — Exodus 7:21; Ezekiel 38:20

### **MIRACLES CONNECTED WITH**

**Multiplying a few** — Matthew 14:17–21; 15:34

**Immense draughts of** — Luke 5:6,9; John 21:6,11

**Procuring tribute money from** — Matthew 17:27

**Dressed on the shore** — John 21:9

### **ILLUSTRATIVE**

**Of the whole population of Egypt** — Ezekiel 29:4,5

**Of the visible church** — Matthew 13:48

**Of men ignorant of future events** — Ecclesiastes 9:12

**Of those ensnared by the wicked** — Habakkuk 1:14

**(Good,) of saints** — Matthew 13:48,49

**(Bad,) of mere professors** — Matthew 13:48,49

## **FLATTERY**

**Saints should not used** — Job 32:21,22

**Ministers should not use** — 1 Thessalonians 2:5

### **THE WICKED USE, TO**

**Others** — Psalms 5:9; 12:2

**Themselves** — Psalms 36:2

### **HYPOCRITES USE, TO**

**God** — Psalms 78:36

**Those in authority** — Daniel 11:34

**False prophets and teachers use** — Ezekiel 12:24; Romans 16:18

**Wisdom, a preservative against** — Proverbs 4:5

**Worldly advantage obtained by** — Daniel 11:21,22

**Seldom gains respect** — Proverbs 28:23

**Avoid those given to** — Proverbs 20:19

**Danger of** — Proverbs 7:21–23; 20:5

**Punishment of** — Job 17:5; Psalms 12:3

### **EXEMPLIFIED**

**Woman of Tekoah** — 2 Samuel 14:17,20

**Absalom** — 2 Samuel 15:2–6

**False prophets** — 1 Kings 22:13

**Darius's courtiers** — Daniel 6:7

**Pharisees, etc** — Matthew 12:14

**People of Tyre, etc** — Acts 12:22

## **FLOWERS**

**Wild in fields** — Psalms 103:15

**Cultivated in gardens** — Song of Solomon 6:2,3

### **DESCRIBED AS**

**Beautiful** — Matthew 6:29

**Sweet** — Song of Solomon 5:13

**Evanescent** — Psalms 103:16; Isaiah 40:8

**Appear in spring** — Song of Solomon 2:12

### **MENTIONED IN SCRIPTURE**

**The lily** — Hosea 14:5; Matthew 6:28

**The lily of the valley** — Song of Solomon 2:1

**The rose** — Isaiah 35:1

**The rose of Sharon** — Song of Solomon 2:1

**Of the grass** — 1 Peter 1:24

**Garlands of, used in worship of idols** — Acts 14:13

### **REPRESENTATIONS OF, ON THE**

**Golden candlestick** — Exodus 25:31,33; 2 Chronicles 4:21

**Sea of brass** — 1 Kings 7:26; 2 Chronicles 4:5

**Wood work of the temple** — 1 Kings 6:18,29,33,35

### **ILLUSTRATIVE OF**

**The graces of Christ** — Song of Solomon 5:13

**Shortness of man's life** — Job 14:2; Psalms 103:15

**Kingdom of Israel** — Isaiah 28:1

**Glory of man** — 1 Peter 1:24

**Rich men** — James 1:10,11

## **FOOLS**

**All men are, without the knowledge of God** — Titus 3:3

**Deny God** — Psalms 14:1; 53:1

**Blaspheme God** — Psalms 74:18

**Reproach God** — Psalms 74:22

**Make a mock at sin** — Proverbs 14:9

**Despise instruction** — Proverbs 1:7; 15:5

**Hate knowledge** — Proverbs 1:22

**Delight not in understanding** — Proverbs 18:2

**Sport themselves in mischief** — Proverbs 10:23

**Walk in darkness** — Ecclesiastes 2:14

**Hate to depart from evil** — Proverbs 13:19

**Worship of, hateful to God** — Ecclesiastes 5:1

### **ARE**

**Corrupt and abominable** — Psalms 14:1

**Self-sufficient** — Proverbs 12:15; Romans 1:22

**Self-confident** — Proverbs 14:16

**Self-deceivers** — Proverbs 14:8

**Mere professors of religion** — Matthew 25:2-12

**Full of words** — Ecclesiastes 10:14

**Given to meddling** — Proverbs 20:3

**Slanderers** — Proverbs 10:18

**Liars** — Proverbs 10:18

**Slothful** — Ecclesiastes 4:5

**Angry** — Ecclesiastes 7:9

**Contentious** — Proverbs 18:6

**A grief to parents** — Proverbs 17:25; 19:13

**Come to shame** — Proverbs 3:35

**Destroy themselves by their speech** — Proverbs 10:8,14; Ecclesiastes 10:12

**The company of, ruinous** — Proverbs 13:20

**Lips of, a snare to the soul** — Proverbs 18:7

**Cling to their folly** — Proverbs 26:11; 27:22

**Worship idols** — Jeremiah 10:8; Romans 1:22,23

**Trust to their own hearts** — Proverbs 28:26

**Depend upon their wealth** — Luke 12:20

**Hear the gospel and obey it not** — Matthew 7:26

**The mouth of, pours out folly** — Proverbs 15:2

**Honor is unbecoming for** — Proverbs 26:1,8

**God has no pleasure in** — Ecclesiastes 5:4

**Shall not stand in the presence of God** — Psalms 5:5

**Avoid them** — Proverbs 9:6; 14:7

**Exhorted to seek wisdom** — Proverbs 8:5

**Punishment of** — Psalms 107:17; Proverbs 19:29; 26:10

### **EXEMPLIFIED**

**Rehoboam** — 1 Kings 12:8

**Israel** — Jeremiah 4:22

**Pharisees** — Matthew 23:17,19

## FORESTS

**Tracts of land covered with trees** — Isaiah 44:14

**Underbrush often in** — Isaiah 9:18

**Infested by wild beasts** — Psalms 50:10; 104:20; Isaiah 56:9; Jeremiah 5:6; Micah 5:8

**Abounded with wild honey** — 1 Samuel 14:25,26

**Often afforded pasture** — Micah 7:14

### MENTIONED IN SCRIPTURE

**Bashan** — Isaiah 2:13; Ezekiel 27:6; Zechariah 11:2

**Hareth** — 1 Samuel 22:5

**Ephraim** — 2 Samuel 18:6,8

**Lebanon** — 1 Kings 7:2; 10:17

**Carmel** — 2 Kings 19:23; Isaiah 37:24

**Arabian** — Isaiah 21:13

**The south** — Ezekiel 20:46,47

**The king's** — Nehemiah 2:8

**Supplied timber for building** — 1 Kings 5:6–8

**Were places of refuge** — 1 Samuel 22:5; 23:16

**Jotham built towers, etc, in** — 2 Chronicles 27:4

**The power of God extends over** — Psalms 29:9

**Called on to rejoice at God's mercy** — Isaiah 44:23

**Often destroyed by enemies** — 2 Kings 19:23; Isaiah 37:24; Jeremiah 46:23

### ILLUSTRATIVE

**Of the unfruitful world** — Isaiah 32:19

**(A fruitful field turned into,) of the Jews rejected by God** — Isaiah 29:17; 32:15

**(Destroyed by fire,) of destruction of the wicked** — Isaiah 9:18; 10:17,18; Jeremiah 21:14

## FORGETTING GOD

**A characteristic of the wicked** — Proverbs 2:17; Isaiah 65:11

**Backsliders are guilty of** — Jeremiah 3:21,22

### IS FORGETTING HIS

**Covenant** — Deuteronomy 4:23; 2 Kings 17:38

**Works** — Psalms 78:7,11; 106:13

**Benefits** — Psalms 103:2; 106:7

**Word** — Hebrews 12:5; James 1:25

**Law** — Psalms 119:153,176; Hosea 4:6

**Past deliverance** — Judges 8:34; Psalms 78:42

**Power to deliver** — Isaiah 51:13–15

**Encouraged by false teachers** — Jeremiah 23:27

**Prosperity often leads to** — Deuteronomy 8:12–14; Hosea 13:6

**Trials should not lead to** — Psalms 44:17–20

**Resolve against** — Psalms 119:16,93

**Cautions against** — Deuteronomy 6:12; 8:11

**Exhortation to those guilty of** — Psalms 50:22

**Punishment of** — Job 8:12,13; Psalms 9:17; Isaiah 17:10,11; Ezekiel 23:35; Hosea 8:14

## FORGIVENESS OF INJURIES

**Christ set an example of** — Luke 23:34

**Commanded** — Mark 11:25; Romans 12:19

**To be unlimited** — Matthew 18:22; Luke 17:4

**A characteristic of saints** — Psalms 7:4

### MOTIVES TO

**The mercy of God** — Luke 6:36

**Our need of forgiveness** — Mark 11:25

**God's forgiveness of us** — Ephesians 4:32

**Christ's forgiveness of us** — Colossians 3:13

**A glory to saints** — Proverbs 19:11

### **SHOULD BE ACCOMPANIED BY**

**Forbearance** — Colossians 3:13

**Kindness** — Genesis 45:5–11; Romans 12:20

**Blessing and prayer** — Matthew 5:44

**Promises to** — Matthew 6:14; Luke 6:37

**No forgiveness without** — Matthew 6:15; James 2:13

**Illustrated** — Matthew 18:23–35

### **EXEMPLIFIED**

**Joseph** — Genesis 50:20,21

**David** — 1 Samuel 24:7; 2 Samuel 18:5; 19:23

**Solomon** — 1 Kings 1:53

**Stephen** — Acts 7:60

**Paul** — 2 Timothy 4:16

## **FORSAKING GOD**

**Idolaters guilty of** — 1 Samuel 8:8; 1 Kings 11:33

**The wicked guilty of** — Deuteronomy 28:20

**Backsliders guilty of** — Jeremiah 15:6

### **IS FORSAKING**

**His house** — 2 Chronicles 29:6

**His covenant** — Deuteronomy 29:25; 1 Kings 19:10; Jeremiah 22:9;  
Daniel 11:30

**His commandments** — Ezra 9:10

**The right way** — 2 Peter 2:15

**Trusting in man is** — Jeremiah 17:5

**Leads men to follow their own devices** — Jeremiah 2:13

**Prosperity tempts to** — Deuteronomy 31:20; 32:15

**Wickedness of** — Jeremiah 2:13; 5:7

**Unreasonableness and ingratitude of** — Jeremiah 2:5,6

**Brings confusion** — Jeremiah 17:13

**Followed by remorse** — Ezekiel 6:9

**Brings down his wrath** — Ezra 8:22

**Provokes God to forsake men** — Judges 10:13; 2 Chronicles 15:2;  
24:20,24

**Resolve against** — Joshua 24:16; Nehemiah 10:29–39

**Curse pronounced upon** — Jeremiah 17:5

**Sin of, to be confessed** — Ezra 9:10

**Warnings against** — Joshua 24:20; 1 Chronicles 28:9

**Punishment of** — Deuteronomy 28:20; 2 Kings 22:16,17; Isaiah 1:28;  
Jeremiah 1:16; 5:19

### **EXEMPLIFIED**

**Children of Israel** — 1 Samuel 12:10

**Saul** — 1 Samuel 15:11

**Ahab** — 1 Kings 18:18

**Amon** — 2 Kings 21:22

**Kingdom of Judah** — 2 Chronicles 12:1,5; 21:10; Isaiah 1:4; Jeremiah  
15:6

**Kingdom of Israel** — 2 Chronicles 13:11; 2 Kings 17:7–18

**Many disciples** — John 6:66

**Phygellus, etc** — 2 Timothy 1:15

**Balaam** — 2 Peter 2:15

### **FORTRESSES**

**Places strong by nature** — Numbers 24:21

**Places fortified by art** — Jeremiah 51:53

**The security of a nation** — Isaiah 33:16; Daniel 11:10

**PLACES USED AS**

**Cities** — Judges 9:31; Nehemiah 4:2

**Strong-holds** — Judges 6:2; 2 Chronicles 11:11

**Forts** — 2 Samuel 5:9; Isaiah 25:12

**Strong towers** — 2 Chronicles 26:9

**Afforded protection in danger** — Judges 6:2

**Defended against enemies** — Nahum 2:1

**OFTEN**

**Entered by the enemy** — Daniel 11:7

**Spoiled** — Hosea 10:14

**Leveled** — Isaiah 25:12

**Deserted, etc** — Isaiah 34:13

**Destruction of, threatened** — Isaiah 17:3

**ILLUSTRATIVE OF**

**God's protection** — Psalms 18:2; Jeremiah 16:19

**Christ, the defense of saints** — Isaiah 33:16

**Protection afforded to ministers** — Jeremiah 6:27

**FOUNDATION**

**The lowest part of a building, and on which it rests** — Luke 14:29;  
Acts 16:26

**FIGURATIVELY APPLIED TO**

**The heavens** — 2 Samuel 22:8

**The earth** — Job 38:4; Psalms 104:5

**The world** — Psalms 18:15; Matthew 13:35

**The mountains** — Deuteronomy 32:22

**The ocean** — Psalms 104:8

**Kingdoms** — Exodus 9:18

**LAI D FOR**

**Cities** — Joshua 6:26; 1 Kings 16:34

**Walls** — Ezra 4:12; Revelation 21:14

**Houses** — Luke 6:48

**Temples** — 1 Kings 6:37; Ezra 3:10

**Towers** — Luke 14:28,29

**DESCRIBED AS**

**Of stone** — 1 Kings 5:17

**Deep laid** — Luke 6:48

**Strongly laid** — Ezra 6:3

**Joined together by corner stones** — Ezra 4:12; 1 Peter 2:6;  
Ephesians 2:20

**Security afforded by** — Matthew 7:25; Luke 6:48

**ILLUSTRATIVE OF**

**Christ** — Isaiah 28:16; 1 Corinthians 3:11

**Doctrines of the apostles, etc** — Ephesians 2:20

**First principles of the gospel** — Hebrews 6:1,2

**Decrees and purposes of God** — 2 Timothy 2:19

**Magistrates** — Psalms 82:5

**The righteous** — Proverbs 10:25

**Hope of saints** — Psalms 87:1

**Security of saints' inheritance** — Hebrews 11:10

**FOUNTAINS AND SPRINGS**

**Created by God** — Psalms 74:15; 104:10

**God to be praised for** — Revelation 14:7

**Come from the great deep** — Genesis 7:11; Job 38:16

**Found in hills and valleys** — Deuteronomy 8:7; Psalms 104:10

**Send forth each but one kind of water** — James 3:11

**AFFORD**

**Drink to the beasts** — Psalms 104:11

**Refreshment to the birds** — Psalms 104:12

**Fruitfulness to the earth** — 1 Kings 18:5; Joel 3:18

**Frequented by travelers** — Genesis 16:7

**Abound in Canaan** — Deuteronomy 8:7; 1 Kings 18:5

**Sometimes dried up** — Isaiah 58:11

**Drying up of, a severe punishment** — Psalms 107:33,34; Hosea 13:15

**CONSTANTLY FLOWING**

**Especially esteemed** — Isaiah 58:11

**Could not be ceremonially defiled** — Leviticus 11:36

**Sometimes stopped or turned off to distress enemies** — 2 Chronicles 32:3,4

**MENTIONED IN SCRIPTURE**

**In the way to Shur** — Genesis 16:7

**Of the waters of Nephtoah** — Joshua 15:9

**Of Jezreel** — 1 Samuel 29:1

**Of Pisgah** — Deuteronomy 4:49

**Upper and nether springs** — Joshua 15:19; Judges 1:15

**ILLUSTRATIVE**

**Of God** — Psalms 36:9; Jeremiah 2:13; 17:13

**Of Christ** — Zechariah 13:1

**Of the Holy Spirit** — John 7:38,39

**Of constant supplies of grace** — Psalms 87:7

**Of eternal life** — John 4:14; Revelation 21:6

**Of the means of grace** — Isaiah 41:18; Joel 3:18

**Of a good wife** — Proverbs 5:18

**Of a numerous posterity** — Deuteronomy 33:28

**Of spiritual wisdom** — Proverbs 16:22; 18:4

**Of the law of the wise** — Proverbs 13:14

**Of godly fear** — Proverbs 14:27

**(Sealed up,) of the church** — Song of Solomon 4:12

**(Not failing,) of the church** — Isaiah 58:11

**(Always flowing,) of unceasing wickedness of the Jews** — Jeremiah  
6:7

**(Corrupt,) of the natural heart** — James 3:11; Matthew 15:18,19

**(Troubled,) of saints led astray** — Proverbs 25:26

## FOX

**Found in deserts** — Ezekiel 13:4

**Abounded in Palestine** — Judges 15:4; Lamentations 5:18

### DESCRIBED AS

**Active** — Nehemiah 4:3

**Crafty** — Luke 13:32

**Carnivorous** — Psalms 63:10

**Destructive to vines** — Song of Solomon 2:15

**Dwells in holes** — Matthew 8:20; Luke 9:58

### ILLUSTRATIVE OF

**False prophets** — Ezekiel 13:4

**Cunning and deceitful persons** — Luke 13:32

**Enemies of the church** — Song of Solomon 2:15

**Used by Samson for annoying the Philistines** — Judges 15:4–6

## FRUITS

**The produce of corn, etc** — Deuteronomy 22:9; Psalms 107:37

**The produce of trees** — Genesis 1:29; Ecclesiastes 2:5

### CALLED THE

**Fruit of the ground** — Genesis 4:3; Jeremiah 7:20

**Fruit of the earth** — Isaiah 4:2

**Increase of the land** — Psalms 85:12

**Given by God** — Acts 14:17

**Preserved to us by God** — Malachi 3:11

### **REQUIRE**

**A fruitful land** — Psalms 107:31

**Rain from heaven** — Psalms 104:13; James 5:18

**Influence of the sun and moon** — Deuteronomy 33:14

**Produced in their due seasons** — Matthew 21:41

**First of, devoted to God** — Deuteronomy 26:2

### **DIVIDED INTO**

**Hasty or precocious** — Isaiah 28:4

**Summer fruits** — 2 Samuel 16:1

**New and old** — Song of Solomon 7:13

**Goodly** — Jeremiah 11:16

**Pleasant** — Song of Solomon 4:16

**Precious** — Deuteronomy 33:14

**Evil or bad** — Matthew 7:17

**To be waited for with patience** — James 5:7

**Often sent as presents** — Genesis 43:11

### **OFTEN DESTROYED**

**In God's anger** — Jeremiah 7:20

**By blight** — Joel 1:12

**By locusts, etc** — Deuteronomy 28:38,39; Joel 1:4

**By enemies** — Ezekiel 25:4

**By drought** — Haggai 1:10

### **ILLUSTRATIVE**

**Of effects of repentance** — Matthew 3:8

- Of works of the Spirit** — Galatians 5:22,23; Ephesians 5:9
- Of doctrines of Christ** — Song of Solomon 2:3
- Of good works** — Matthew 7:17,18; Philippians 4:17
- Of a holy conversation** — Proverbs 12:14; 18:20
- Of praise** — Hebrews 13:15
- Of the example, etc of the godly** — Proverbs 11:30
- Of effects of industry** — Proverbs 31:16,31
- Of the reward of saints** — Isaiah 3:10
- Of the reward of the wicked** — Jeremiah 17:9,10
- Of converts to the church** — Psalms 72:16; John 4:36
- (Bad,) of the conduct and conversation of evil men** — Matthew  
12:33

## G

**GAD, THE TRIBE OF**

**Descended from Jacob's seventh son** — Genesis 30:11

**Predictions respecting** — Genesis 49:19; Deuteronomy 33:20,21

**PERSONS SELECTED FROM**

**To number the people** — Numbers 1:14

**To spy out the land** — Numbers 13:15

**Strength of, on leaving Egypt** — Numbers 1:24,25

**The rear of second division of Israel in their journeys** — Numbers 10:18–20

**Encamped south of the tabernacle under the standard of Reuben** — Numbers 2:10,14

**Offering of, at the dedication** — Numbers 7:42–47

**Families of** — Numbers 26:15–17

**Strength of, on entering Canaan** — Numbers 26:18

**On Ebal, said amen to the curse** — Deuteronomy 27:13

**Sought and obtained its inheritance east of Jordan** — Numbers 32:1–33

**Bounds of its inheritance** — Joshua 13:24–28

**Cities built by** — Numbers 32:34–36

**Assisted in conquest of Canaan** — Joshua 4:12,13

**After the conquest, returned home** — Joshua 22:9

**Assisted in building the altar of witness which excited the jealousy of Israel** — Joshua 22:10–29

**Many from other tribes sought refuge with, from the Philistines** — 1 Samuel 13:7

**Eleven of, swam the Jordan, and joined David in the hold** — 1 Chronicles 12:8–15

**Some of, at coronation of David** — 1 Chronicles 12:37,38

**David appointed rulers over** — 1 Chronicles 26:32

**Spoiled the Hagarites** — 1 Chronicles 5:18–22

**Subdued by Hazael king of Syria** — 2 Kings 10:33

**Taken captive to Assyria** — 2 Kings 15:29; 1 Chronicles 5:22,26

**Land of, seized by the Moabites and Ammonites** — Jeremiah 48:18–24;  
49:1

## GALILEE

**Separated from Judea by Samaria** — John 4:3,4

**Upper part of, called Galilee of the Gentiles** — Isaiah 9:1; Matthew  
4:15

**Lake of Gennesaret, called the sea of** — Matthew 15:29; Luke 5:1

**Kadesh the city of refuge for** — Joshua 21:32

### INHABITANTS OF

**Called Galilaeans** — Acts 2:7

**Used a peculiar dialect** — Matthew 26:73; Mark 14:70

**Despised by the Jews** — John 7:41,52

**Opposed the Roman taxation** — Acts 5:37

**Cruelly treated by Pilate** — Luke 13:1

**Twenty cities of, given to Hiram** — 1 Kings 9:11

**Conquered by the Syrians** — 1 Kings 15:20

**Conquered by the Assyrians** — 2 Kings 15:29

**Jurisdiction of, granted to Herod by the Romans** — Luke 3:1; 23:6,7

**Supplied Tyre, etc with provisions** — Acts 12:20

### CHRIST

**Brought up in** — Matthew 2:22; Luke 2:39,51

**Despised as of** — Matthew 26:69; John 7:52

**Chose his Apostles from** — Matthew 4:18,21; John 1:43,44; Acts 1:11

**Preaching in, predicted** — Isaiah 9:1,2; Matthew 4:14,15

**Preached throughout** — Mark 1:39; Luke 4:44

**Commenced, and wrought many miracles in** — Matthew 4:23,24; 15:29–31

**Kindly received in** — John 4:45

**Followed by the people of** — Matthew 4:25

**Ministered to by women of** — Matthew 27:55; Mark 15:41; Luke 8:3

**Sought refuge in** — John 4:1,3

**Appeared in, to his disciples after his resurrection** — Matthew 26:32; 28:7

## **MODERN TOWNS OF**

**Accho or Ptolemais** — Judges 1:31

**Tiberias** — John 6:23

**Nazareth** — Matthew 2:22,23; Luke 1:26

**Cana** — John 2:1; 21:2

**Capernaum** — Matthew 4:13

**Chorazin** — Matthew 11:21

**Bethsaida** — Mark 6:45; John 1:44

**Nain** — Luke 7:11

**Caesarea** — Acts 9:30; 10:24

**Caesarea Philippi** — Matthew 16:13; Mark 8:27

**Christian churches established in** — Acts 9:31

## **GARDENS**

**Often made by the banks of rivers** — Numbers 24:6

## **KINDS OF, MENTIONED IN SCRIPTURE**

**Herbs** — Deuteronomy 11:10; 1 Kings 21:2

**Cucumbers** — Isaiah 1:8

**Fruit trees** — Ecclesiastes 2:5,6

**Spices, etc** — Song of Solomon 4:16; 6:2

**Often enclosed** — Song of Solomon 4:12

**Often refreshed by fountains** — Song of Solomon 4:15

**Taken care of by gardeners** — John 20:15

**Lodges erected in** — Isaiah 1:8

### **OFTEN USED FOR**

**Entertainments** — Song of Solomon 5:1

**Retirement** — John 18:1

**Burial places** — 2 Kings 21:18,26; John 19:41

**Idolatrous worship** — Isaiah 1:29; 65:3

**Blasting of, a punishment** — Amos 4:9

**Jews ordered to plant, in Babylon** — Jeremiah 29:5,28

### **OF EDEN**

**Planted by the Lord** — Genesis 2:8

**Called the garden of the Lord** — Genesis 13:10

**Called the garden of God** — Ezekiel 28:13

**Had every tree good for food** — Genesis 2:9

**Watered by a river** — Genesis 2:10–14

**Man placed in, to dress and keep** — Genesis 2:8,15

**Man driven from, after the fall** — Genesis 3:23,24

**Fertility of Canaan like** — Genesis 13:10; Joel 2:3

**The future state of the Jews shall be like** — Isaiah 51:3; Ezekiel  
36:35

### **ILLUSTRATIVE**

**Of the church** — Song of Solomon 5:1; 6:2,11

**(Enclosed,) of the pleasantness, fruitfulness, and security** — of  
the church — Song of Solomon 4:12

**(Well watered,) of spiritual prosperity of the church** — Isaiah 58:11; Jeremiah 31:12

**(When dried up,) of the wicked** — Isaiah 1:30

## GARMENTS

**Origin of** — Genesis 3:7,21

### **CALLED**

**Raiment** — Genesis 28:20; Deuteronomy 8:4

**Clothes** — Proverbs 6:27; Ezekiel 16:39

**Clothing** — Job 22:6; 31:19

**Vesture** — Genesis 41:42; Revelation 19:16

### **MATERIALS USED FOR**

**Wool** — Proverbs 27:26; Ezekiel 34:3

**Silk** — Proverbs 31:22

**Linen** — Leviticus 6:10; Es 8:15

**Camel's hair** — Matthew 3:4

**Skins** — Hebrews 11:37

**Sackcloth** — 2 Samuel 3:31; 2 Kings 19:1

**Not to be made of mixed materials** — Deuteronomy 22:11

**Of the sexes, not to be interchanged** — Deuteronomy 22:5

### **COLORS OF, MENTIONED**

**White** — Ecclesiastes 9:8

**Blue** — Ezekiel 23:6

**Purple** — Ezekiel 7:27; Luke 16:19

**Scarlet** — 2 Samuel 1:24; Daniel 5:7

**Different colors** — Genesis 37:3; 2 Samuel 13:18

**Were often fringed and bordered** — Numbers 15:38; Deuteronomy 22:12

**Scribes and Pharisees condemned for making broad the borders of** — Matthew 23:5

**Worn long and flowing** — Luke 20:46; Revelation 1:13

**Girt up during employment** — Luke 17:8; John 13:4

### **MENTIONED IN SCRIPTURE**

**Hyke or upper garment** — Deuteronomy 24:13; Matthew 21:8

**Burnouse or cloak** — Luke 6:29; 2 Timothy 4:13

**Tunic or coat** — John 19:23; 21:7

**Girdle** — 1 Samuel 18:4; Acts 21:11

**Bonnet or hat** — Leviticus 8:13; Daniel 3:21

**Shoe or sandal** — Exodus 3:5; Mark 6:9

**Vail** — Genesis 24:65

**Liable to plague and leprosy** — Leviticus 13:47–59

**Cleansed by water from ceremonial uncleanness** — Leviticus 11:32;  
Numbers 31:20

### **OF THE RICH**

**Of the finest materials** — Matthew 11:8

**Gay** — James 2:23

**Gorgeous** — Luke 7:25; Acts 12:21

**Embroidered** — Psalms 45:14; Ezekiel 16:18

**Perfumed** — Psalms 45:8; Song of Solomon 4:11

**Multiplied and heaped up** — Job 27:17; Isaiah 3:22

**Often moth-eaten** — Job 13:28; James 5:2

### **OF THE POOR**

**Provided specially by God** — Deuteronomy 10:18

**Vile** — James 2:2

**Used as a covering by night** — Deuteronomy 24:13

**Not to be retained in pledge** — Deuteronomy 24:12,13

**Grew old and wore out** — Joshua 9:5; Psalms 102:26

**Of Israel preserved for forty years** — Deuteronomy 8:4

**Were often changed** — Genesis 35:2; 41:14

**Of those slain with a sword not used** — Isaiah 14:19

**Given as a token of covenants** — 1 Samuel 18:4

**Given as presents** — Genesis 45:22; 2 Kings 5:22

**Often rent in affliction** — 2 Samuel 15:32; Ezra 9:3,5

### **ILLUSTRATIVE**

**(White,) of righteousness** — Matthew 28:3; Revelation 3:18

**(Rolled in blood,) of victory** — Isaiah 9:5

**(Washed in wine,) of abundance** — Genesis 49:11

## **GATES**

**Design of** — Isaiah 62:10

### **MADE OF**

**Brass** — Psalms 107:16; Isaiah 45:2

**Iron** — Acts 12:10

**Often two-leaved** — Isaiah 45:1

**Fastened with bars of iron** — Psalms 107:16; Isaiah 45:2

### **MADE TO**

**Cities** — 1 Kings 17:10

**Houses** — Luke 16:20; Acts 12:14

**Temples** — Acts 3:2

**Palaces** — Esther 5:13

**Prisons** — Acts 12:10

**Camps** — Exodus 32:26

**Rivers** — Nahum 2:6

### **OF CITIES**

**Chief places of concourse** — Proverbs 1:21

**Courts of justice held at** — Deuteronomy 16:18; 2 Samuel 15:2;  
Proverbs 22:22,23

**Land sold at** — Genesis 23:10,16

**Land redeemed at** — 2 Kings 7:1,18

**Markets held at** — 2 Kings 7:1,18

**Proclamations made at** — Proverbs 1:21; Jeremiah 17:19

**Councils of state held at** — 2 Chronicles 18:9; Jeremiah 39:3

**Conferences held at** — Genesis 34:20; 2 Samuel 3:27

**Public commendation given at** — Proverbs 31:23,31

**Public censure passed at** — Job 5:4; Isaiah 29:21

**Shut at night–fall** — Joshua 2:5; Nehemiah 13:19

**Chief points of attack in war** — Judges 5:8; Isaiah 22:7; Ezekiel 21:15

**Battering rams used against** — Ezekiel 21:22

**Experienced officers placed over** — 2 Kings 7:17

**Troops reviewed at, going to war** — 2 Samuel 18:4

**Often razed and burned** — Nehemiah 1:3; Lamentations 2:9

**Idolatrous rites performed at** — Acts 14:13

**Criminals punished at** — Deuteronomy 17:5; Jeremiah 20:2

**Custom of sitting at, in the evening, alluded to** — Genesis 19:1

## **OF THE TEMPLE**

**Called gates of Zion** — Lamentations 1:4

**Called gates of righteousness** — Psalms 118:19

**Called gates of the Lord** — Psalms 118:20

**Overlaid with gold** — 2 Kings 18:16

**One specially beautiful** — Acts 3:2

**Levites the porters of** — 2 Chronicles 8:14; 23:4

**Charge of, given by lot** — 1 Chronicles 26:13–19

**The treasury placed at** — 2 Chronicles 24:8; Mark 12:41

**The pious Israelites delighted to enter** — Psalms 118:19,20; 100:4

**Frequented by beggars** — Acts 3:2

## **OF JERUSALEM**

**High gate of Benjamin** — Jeremiah 20:2; 37:13

**Fish gate** — 2 Chronicles 33:14; Nehemiah 3:3

**Sheep gate** — Nehemiah 3:1; John 5:2

**Gate of Miphkad** — Nehemiah 3:31

**Gate of Ephraim** — Nehemiah 12:39

**Valley gate** — 2 Chronicles 26:9; Nehemiah 2:13

**Water gate** — Nehemiah 3:26; 8:3

**Horse gate** — 2 Chronicles 23:15; Nehemiah 3:28

**Old gate** — Nehemiah 3:6; 12:39

**Corner gate** — 2 Chronicles 26:9

**Dung gate** — Nehemiah 3:14; 12:31

**Gate of the fountain** — Nehemiah 3:15

**Carcass of sin-offering burned without** — Leviticus 4:12; Hebrews 13:11–13

**Criminals generally punished without** — Leviticus 24:23; John 19:17; Hebrews 13:12

### **ILLUSTRATIVE**

**Of Christ** — John 10:9

**(Of heaven,) of access to God** — Genesis 28:12–17

**(Of hell,) of Satan's power** — Matthew 16:18

**(Of the grave,) of death** — Isaiah 38:10

**(Strait,) of the entrance to life** — Matthew 7:14

**(Wide,) of the entrance to ruin** — Matthew 7:13

## **GENEALOGIES**

**The Jews reckoned by** — 1 Chronicles 9:1; 2 Chronicles 31:19

**Public registers kept of** — 2 Chronicles 12:15; Nehemiah 7:5

### **OF CHRIST**

**Given** — Matthew 1:1–17; Luke 3:23–38

**Prove his descent from Judah** — Hebrews 7:14

**Priests who could not prove their own, excluded from the —  
priesthood** — Ezra 2:62; Nehemiah 7:64

**Subject of, to be avoided** — 1 Timothy 1:4; Titus 3:9

**Illustrative of the record of saints in the book of life** — Luke 10:20;  
Hebrews 12:23; Revelation 3:5

## GENTILES

**Comprehend all nations except the Jews** — Romans 2:9; 3:9; 9:24

### CALLED

**Heathen** — Psalms 2:1; Galatians 3:8

**Nations** — Psalms 9:20; 22:28; Isaiah 9:1

**Uncircumcised** — Isaiah 14:6; 52:1

**Uncircumcision** — Romans 2:26

**Greeks** — Romans 1:16; 10:12

**Strangers** — Isaiah 14:1; 60:10

**Ruled by God** — 2 Chronicles 20:6; Psalms 47:8

**Chastised by God** — Psalms 9:5; 94:10

**Counsel of, brought to naught** — Psalms 33:10

### CHARACTERISED AS

**Ignorant of God** — Romans 1:21; 1 Thessalonians 4:5

**Refusing to know God** — Romans 1:28

**Without the law** — Romans 2:14

**Idoltrous** — Romans 1:23,25; 1 Corinthians 12:2

**Superstitious** — Deuteronomy 18:14

**Depraved and wicked** — Romans 1:28–32; Ephesians 4:19

**Blasphemous and reproachful** — Nehemiah 5:9

**Constant to their false gods** — Jeremiah 2:11

**Hated and despised the Jews** — Esther 9:1,5; Psalms 44:13,14; 123:3

**Often ravaged and defiled the holy land and sanctuary** — Psalms  
79:1; Lamentations 1:10

**THE JEWS**

**Not to follow the ways of** — Leviticus 18:3; Jeremiah 10:2

**Not to intermarry with** — Deuteronomy 7:3

**Permitted to have, as servants** — Leviticus 25:44

**Despised, as if dogs** — Matthew 15:26

**Never associated with** — Acts 10:28; 11:2,3

**Often corrupted by** — 2 Kings 17:7,8

**Dispersed amongst** — John 7:35

**Excluded from Israel's privileges** — Ephesians 2:11,12

**Not allowed to enter the temple** — Acts 21:28,29

**Outer court of temple for** — Ephesians 2:14; Revelation 11:2

**Given to Christ as His inheritance** — Psalms 2:8

**Christ given as a light to** — Isaiah 42:6; Luke 2:32

**Conversion of, predicted** — Isaiah 2:2; 11:10

**United with the Jews against Christ** — Acts 4:27

**The gospel not to be preached to, till preached to the Jews** —  
Matthew 10:5; Luke 24:47; Acts 13:46

**First special introduction of the gospel to** — Acts 10:34–45; 15:14

**First general introduction of the gospel to** — Acts 13:48,49,52; 15:12

**Paul the apostle of** — Acts 9:15; Galatians 2:7,8

**Jerusalem trodden down by, etc** — Luke 21:24

**Israel rejected till the fullness of** — Romans 11:25

**GIBEONITES**

**Descended from the Hivites and Amorites** — Joshua 9:3,7; 2 Samuel  
21:2

**A mighty and warlike people** — Joshua 10:2

**Cities of** — Joshua 9:17

**ISRAEL**

**Deceived by** — Joshua 9:4–13

**Made a league with** — Joshua 9:15

**Spared on account of their oath** — Joshua 9:18,19

**Appointed, hewers of wood, etc** — Joshua 9:20–27

**Attacked by the kings of Canaan** — Joshua 10:1–5

**Delivered by Israel** — Joshua 10:6–10

**Saul sought to destroy** — 2 Samuel 21:2

**Israel plagued for Saul's cruelty to** — 2 Samuel 21:1

**Effected the destruction of the remnant of Saul's house** — 2 Samuel 21:4–9

**The office of the Nethinim probably originated in** — 1 Chronicles 9:2

**Part of, returned from the captivity** — Nehemiah 7:25

## **GIFT OF THE HOLY SPIRIT**

**By the Father** — Nehemiah 9:20; Luke 11:13

**By the Son** — John 20:22

**To Christ without measure** — John 3:34

### **GIVEN**

**According to promise** — Acts 2:38,39

**Upon the exaltation** — Psalms 68:18; John 7:39

**Through the intercession of Christ** — John 14:16

**In answer to prayer** — Luke 11:13; Ephesians 1:16,17

**For instruction** — Nehemiah 9:20

**For comfort of saints** — John 14:16

**To those who repent and believe** — Acts 2:38

**To those who obey God** — Acts 5:32

**To the Gentiles** — Acts 10:44,45; 11:17; 15:8

**Is abundant** — Psalms 68:9; John 7:38,39

**Is permanent** — Isaiah 59:21; Haggai 2:5; 1 Peter 4:14

**Is fruit bearing** — Isaiah 32:15

**Received through faith** — Galatians 3:14

**An evidence of union with Christ** — 1 John 3:24; 4:13

**An earnest of the inheritance of the saints** — 2 Corinthians 1:22; 5:5;  
Ephesians 1:14

**A pledge of the continued favor of God** — Ezekiel 39:29

## **GIFTS OF GOD**

**All blessings are** — James 1:17; 2 Peter 1:3

**Are dispensed according to his will** — Ecclesiastes 2:26; Daniel 2:21;  
Romans 12:6; 1 Corinthians 7:7

**Are free and abundant** — Numbers 14:8; Romans 8:32

### **SPIRITUAL**

**Christ the chief of** — Isaiah 42:6; 55:4; John 3:16; 4:10; 6:32,33

**Are through Christ** — Psalms 68:18; Ephesians 4:7,8; John 6:27

**The Holy Spirit** — Luke 11:13; Acts 8:20

**Grace** — Psalms 84:11; James 4:6

**Wisdom** — Proverbs 2:6; James 1:5

**Repentance** — Acts 11:18

**Faith** — Ephesians 2:8; Philippians 1:29

**Righteousness** — Romans 5:16,17

**Strength and power** — Psalms 68:35

**A new heart** — Ezekiel 11:19

**Peace** — Psalms 29:11

**Rest** — Matthew 11:28; 2 Thessalonians 1:7

**Glory** — Psalms 84:11; John 17:22

**Eternal life** — Romans 6:23

**Not repented of by him** — Romans 11:29

**To be used for mutual profit** — 1 Peter 4:10

**Pray for** — Matthew 7:7,11; John 16:23,24

**Acknowledge** — Psalms 4:7; 21:2

**TEMPORAL**

**Life** — Isaiah 42:5

**Food and raiment** — Matthew 6:25–33

**Rain and fruitful seasons** — Genesis 27:28; Leviticus 26:4,5; Isaiah 30:23

**Wisdom** — 2 Chronicles 1:12

**Peace** — Leviticus 26:6; 1 Chronicles 22:9

**All good things** — Psalms 34:10; 1 Timothy 6:17

**To be used and enjoyed** — Ecclesiastes 3:13; 5:19,20; 1 Timothy 4:4,5

**Should cause us to remember God** — Deuteronomy 8:18

**All creatures partake of** — Psalms 136:25; 145:15,16

**Pray for** — Zechariah 10:1; Matthew 6:11

**Illustrated** — Matthew 25:15–30

**GIRDLES**

**Worn upon the loins** — 1 Kings 2:5; Jeremiah 13:1,11

**Worn by priests about the breasts** — Revelation 1:13

**MADE OF**

**Fine linen** — Ezekiel 16:10

**Twined linen with blue purple, etc** — Exodus 39:29

**Gold** — Revelation 1:13; 15:6

**Leather** — 2 Kings 1:8; Matthew 3:4

**Sackcloth** — Isaiah 3:24; Lamentations 2:10

**Made for sale by industrious women** — Proverbs 31:24

**USED FOR**

**Strengthening the loins** — Proverbs 31:17; Isaiah 22:21; 23:10

**Girding up the garments when walking** — 1 Kings 18:46; 2 Kings 4:29

**Girding up the garments when working** — Luke 12:37; 17:8; John 13:4

**Suspending the sword** — 2 Samuel 20:8; Nehemiah 4:18

**Suspending the inkhorn** — Ezekiel 9:2

**Holding money** — Matthew 10:9; Mark 6:8

**Taken off when at rest** — Isaiah 5:27; John 13:4

### **GIVEN AS**

**A token of friendship** — 1 Samuel 18:4

**A reward of military service** — 2 Samuel 18:11

### **ILLUSTRATIVE OF**

**Strength** — Psalms 18:39; Isaiah 22:21

**Gladness** — Psalms 30:11

**Righteousness of Christ** — Isaiah 11:5

**Faithfulness of Christ** — Isaiah 11:5

**Truth** — Ephesians 6:14

## **GLORIFYING GOD**

**Commanded** — 1 Chronicles 16:28; Psalms 22:23; Isaiah 42:12

**Due to him** — 1 Chronicles 16:29

### **FOR HIS**

**Holiness** — Psalms 99:9; Revelation 15:4

**Mercy and truth** — Psalms 115:1; Romans 15:9

**Faithfulness and truth** — Isaiah 25:1

**Wondrous works** — Matthew 15:31; Acts 4:21

**Judgments** — Isaiah 25:3; Ezekiel 28:22; Revelation 14:7

**Deliverance** — Psalms 50:15

**Grace to others** — Acts 11:18; 2 Corinthians 9:13; Galatians 1:24

**Obligation of saints to** — 1 Corinthians 6:20

**Is acceptable through Christ** — Philippians 1:11; 1 Peter 4:11

**Christ, an example of** — John 17:4

### **ACCOMPLISHED BY**

**Relying on his promises** — Romans 4:20

**Praising him** — Psalms 50:23

**Doing all to him** — 1 Corinthians 10:31

**Dying for him** — John 21:19

**Confessing Christ** — Philippians 2:11

**Suffering for Christ** — 1 Peter 4:14,16

**Glorifying Christ** — Acts 19:17; 2 Thessalonians 1:12

**Bringing forth fruits of righteousness** — John 15:8; Philippians 1:11

**Patience in affliction** — Isaiah 24:15

**Faithfulness** — 1 Peter 4:11

**Required in body and spirit** — 1 Corinthians 6:20

**Shall be universal** — Psalms 86:9; Revelation 5:13

### **SAINTS SHOULD**

**Resolve on** — Psalms 69:30; 118:28

**Unite in** — Psalms 34:3; Romans 15:6

**Persevere in** — Psalms 86:12

**All the blessings of God are designed to lead to** — Isaiah 60:21; 61:3

**The holy example of saints may lead others to** — Matthew 5:16; 1 Peter 2:12

**All, by nature, fail in** — Romans 3:23

**The wicked averse to** — Daniel 5:23; Romans 1:21

**Punishment for not** — Daniel 5:23,30; Malachi 2:2; Acts 12:23; Romans 1:21

**Heavenly host engaged in** — Revelation 4:11

### **EXEMPLIFIED**

**David** — Psalms 57:5

**The Multitude** — Matthew 9:8; 15:31

**The Virgin Mary** — Luke 1:46

**Angels** — Luke 2:14

**Shepherds** — Luke 2:20

**Man sick of the palsy** — Luke 5:25

**Woman with infirmity** — Luke 13:13

**Leper** — Luke 17:15

**Blind man** — Luke 18:43

**Centurion** — Luke 23:47

**The Church at Jerusalem** — Acts 11:18

**Gentiles at Antioch** — Acts 13:48

**Abraham** — Romans 4:20

**Paul** — Romans 11:36

## GLORY

**God is, to his people** — Psalms 3:3; Zechariah 2:5

**Christ is, to his people** — Isaiah 60:1; Luke 2:32

**The gospel ordained to be, to saints** — 1 Corinthians 2:7

**Of the gospel, exceeds that of the law** — 2 Corinthians 3:9,10

**The joy of saints is full of** — 1 Peter 1:8

## SPIRITUAL

**Is given by God** — Psalms 84:11

**Is given by Christ** — John 17:22

**Christ** — John 17:22

**Is the work of the Holy Spirit** — 2 Corinthians 3:18

## ETERNAL

**Procured by the death of Christ** — Hebrews 2:10

**Accompanies salvation by Christ** — 2 Timothy 2:10

**Inherited by saints** — 1 Samuel 2:8; Psalms 73:24; Proverbs 3:35;  
Colossians 3:4; 1Peter 5:10

**Saints called to** — 2 Thessalonians 2:14; 1 Peter 5:10

**Saints afore prepared to** — Romans 9:23

**Enhanced by present afflictions** — 2 Corinthians 4:17

**Present afflictions not worthy to be compared with** — Romans 8:18

**Of the Church shall be rich and abundant** — Isaiah 60:11–13

**The bodies of saints shall be raised in** — 1 Corinthians 15:43;  
Philippians 3:21

**Saints shall be, of their ministers** — 1 Thessalonians 2:19,20

### **TEMPORAL**

**Is given by God** — Daniel 2:37

**Passes away** — 1 Peter 1:24

**The devil tries to seduce by** — Matthew 4:8

**Of hypocrites turned to shame** — Hosea 4:7

### **OF THE WICKED**

**Is in their shame** — Philippians 3:19

**Ends in destruction** — Isaiah 5:14

## **GLORY OF GOD**

**Exhibited in Christ** — John 1:14; 2 Corinthians 4:6; Hebrews 1:3

### **EXHIBITED IN**

**His name** — Deuteronomy 28:58; Nehemiah 9:5

**His majesty** — Job 37:22; Psalms 93:1; 104:1; 145:5,12; Isaiah 2:10

**His power** — Exodus 15:1,6; Romans 6:4

**His works** — Psalms 19:1; 111:3

**His holiness** — Exodus 15:11

### **DESCRIBED AS**

**Great** — Psalms 138:5

**Eternal** — Psalms 104:31

**Rich** — Ephesians 3:16

**Highly exalted** — Psalms 8:1; 113:4

### **EXHIBITED TO**

**Moses** — Exodus 34:5–7; 33:18–23

**Stephen** — Acts 7:55

**His Church** — Deuteronomy 5:24; Psalms 102:16

**Enlightens the Church** — Isaiah 60:1,2; Revelation 21:11,23

**Saints desire to behold** — Psalms 63:2; 90:16

**God is jealous** — Isaiah 42:8

**Reverence** — Isaiah 59:19

**Plead in prayer** — Psalms 79:9

**Declare** — 1 Chronicles 16:24; Psalms 145:5,11

**Magnify** — Psalms 57:5

**The earth is full of** — Isaiah 6:3

**The knowledge of, shall fill the earth** — Habakkuk 2:14

## **GLUTTONY**

**Christ was falsely accused of** — Matthew 11:19

**The wicked addicted to** — Philippians 3:19; Jude 1:12

### **LEADS TO**

**Carnal security** — Isaiah 22:13; 1 Corinthians 15:32; Luke 12:19

**Poverty** — Proverbs 23:21

**Of princes, ruinous to their people** — Ecclesiastes 10:16,17

**Is inconsistent in saints** — 1 Peter 4:3

**Caution against** — Proverbs 23:2,3; Luke 21:34; Romans 13:13,14

**Pray against temptations to** — Psalms 141:4

**Punishment of** — Numbers 11:33,34; Psalms 78:31; Deuteronomy 21:21;  
Amos 6:4,7

**Danger of, illustrated** — Luke 12:45,46

**EXEMPLIFIED**

**Esau** — Genesis 25:30–34; Hebrews 12:16,17

**Israel** — Numbers 11:4; Psalms 78:18

**Sons of Eli** — 1 Samuel 2:12–17

**Belshazzar** — Daniel 5:1

**GOAT**

**Clean and fit for food** — Deuteronomy 14:4,5

**Offered in sacrifice** — Genesis 15:9; Leviticus 16:5,7

**The male, best for sacrifice** — Leviticus 22:19; Psalms 50:9

**First-born of, not redeemed** — Numbers 18:17

**Jews had large flocks of** — Genesis 32:14; 1 Samuel 25:2

**Most profitable to the owner** — Proverbs 27:26

**Milk of, used as food** — Proverbs 27:27

**THE YOUNG OF**

**Called kids** — Genesis 37:31

**Kept in small flocks** — 1 Kings 20:27

**Fed near the shepherds' tents** — Song of Solomon 1:8

**Not to be seethed in milk of mother** — Exodus 23:19

**Offered in sacrifice** — Leviticus 4:23; 5:6

**Offered at the Passover** — Exodus 12:5; 2 Chronicles 35:7

**Considered a delicacy** — Genesis 27:9; Judges 6:19

**Given as a present** — Genesis 38:17; Judges 15:1

**THE HAIR OF**

**Offered for tabernacle** — Exodus 25:4; 35:23

**Made into curtains, for covering the tabernacle** — Exodus 35:26;  
36:14–18

**Made into pillows** — 1 Samuel 19:13

**Skin of, often used as clothing** — Hebrews 11:37

**Bashan celebrated for** — Deuteronomy 32:14

**The Arabians traded in** — Ezekiel 27:21

**Flocks of, always led by a male** — Jeremiah 50:8

**When wild dwelt in the hills and rocks** — 1 Samuel 24:2; Job 39:1;  
Psalms 104:18

### **ILLUSTRATIVE**

**Of Macedonian empire** — Daniel 8:5,21

**Of the wicked** — Zechariah 10:3; Matthew 25:32,33

**(Flock of,) of the church** — Song of Solomon 4:1

## **GOD**

**Is a spirit** — John 4:24; 2 Corinthians 3:17

### **IS DECLARED TO BE**

**Light** — Isaiah 60:19; James 1:17; 1 John 1:5

**Love** — 1 John 4:8,16

**Invisible** — Job 23:8,9; John 1:18; 5:37; Colossians 1:15; 1 Timothy  
1:17

**Unsearchable** — Job 11:7; 37:23; Psalms 145:3; Isaiah 40:28; Romans  
11:33

**Incorruptible** — Romans 1:23

**Eternal** — Deuteronomy 33:27; Psalms 90:2; Revelation 4:8–10

**Immortal** — 1 Timothy 1:17; 6:16

**Omnipotent** — Genesis 17:1; Exodus 6:3

**Omniscient** — Psalms 139:1–6; Proverbs 5:21

**Omnipresent** — Psalms 139:7; Jeremiah 23:23

**Immutable** — Psalms 102:26,27; James 1:17

**Only-wise** — Romans 16:27; 1 Timothy 1:17

**Glorious** — Exodus 15:11; Psalms 145:5

**Most High** — Psalms 83:18; Acts 7:48

**Perfect** — Matthew 5:48

**Holy** — Psalms 99:9; Isaiah 5:16

**Just** — Deuteronomy 32:4; Isaiah 45:21

**True** — Jeremiah 10:10; John 17:3

**Upright** — Psalms 25:8; 92:15

**Righteous** — Ezra 9:15; Psalms 145:17

**Good** — Psalms 25:8; 119:68

**Great** — 2 Chronicles 2:5; Psalms 86:10

**Gracious** — Exodus 34:6; Psalms 116:5

**Faithful** — 1 Corinthians 10:13; 1 Peter 4:19

**Merciful** — Exodus 34:6,7; Psalms 86:5

**Long-suffering** — Numbers 14:18; Micah 7:1

**Jealous** — Joshua 24:19; Nahum 1:2

**Compassionate** — 2 Kings 13:23

**A consuming fire** — Hebrews 12:29

**None beside him** — Deuteronomy 4:35; Isaiah 44:6

**None before him** — Isaiah 43:10

**None like to him** — Exodus 9:14; Deuteronomy 33:26; 2 Samuel 7:22;  
Isaiah 46:5,9; Jeremiah 10:6

**None good but he** — Matthew 19:17

**Fills heaven and earth** — 1 Kings 8:27; Jeremiah 23:24

**Should be worshipped in spirit and in truth** — John 4:24

## GOLD

**Found in the earth** — Job 28:1,6

### ABOUNDED IN

**Havilah** — Genesis 2:11

**Ophir** — 1 Kings 9:28; Psalms 45:9

**Sheba** — Psalms 72:15; Isaiah 60:6

**Parvaim** — 2 Chronicles 3:6

**Belongs to God** — Joel 3:5; Haggai 2:8

**DESCRIBED AS****Yellow** — Psalms 68:13**Malleable** — Exodus 39:3; 1 Kings 10:16,17**Fusible** — Exodus 32:3,4; Proverbs 17:3**Precious** — Ezra 8:27; Isaiah 13:12**Valuable** — Job 28:15,16**Most valuable when pure and fine** — Job 28:19; Psalms 19:10; 21:3; Proverbs 3:14**Refined and tried by fire** — Zechariah 13:9; 1 Peter 1:7**Working in, a trade** — Nehemiah 3:8; Isaiah 40:19**An article of commerce** — Ezekiel 27:22**The patriarchs were rich in** — Genesis 13:2**Imported by Solomon** — 1 Kings 9:11,28; 10:11**Abundance of, in Solomon's reign** — 2 Chronicles 1:15**Offerings of, for tabernacle** — Exodus 35:22**Offerings of, for temple** — 1 Chronicles 22:14; 29:4,7**Used as money** — Matthew 10:9; Acts 3:6**Priestly and royal garments adorned with** — Exodus 28:4–6; Psalms 45:9,13**WAS USED FOR****Overlaying the tabernacle** — Exodus 36:34,38**Overlaying the temple** — 1 Kings 6:21,22**Overlaying cherubims in temple** — 2 Chronicles 3:10**Overlaying the ark, etc** — Exodus 25:11–13**Overlaying floor of temple** — 1 Kings 6:30**Overlaying throne of Solomon** — 1 Kings 10:18**Mercy seat and cherubims** — Exodus 25:17,18**Sacred candlesticks** — Exodus 25:31; 2 Chronicles 4:7,20**Sacred utensils** — Exodus 25:29,38; 2 Chronicles 4:19–22**Crowns** — 2 Samuel 12:30; Psalms 21:3

**Scepters** — Esther 4:11

**Chains** — Genesis 41:42; Daniel 5:29

**Rings** — Song of Solomon 5:14; James 2:2

**Earrings** — Judges 8:24,26

**Ornaments** — Jeremiah 4:30

**Shields** — 2 Samuel 8:7; 1 Kings 10:16,17

**Vessels** — 1 Kings 10:21; Es 1:7

**Idols** — Exodus 20:23; Psalms 115:4; Daniel 5:4

**Couches** — Esther 1:6

**Footstools** — 2 Chronicles 9:18

**Estimated by weight** — 1 Chronicles 28:14

**Given as presents** — 1 Kings 15:19; Matthew 2:11

**Exactd as tribute** — 1 Kings 20:3,5; 2 Kings 23:33,35

**Taken in war, dedicated to God** — Joshua 6:19; 2 Samuel 8:11; 1 Kings 15:15

**Kings of Israel not to multiply** — Deuteronomy 17:17

**Jews condemned for multiplying** — Isaiah 2:7

**Vanity of heaping up** — Ecclesiastes 2:8,11

### **LIABLE TO**

**Grow dim** — Lamentations 4:1

**Canker and rust** — James 5:3

### **ILLUSTRATIVE OF**

**Saints after affliction** — Job 23:10

**Tried faith** — 1 Peter 1:7

**The doctrines of grace** — Revelation 3:18

**True converts** — 1 Corinthians 3:12

**Babylonish empire** — Daniel 2:38

## **GOODNESS OF GOD**

**Is part of his character** — Psalms 25:8; Nahum 1:7; Matthew 19:17

**DECLARED TO BE**

**Great** — Nehemiah 9:35; Zechariah 9:17

**Rich** — Psalms 104:24; Romans 2:4

**Abundant** — Exodus 34:6; Psalms 33:5

**Satisfying** — Psalms 65:4; Jeremiah 31:12,14

**Enduring** — Psalms 23:6; 52:1

**Universal** — Psalms 145:9; Matthew 5:45

**MANIFESTED**

**To his Church** — Psalms 31:19; Lamentations 3:25

**In doing good** — Psalms 119:68; 145:9

**In supplying temporal wants** — Acts 14:17

**In providing for the poor** — Psalms 68:10

**In forgiving sins** — 2 Chronicles 30:18; Psalms 86:5

**Leads to repentance** — Romans 2:4

**Recognize, in his dealings** — Ezra 8:18; Nehemiah 2:18

**Pray for the manifestation of** — 2 Thessalonians 1:11

**Despise not** — Romans 2:4

**Reverence** — Jeremiah 33:9; Hosea 3:5

**Magnify** — Psalms 107:8; Jeremiah 33:11

**Urge others to confide in** — Psalms 34:8

**The wicked disregard** — Nehemiah 9:35

**GOSPEL**

**Is good tidings of great joy for all people** — Luke 2:10,11,31,32

**Foretold** — Isaiah 41:27; 52:7; 61:1-3; Mark 1:15

**Preached under the old testament** — Hebrews 4:2

**Exhibits the grace of God** — Acts 14:3; 20:32

**The knowledge of the glory of God is by** — 2 Corinthians 4:4,6

**Life and immortality are brought to light by Jesus through** — 2

Timothy 1:10

**Is the power of God to salvation** — Romans 1:16; 1 Corinthians 1:18; 1 Thessalonians 1:5

**Is glorious** — 2 Corinthians 4:4

**Is everlasting** — 1 Peter 1:25; Revelation 14:6

**Preached by Christ** — Matthew 4:23; Mark 1:14

**Ministers have a stewardship to preach** — 1 Corinthians 9:17

**Preached beforehand to Abraham** — Genesis 22:18; Galatians 3:8

### **PREACHED TO**

**The Jews first** — Luke 24:47; Acts 13:46

**The Gentiles** — Mark 13:10; Galatians 2:2,9

**The poor** — Matthew 11:5; Luke 4:18

**Every creature** — Mark 16:15; Colossians 1:23

**Must be believed** — Mark 1:15; Hebrews 4:2

**Brings peace** — Luke 2:10,14; Ephesians 6:15

**Produces hope** — Colossians 1:23

**Saints have fellowship in** — Philippians 1:5

**There is fullness of blessing in** — Romans 15:29

### **THOSE WHO RECEIVE, SHOULD**

**Adhere to the truth of** — Galatians 1:6,7; 2:14; 2 Timothy 1:13

**Not be ashamed of** — Romans 1:16; 2 Timothy 1:8

**Live in subjection to** — 2 Corinthians 9:13

**Have their conversation becoming** — Philippians 1:27

**Earnestly contend for the faith of** — Philippians 1:17,27; Jude 1:3

**Sacrifice friends and property for** — Matthew 10:37

**Sacrifice life itself for** — Mark 8:35

**Profession of, attended by afflictions** — 2 Timothy 3:12

**Promises to sufferers** — Mark 8:35; 10:30

**Be careful not to hinder** — 1 Corinthians 9:12

**Is hid to them that are lost** — 2 Corinthians 4:3

**Testifies to the final judgment** — Romans 2:16

**Let him who preached another, be accursed** — Galatians 1:8

**Awful consequences of not obeying** — 2 Thessalonians 1:8,9

## **IS CALLED THE**

**Dispensation of the grace of God** — Ephesians 3:2

**Gospel of peace** — Ephesians 6:15

**Gospel of God** — Romans 1:1; 1 Thessalonians 2:8; 1 Peter 4:17

**Gospel of Christ** — Romans 1:9,16; 2 Corinthians 2:12; 1  
Thessalonians 3:2

**Gospel of the grace of God** — Acts 20:24

**Gospel of the kingdom** — Matthew 24:14

**Gospel of salvation** — Ephesians 1:13

**Glorious gospel of Jesus Christ** — 2 Corinthians 4:4

**Preaching of Jesus Christ** — Romans 16:25

**Mystery of the gospel** — Ephesians 6:19

**Word of God** — 1 Thessalonians 2:13

**Word of Christ** — Colossians 3:16

**Word of grace** — Acts 14:3; 20:32

**Word of salvation** — Acts 13:26

**Word of reconciliation** — 2 Corinthians 5:19

**Word of truth** — Ephesians 1:13; James 1:18

**Word of faith** — Romans 10:8

**Word of life** — Philippians 2:16

**Ministration of the Spirit** — 2 Corinthians 3:8

**Doctrine according to godliness** — 1 Timothy 6:3

**Form of sound words** — 2 Timothy 1:13

**Rejection of, by many, foretold** — Isaiah 53:1; Romans 10:15,16

**Rejection of, by the Jews, a means of blessing to the** — Gentiles —  
Romans 11:28

## GRACE

**God is the God of all** — 1 Peter 5:10

**God is the Giver of** — Psalms 84:11; James 1:17

**God's throne, the throne of** — Hebrews 4:16

**The Holy Spirit is the Spirit of** — Zechariah 12:10; Hebrews 10:29

**Was upon Christ** — Luke 2:40; John 3:24

**Christ spoke with** — Psalms 45:2; Luke 4:22

**Christ was full of** — John 1:14

**Came by Christ** — John 1:17; Romans 5:15

**Given by Christ** — 1 Corinthians 1:4

**Foretold by the prophets** — 1 Peter 1:10

**Riches of, exhibited in God's kindness through Christ** — Ephesians 2:7

**Glory of, exhibited in our acceptance in Christ** — Ephesians 1:6

### IS DESCRIBED AS

**Great** — Acts 4:33

**Sovereign** — Romans 5:21

**Rich** — Ephesians 1:7; 2:7

**Exceeding** — 2 Corinthians 9:14

**Manifold** — 1 Peter 4:10

**All-sufficient** — 2 Corinthians 12:9

**All-abundant** — Romans 5:15,17,20

**Glorious** — Ephesians 1:6

**The gospel, a declaration of** — Acts 20:24,32

### IS THE SOURCE OF

**Election** — Romans 11:5

**The call of God** — Galatians 1:15

**Justification** — Romans 3:24; Titus 3:7

**Faith** — Acts 18:27

**Forgiveness of sins** — Ephesians 1:7

**Salvation** — Acts 15:11; Ephesians 2:5,8

**Consolation** — 2 Thessalonians 2:16

**Hope** — 2 Thessalonians 2:16

**Necessary to the service of God** — Hebrews 12:28

**God's work completed in saints by** — 2 Thessalonians 1:11,12

**The success and completion of the work of God to be attributed to** —  
Zechariah 4:7

**Inheritance of the promises by** — Romans 4:16

**Justification by, opposed to that by works** — Romans 4:4,5; 11:6;  
Galatians 5:4

## **SAINTS**

**Are heirs of** — 1 Peter 3:7

**Are under** — Romans 6:14

**Receive, from Christ** — John 1:16

**Are what they are by** — 1 Corinthians 15:10; 2 Corinthians 1:12

**Abound in gifts of** — Acts 4:33; 2 Corinthians 8:1; 9:8,14

**Should be established in** — Hebrews 13:9

**Should be strong in** — 2 Timothy 2:1

**Should grow in** — 2 Peter 3:18

**Should speak with** — Ephesians 4:29; Colossians 4:6

## **SPECIALLY GIVEN**

**To ministers** — Romans 12:3,6; 15:15; 1 Corinthians 3:10; Galatians  
2:9; Ephesians 3:7

**To the humble** — Proverbs 3:34; James 4:6

**To those who walk uprightly** — Psalms 84:11

**Not to be received in vain** — 2 Corinthians 6:1

## **PRAY FOR**

**For yourselves** — Hebrews 4:16

**For others** — 2 Corinthians 13:14; Ephesians 6:24

**Beware lest you fail of** — Hebrews 12:15

**Manifestation of, in others, a cause of gladness** — Acts 11:23; 1 John 1:3,4

**Special manifestation of, at the second coming of Christ** — 1 Peter 1:13

**Not to be abused** — Romans 3:8; 6:1,15

**Antinomians abused** — Judges 1:4

## GRASS

**A green herb** — Mark 6:39

### CALLED

**Grass of the earth** — Revelation 9:4

**Grass of the field** — Numbers 22:4

**Springs out of the earth** — 2 Samuel 23:4

### GOD

**Originally created** — Genesis 1:11,12

**The giver of** — Deuteronomy 11:15

**Causes to grow** — Psalms 104:14; 147:8

**Adorns and clothes** — Matthew 6:30

**Often grew on the tops of houses** — Psalms 129:6

**When young, soft and tender** — Proverbs 27:25

**Refreshed by rain and dew** — Deuteronomy 32:2; Proverbs 19:12

**Cattle fed upon** — Job 6:5; Jeremiah 50:11

**Ovens often heated with** — Matthew 6:30

### DESTROYED BY

**Locusts** — Revelation 9:4

**Hail and lightning** — Revelation 8:7

**Drought** — 1 Kings 17:1; 18:5

**Failure of, a great calamity** — Isaiah 15:5,6

**Sufferings of cattle from failure of, described** — Jeremiah 14:5,6

### **ILLUSTRATIVE**

**Of shortness and uncertainty of life** — Psalms 90:5,6; 103:15;  
Isaiah 40:6,7; 1 Peter 1:24

**Of prosperity of the wicked** — Psalms 92:7

**(Refreshed by dew and showers,) of the saints refreshed by —  
grace** — Psalms 72:6; Micah 5:7

**(On tops of houses,) of the wicked** — 2 Kings 19:26; Isaiah 37:27

## **GROVES**

**Antiquity of** — Genesis 21:33

**Often on tops of hills** — 1 Kings 14:23; Hosea 4:13

**Often used as resting places** — 1 Samuel 22:6

**Idols were worshipped in** — Deuteronomy 12:2

**Not to be planted near God's altar** — Deuteronomy 16:21

**Of Canaanites, to be destroyed** — Exodus 34:13; Deuteronomy 7:5;  
12:3

### **FOR IDOL WORSHIP PLANTED**

**By Ahab** — 1 Kings 16:33

**By Manasseh** — 2 Kings 21:3

**By Israelites** — 2 Kings 17:16

**Fondness of Israel for** — Jeremiah 17:2

**Punishment for making and serving** — 1 Kings 14:15; Isaiah 1:28,29;  
Micah 5:14

### **DESTROYED BY**

**Gideon** — Judges 6:25–28

**Hezekiah** — 2 Kings 18:4

**Asa** — 2 Chronicles 14:3

**Jehoshaphat** — 2 Chronicles 17:6

**Josiah** — 2 Kings 23:14; 2 Chronicles 34:3,7

**God promised to wean Israel from** — Isaiah 17:7,8

# H

## HAIR

**The natural covering of the head** — Psalms 68:21

**Innumerable** — Psalms 40:12; 69:4

**Growth of** — Judges 16:22

### GOD

**Numbers** — Matthew 10:30

**Takes care of** — Daniel 3:27; Luke 21:18

**Black, particularly esteemed** — Song of Solomon 5:11

### WHITE OR GRAY

**A token of age** — 1 Samuel 12:2; Psalms 71:18

**A token of weakness and decay** — Hosea 7:9

**An emblem of wisdom** — Daniel 7:9; Job 12:12

**With righteousness, a crown of glory** — Proverbs 16:31

**To be revered** — Leviticus 19:32

**Man cannot even change the color or** — Matthew 5:36

### OF WOMEN

**Worn long for a covering** — 1 Corinthians 11:15

**Plaited and broidered** — 1 Timothy 2:9; 1 Peter 3:3

**Well set and ornamented** — Isaiah 3:24

**Neglected in grief** — Luke 7:38; John 12:3

**Sometimes worn long by men** — 2 Samuel 14:26

**Men condemned for wearing long** — 1 Corinthians 11:14

**Often expensively anointed** — Ecclesiastes 9:8

**OF NAZARITES**

**Not to be cut or shorn during their vow** — Numbers 6:5; Judges 16:17,19,20

**Shorn after completion of vow** — Numbers 6:18

**Of the healed leper to be shorn** — Leviticus 14:9

**Color of, changed by leprosy** — Leviticus 13:3,10

**Cut off in affliction** — Jeremiah 7:29

**Plucked out in extreme grief** — Ezra 9:3

**Plucking out of, a reproach** — Nehemiah 13:25; Isaiah 50:6

**JUDGMENTS EXPRESSED BY**

**Sending baldness for** — Isaiah 3:24; Jeremiah 47:5

**Shaving** — Isaiah 7:20

**HANDS**

**Necessary members of the body** — 1 Corinthians 12:21

**PARTS OF, MENTIONED**

**The palm** — Isaiah 49:16; Matthew 26:67

**The thumb** — Exodus 29:20; Leviticus 14:14,17

**The fingers** — 2 Samuel 21:20; Daniel 5:5

**God strengthens** — Genesis 49:24

**God makes impotent** — Job 5:12

**OPERATIONS OF, MENTIONED**

**Feeling** — Psalms 115:7; 1 John 1:1

**Taking** — Genesis 3:22; Exodus 4:4

**Holding** — Judges 7:20; Revelation 10:2

**Working** — Proverbs 31:19; 1 Thessalonians 4:11

**Writing** — Isaiah 44:5; Galatians 6:11

**Making signs** — Isaiah 13:2; Acts 12:17

**Striking** — Mark 14:65; John 19:3

**DISTINGUISHED AS****The right** — Acts 3:7**The left** — Genesis 14:15; Acts 21:3**Many alike expert with both** — 1 Chronicles 12:2**Many had more command of the left** — Judges 3:15,21; 20:16**THE RIGHT HAND****Place of honor** — 1 Kings 2:19; Psalms 45:9**Place of power** — Psalms 110:1; Mark 14:62**Signet worn on** — Jeremiah 22:24**Given in token of friendship** — Galatians 2:9**Used in embracing** — 2 Samuel 20:9; Song of Solomon 2:6; 8:3**Sworn by** — Isaiah 62:8**The accuser stood at, of the accused** — Psalms 109:6; Zechariah 3:1**Of priests touched with blood of consecration—ram** — Exodus 29:20; Leviticus 8:23,24**Of healed leper touched with blood of his sacrifice** — Leviticus 14:14,17,25**Of healed leper touched with oil** — Leviticus 14:28**The Jews carried a staff in, when walking** — Exodus 12:11; 2 Kings 4:29**The Jews eat with** — Matthew 26:23**WERE WASHED****Before eating** — Matthew 15:2; Mark 7:3**After touching an unclean person** — Leviticus 15:11**In token of innocency** — Deuteronomy 21:6,7; Matthew 27:24**Custom of domestics pouring water upon, alluded to** — 2 Kings 3:11**Servants directed by movements of** — Psalms 123:2**Kissed in idolatrous worship** — Job 31:27**Treaties made by joining** — 2 Kings 10:15; Proverbs 11:21

**Suretiship entered into by striking** — Job 17:3; Proverbs 6:1; 17:18; 22:26

### **WERE LIFTED UP**

**In prayer** — Psalms 141:2; Lamentations 3:41

**In praise** — Psalms 134:2

**In taking an oath** — Genesis 14:22; Revelation 10:5

**In blessing** — Leviticus 9:22

**Often spread out in prayer** — Psalms 68:31; Isaiah 1:15

**Placed under the thigh of a person to whom an oath was made** — Genesis 24:2,3; 47:29,31

**Clapped together in joy** — 2 Kings 11:12; Psalms 47:1

**Smitten together in extreme anger** — Numbers 24:10; Ezekiel 21:14,17

**Stretched out in derision** — Hosea 7:5; Zephaniah 2:15

### **IMPOSITION OF, USED IN**

**Transferring guilt of sacrifices** — Leviticus 1:4; 3:2; 16:21,22

**Setting apart the Levites** — Numbers 8:10

**Conferring civil power** — Numbers 27:18; Deuteronomy 34:9

**Blessing** — Genesis 48:14; Mark 10:16

**Ordaining ministers** — Acts 6:6; 1 Timothy 4:14

**Imparting the gifts of the Holy Spirit** — Acts 8:17; 19:6

**Imposition of, a first principle of the doctrine of Christ** — Hebrews 6:1,2

### **SHOULD BE EMPLOYED**

**Industriously** — Ephesians 4:28; 1 Thessalonians 4:11

**In God's service** — Nehemiah 2:18; Zechariah 8:9,13

**In acts of benevolence** — Proverbs 3:27; 31:20

### **OF THE WICKED, DESCRIBED AS**

**Bloody** — Isaiah 1:15; 59:3

**Violent** — Psalms 58:2; Isaiah 59:6

**Mischievous** — Psalms 26:10; Micah 7:3

**Slothful** — Proverbs 6:10; 21:25

**Ensnaring to themselves** — Psalms 9:16

**The wicked recompensed for the work of** — Psalms 28:4; Proverbs 12:14; Isaiah 3:11

**Saints blessed in the work of** — Deuteronomy 2:7; 30:9; Job 1:10; Psalms 90:17

### **CRIMINALS OFTEN**

**Bound by** — Matthew 22:13

**Deprived of** — Deuteronomy 25:12; 2 Samuel 4:12

**Mutilated in** — Judges 1:6,7

**Hung by** — Lamentations 5:12

### **ILLUSTRATIVE**

**Of power** — 1 Kings 18:46; 2 Kings 13:5

**(Lifted up against another,) of rebellion** — 2 Samuel 20:21

**(Opened,) of liberality** — Deuteronomy 15:8; Psalms 104:28

**(Shut,) of illiberality** — Deuteronomy 15:7

### **RIGHT HAND, ILLUSTRATIVE**

**Of strength and power** — Exodus 15:6; Psalms 17:7

**(Holding by,) of support** — Psalms 73:23; Isaiah 41:13

**(Standing at,) of protection** — Psalms 16:8; 109:31; 110:5

**(Full of bribes,) of corruption** — Psalms 26:10

**(Full of falsehood,) of deceitfulness** — Psalms 144:8,11; Isaiah 44:20

**(Withdrawn,) of support withheld** — Psalms 74:11

**(Cutting off,) of extreme self-denial** — Matthew 5:30

## **HAPPINESS OF SAINTS IN THIS LIFE**

**Is in God** — Psalms 73:25,26

**Only found in the ways of wisdom** — Proverbs 3:17,18

**Described by Christ in the beatitudes** — Matthew 5:3–12

### **IS DERIVED FROM**

**Fear of God** — Psalms 128:1,2; Proverbs 28:14

**Trust in God** — Proverbs 16:20; Philippians 4:6,7

**The words of Christ** — John 17:13

**Obedience to God** — Psalms 40:8; John 13:17

**Salvation** — Deuteronomy 33:29; Isaiah 12:2,3

**Hope in the Lord** — Psalms 146:5

**Hope of glory** — Romans 5:2

**God being their Lord** — Psalms 144:15

**God being their help** — Psalms 146:5

**Praising God** — Psalms 135:3

**Their mutual love** — Psalms 133:1

**Divine chastening** — Job 5:17; James 5:11

**Suffering for Christ** — 2 Corinthians 12:10; 1 Peter 3:14; 4:13,14

**Having mercy on the poor** — Proverbs 14:21

**Finding wisdom** — Proverbs 3:13

**Is abundant and satisfying** — Psalms 36:8; 63:5

## **HAPPINESS OF THE WICKED**

**Is limited to this life** — Psalms 17:14; Luke 16:25

**Is short** — Job 20:5

**Is uncertain** — Luke 12:20; James 4:13,14

**Is vain** — Ecclesiastes 2:1; 7:6

### **IS DERIVED FROM**

**Their wealth** — Job 21:13; Psalms 52:7

**Their power** — Job 21:7; Psalms 37:35

**Their worldly prosperity** — Psalms 17:14; 73:3,4,7

**Popular applause** — Acts 12:22

**Gluttony** — Isaiah 22:13; Habakkuk 1:16

**Drunkenness** — Isaiah 5:11; 56:12

**Vain pleasure** — Job 21:12; Isaiah 5:12

**Successful oppression** — Habakkuk 1:15; James 5:6

**Marred by jealousy** — Esther 5:13

**Often interrupted by judgments** — Numbers 11:33; Job 15:21; Psalms 73:18–20; Jeremiah 25:10–11

**Leads to sorrow** — Proverbs 14:13

**Leads to recklessness** — Isaiah 22:13

**Sometimes a stumbling-block to saints** — Psalms 73:3,16; Jeremiah 12:1; Habakkuk 1:13

**Saints often permitted to see the end of** — Psalms 73:17–20

**Envy not** — Psalms 37:1

**Woe against** — Amos 6:1; Luke 6:25

**Illustrated** — Psalms 37:35,36; Luke 12:16–20; 16:19–25

### **EXEMPLIFIED**

**Israel** — Numbers 11:33

**Haman** — Esther 5:9–11

**Belshazzar** — Daniel 5:1

**Herod** — Acts 12:21–23

## **HART**

**Clean and used as food** — Deuteronomy 12:15; 14:5

**Often hunted** — Lamentations 1:6

### **FEMALE OF**

**Called the hind** — Song of Solomon 2:7

**Delights in freedom** — Genesis 49:21

**Kind and affectionate** — Proverbs 5:19

**Brings forth at appointed time** — Job 39:1,2

**Brings forth with difficulty** — Job 39:3

**Brings forth at the voice of God** — Psalms 29:9

**Forsakes her young in famine** — Jeremiah 14:5

**Young of, abundantly provided for** — Job 39:4

### **ILLUSTRATIVE**

**Of Christ** — Song of Solomon 2:9,17; 8:14

**Of converted sinners** — Isaiah 35:6

**(Sure-footedness of,) of experienced saints** — Psalms 18:33;  
Habakkuk 3:19

**(Panting for water,) of afflicted saints longing for God** — Psalms  
42:1,2

**(Without pasture,) of the persecuted** — Lamentations 1:6

## **HARVEST**

**Ingathering of fruits of the fields** — Mark 4:29

**To continue without intermission** — Genesis 8:22

### **CALLED THE**

**Appointed weeks of harvest** — Jeremiah 5:24

**Harvest time** — 2 Samuel 23:13; Jeremiah 50:16

**Fields appeared white before** — John 4:35

**Of barley at the Passover** — Leviticus 23:6,10; Ruth 1:22

**Of wheat at Pentecost** — Exodus 34:22; 1 Samuel 12:17

**Men and women engaged in** — Ruth 2:8,9

### **PERSONS ENGAGED IN**

**Reapers** — Ruth 2:4

**Binders** — Genesis 37:7; Psalms 129:7

**Called harvest-men** — Isaiah 17:5

**Called laborers** — Matthew 9:37

**Fed by the husbandman during** — Ruth 2:14

**Received wages** — John 4:35

**Often defrauded of their wages** — James 5:4

**Former and latter rain necessary to abundance of** — Jeremiah 5:24;  
Amos 4:7

**Patience required in waiting for** — James 5:7

**Not to be commenced until the first fruits had been offered** — to God  
— Leviticus 23:10,14

**A time of great joy** — Psalms 126:6; Isaiah 9:3

**Omitted in the sabbatical year** — Leviticus 25:5

**Omitted in year of jubilee** — Leviticus 25:11,12

**The Sabbath to observed during** — Exodus 34:21

**Legal provision for the poor during** — Leviticus 19:9,10; 23:22;  
Deuteronomy 24:19

### **FAILURE OF**

**Occasioned by drought** — Amos 4:7

**Occasioned by locusts** — Joel 1:4

**Sometimes continued for years** — Genesis 45:6

**A cause of great grief** — Isaiah 16:9; Joel 1:11

**A punishment for sin** — Isaiah 17:10,11

**Slothfulness during, ruinous** — Proverbs 10:5

**Miraculous thunder, etc in** — 1 Samuel 12:17,18

### **ILLUSTRATIVE**

**Of seasons of grace** — Jeremiah 8:20

**Of the end of the world** — Matthew 13:30,39

**Of a time when many are ready to receive the gospel** — Matthew  
9:37,38; John 4:35

**Of a time of judgment** — Jeremiah 51:33; Hosea 6:11

**Of ripeness for wrath** — Joel 3:13; Revelation 14:15

**(Dew in,) of God's protection** — Isaiah 18:4

**(Cold in,) of a refreshing message** — Proverbs 25:13

**(Rain in,) of honor given to fools** — Proverbs 26:1

## HATRED

**Forbidden** — Leviticus 19:17; Colossians 3:8

**Is murder** — 1 John 3:15

**A work of the flesh** — Galatians 5:20

**Often cloaked by deceit** — Proverbs 10:18; 26:26

**Leads to deceit** — Proverbs 26:24,25

**Stirs up strife** — Proverbs 10:12

**Embitters life** — Proverbs 15:17

### INCONSISTENT WITH

**The knowledge of God** — 1 John 2:9,11

**The love of God** — 1 John 4:20

**Liars prone to** — Proverbs 26:28

### THE WICKED EXHIBIT

**Towards God** — Romans 1:30

**Towards saints** — Psalms 25:19; Proverbs 29:10

**Towards each other** — Titus 3:3

**Christ experienced** — Psalms 35:19; John 7:7; 15:18,24,25

### SAINTS SHOULD

**Expect** — Matthew 10:22; John 15:18,19

**Not marvel at** — 1 John 3:13

**Return good for** — Exodus 23:5; Matthew 5:44

**Not rejoice in the calamities of those who exhibit** — Job 31:29,30;  
Psalms 35:13,14

**Give no cause for** — Proverbs 25:17

**Punishment of** — Psalms 34:21; 44:7; 89:23; Amos 1:11

**WE SHOULD EXHIBIT AGAINST****False ways** — Psalms 119:104,128**Lying** — Psalms 119:163**Evil** — Psalms 97:10; Proverbs 8:13**Backsliding** — Psalms 101:3**Hatred and opposition to God** — Psalms 139:21,22**EXEMPLIFIED****Cain** — Genesis 4:5,8**Esau** — Genesis 27:41**Joseph's brethren** — Genesis 37:4**Men of Gilead** — Judges 11:7**Saul** — 1 Samuel 18:8,9**Ahab** — 1 Kings 22:8**Haman** — Esther 3:5,6**Enemies of the Jews** — Esther 9:1,5; Ezekiel 35:5,6**Chaldeans** — Daniel 3:12**Enemies of Daniel** — Daniel 6:4–15**Herodias** — Matthew 14:3,8**The Jews** — Acts 23:12,14**HATRED TO CHRIST****Is without cause** — Psalms 69:4; John 15:25**Is on account of his testimony against the world** — John 7:7**INVOLVES****Hatred to his Father** — John 15:23,24**Hatred to his people** — John 15:18**Punishment of** — Psalms 2:2,9; 21:8**No escape for those who persevere in** — 1 Corinthians 15:25; Hebrews 10:29–31**Illustrated** — Luke 19:12–14,17

**EXEMPLIFIED**

**Chief priests etc** — Matthew 27:1,2; Luke 22:5

**Jews** — Matthew 27:22,23

**Scribes etc** — Mark 11:18; Luke 11:53,54

**HEAD**

**The uppermost and chief member of the body** — Isaiah 1:6; 2 Kings 6:31

**All the other members necessary to** — 1 Corinthians 12:21

**The body supported and supplied by** — Ephesians 4:16

**Put for the whole person** — Genesis 49:26; Proverbs 10:6

**Put for the life** — Daniel 1:10; 1 Samuel 28:2

**PARTS OF MENTIONED**

**The skull** — 2 Kings 9:35; Matthew 27:33

**The crown** — Genesis 49:26; Isaiah 3:17

**The forehead** — 1 Samuel 17:49; Ezekiel 9:4

**The temples** — Judges 4:21,22; Song of Solomon 4:3

**The face** — Genesis 48:12; 2 Kings 9:30

**The hair** — Judges 16:22; Psalms 40:12

**The scalp** — Psalms 68:21

**Often anointed** — Ecclesiastes 9:8; Matthew 6:17

**BOWED DOWN**

**In worshipping God** — Genesis 24:26; Exodus 4:31

**As a token of respect** — Genesis 43:23

**IN GRIEF**

**Covered up** — 2 Samuel 15:30; Es 6:12

**Shorn** — Job 1:20

**Sprinkled with dust** — Joshua 7:6; 2:12

**The hands placed on** — 2 Samuel 13:19; Jeremiah 2:37

**Priests forbidden to shave** — Leviticus 21:5,10

**Nazarites forbidden to shave** — Numbers 6:5

**Derision expressed by shaking** — 2 Kings 19:21; Psalms 22:7; 109:25;  
Matthew 27:39

**The Jews censured for swearing by** — Matthew 5:36

**When hoary with age to be respected** — Leviticus 19:32

### **LIABLE TO**

**Leprosy** — Leviticus 13:42–44

**Scab** — Isaiah 3:17

**Internal disease** — 2 Kings 4:19; Isaiah 1:5

**Baldness** — Leviticus 13:40,41; Isaiah 15:2

**Of the leper always uncovered** — Leviticus 13:45

**Of women generally covered in public** — Genesis 24:65; 1 Corinthians  
11:5

**Of criminals often cut off** — Matthew 14:10

**Of enemies slain in war, often cut off** — Judges 5:26; 1 Samuel  
17:51,57; 31:9

### **ILLUSTRATIVE**

**Of God** — 1 Corinthians 11:3

**Of Christ** — 1 Corinthians 11:3; Ephesians 1:22; Colossians 2:19

**Of rulers** — 1 Samuel 15:17; Daniel 2:38

**Of chief men** — Isaiah 9:14,15

**Of the chief city of a kingdom** — Isaiah 7:8

**(Covered,) of defense and protection** — Psalms 140:7

**(Covered,) of subjection** — 1 Corinthians 11:5,10

**(Made bald,) of heavy judgments** — Isaiah 3:24; 15:2; 22:12; Micah  
1:16

**(Lifted up,) of joy and confidence** — Psalms 3:3; Luke 21:28

**(Lifted up,) of pride etc** — Psalms 83:2

**(Lifted up,) of exaltation** — Genesis 40:13; Psalms 27:6

**(Anointed,) of joy and prosperity** — Psalms 23:5; 92:10

## HEART

**Issues of life are out of** — Proverbs 4:23

### GOD

**Tries** — 1 Chronicles 29:17; Jeremiah 12:3

**Knows** — Psalms 44:21; Jeremiah 20:12

**Searched** — 1 Chronicles 28:9; Jeremiah 17:10

**Understands the thoughts of** — 1 Chronicles 28:9; Psalms 139:2

**Ponders** — Proverbs 21:2; 24:12

**Influences** — 1 Samuel 10:26; Ezra 6:22; 7:27; Proverbs 21:1;  
Jeremiah 20:9

**Creates a new** — Psalms 51:10; Ezekiel 36:26

**Prepares** — 1 Chronicles 29:18; Proverbs 16:1

**Opens** — Acts 16:14

**Enlightens** — 2 Corinthians 4:6; Ephesians 1:18

**Strengthens** — Psalms 27:14

**Establishes** — Psalms 112:8; 1 Thessalonians 3:13

### SHOULD BE

**Prepared to God** — 1 Samuel 7:3

**Given to God** — Proverbs 23:26

**Perfect with God** — 1 Kings 8:61

**Applied to wisdom** — Psalms 90:12; Proverbs 2:2

**Guided in the right** — Proverbs 23:19

**Purified** — James 4:8

**Single** — Ephesians 6:5; Colossians 3:22

**Tender** — Ephesians 4:32

**Kept with diligence** — Proverbs 4:23

**WE SHOULD**

**Believe with** — Acts 8:37; Romans 10:10

**Serve God with all** — Deuteronomy 11:13

**Keep God's statutes with all** — Deuteronomy 26:16

**Walk before God with all** — 1 Kings 2:4

**Trust in God with all** — Proverbs 3:5

**Love God with all** — Matthew 22:37

**Return to God with all** — Deuteronomy 30:2

**Do the will of God from** — Ephesians 6:6

**Sanctify God in** — 1 Peter 3:15

**Love one another with a pure** — 1 Peter 1:22

**No man can cleanse** — Proverbs 20:9

**Faith, the means of purifying** — Acts 15:9

**Renewal of, promised under the gospel** — Ezekiel 11:19; 36:26;  
Hebrews 3:10

**When broken and contrite, not despised by God** — Psalms 51:17

**The pure in, shall see God** — Matthew 5:8

**PRAY THAT IT MAY BE**

**Cleansed** — Psalms 51:10

**Inclined to God's testimonies** — Psalms 119:36

**United to fear God** — Psalms 86:11

**Directed into the love of God** — 2 Thessalonians 3:5

**Harden not, against God** — Psalms 95:8; Hebrews 4:7

**Harden not against the poor** — Deuteronomy 15:7

**Regard not iniquity in** — Psalms 66:18

**Take heed lest it to be deceived** — Deuteronomy 11:16

**Know the plague of** — 1 Kings 8:38

**He that trusts in, is a fool** — Proverbs 28:26

## HEART, CHARACTER OF THE RENEWED

**Prepared to seek God** — 2 Chronicles 19:3; Ezra 7:10; Psalms 10:17

**Fixed on God** — Psalms 57:7; 112:7

**Joyful in God** — 1 Samuel 2:1; Zechariah 10:7

**Perfect with God** — 1 Kings 8:61; Psalms 101:2

**Upright** — Psalms 97:11; 125:4

**Clean** — Psalms 73:1

**Pure** — Psalms 24:4; Matthew 5:8

**Tender** — 1 Samuel 24:5; 2 Kings 22:19

**Single and sincere** — Acts 2:46; Hebrews 10:22

**Honest and good** — Luke 8:15

**Broken, contrite** — Psalms 34:18; 51:17

**Obedient** — Psalms 119:112; Romans 6:17

**Filled with the law of God** — Psalms 40:8; 119:11

**Awed by the word of God** — Psalms 119:161

**Filled with the fear of God** — Jeremiah 32:40

**Meditative** — Psalms 4:4; 77:6

**Circumcised** — Deuteronomy 30:6; Romans 2:29

**Void of fear** — Psalms 27:3

**Desirous of God** — Psalms 84:2

**Enlarged** — Psalms 119:32; 2 Corinthians 6:11

**Faithful to God** — Nehemiah 9:8

**Confident in God** — Psalms 112:7

**Sympathizing** — Jeremiah 4:19; Lamentations 3:51

**Prayerful** — 1 Samuel 1:13; Psalms 27:8

**Inclined to obedience** — Psalms 119:112

**Wholly devoted to God** — Psalms 9:1; 119:10,69,145

**Zealous** — 2 Chronicles 17:6; Jeremiah 20:9

**Wise** — Proverbs 10:8; 14:33; 23:15

**A treasury of good** — Matthew 12:35

## **HEART, CHARACTER OF THE UNRENEWED**

**Hateful to God** — Proverbs 6:16,18; 11:20

**Full of evil** — Ecclesiastes 9:3

**Full of evil imaginations** — Genesis 6:5; 8:21; Proverbs 6:18

**Full of vain thoughts** — Jeremiah 4:14

**Fully set to do evil** — Ecclesiastes 8:11

**Desperately wicked** — Jeremiah 17:9

**Far from God** — Isaiah 29:13; Matthew 15:8

**Not perfect with God** — 1 Kings 15:3; Acts 8:21; Proverbs 6:18

**Not prepared to seek God** — 2 Chronicles 12:14

**A treasury of evil** — Matthew 12:35; Mark 7:21

**Darkened** — Romans 1:21

**Prone to error** — Psalms 95:10

**Prone to depart from God** — Deuteronomy 29:18; Jeremiah 17:5

**Impenitent** — Romans 2:5

**Unbelieving** — Hebrews 3:12

**Blind** — Ephesians 4:18

**Uncircumcised** — Leviticus 26:41; Acts 7:51

**Of little worth** — Proverbs 10:20

**Deceitful** — Jeremiah 17:9

**Deceived** — Isaiah 44:20; James 1:26

**Divided** — Hosea 10:2

**Double** — 1 Chronicles 12:33; Psalms 12:2

**Hard** — Ezekiel 3:7; Mark 10:5; Romans 2:5

**Haughty** — Proverbs 18:12; Jeremiah 48:29

**Influenced by the devil** — John 13:2

**Carnal** — Romans 8:7

**Covetous** — Jeremiah 22:17; 2 Peter 2:14

**Despiteful** — Ezekiel 25:15

**Ensnaring** — Ecclesiastes 7:26

**Foolish** — Proverbs 12:23; 22:15

**Froward** — Psalms 101:4; Proverbs 6:14; 17:20

**Fretful against the Lord** — Proverbs 19:3

**Idolatrous** — Ezekiel 14:3,4

**Mad** — Ecclesiastes 9:3

**Mischievous** — Psalms 28:3; 140:2

**Proud** — Psalms 101:5; Jeremiah 49:16

**Rebellious** — Jeremiah 5:23

**Perverse** — Proverbs 12:8

**Stiff** — Ezekiel 2:4

**Stony** — Ezekiel 11:19; 36:26

**Stout** — Isaiah 10:12; 46:12

**Elated by sensual indulgence** — Hosea 13:3

**Elated by prosperity** — 2 Chronicles 26:16; Daniel 5:20

**Studies destruction** — Proverbs 24:2

**Often judicially stupefied** — Isaiah 6:10; Acts 28:26,27

**Often judicially hardened** — Exodus 4:21; Joshua 11:20

## HEATHEN

**Are without God and Christ** — Ephesians 2:12

### DESCRIBED AS

**Ignorant** — 1 Corinthians 1:21; Ephesians 4:18

**Idolatrous** — Psalms 135:15; Romans 1:23,25

**Worshippers of the devil** — 1 Corinthians 10:20

**Cruel** — Psalms 74:20; Romans 1:31

**Filthy** — Ezra 6:21; Ephesians 4:19; 5:12

**Persecuting** — Psalms 2:1,2; 2 Corinthians 11:26

**Scoffing at saints** — Psalms 79:10

**Strangers to the covenant of promise** — Ephesians 2:12

**Having no hope** — Ephesians 2:12

**Degradation of** — Leviticus 25:44

## **HAVE**

**Evidence of the power of God** — Romans 1:19,20; Acts 17:27

**Evidence of the goodness of God** — Acts 14:17

**The testimony of conscience** — Romans 2:14,15

**Evil of imitating** — 2 Kings 16:3; Ezekiel 11:12

**Cautions against imitating** — Jeremiah 10:2; Matthew 6:7

**Danger of intercourse with** — Psalms 106:35

**Employed to chastise the Church** — Leviticus 26:33; Jeremiah 49:14;  
Lamentations 1:3; Ezekiel 7:24; 25:7; Daniel 4:27; Habakkuk 1:5–9

**The Church shall be avenged of** — Psalms 149:7; Jeremiah 10:25;  
Obadiah 1:15

## **GOD**

**Rules over** — 2 Chronicles 20:6; Psalms 47:8

**Brings to naught the counsels of** — Psalms 33:10

**Will be exalted among** — Psalms 46:10; 102:15

**Punishes** — Psalms 44:2; Joel 3:11–13; Micah 5:15; Habakkuk 3:12;  
Zechariah 14:18

**Will finally judge** — Romans 2:12–16

**Given to Christ** — Psalms 2:8; Daniel 7:14

**Salvation of, foretold** — Genesis 12:3; Galatians 3:8; Isaiah 2:2–4; 52:10;  
60:1–8

**Salvation provided for** — Acts 28:28; Romans 15:9–12

**The glory of God to be declared among** — 1 Chronicles 16:24; Psalms  
96:3

**The gospel to be preached to** — Matthew 24:14; 28:19; Romans 16:26; Galatians 1:16

**Necessity for preaching to** — Romans 10:14

**The gospel received by** — Acts 11:1; 13:48; 15:3,23

**Baptism to be administered to** — Matthew 28:19

**The Holy Spirit poured out upon** — Acts 10:44,45; 15:8

**Praise God for success of the gospel among** — Psalms 98:1–3; Acts 11:18

**Pray for** — Psalms 67:2–5

**Aid missions to** — 2 Corinthians 11:9; 3 John 1:6,7

**Conversion of, acceptable to God** — Acts 10:35; Romans 15:16

## HEAVEN

**Created by God** — Genesis 1:1; Revelation 10:6

**Everlasting** — Psalms 89:29; 2 Corinthians 5:1

**Immeasurable** — Jeremiah 31:37

**High** — Psalms 103:11; Isaiah 57:15

**Holy** — Deuteronomy 26:15; Psalms 20:6; Isaiah 57:15

**God's dwelling-place** — 1 Kings 8:30; Matthew 6:9

**God's throne** — Isaiah 66:1; Acts 7:49

## GOD

**Is the Lord of** — Daniel 5:23; Matthew 11:25

**Reigns in** — Psalms 11:4; 135:6; Daniel 4:35

**Fills** — 1 Kings 8:27; Jeremiah 23:24

**Answers his people from** — 1 Chronicles 21:26; 2 Chronicles 7:14; Nehemiah 9:27; Psalms 20:6

**Sends his judgments from** — Genesis 19:24; 1 Samuel 2:10; Daniel 4:13,14; Romans 1:18

## CHRIST

**As Mediator, entered into** — Acts 3:21; Hebrews 6:20; 9:12,24

**Is all-powerful in** — Matthew 28:18; 1 Peter 3:22  
**Angels are in** — Matthew 18:10; 24:36  
**Names of saints are written** — Luke 10:20; Hebrews 12:23  
**Saints rewarded in** — Matthew 5:12; 1 Peter 1:4  
**Repentance occasions joy in** — Luke 15:7  
**Lay up treasure in** — Matthew 6:20; Luke 12:33  
**Flesh and blood cannot inherit** — 1 Corinthians 15:50  
**Happiness of, described** — Revelation 7:16,17

### **IS CALLED**

**A garner** — Matthew 3:12  
**The kingdom of Christ and of God** — Ephesians 5:5  
**The Father's house** — John 14:2  
**A heavenly country** — Hebrews 11:16  
**A rest** — Hebrews 4:9  
**Paradise** — 2 Corinthians 12:2,4  
**The wicked excluded from** — Galatians 5:21; Ephesians 5:5; Revelation 22:15  
**Enoch and Elijah were translated into** — Genesis 5:24; Hebrews 11:5; 2 Kings 2:11

## **HEAVE-OFFERING**

**To brought to God's house** — Deuteronomy 12:6

### **CONSISTED OF**

**First fruits of bread** — Numbers 15:19–21  
**Right shoulder of peace offerings** — Leviticus 7:32  
**Part of the meat offering of all peace offerings** — Leviticus 7:14  
**Shoulder of the priest's consecration-ram** — Exodus 29:27  
**Tenth of all tithes** — Numbers 18:26  
**Part of all gifts** — Numbers 18:29  
**Part of spoil taken in war** — Numbers 31:26–47

**To be the best of their kind** — Numbers 18:29

**To be heaved up by the priest** — Exodus 29:27

**Sanctified the whole offering** — Numbers 18:27,30

**Given to the priests** — Exodus 29:28; Leviticus 7:34

**To be eaten in a clean place** — Leviticus 10:12–15

## HEDGES

**Antiquity of** — 1 Chronicles 4:23

**Designed for protection** — Isaiah 5:2

**Often made of thorns** — Micah 7:4

### PLACED AROUND

**Gardens** — Song of Solomon 4:12; Lamentations 2:6

**Vineyards** — Matthew 21:33; Mark 12:1

**Difficulty of breaking through** — Proverbs 15:19

**Danger of breaking through** — Ecclesiastes 10:8

**Desolation caused by removing** — Psalms 80:12,13

**Filled with grasshoppers** — Nahum 3:17

**Poor travelers sought rest under** — Luke 14:23

**Afforded protection in danger** — Jeremiah 49:3

**Making up gaps in, alluded to** — Ezekiel 13:5; 22:30

### ILLUSTRATIVE

**Of God's protection** — Job 1:10

**Of numerous afflictions** — Job 3:23; 19:8

**Of heavy judgments** — Lamentations 3:7; Hosea 2:6

**Of holy ordinances** — Isaiah 5:2; Matthew 21:33

**Of the way of the slothful** — Proverbs 15:19

**(Broken down,) of the taking away of protection** — Psalms 80:12;  
Isaiah 5:5

## HEEDFULNESS

**Commanded** — Exodus 23:13; Proverbs 4:25–27

### NECESSARY

**In the care of the soul** — Deuteronomy 4:9

**In the house and worship of God** — Ecclesiastes 5:1

**In what we hear** — Mark 4:24

**In how we hear** — Luke 8:18

**In keeping God's commandments** — Joshua 22:5

**In conduct** — Ephesians 5:15

**In speech** — Proverbs 13:3; James 1:19

**In worldly company** — Psalms 39:1; Colossians 4:5

**In giving judgment** — 1 Chronicles 19:6,7

**Against sin** — Hebrews 12:15,16

**Against unbelief** — Hebrews 3:12

**Against idolatry** — Deuteronomy 4:15,16

**Against false Christ's, and false prophets** — Matthew 24:4,5,23,24

**Against false teachers** — Philemon 3:2; Colossians 2:8; 2 Peter 3:16,17

**Against presumption** — 1 Corinthians 10:12

**Promises to** — 1 Kings 2:4; 1 Chronicles 22:13

## HELL

**The place of disembodied spirits** — Acts 2:31

**Which Christ visited** — Luke 23:43; Acts 2:31; 1 Peter 3:19

**Contains, a place of rest, Abraham's bosom** — Luke 16:23

**Paradise** — Luke 23:43

**And a place of torment** — Luke 16:23

**The place of future punishment — Destruction from the presence of God** — 2 Thessalonians 1:9

**DESCRIBED AS****Everlasting punishment** — Matthew 25:46**Everlasting fire** — Matthew 25:41**Everlasting burnings** — Isaiah 33:14**A furnace of fire** — Matthew 13:42,50**A lake of fire** — Revelation 20:15**Fire and brimstone** — Revelation 14:10**Unquenchable fire** — Matthew 3:12**Devouring fire** — Isaiah 33:14**Prepared for the devil, etc** — Matthew 25:41**Devils are confined in, until the judgment day** — 2 Peter 2:4; Jude 1:6**Punishment of, is eternal** — Isaiah 33:14; Revelation 20:10**The wicked shall be turned into** — Psalms 9:17**Human power cannot preserve from** — Ezekiel 32:27**The body suffers in** — Matthew 5:29; 10:28**The soul suffers in** — Matthew 10:28**The wise avoid** — Proverbs 15:24**Endeavor to keep others from** — Proverbs 23:14; Jude 1:23**The society of the wicked leads to** — Proverbs 5:5; 9:18**The beast, false prophets, and the devil shall be cast into** —  
Revelation 19:20; 20:10**The powers of, cannot prevail against the Church** — Matthew 16:18**Illustrated** — Isaiah 30:33**HERBS****Called the green herbs** — 2 Kings 19:26**GOD****Created** — Genesis 1:11,12; 2:5**Causes to grow** — Job 38:27; Psalms 104:14**Each kind of, contains its own seed** — Genesis 1:11,12

**Given as food to man** — Genesis 1:28,29; 9:3

### **FOUND IN**

**The fields** — Jeremiah 12:4

**The mountains** — Proverbs 27:25

**The marshes** — Job 8:11

**The deserts** — Job 24:5; Jeremiah 17:6

**Cultivated in gardens** — Deuteronomy 11:10; 1 Kings 21:2

**Cultivated for food** — Proverbs 15:17; Hebrews 6:7

**Require rain dew** — Deuteronomy 32:2; Job 38:26,27

**Mode of watering, alluded to** — Deuteronomy 11:10

### **MENTIONED IN SCRIPTURE**

**Aloe** — Song of Solomon 4:14

**Anise** — Matthew 23:23

**Barley** — Exodus 9:31; 2 Samuel 14:30

**Beans** — 2 Samuel 17:28

**Bulrushes** — Exodus 2:3; Isaiah 58:5

**Calamus** — Song of Solomon 4:14

**Cummin** — Isaiah 28:27; Matthew 23:23

**Cucumber** — Numbers 11:5; Isaiah 1:8

**Fitches** — Isaiah 28:25,27

**Flag** — Exodus 2:3; Job 8:11

**Flax** — Exodus 9:31

**Garlic** — Numbers 11:5

**Gourds** — 2 Kings 4:39

**Grass** — Numbers 22:4

**Heath** — Jeremiah 17:6; 48:6

**Hyssop** — Exodus 12:22; 1 Kings 4:33

**Leeks** — Numbers 11:5

**Lentiles** — Genesis 25:34

**Mandrakes** — Genesis 30:14; Song of Solomon 7:13

**Mallows** — Job 30:4

**Millet** — Ezekiel 4:9

**Melon** — Numbers 11:5

**Mint** — Matthew 23:23

**Myrrh** — Song of Solomon 4:14

**Onions** — Numbers 11:5

**Reeds** — Job 40:21; Isaiah 19:6

**Rushes** — Job 8:11

**Rye** — Exodus 9:32

**Saffron** — Song of Solomon 4:14

**Spikenard** — Song of Solomon 4:14

**Tares or Darnel** — Matthew 13:30

**Wheat** — Exodus 9:32; Jeremiah 12:13

**Bitter, used at Passover** — Exodus 12:8; Numbers 9:11

**Poisonous, not fit for man's use** — 2 Kings 4:39,40

### **DESTROYED BY**

**Hail and lightning** — Exodus 9:22–25

**Locusts, etc** — Exodus 10:12,15; Psalms 105:34,35

**Drought** — Isaiah 42:15

**Tithable among the Jews** — Luke 11:42

**Were sometimes used instead of animal food by weak saints** —  
Romans 14:2

### **ILLUSTRATIVE**

**Of the wicked** — 2 Kings 19:26; Psalms 37:2

**(Dew on,) of grace given to saints** — Isaiah 18:4

## **HIGH PLACES**

**Used for idolatrous worship** — 1 Kings 11:7,8

**God sometimes worshipped on** — 1 Samuel 9:12; 1 Kings 3:2,4; 2  
Chronicles 33:17

**MENTIONED IN SCRIPTURE****Gibeon** — 1 Kings 3:4**Arnon** — Numbers 21:28**Baal** — Numbers 22:41**Tophet** — Jeremiah 7:31**Bamah** — Ezekiel 20:29**Aven** — Hosea 10:8**Adorned with tapestry** — Ezekiel 16:16**Surrounded with groves** — 1 Kings 14:23**BUILT BY****Solomon** — 1 Kings 11:7**Jeroboam** — 1 Kings 12:31**Jehoram** — 2 Chronicles 21:11**Ahaz** — 2 Chronicles 28:25**Manasseh** — 2 Kings 21:3; 2 Chronicles 33:3**People of Judah** — 1 Kings 14:23**People of Israel** — 2 Kings 17:9**Priests ordained for** — 1 Kings 12:32; 13:33**Sacrifices and incense offered to idols upon** — 2 Kings 12:3; 16:4**Enchantments used upon** — Numbers 23:3; 24:1**Of the Canaanites to be destroyed** — Numbers 33:52**THE JEWS****Built, in their cities** — 2 Kings 17:9**Built, in all their streets** — Ezekiel 16:24,31**Condemned for building** — Ezekiel 16:23–35**Provoked God with** — 1 Kings 14:22,23; Psalms 78:58**Threatened with destruction of** — Leviticus 26:30**Punished for** — 2 Kings 17:11,18

**DESTROYED**

**Asa, partially** — 2 Chronicles 14:3,5; 15:17

**Jehoshaphat** — 2 Chronicles 17:6

**Hezekiah** — 2 Kings 18:4; 2 Chronicles 31:1

**Josiah** — 2 Kings 23:8; 2 Chronicles 34:3

**NOT REMOVED**

**Jehoash** — 2 Kings 12:3

**Amaziah** — 2 Kings 14:4

**Azariah** — 2 Kings 15:4

**Jotham** — 2 Kings 15:35

**HIGH PRIEST**

**Specially called of God** — Exodus 28:1,2; Hebrews 5:4

**Consecrated to his office** — Exodus 40:13; Leviticus 8:12

**WAS CALLED**

**The priest** — Exodus 29:30; Nehemiah 7:65

**God's high priest** — Acts 23:4

**Ruler of the people** — Exodus 22:28; Acts 23:5

**The office of, hereditary** — Exodus 29:29

**Next in rank to the king** — Lamentations 2:6

**Often exercised chief civil power** — 1 Samuel 4:18

**DUTIES OF**

**Offering gifts and sacrifices** — Hebrews 5:1

**Lighting the sacred lamps** — Exodus 30:8; Numbers 8:3

**Making atonement in the most holy place once a year** — Leviticus  
16:1–34; Hebrews 9:7

**Bearing before the Lord the names of Israel for a memorial** —  
Exodus 28:12,29

**Inquiring of God by Urim and Thummim** — 1 Samuel 23:9–12;  
30:7,8

**Consecrating the Levites** — Numbers 9:11–21

**Appointing priests to offices** — 1 Samuel 2:36

**Taking charge of money collected in the sacred treasury** — 2  
Kings 12:10; 22:4

**Presiding in the superior court** — Matthew 26:3,57–62; Acts 5:21–  
28; 23:1–5

**Taking the census of the people** — Numbers 1:3

**Blessing the people** — Leviticus 9:22,23

**Sometimes enabled to prophesy** — John 11:49–52

**Assisted by a deputy** — 2 Samuel 15:24; Luke 3:2

### **THE DEPUTY OF**

**Called the second priest** — 2 Kings 25:18

**Had oversight of the tabernacle** — Numbers 4:16

**Had oversight of the Levites** — Numbers 3:32

**To marry a virgin of Aaron's family** — Leviticus 21:13,14

**Forbidden to mourn for any** — Leviticus 21:1–12

**To be tender and compassionate** — Hebrews 5:2

**Needed to sacrifice for himself** — Hebrews 5:1–3

### **SPECIAL GARMENTS OF**

**Ephod with its curious girdle** — Exodus 28:6,7

**Girdle** — Exodus 28:4,39

**Broidered coat** — Exodus 28:4,39

**Robe of the ephod** — Exodus 28:31–35

**Breastplate** — Exodus 28:15–29

**Linen miter** — Exodus 28:4,39

**Plate or crown of gold, etc** — Exodus 28:36–38

**Made by divine wisdom given to Bezaleel, etc** — Exodus 28:3; 36:1;  
39:1

**Were for beauty and ornament** — Exodus 28:2

**Worn at his consecration** — Leviticus 8:7,9

**Worn seven days after consecration** — Exodus 29:30

**Descended to his successors** — Exodus 29:29

**Wore the ordinary priest's garments when making atonement in the holy place** — Leviticus 16:4

**Office of, promised to the posterity of Phinehas for his zeal** — Numbers 25:12,13

**Family of Eli degraded from office of, for bad conduct** — 1 Samuel 2:27–36

**Sometimes deposed by the kings** — 1 Kings 2:27

**Office of, made annual by the Romans** — John 11:49–51; Acts 4:6

### **TYPIFIED CHRIST IN**

**Being called of God** — Hebrews 5:4,5

**His title** — Hebrews 3:1

**His appointment** — Isaiah 61:1; John 1:32–34

**Making atonement** — Leviticus 16:33; Hebrews 2:17

**Splendid dress** — Exodus 28:2; John 1:14

**Being liable to temptation** — Hebrews 2:18

**Compassion and sympathy for the weak and ignorant** — Hebrews 4:15; 5:1,2

**Marrying a virgin** — Leviticus 21:13,14; 2 Corinthians 11:2

**Holiness of office** — Leviticus 21:15; Hebrews 7:26

**Performing by himself all the services on day of atonement** — Leviticus 16:1–34; Hebrews 1:3

**Bearing the names of Israel upon his heart** — Exodus 28:29; Song of Solomon 8:6

**Alone entering into most holy place** — Hebrews 9:7,12,24; 4:14

**Interceding** — Numbers 16:43–48; Hebrews 7:25

**Blessing** — Leviticus 9:22,23; Acts 3:26

**INFERIOR TO CHRIST IN**

**Needing to make atonement for his own sins** — Hebrews 5:2,3;  
7:26–28; 9:7

**Being of the order of Aaron** — Hebrews 6:20; 7:11–17; 8:4,5,1,2,6

**Being made without an oath** — Hebrews 7:20–22

**Not being able to continue** — Hebrews 7:23,24

**Offering oftentimes the same sacrifices** — Hebrews 9:25,26,28;  
10:11,12,14

**Entering into holiest every year** — Hebrews 9:7,12,25

**HIGHWAYS**

**Roads for public use** — Numbers 20:19; Deuteronomy 2:27

**Called the king's highway** — Numbers 20:17

**Marked out by heaps of stones** — Jeremiah 31:21

**Generally broad** — Judges 20:32,45; Matthew 7:13

**Generally straight** — 1 Samuel 6:12; Isaiah 40:3

**Made to all cities of refuge** — Deuteronomy 19:2,3

**Often made in deserts** — Isaiah 40:3

**INFESTED WITH**

**Serpents** — Genesis 49:17

**Wild beasts** — 1 Kings 13:24; Isaiah 35:9

**Robbers** — Jeremiah 3:2; Luke 10:30–33

**Beggars sat by sides of** — Matthew 20:30; Mark 10:46

**Often obstructed** — Jeremiah 18:15

**All obstructions removed from, before persons of distinction** — Isaiah  
40:3,4; Matthew 3:3

**By-paths more secure in times of danger** — Judges 5:6

**Desolation of, threatened as a punishment** — Leviticus 26:22; Isaiah  
33:8

**ILLUSTRATIVE**

**Of Christ** — John 14:6

**Of the way of holiness** — Isaiah 35:8

**Of facilities for the restoration of the Jews** — Isaiah 11:16; 62:10

**(Made in the deserts,) of facilities for the spread of the gospel** —  
Isaiah 40:3; 43:19

**(Narrow,) of the way of life** — Matthew 7:14

**(Broad,) of the way to destruction** — Matthew 7:13

**HITTITES**

**Descended from Canaan's son, Heth** — Genesis 10:15

**CALLED THE**

**Sons of Heth** — Genesis 23:3,20

**Children of Heth** — Genesis 23:5

**One of the seven nations of Canaan** — Deuteronomy 7:1

**Dwelt in Hebron** — Genesis 23:2,3,19

**Governed by kings** — 1 Kings 10:29; 2 Kings 7:6

**Land of, promised to Israel** — Genesis 15:20; Exodus 3:8

**Israel commanded to destroy** — Deuteronomy 7:1,2,24

**Part of their land given to Caleb** — Joshua 14:13

**Not entirely destroyed by Israel** — Judges 3:5

**The remnant of, made tributary in the reign of Solomon** — 1 Kings  
9:20,21

**Luz built in the country of** — Judges 1:26

**INTERMARRIAGES WITH, BY**

**Esau** — Genesis 36:2

**Solomon** — 1 Kings 11:1,2

**Israel after conquest of Canaan** — Judges 3:5,6

**Israelites after the captivity** — Ezra 9:1

**Descent from, illustrative of the degradation of the Jews** — Ezekiel 16:3

### REMARKABLE PERSONS OF

**Ephron** — Genesis 49:30

**Abimelech** — 1 Samuel 26:6

**Uriah** — 2 Samuel 11:6,21

## HIVITES

**Descended from Canaan** — Genesis 10:15,17

**Supposed to be the ancient Avim, or Avites** — Deuteronomy 2:33;  
Joshua 13:3

**One of the seven nations of Canaan** — Deuteronomy 7:1

**Dwelt near Lebanon** — Judges 3:3

**The Shechemites a people of** — Genesis 34:2

**The Gibeonites a people of** — Joshua 9:3,7

**Esau intermarried with** — Genesis 36:2

**Land of, promised to Israel** — Exodus 3:8; 23:23

**Israel commanded to destroy** — Deuteronomy 7:1,2,24

**A part of, left to prove Israel** — Judges 3:3

**Remnant of, made tributary in the reign of Solomon** — 1 Kings 9:20,21

## HOLINESS

**Commanded** — Leviticus 11:45; 20:7; Ephesians 5:8; Colossians 3:12;  
Romans 12:1

### CHRIST

**Desires for his people** — John 17:17

**Effects, in his people** — Ephesians 5:25–27

**An example of** — Hebrews 7:26; 1 Peter 2:21,22

**The character of God, the standard of** — Leviticus 19:2; 1 Peter 1:15,16; Ephesians 5:1

**The character of Christ, the standard of** — Romans 8:29; 1 John 2:6; Philippians 2:5

**The gospel the way of** — Isaiah 35:8

**Necessary to God's worship** — Psalms 24:3,4

**None shall see God without** — Ephesians 5:5; Hebrews 12:14

## **SAINTS**

**Elected to** — Romans 8:29; Ephesians 1:4

**Called to** — 1 Thessalonians 4:7; 2 Timothy 1:9

**New created in** — Ephesians 4:24

**Possess** — 1 Corinthians 3:17; Hebrews 3:1

**Have their fruit to** — Romans 6:22

**Should follow after** — Hebrews 12:14

**Should serve God in** — Luke 1:74,75

**Should yield their members as instruments of** — Romans 6:13,19

**Should present their bodies to God in** — Romans 12:1

**Should have their conversation in** — 1 Peter 1:15; 2 Peter 3:11

**Should continue in** — Luke 1:75

**Should seek perfection in** — 2 Corinthians 7:1

**Shall be presented to God in** — Colossians 1:22; 1 Thessalonians 3:13

**Shall continue in, for ever** — Revelation 22:11

**Behavior of aged women should be as becomes** — Titus 2:3

**Promise to women who continue in** — 1 Timothy 2:15

**Promised to the Church** — Isaiah 35:8; Obadiah 1:17; Zechariah 14:20,21

**Becoming to the Church** — Psalms 93:5

**The Church is the beauty of** — 1 Chronicles 16:29; Psalms 29:2

**The word of God the means of producing** — John 17:17; 2 Timothy 3:16,17

**IS THE RESULT OF****The manifestation of God's grace** — Titus 2:3,11,12**Subjection to God** — Romans 6:22**God's keeping** — John 17:15**Union with Christ** — John 15:4,5; 17:9**Required in prayer** — 1 Timothy 2:8**MINISTERS SHOULD****Possess** — Titus 1:8**Avoid everything inconsistent with** — Leviticus 21:6; Isaiah 52:11**Be examples of** — 1 Timothy 4:12**Exhort to** — Hebrews 12:14; 1 Peter 1:14–16**MOTIVES TO****The glory of God** — John 15:8; Philippians 1:11**The love of Christ** — 2 Corinthians 5:14,15**The mercies of God** — Romans 12:1,2**The dissolution of all things** — 2 Peter 3:11**Chastisements are intended to produce, in saints** — Hebrews 12:10;  
James 1:2,3**Should lead to separation from the wicked** — Numbers 16:21,26; 2  
Corinthians 6:17,18**The wicked are without** — 1 Timothy 1:9; 2 Timothy 3:2**EXEMPLIFIED****David** — Psalms 86:2**Israel** — Jeremiah 2:3**John the Baptist** — Mark 6:20**Prophets** — Luke 1:70**Paul** — 1 Thessalonians 2:10**Wives of Patriarchs** — 1 Peter 3:5

## HOLINESS OF GOD

**Is incomparable** — Exodus 15:11; 1 Samuel 2:2

### EXHIBITED IN HIS

**Character** — Psalms 22:3; John 17:11

**Name** — Isaiah 57:15; Luke 1:49

**Words** — Psalms 60:6; Jeremiah 23:9

**Works** — Psalms 145:17

**Kingdom** — Psalms 47:8; Matthew 13:41; Revelation 21:27; 1 Corinthians 6:9,10

### IS PLEDGED FOR THE FULFILLMENT OF

**His promises** — Psalms 89:35

**His judgments** — Amos 4:2

**Saints are commanded to imitate** — Leviticus 11:44; 1 Peter 1:15,16

**Saints should praise** — Psalms 30:4

**Should produce reverential fear** — Revelation 15:4

**Requires holy service** — Joshua 24:19; Psalms 93:5

**Heavenly hosts adore** — Isaiah 6:3; Revelation 4:8

**Should be magnified** — 1 Chronicles 16:10; Psalms 48:1; 99:3,5; Revelation 15:4

## HOLY SPIRIT, THE COMFORTER

**Proceeds from the Father** — John 15:26

### GIVEN

**By the Father** — John 14:16

**By Christ** — Isaiah 61:3

**Through Christ's intercession** — John 14:16

**Sent in the name of Christ** — John 14:26

**Sent by Christ from the Father** — John 15:26; 16:7

**AS SUCH HE**

**Communicates joy to saints** — Romans 14:17; Galatians 5:22; 1  
Thessalonians 1:6

**Edifies the Church** — Acts 9:31

**Testifies of Christ** — John 15:26

**Imparts the love of God** — Romans 5:3–5

**Imparts hope** — Romans 15:13; Galatians 5:5

**Teaches saints** — John 14:26

**Dwells with, and in saints** — John 14:17

**Abides for ever with saints** — John 14:16

**Is known by saints** — John 14:17

**The world cannot receive** — John 14:17

**HOLY SPIRIT, THE, IS GOD**

**As Jehovah** — Exodus 17:7; Hebrews 3:7–9; Numbers 12:6; 2 Peter 1:21

**As Jehovah of hosts** — Isaiah 6:3,8–10; Acts 28:25

**As Jehovah, Most High** — Psalms 78:17,21; Acts 7:51

**Being invoked as Jehovah** — Luke 2:26–29; Acts 4:23–25; 1:16,20; 2  
Thessalonians 3:5

**As called God** — Acts 5:3,4

**As joined with the Father and the Son in the baptismal — formula**  
— Matthew 28:19

**As eternal** — Hebrews 9:14

**As omnipresent** — Psalms 139:7–13

**As omniscient** — 1 Corinthians 2:10

**As omnipotent** — Luke 1:35; Romans 15:19

**As the Spirit of glory and of God** — 1 Peter 4:14

**As Creator** — Genesis 1:26,27; Job 33:4

**As equal to, and one with the Father** — Matthew 28:19; 2 Corinthians  
13:14

**As Sovereign Disposer of all things** — Daniel 4:35; 1 Corinthians 12:6,11

**As Author of the new birth** — John 3:5,6; 1 John 5:4

**As raising Christ from the dead** — Acts 2:24; 1 Peter 3:18; Hebrews 13:20; Romans 1:4

**As inspiring Scripture** — 2 Timothy 3:16; 2 Peter 1:21

**As the source of wisdom** — 1 Corinthians 12:8; Isaiah 11:2; John 16:13; 14:26

**As the source of miraculous power** — Matthew 12:28; Luke 11:20; Acts 19:11; Romans 15:19

**As appointing and sending ministers** — Acts 13:2,4; 9:38; 20:28

**As directing where the gospel should be preached** — Acts 16:6,7,10

**As dwelling in saints** — John 14:17; 1 Corinthians 14:25; 3:16; 6:19

**As Comforter of the Church** — Acts 9:31; 2 Corinthians 1:3

**As sanctifying the Church** — Ezekiel 37:28; Romans 15:16

**As the Witness** — Hebrews 10:15; 1 John 5:9

**As convincing of sin, of righteousness, and of judgment** — John 16:8–11

## **HOLY SPIRIT, THE PERSONALITY OF**

**He creates and gives life** — Job 33:4

**He appoints and commissions ministers** — Isaiah 48:16; Acts 13:2; 20:28

**He directs ministers where to preach** — Acts 8:29; 10:19,20

**He directs ministers where not to preach** — Acts 16:6,7

**He instructs ministers what to preach** — 1 Corinthians 2:13

**He spoke in, and by, the prophets** — Acts 1:16; 1 Peter 1:11,12; 2 Peter 1:21

**He strives with sinners** — Genesis 6:3

**He reproves** — John 16:8

**He comforts** — Acts 9:31

**He helps our infirmities** — Romans 8:26

**He teaches** — John 14:26; 1 Corinthians 12:3

**He guides** — John 16:13

**He sanctifies** — Romans 15:16; 1 Corinthians 6:11

**He testifies of Christ** — John 15:26

**He glorifies Christ** — John 16:14

**He has a power of his own** — Romans 15:13

**He searches all things** — Romans 11:33,34; 1 Corinthians 2:10,11

**He works according to his own will** — 1 Corinthians 12:11

**He dwells with saints** — John 14:17

**He can be grieved** — Ephesians 4:30

**He can be vexed** — Isaiah 63:10

**He can be resisted** — Acts 7:51

**He can be tempted** — Acts 5:9

## **HOLY SPIRIT, THE TEACHER**

**Promised** — Proverbs 1:23

**As the Spirit of wisdom** — Isaiah 11:2; 40:13,14

### **GIVEN**

**In answer to prayer** — Ephesians 1:16,17

**To saints** — Nehemiah 9:20; 1 Corinthians 2:12,13

**Necessity for** — 1 Corinthians 2:9,10

### **AS SUCH HE**

**Reveals the things of God** — 1 Corinthians 2:10,13

**Reveals the things of Christ** — John 16:14

**Reveals the future** — Luke 2:26; Acts 21:11

**Brings the words of Christ to remembrance** — John 14:26

**Directs in the way of godliness** — Isaiah 30:21; Ezekiel 36:27

**Teaches saints to answer persecutors** — Mark 13:11; Luke 12:12

**Enables ministers to teach** — 1 Corinthians 12:8

**Guides into all truth** — John 14:26; 16:13

**Directs the decisions of the Church** — Acts 15:28

**Attend to the instruction of** — Revelation 2:7,11,29

**The natural man will not receive the things of** — 1 Corinthians 2:14

## HOLY LAND

**Extremely fruitful** — Exodus 3:8; Numbers 13:27; Deuteronomy 8:7–9; 11:10–12

**Abounded in minerals** — Deuteronomy 8:9; 33:25

### CALLED

**The land** — Leviticus 26:42; Luke 4:25

**The Lord's land** — Hosea 9:3

**Land of Canaan** — Genesis 11:31; Leviticus 14:34

**Land of Israel** — 1 Samuel 13:19; Matthew 2:20,21

**Land of Judah** — Isaiah 26:1

**Land of the Hebrews** — Genesis 40:15

**Land of promise** — Hebrews 11:9

**Land of Immanuel** — Isaiah 8:8

**Pleasant land** — Psalms 106:24; Daniel 8:9

**Good land** — Numbers 14:7; Deuteronomy 3:25

**Glorious land** — Daniel 11:16

**Palestine** — Exodus 15:14; Isaiah 14:29,31

**Original inhabitants of, expelled for wickedness** — Genesis 15:16; Exodus 23:23; Leviticus 18:25; Deuteronomy 18:12

### PROMISED TO

**Abraham** — Genesis 12:7; 13:15; 17:8

**Isaac** — Genesis 26:3

**Jacob** — Genesis 28:13,15; 35:12

**Given by covenant to Israel** — Exodus 6:4

**EXTENT OF**

**As promised** — Genesis 15:18; Deuteronomy 1:7; Joshua 1:4

**As at first divided** — Numbers 34:1–12

**Under Solomon** — 1 Kings 4:21,24; 2 Chronicles 9:26

**Twelve men sent to spy** — Numbers 13:1–33

**Conquered by Joshua** — Joshua 6:1–12:24

**Divided by lot** — Numbers 34:16–29; Joshua 13:7–14

**Allotment of, specified** — Joshua 14:1–19:51

**All inheritances in, inalienable** — Leviticus 25:10,23

**A sabbath of rest appointed for** — Leviticus 25:2–5

**Obedience the condition of continuing in** — Leviticus 26:3;  
Deuteronomy 5:33; 11:16,17,22–25

**DIVIDED INTO**

**Twelve provinces by Solomon** — 1 Kings 4:7–19

**Two kingdoms in the time of Rehoboam** — 1 Kings 11:35,36;  
12:19,20

**Four provinces by the Romans** — Luke 3:1

**Numerous population of, in Solomon's reign** — 1 Kings 3:8; 2  
Chronicles 1:9

**Extensive commerce of, in Solomon's reign** — 1 Kings 9:26–28;  
10:22–29

**Prosperity of, in Solomon's reign** — 1 Kings 4:20

**Was the burial place of the patriarchs** — Genesis 49:29–31; 50:13,25;  
Joshua 24:32

**A type of the rest that remains for saints** — Hebrews 4:1,2,9; 1 Peter  
1:4

**HOLY OF HOLIES**

**Divided from the outward tabernacle by a veil** — Exodus 26:31–33

**WAS CALLED THE****Sanctuary** — Leviticus 4:6; Psalms 20:2**Holy sanctuary** — Leviticus 16:33**Holy place** — Exodus 28:29; Leviticus 16:2,3**Most holy place** — Exodus 26:31–33**Holiest of all** — Hebrews 9:3**Oracle** — 1 Kings 6:5,16,20**CONTAINED****Ark of testimony** — Exodus 26:33; 40:3,21**Mercy-seat** — Exodus 26:34**Cherubim** — Exodus 25:18–22; 1 Kings 6:23–28**Golden censer** — Hebrews 9:4**Pot of manna** — Exodus 16:33; Hebrews 9:4**Aaron's rod** — Numbers 17:10; Hebrews 9:4**A written copy of the divine law** — Deuteronomy 31:26; 2 Kings 22:8**God appeared in** — Exodus 25:22; Leviticus 16:2**THE HIGH PRIEST****Not to enter, at all times** — Leviticus 16:2**Alone to enter, once a year** — Hebrews 9:7**Entered, in ordinary priest's dress** — Leviticus 16:4**Entered, not without blood of atonement** — Leviticus 16:14,15;  
Hebrews 9:7**Offered incense in** — Leviticus 16:12**Made atonement for** — Leviticus 16:15,16,20,33**The priests allowed to enter, and prepare the holy things for —  
removal** — Numbers 4:5**Laid open to view at Christ's death** — Matthew 27:51**A type of heaven** — Psalms 102:19; Hebrews 9:12,13,24**Saints have boldness to enter the true** — Hebrews 10:19

## HOMICIDE

**Distinguished from murder** — Exodus 21:13,14; Numbers 35:16–21,25

### JUSTIFIABLE, DESCRIBED AS

**Killing persons condemned by law** — Genesis 9:6; Exodus 35:2;  
Leviticus 24:16

**Killing a thief in the night** — Exodus 22:2

**Killing enemies in battle** — Numbers 31:7,8

**Killing a manslayer by next of kin** — Numbers 35:27

### UNJUSTIFIABLE, DESCRIBED AS

**Killing without enmity** — Numbers 35:22

**Killing without lying in wait** — Exodus 21:13; Numbers 35:22

**Killing by accident** — Numbers 35:23; Deuteronomy 19:5

**The avenger of blood might slay those guilty of unjustifiable** —  
Numbers 35:19,27

**Protection afforded in the cities of refuge to those guilty — of  
unjustified** — Numbers 35:11,15

**Confinement in the city of refuge the punishment for —  
unjustifiable** — Numbers 35:25,28

## HONEY

**God the giver of** — Psalms 81:16; Ezekiel 16:19

**Gathered and prepared by bees** — Judges 14:8

### FOUND IN

**Rocks** — Deuteronomy 32:13; Psalms 81:16

**Woods** — 1 Samuel 14:25,26; Jeremiah 41:8

**Carcasses of dead animals** — Judges 14:8

**Sweetness of** — Judges 14:18

**In the honeycomb sweetest and most valuable** — Proverbs 16:24;  
24:13

**ABOUNDED IN****Egypt** — Numbers 16:13**Assyria** — 2 Kings 18:32**Canaan** — Exodus 3:8; Leviticus 20:24; Deuteronomy 8:8**Esteemed a wholesome food** — Proverbs 24:13**Moderation needful in the use of** — Proverbs 25:16,27**Loathed by those who are full** — Proverbs 27:7**WAS EATEN****Plain** — 1 Samuel 14:25,26,29**With the honeycomb** — Song of Solomon 5:1; Luke 24:42**With milk** — Song of Solomon 4:11**With butter** — Isaiah 7:15,22**With locusts** — Matthew 3:4; Mark 1:6**Mixed with flour** — Exodus 16:31; Ezekiel 16:13**Not to be offered with any sacrifice** — Leviticus 2:11**First fruits of, offered to God** — 2 Chronicles 31:5**Often sent as a present** — Genesis 43:11; 1 Kings 14:3**Exported from Canaan** — Ezekiel 27:17**ILLUSTRATIVE OF****The word of God** — Psalms 19:10; 119:103**Wisdom** — Proverbs 24:13,14**Holy speech of saints** — Song of Solomon 4:11**Pleasant words** — Proverbs 16:24**Lips of a strange woman** — Proverbs 5:3**HOPE****In God** — Psalms 39:7; 1 Peter 1:21**In Christ** — 1 Corinthians 15:19; 1 Timothy 1:1**In God's promises** — Acts 26:6,7; Titus 1:2

**In the mercy of God** — Psalms 33:18

**Is the work of the Holy Spirit** — Romans 15:13; Galatians 5:5

### **OBTAINED THROUGH**

**Grace** — 2 Thessalonians 2:16

**The word** — Psalms 119:81

**Patience and comfort of the Scriptures** — Romans 15:4

**The gospel** — Colossians 1:5,23

**Faith** — Romans 5:1,2; Galatians 5:5

**The result of experience** — Romans 5:4

**A better hope brought in by Christ** — Hebrews 7:19

### **DESCRIBED AS**

**Good** — 2 Thessalonians 2:16

**Lively** — 1 Peter 1:3

**Sure and steadfast** — Hebrews 6:19

**Gladdening** — Proverbs 10:28

**Blessed** — Titus 2:13

**Makes not ashamed** — Romans 5:5

**Triumphs over difficulties** — Romans 4:18

**Is an encouragement to boldness in preaching** — 2 Corinthians 3:12

### **SAINTS**

**Are called to** — Ephesians 4:4

**Rejoice in** — Romans 5:2; 12:12

**Have all, the same** — Ephesians 4:4

**Have, in death** — Proverbs 14:32

**Should abound in** — Romans 15:13

**Should look for the object of** — Titus 2:13

**Should not be ashamed of** — Psalms 119:116

**Should hold fast** — Hebrews 3:6

**Should not be moved from** — Colossians 1:23

**Should continue in** — Psalms 71:14; 1 Peter 1:13

**Connected with faith and love** — 1 Corinthians 13:13

### **OBJECTS OF**

**Salvation** — 1 Thessalonians 5:8

**Righteousness** — Galatians 5:5

**Christ's glorious appearing** — Titus 2:13

**A resurrection** — Acts 23:6; 24:15

**Eternal life** — Titus 1:2; 3:7

**Glory** — Romans 5:2; Colossians 1:27

**Leads to purity** — 1 John 3:3

**Leads to patience** — Romans 8:25; 1 Thessalonians 1:3

**For full assurance of** — Hebrews 6:11

**Be ready to give an answer concerning** — 1 Peter 3:15

**Encouragement to** — Hosea 2:15; Zechariah 9:12

**Encourage others to** — Psalms 130:7

**Happiness of** — Psalms 146:5

**Life is the season of** — Ecclesiastes 9:4; Isaiah 38:18

**The wicked have no ground for** — Ephesians 2:12

### **OF THE WICKED**

**Is in their worldly possessions** — Job 31:24

**Shall make them ashamed** — Isaiah 20:5,6; Zechariah 9:5

**Shall perish** — Job 8:13; 11:20; Proverbs 10:28

**Shall be extinguished in death** — Job 27:8

### **ILLUSTRATED BY**

**An Anchor** — Hebrews 6:19

**A helmet** — 1 Thessalonians 5:8

### **EXEMPLIFIED**

**David** — Psalms 39:7

**Paul** — Acts 24:15

**Abraham** — Romans 4:18

**Thessalonians** — 1 Thessalonians 1:3

## HORNS

**Natural weapons on heads of animals** — Daniel 7:20

### ANIMALS WITH, MENTIONED

**The ox** — Psalms 69:31

**The ram** — Genesis 22:13

**The goat** — Daniel 8:5

**The unicorn** — Psalms 22:21; 92:10

**Tusks of the elephant so called** — Ezekiel 27:15

**Used offensively** — Exodus 21:29; Ezekiel 34:21

### WERE USED

**For holding oil** — 1 Samuel 16:1; 1 Kings 1:39

**As musical instruments** — Joshua 6:4,5; 1 Chronicles 25:5

**Representations of, placed at the four corners of the altars** — Exodus 27:2; 30:2

**Wearing of, alluded to** — Psalms 75:5,10

### ILLUSTRATIVE

**Of power of God** — Psalms 18:2; Habakkuk 3:4

**Of power of Christ** — Luke 1:69; Revelation 5:6

**Of power of Ephraim etc** — Deuteronomy 33:17

**Of power of the wicked** — Psalms 22:21; 75:10

**Of kings** — Daniel 7:7,8,24; 8:3,5,20

**Of antichristian powers** — Revelation 13:1; 17:3,7

**(Budding of,) of the commencement or revival of a nation** —  
Psalms 132:17; Ezekiel 29:21

**(Raising up,) of arrogance** — Psalms 75:4,5

**(Exalting,) of increase of power and glory** — 1 Samuel 2:1,10;  
Psalms 89:17,24; 92:10; 112:9

**(Pushing with,) of conquests** — Deuteronomy 33:17; 1 Kings 22:11;  
Micah 4:13

**(Bringing down,) of degradation** — Job 16:15

**(Cutting off,) of destruction of power** — Psalms 75:10; Jeremiah  
48:25; Lamentations 2:3

## HORSE

**Endued with strength by God** — Job 39:19

### DESCRIBED AS

**Strong** — Psalms 33:17; 147:10

**Swift** — Isaiah 30:16; Jeremiah 4:13; Habakkuk 1:8

**Fearless** — Job 39:20,22

**Fierce and impetuous** — Job 39:21,24

**Warlike in disposition** — Job 39:21; Jeremiah 8:6

**Sure footed** — Isaiah 63:13

**Want of understanding in, alluded to** — Psalms 32:9

**Hard hoofs of, alluded to** — Isaiah 5:28

**Loud snorting of, alluded to** — Jeremiah 8:16; Job 39:20

### COLORS OF, MENTIONED

**White** — Zechariah 1:8; 6:3; Revelation 6:2

**Black** — Zechariah 6:2,6; Revelation 6:5

**Red** — Zechariah 1:8; 6:2; Revelation 6:4

**Speckled** — Zechariah 1:8

**Bay** — Zechariah 6:3,7

**Grisled** — Zechariah 6:3,6

**Pale or ash color** — Revelation 6:8

**Fed on grain and herbs** — 1 Kings 4:28; 18:5

**USED FOR**

**Mounting calvary** — Exodus 14:9; 1 Samuel 13:5

**Drawing chariots** — Micah 1:13; Zechariah 6:2

**Bearing burdens** — Ezra 2:66; Nehemiah 7:68

**Hunting** — Job 39:18

**Conveying posts, etc** — 2 Kings 9:17–19; Es 8:10

**Kings and princes rode on** — Esther 6:8–11; Ezekiel 23:23

**Governed by bit and bridle** — Psalms 32:9; James 3:3

**Urged on by whips** — Proverbs 26:3

**Adorned with bells on the neck** — Zechariah 14:20

**Numbers of, kept for war** — Jeremiah 51:27; Ezekiel 26:10

**Prepared and trained for war** — Proverbs 21:31

**In battle protected by armor** — Jeremiah 46:4

**Vanity of trusting to** — Psalms 33:17; Amos 2:15

**THE JEWS**

**Forbidden to multiply** — Deuteronomy 17:16

**Imported from Egypt** — 1 Kings 10:28,29

**Multiplied in Solomon's reign** — 1 Kings 4:26

**Condemned for multiplying** — Isaiah 2:7

**Not to trust in** — Hosea 14:3

**Condemned for trusting to** — Isaiah 30:16; 31:3

**Brought back many, from Babylon** — Ezra 2:66

**Notice of early traffic in** — Genesis 47:17

**Sold in fairs and markets** — Ezekiel 27:14; Revelation 18:13

**OFTEN SUFFERED**

**From blindness** — Zechariah 12:4

**From plague** — Zechariah 14:15

**From murrain** — Exodus 9:3

**From bites of serpents** — Genesis 49:17

**In the hoof from prancing** — Judges 5:22

**In battle** — Jeremiah 51:21; Haggai 2:22

**Dedicated to the sun by idolaters** — 2 Kings 23:11

### **ILLUSTRATIVE OF**

**Beauty of the church** — Song of Solomon 1:9; Zechariah 10:3

**Glorious and triumphant deliverance of the church** — Isaiah 63:13

**A dull headstrong disposition** — Psalms 32:9

**Impetuosity of the wicked in sin** — Jeremiah 8:6

## **HOSPITALITY**

**Commanded** — Romans 12:13; 1 Peter 4:9

**Required in ministers** — 1 Timothy 3:2; Titus 1:8

**A test of Christian character** — 1 Timothy 5:10

### **SPECIALLY TO BE SHOWN TO**

**Strangers** — Hebrews 13:2

**The poor** — Isaiah 58:7; Luke 14:13

**Enemies** — 2 Kings 6:22,23; Romans 12:20

**Encouragement to** — Luke 14:14; Hebrews 13:2

### **EXEMPLIFIED**

**Melchizedek** — Genesis 14:18

**Abraham** — Genesis 18:3–8

**Lot** — Genesis 19:2,3

**Laban** — Genesis 24:31

**Jethro** — Exodus 2:20

**Manoah** — Judges 13:15

**Samuel** — 1 Samuel 9:22

**David** — 2 Samuel 6:19

**Barzillai** — 2 Samuel 19:32

**Shunammite** — 2 Kings 4:8

**Nehemiah** — Nehemiah 5:17

**Job** — Job 31:17,32

**Zacchaeus** — Luke 19:6

**Samaritans** — John 4:40

**Lydia** — Acts 16:15

**Jason** — Acts 17:7

**Mnason** — Acts 21:16

**People of Melita** — Acts 28:2

**Publius** — Acts 28:7

**Gaius** — 3 John 1:5,6

## HOUSES

**Antiquity of** — Genesis 12:1; 19:3

**Deep and solid foundations required for** — Matthew 7:24; Luke 6:48

**Sometimes built without foundation** — Matthew 7:26; Luke 6:49

### BUILT OF

**Clay** — Job 4:19

**Bricks** — Exodus 1:11–14; Isaiah 9:10

**Stone and wood** — Leviticus 14:40,42; Habakkuk 2:11

**Hewn or cut stone** — Isaiah 9:10; Amos 5:11

**In cities, built in streets** — Genesis 19:2; Joshua 2:19

**Often built on city walls** — Joshua 2:15; 2 Corinthians 11:33

### THE FLAT ROOFS OF

**Surrounded with battlements** — Deuteronomy 22:8

**Had often booths on them** — 2 Samuel 16:22; Nehemiah 8:16;  
Proverbs 2:19

**Had often idolatrous altars on them** — 2 Kings 23:12; Jeremiah  
19:13; Zephaniah 1:5

**Used for drying flax** — Joshua 2:6

**Used for exercise** — 2 Samuel 11:2; Daniel 4:29

**Used for devotion** — Acts 10:9

**Used for making proclamations** — Luke 12:3

**Used for secret conference** — 1 Samuel 9:25,26

**Resorted to in grief** — Isaiah 15:3; Jeremiah 48:38

**Often covered with weck grass** — Psalms 129:6,7

**Accessible from the outside** — Matthew 24:17

**The courts of, large and used as apartments** — Esther 1:5; Luke 5:19

**Entered by a gate or door** — Genesis 43:19; Exodus 12:22; Luke 16:20;  
Acts 10:17

**Doors of, low and small for safety** — Proverbs 17:19

**Doors of, how fastened** — 2 Samuel 13:18; Song of Solomon 5:5; Luke  
11:7

**Admission to, gained by knocking at the door** — Acts 12:13;  
Revelation 3:20

**Walls of, plastered** — Leviticus 14:42,43

**Serpents often lodged in walls of** — Amos 5:19

**Custom of fastening nails, etc, in walls of, alluded to** — Ecclesiastes  
12:11; Isaiah 22:23

**Had often several stories** — Ezekiel 41:16; Acts 20:9

**Divided into apartments** — Genesis 43:30; Isaiah 26:20

### **APARTMENTS OF, WERE OFTEN**

**Large and airy** — Jeremiah 22:14

**Ceiled and painted** — Jeremiah 22:14; Haggai 1:4

**Inlaid with ivory** — 1 Kings 22:39; Amos 3:15

**Hung with rich tapestries** — Esther 1:6

**Warmed with fires** — Jeremiah 36:22; John 18:18

**Upper apartments of, the best, and used for entertainments** — Mark  
14:15

**Had often detached apartments for secrecy and for strangers** —  
Judges 3:20–23; 2 Kings 4:10,11; 9:2,3

**Lighted by windows** — 1 Kings 7:4

**Street windows of, high and dangerous** — 2 Kings 1:2; 9:30,33; Acts 20:9

### **OF THE RICH**

**Great** — Isaiah 5:9; Amos 6:11; 2 Timothy 2:20

**Goodly** — Deuteronomy 8:12

**Pleasant** — Ezekiel 26:12; Micah 2:9

### **OF BRICK OR CLAY**

**Plastered** — Ezekiel 13:10,11

**Easily broken through** — Job 24:16; Ezekiel 12:5

**Often swept away by torrents** — Ezekiel 13:13,14

**When finished were usually dedicated** — Deuteronomy 20:5; Psalms 30:1

**For summer residence** — Amos 3:15

**Liable to leprosy** — Leviticus 14:34–53

**Not to be coveted** — Exodus 20:17; Micah 2:2

**Were hired** — Acts 28:30

**Were mortgaged** — Nehemiah 5:3

**Were sold** — Acts 4:34

**Law respecting the sale of** — Leviticus 25:29–33

**Of criminals, desolated** — Daniel 2:5; 3:29

**Desolation of, threatened as a punishment** — Isaiah 5:9; 13:16,21,22; Ezekiel 16:41; 26:12

**Often broken down to repair city walls before sieges** — Isaiah 22:10

### **ILLUSTRATIVE**

**Of the body** — Job 4:19; 2 Corinthians 5:1

**Of the grave** — Job 30:23

**Of the church** — Hebrews 3:6; 1 Peter 2:5

**Of saints' inheritance** — John 14:2; 2 Corinthians 5:1

**(On sand,) of the delusive hope of hypocrites** — Matthew 7:24,25

**(On a rock,) of the hope of saints** — Matthew 7:24,25

**(Insecurity of,) of earthly trust** — Matthew 6:19,20

**(Building of,) of great prosperity** — Isaiah 65:21; Ezekiel 28:26

**(Built and not inhabited,) of calamity** — Deuteronomy 28:30;  
Amos 5:11; Zephaniah 1:13

**(To inhabit those, built by others,) of abundant feelings** —  
Deuteronomy 6:10,11

## HUMAN NATURE OF CHRIST

**Was necessary to his mediatorial office** — 1 Timothy 2:5; Hebrews 2:17; Galatians 4:4,5; 1 Corinthians 15:21; Romans 6:15,19

### IS PROVED BY HIS

**Conception in the Virgin's womb** — Matthew 1:18; Luke 1:31

**Birth** — Matthew 1:16,25; 2:2; Luke 2:7,11

**Partaking of flesh and blood** — John 1:14; Hebrews 2:14

**Having a human soul** — Matthew 26:38; Luke 23:46; Acts 2:31

**Circumcision** — Luke 2:21

**Increase in wisdom and stature** — Luke 2:52

**Weeping** — Luke 19:41; John 11:35

**Hungering** — Matthew 4:2; 21:18

**Thirsting** — John 4:7; 19:28

**Sleeping** — Matthew 8:24; Mark 4:38

**Being subject to weariness** — John 4:6

**Being a man of sorrows** — Isaiah 53:3,4; Luke 22:44; John 11:33;  
12:27

**Being buffeted** — Matthew 26:67; Luke 22:64

**Enduring indignities** — Luke 23:11

**Being scourged** — Matthew 27:26; Luke 22:64

**Being nailed to the cross** — Psalms 22:16; Luke 23:33

**Death** — John 19:30

**Side being pierced** — John 19:34

**Burial** — Matthew 27:59,60; Mark 15:46

**Resurrection** — Acts 3:15; 2 Timothy 2:8

**Was like our own in all things except sin** — Acts 3:22; Philippians 2:7,8; Hebrews 2:17

**Was without sin** — Hebrews 7:26,28; 1 John 3:5; 1 Peter 2:22; Hebrews 4:15; John 18:38; 8:46

**Was submitted to the evidence of the senses** — Luke 24:39; John 20:27; 1 John 1:1,2

## **WAS OF THE SEED OF**

**The woman** — Genesis 3:15; Isaiah 7:4; Jeremiah 31:22; Luke 1:31; Galatians 4:4

**Abraham** — Genesis 22:18; Galatians 3:16; Hebrews 2:16

**David** — 2 Samuel 7:12,16; Psalms 89:35,36; Jeremiah 23:5; Matthew 22:42; Mark 10:47; Acts 2:30; 13:23; Romans 1:3

**Genealogy of** — Matthew 1:1–17; Luke 3:23–38

**Attested by himself** — Matthew 8:20; 16:13

**Confession of, a test of belonging to God** — John 4:2

**Acknowledged by men** — Mark 6:3; John 7:27; 19:5; Acts 2:22

**Denied by Antichrist** — 1 John 4:3; 2 John 1:7

## **HUMILITY**

**Necessary to the service of God** — Micah 6:8

**Christ an example of** — Matthew 11:29; John 13:14,15; Philippians 2:5–8

**A characteristic of saints** — Psalms 34:2

## **THE WHO HAVE**

**Regarded by God** — Psalms 138:6; Isaiah 66:2

**Heard by God** — Psalms 9:12; Isaiah 10:17

**Enjoy the presence of God** — Isaiah 57:15

**Delivered by God** — Job 22:29

**Lifted up by God** — James 4:10

**Exalted by God** — Luke 14:11; 18:14

**Are greatest in Christ's kingdom** — Matthew 18:4; 20:26–28

**Receive more grace** — Proverbs 3:34; James 4:6

**Upheld by honor** — Proverbs 18:12; 29:23

**Is before honor** — Proverbs 15:33

**Leads to riches, honor, and life** — Proverbs 22:4

### **SAINTS SHOULD**

**Put on** — Colossians 3:12

**Be clothed with** — 1 Peter 5:5

**Walk with** — Ephesians 4:1,2

**Beware of false** — Colossians 2:18,23

**Afflictions intended to produce** — Leviticus 26:41; Deuteronomy 8:3;  
Lamentations 3:20

**Want of, condemned** — 2 Chronicles 33:23; 36:12; Jeremiah 44:10;  
Daniel 5:22

**Temporal judgments averted by** — 2 Chronicles 7:14; 12:6,7

**Excellency of** — Proverbs 16:19

**Blessedness of** — Matthew 5:3

### **EXEMPLIFIED**

**Abraham** — Genesis 18:27

**Jacob** — Genesis 32:10

**Moses** — Exodus 3:11; 4:10

**Joshua** — Joshua 7:6

**Gideon** — Judges 6:15

**David** — 1 Chronicles 29:14

**Hezekiah** — 2 Chronicles 32:26

**Manasseh** — 2 Chronicles 33:12

**Josiah** — 2 Chronicles 34:27

**Job** — Job 40:4; 42:6

**Isaiah** — Isaiah 6:5

**Jeremiah** — Jeremiah 1:6

**John the Baptist** — Matthew 3:14

**Centurion** — Matthew 8:8

**Woman of Canaan** — Matthew 15:27

**Elizabeth** — Luke 1:43

**Peter** — Luke 5:8

**Paul** — Acts 20:19

## HUMILITY OF CHRIST

**Declared by himself** — Matthew 11:29

### EXHIBITED IN HIS

**Taking our nature** — Philippians 2:7; Hebrews 2:16

**Birth** — Luke 2:4–7

**Subjection to his parents** — Luke 2:51

**Station in life** — Matthew 13:55; John 9:29

**Poverty** — Luke 9:58; 2 Corinthians 8:9

**Partaking of our infirmities** — Hebrews 4:15; 5:7

**Submitting to ordinances** — Matthew 3:13–15

**Becoming a servant** — Matthew 20:28; Luke 22:27; Philippians 2:7

**Associating with the despised** — Matthew 9:10,11; Luke 15:1,2

**Refusing honors** — John 5:41; 6:15

**Entry into Jerusalem** — Zechariah 9:9; Matthew 21:5,7

**Washing his disciples' feet** — John 13:5

**Obedience** — John 6:38; Hebrews 10:9

**Submitting to sufferings** — Isaiah 50:6; 53:7; Acts 8:32; Matthew 26:37–39

**Exposing himself to reproach and contempt** — Psalms 22:6; 69:9; Romans 15:3; Isaiah 53:3

**Death** — John 10:15,17,18; Philippians 2:8; Hebrews 12:2

**Saints should imitate** — Philippians 2:5–8

**On account of, he was despised** — Mark 6:3; John 9:29

**His exaltation, the result of** — Philippians 2:9

## HUSBANDS

**Should have but one wife** — Genesis 2:24; Mark 10:6–8; 1 Corinthians 7:2–4

**Have authority over their wives** — Genesis 3:16; 1 Corinthians 11:3; Ephesians 5:23

### DUTY OF, TO WIVES

**To respect them** — 1 Peter 3:7

**To love them** — Ephesians 5:25–33; Colossians 3:19

**To regard them as themselves** — Genesis 2:23; Matthew 19:5

**To be faithful to them** — Proverbs 5:19; Malachi 2:14,15

**To dwell with them for life** — Genesis 2:24; Matthew 19:3–9

**To comfort them** — 1 Samuel 1:8

**To consult with them** — Genesis 31:4–7

**Not to leave them, though unbelieving** — 1 Corinthians 7:11,12,14,16

**Duties of, not to interfere with their duties to Christ** — Luke 14:26; Matthew 19:29

### GOOD-EXEMPLIFIED

**Isaac** — Genesis 24:67

**Elkanah** — 1 Samuel 1:4,5

### BAD-EXEMPLIFIED

**Solomon** — 1 Kings 11:1

**Ahasuerus** — Esther 1:10,11

## HYKE OR UPPER GARMENT

**Law respecting fringes of** — Numbers 15:38; Deuteronomy 22:12

**Used by the poor as a covering by night** — Exodus 22:26,27;  
Deuteronomy 24:13

**Burdens often bound up in** — Exodus 12:34

**The skirts of, used to hold things in** — 2 Kings 4:39; Nehemiah 5:13;  
Haggai 2:12; Luke 6:38

**Probably used by women as a veil** — Ruth 3:15

### **REQUIRED TO BE GIRT UP**

**For running** — 1 Kings 18:46

**For labor** — Luke 17:8

**Often laid aside** — Matthew 24:18; Mark 10:50

**The Jews said to be naked without** — 2 Samuel 6:20; Mark 14:51,52;  
John 21:7

### **WAS THE GARMENT**

**Rent in token of anger** — Matthew 26:65

**Rent in token of grief** — Joel 2:13

**Of Samuel rent by Saul** — 1 Samuel 15:27

**Of Saul which David cut** — 1 Samuel 24:4,5

**Of Jeroboam rent by Ahijah** — 1 Kings 11:30

**Laid aside by Christ** — John 13:4

**Spread before Christ by the Jews** — Matthew 21:8

**The Jews condemned for making broad the borders of** — Matthew  
23:5

## **HYPOCRITES**

**God knows and detects** — Isaiah 29:15,16

**Christ knew and detected** — Matthew 22:18

**God has no pleasure in** — Isaiah 9:17

**Shall not come before God** — Job 13:16

**DESCRIBED AS****Willfully blind** — Matthew 23:17,19,26**Vile** — Isaiah 32:6**Self-righteous** — Isaiah 65:5; Luke 18:11**Covetous** — Ezekiel 33:31; 2 Peter 2:3**Ostentatious** — Matthew 5:2,5,16; 23:5**Censorious** — Matthew 7:3–5; Luke 13:14,15**Regarding tradition more than the word of God** — Matthew 15:1–3**Exact in minor, but neglecting important duties** — Matthew 23:23,24**Having but a form of godliness** — 2 Timothy 3:5**king only outward purity** — Luke 11:39**Professing but not practicing** — Ezekiel 33:31,32; Matthew 23:3; Romans 2:17–23**Using but lip-worship** — Isaiah 29:13; Matthew 15:8**Glorying in appearance only** — 2 Corinthians 5:12**Trusting in privileges** — Jeremiah 7:4; Matthew 3:9**Apparently zealous in the things of God** — Isaiah 58:2**Zealous in making proselytes** — Matthew 23:15**Devouring widows' houses** — Matthew 23:14**Loving pre-eminence** — Matthew 23:6,7**Worship of, not acceptable to God** — Isaiah 1:11–15; 58:3–5; Matthew 15:9**Joy of, but for a moment** — Job 20:5**Hope of perishes** — Job 8:13; 27:8,9**Heap up wrath** — Job 36:13**Fearfulness shall surprise** — Isaiah 33:14**Destroy others by slander** — Proverbs 11:9**In power, are a snare** — Job 34:30**The Apostasy to abound with** — 1 Timothy 4:2

**Beware the principles of** — Luke 12:1

**Spirit of, hinders growth in grace** — 1 Peter 2:1

**Woe to** — Isaiah 29:15; Matthew 23:13

**Punishment of** — Job 15:34; Isaiah 10:6; Jeremiah 42:20,22; Matthew 24:51

**Illustrated** — Matthew 23:27,28; Luke 11:44

### **EXEMPLIFIED**

**Cain** — Genesis 4:3

**Absalom** — 2 Samuel 15:7,8

**The Jews** — Jeremiah 3:10

**Pharisees, etc** — Matthew 16:3

**Judas** — Matthew 26:49

**Herodians** — Mark 12:13,15

**Ananias** — Acts 5:1–8

**Simon** — Acts 8:13–23

## I

**IDLENESS AND SLOTH**

**Forbidden** — Romans 12:11; Hebrews 6:12

**Produce apathy** — Proverbs 12:27; 26:15

**Akin to extravagance** — Proverbs 18:9

**Accompanied by conceit** — Proverbs 26:16

**LEAD TO**

**Poverty** — Proverbs 10:4; 20:13

**Want** — Proverbs 20:4; 24:34

**Hunger** — Proverbs 19:15; 20:13

**Bondage** — Proverbs 12:24

**Disappointment** — Proverbs 13:4; 21:25

**Ruin** — Proverbs 24:30,31; Ecclesiastes 10:18

**Tattling and meddling** — 1 Timothy 5:13

**Effects of, afford instruction to others** — Proverbs 24:30–32

**Remonstrance against** — Proverbs 6:6,9

**False excuses for** — Proverbs 20:4; 22:13

**Illustrated** — Proverbs 26:14; Matthew 25:18,26

**EXEMPLIFIED**

**Watchmen** — Isaiah 56:10

**Athenians** — Acts 17:21

**Thessalonians** — 2 Thessalonians 3:11

**IDOLATRY**

**Forbidden** — Exodus 20:2,3; Deuteronomy 5:7

**CONSISTS IN**

**Bowing down to images** — Exodus 20:5; Deuteronomy 5:9

**Worshipping images** — Isaiah 44:17; Daniel 3:5,10,15

**Sacrificing to images** — Psalms 106:38; Acts 7:41

**Worshipping other gods** — Deuteronomy 30:17; Psalms 81:9

**Swearing by other gods** — Exodus 23:13; Joshua 23:7

**Walking after other gods** — Deuteronomy 8:19

**Speaking in the name of other gods** — Deuteronomy 18:20

**Looking to other gods** — Hosea 3:1

**Serving other gods** — Deuteronomy 7:4; Jeremiah 5:19

**Fearing other gods** — 2 Kings 17:35

**Sacrificing to other gods** — Exodus 22:20

**Worshipping the true God by an image, etc** — Exodus 32:4–6;  
Psalms 106:19,20

**Worshipping angels** — Colossians 2:18

**Worshipping the host of heaven** — Deuteronomy 4:19; 17:3

**Worshipping demons** — Matthew 4:9–10; Revelation 9:20

**Worshipping dead men** — Psalms 106:28

**Setting up idols in the heart** — Ezekiel 14:3,4

**Covetousness** — Ephesians 5:5; Colossians 3:5

**Sensuality** — Philippians 3:19

**Is changing the glory of God into an image** — Romans 1:23; Acts  
17:29

**Is changing the truth of God into a lie** — Romans 1:25; Isaiah 44:20

**Is a work of the flesh** — Galatians 5:19,20

**Incompatible with the service of God** — Genesis 35:2,3; Joshua 24:23; 1  
Samuel 7:3; 1 Kings 18:21; 2 Corinthians 6:15,16

**DESCRIBED AS**

**An abomination to God** — Deuteronomy 7:25

**Hateful to God** — Deuteronomy 16:22; Jeremiah 44:4

**Vain and foolish** — Psalms 115:4–8; Isaiah 44:19; Jeremiah 10:3

**Bloody** — Ezekiel 23:39

**Abominable** — 1 Peter 4:3

**Unprofitable** — Judges 10:14; Isaiah 46:7

**Irrational** — Acts 17:29; Romans 1:21–23

**Defiling** — Ezekiel 20:7; 36:18

### **THEY WHO PRACTICE**

**Forget God** — Deuteronomy 8:19; Jeremiah 18:15

**Go astray from God** — Ezekiel 44:10

**Pollute the name of God** — Ezekiel 20:39

**Defile the sanctuary of God** — Ezekiel 5:11

**Are estranged from God** — Ezekiel 14:5

**Forsake God** — 2 Kings 22:17; Jeremiah 16:11

**Hate God** — 2 Chronicles 19:2,3

**Provoke God** — Deuteronomy 31:20; Isaiah 65:3; Jeremiah 25:6

**Are vain in their imaginations** — Romans 1:21

**Are ignorant and foolish** — Romans 1:21,22

**Inflame themselves** — Isaiah 57:5

**Hold fast their deceit** — Jeremiah 8:5

**Carried away by it** — 1 Corinthians 12:2

**Go after it in heart** — Ezekiel 20:16

**Are mad upon it** — Jeremiah 50:38

**Boast of it** — Psalms 97:7

**Have fellowship with devils** — Hosea 4:12

**Ask counsel of their idols** — Hosea 4:12

**Look to idols for deliverance** — Isaiah 44:17; 45:20

**Swear by their idols** — Amos 8:14

**Objects of, numerous** — 1 Corinthians 8:5

### **OBJECTS OF DESCRIBED AS**

**Strange gods** — Genesis 35:2,4; Joshua 24:20

**Other gods** — Judges 2:12,17; 1 Kings 14:9

- New gods** — Deuteronomy 32:17; Judges 5:8
- Gods that cannot save** — Isaiah 45:20
- Gods that have not made the heavens** — Jeremiah 10:11
- No gods** — Jeremiah 5:7; Galatians 4:8
- Molten gods** — Exodus 34:17; Leviticus 19:4
- Molten images** — Deuteronomy 27:15; Habakkuk 2:18
- Graven images** — Isaiah 45:20; Hosea 11:2
- Senseless idols** — Deuteronomy 4:28; Psalms 115:5,7
- Dumb idols** — Habakkuk 2:18
- Dumb Stones** — Habakkuk 2:19
- Stocks** — Jeremiah 3:9; Hosea 4:12
- Abominations** — Isaiah 44:19; Jeremiah 32:34
- Images of abomination** — Ezekiel 7:20
- Idols of abomination** — Ezekiel 16:36
- Stumbling blocks** — Ezekiel 14:3
- Teachers of lies** — Habakkuk 2:18
- Wind and confusion** — Isaiah 41:29
- Nothing** — Isaiah 41:24; 1 Corinthians 8:4
- Helpless** — Jeremiah 10:5
- Vanity** — Jeremiah 18:15
- Vanities of the Gentiles** — Jeremiah 14:22
- Making idols for the purpose of, described and ridiculed** — Isaiah 44:10–20
- Obstinate sinners judicially given up to** — Deuteronomy 4:28; 28:64; Hosea 4:17
- Warnings against** — Deuteronomy 4:15–19
- Exhortations to turn from** — Ezekiel 14:6; 20:7; Acts 14:15
- Renounced on conversion** — 1 Thessalonians 1:9
- Led to abominable sins** — Romans 1:26–32; Acts 15:20

## **SAINTS SHOULD**

**Keep from** — Joshua 23:7; 1 John 5:21

**Flee from** — 1 Corinthians 10:14

**Not have anything connected with in their houses** —  
Deuteronomy 7:26

**Not partake of any thing connected with** — 1 Corinthians 10:19,20

**Not have religious intercourse with those who practice** — Joshua  
23:7; 1 Corinthians 5:11

**Not covenant with those who practice** — Exodus 34:12,15;  
Deuteronomy 7:2

**Not intermarry with those who practice** — Exodus 34:16;  
Deuteronomy 7:3

**Testify against** — Acts 14:15; 19:26

**Refuse to engage in, though threatened with death** — Daniel 3:18

**Saints preserved by God from** — 1 Kings 19:18; Romans 11:4

**Saints refuse to receive the worship of** — Acts 10:25,26; 14:11–15

**Angels refuse to receive the worship of** — Revelation 22:8,9

**Destruction of, promised** — Ezekiel 36:25; Zechariah 13:2

**Everything connected with, should be destroyed** — Exodus 34:13;  
Deuteronomy 7:5; 2 Samuel 5:21; 2 Kings 23:14

**Woe denounced against** — Habakkuk 2:19

**Curse denounced against** — Deuteronomy 27:15

## **PUNISHMENT OF**

**Judicial death** — Deuteronomy 17:2–5

**Dreadful judgments which end in death** — Jeremiah 8:2; 16:1–11

**Banishment** — Jeremiah 8:3; Hosea 8:5–8; Amos 5:26,27

**Exclusion from heaven** — 1 Corinthians 6:9,10; Ephesians 5:5;  
Revelation 22:15

**Eternal torments** — Revelation 14:9–11; 21:8

**EXEMPLIFIED****Israel** — Exodus 32:1; 2 Kings 17:12**Philistines** — Judges 16:23**Micah** — Judges 17:4,5**Jeroboam** — 1 Kings 12:28**Maachah** — 1 Kings 15:13**Ahab** — 1 Kings 16:31**Jezebel** — 1 Kings 18:19**Sennacherib** — 2 Kings 19:37**Manasseh** — 2 Kings 21:4–7**Amon** — 2 Kings 21:21**Ahaz** — 2 Chronicles 28:3**Judah** — Jeremiah 11:13**Nebuchadnezzar** — Daniel 3:1**Belshazzar** — Daniel 5:23**People of Lystra** — Acts 14:11,12**Athenians** — Acts 17:16**Ephesians** — Acts 19:28**ZEAL AGAINST—EXEMPLIFIED****Asa** — 1 Kings 15:12**Josiah** — 2 Kings 23:5**Jehoshaphat** — 2 Chronicles 17:6**Israel** — 2 Chronicles 31:1**Manasseh** — 2 Chronicles 33:15**All forms of, forbidden by the law of Moses** — Exodus 20:4,5**All heathen nations given up to** — Psalms 96:5; Romans 1:23,25; 1 Corinthians 12:2**Led the heathen to think that their gods visited the earth in** — bodily shapes — Acts 14:11**Led the heathen to consider their gods to have but a local** — influence — 1 Kings 20:23; 2 Kings 17:26

**OBJECTS OF****The heavenly bodies** — 2 Kings 23:5; Acts 7:42**Angels** — Colossians 2:18**Departed spirits** — 1 Samuel 28:14,15**Earthly creatures** — Romans 1:23**Images** — Deuteronomy 29:17; Psalms 115:4; Isaiah 44:17**Temples built for** — Hosea 8:14**Altars raised for** — 1 Kings 18:26; Hosea 8:11**Accompanied by feasts** — 2 Kings 10:20; 1 Corinthians 10:27,28**OBJECTS OF, WORSHIPPED****With sacrifices** — Numbers 22:40; 2 Kings 10:24**With libations** — Isaiah 57:6; Jeremiah 19:13**With incense** — Jeremiah 48:35**With prayer** — 1 Kings 18:26; Isaiah 44:17**With singing and dancing** — Exodus 32:18,19; 1 Kings 18:26; 1  
Corinthians 10:7**By bowing to them** — 1 Kings 19:18; 2 Kings 5:18**By kissing them** — 1 Kings 19:18; Hosea 13:2**By kissing the hand to them** — Job 31:26,27**By cutting the flesh** — 1 Kings 18:28**By burning children** — Deuteronomy 12:31; 2 Chronicles 33:6;  
Jeremiah 19:4,5; Ezekiel 16:21**In temples** — 2 Kings 5:18**On high places** — Numbers 22:41; Jeremiah 2:20**In groves** — Exodus 34:13**Under trees** — Isaiah 57:5; Jeremiah 2:20**In private houses** — Judges 17:4,5**On the tops of houses** — 2 Kings 23:12; Zephaniah 1:5**In secret places** — Isaiah 57:8**Rites of, obscene and impure** — Exodus 32:25; Numbers 25:1–3; 2  
Kings 17:9; Isaiah 57:6,8,9; 1 Peter 4:3

**Divination connected with** — 2 Chronicles 33:6

**Victims sacrificed in, often adorned with garlands** — Acts 14:13

### **IDOLS, ETC MENTIONED IN SCRIPTURE**

**Adrammelech** — 2 Kings 17:31

**Anammelech** — 2 Kings 17:31

**Ashima** — 2 Kings 17:30

**Ashtoreth** — Judges 2:13; 1 Kings 11:33

**Baal** — Judges 2:11–13; 6:25

**Baal-berith** — Judges 8:33; 9:4,46

**Baal-peor** — Numbers 25:1–3

**Baalzebub** — 2 Kings 1:2,16

**Baal-zephon** — Exodus 14:2

**Bel** — Jeremiah 50:2; 51:44

**Chemosh** — Numbers 21:29; 1 Kings 11:33

**Chiun** — Amos 5:26

**Dagon** — Judges 16:23; 1 Samuel 5:1–3

**Diana** — Acts 19:24,27

**Huzzab** — Nahum 2:7

**Jupiter** — Acts 14:12

**Mercury** — Acts 14:12

**Molech or Milcom** — Leviticus 18:21; 1 Kings 11:5,33

**Merodach** — Jeremiah 50:2

**Nergal** — 2 Kings 17:30

**Nebo** — Isaiah 46:1

**Nibhaz and Tartak** — 2 Kings 17:31

**Nisroch** — 2 Kings 19:37

**Queen of heaven** — Jeremiah 44:17,25

**Remphan** — Acts 7:43

**Rimmon** — 2 Kings 5:18

**Succothbenoth** — 2 Kings 17:30

**Tammuz** — Ezekiel 8:14

**Objects of, carried in procession** — Isaiah 46:7; Amos 5:26; Acts 7:43

**Early notice of, amongst God's professing people** — Genesis 31:19,30; 35:1-4; Joshua 24:2

## **THE JEWS**

**Practiced, in Egypt** — Joshua 24:14; Ezekiel 23:3,19

**Brought, out of Egypt with them** — Ezekiel 23:8; Acts 7:39-41

**Forbidden to practice** — Exodus 20:1-5; 23:24

**Often mixed up, with God's worship** — Exodus 32:1-5; 1 Kings 12:27,28

**Followed the Canaanites in** — Judges 2:11-13; 1 Chronicles 5:25

**Followed the Moabites in** — Numbers 25:1-3

**Followed the Assyrians in** — Ezekiel 16:28-30; 23:5-7

**Followed the Syrians in** — Judges 10:6

**Adopted by Solomon** — 1 Kings 11:5-8

**Adopted by the wicked kings** — 1 Kings 21:26; 2 Kings 21:21; 2 Chronicles 28:2-4; 33:3,7

**Example of the kings encouraged Israel in** — 1 Kings 12:30; 2 Kings 21:11; 2 Chronicles 33:9

**Great prevalence of, in Israel** — Isaiah 2:8; Jeremiah 2:28; Ezekiel 8:10

**A virtual forsaking of God** — Jeremiah 2:9-13

**The good kings of Judah endeavored to destroy** — 2 Chronicles 15:16; 34:7

**Captivity of Israel on account of** — 2 Kings 17:6-18

**Captivity of Judah on account of** — 2 Kings 17:19-23

## **IGNORANCE OF GOD**

**Ignorance of Christ is** — John 8:19

### **EVIDENCED BY**

**Want of love** — 1 John 4:8

**Not keeping his commands** — 1 John 2:4

**Living in sin** — Titus 1:16; 1 John 3:6

### **LEADS TO**

**Error** — Matthew 22:29

**Idolatry** — Isaiah 44:19; Acts 17:29,30

**Alienation from God** — Ephesians 4:18

**Sinful lusts** — 1 Thessalonians 4:5; 1 Peter 1:14

**Persecuting saints** — John 15:21; 16:3

**Is no excuse for sin** — Leviticus 4:2; Luke 12:48

**The wicked, in a state of** — Jeremiah 9:3; John 15:21; 17:25; Acts 17:30

**The wicked choose** — Job 21:14; Romans 1:28

**Punishment of** — Psalms 79:6; 2 Thessalonians 1:8

### **MINISTERS SHOULD**

**Compassionate those in** — Hebrews 5:2; 2 Timothy 2:24,25

**Labor to remove** — Acts 17:23

### **EXEMPLIFIED**

**Pharaoh** — Exodus 5:2

**Israelites** — Psalms 95:10; Isaiah 1:3

**False prophets** — Isaiah 56:10,11

**Jews** — Luke 23:34

**Nicodemus** — John 3:10

**Gentiles** — Galatians 4:8

**Paul** — 1 Timothy 1:13

## **INCENSE**

**Brought from Sheba** — Jeremiah 6:20

**Called frankincense** — Song of Solomon 4:6,14

**An article of extensive commerce** — Revelation 18:13

**Common, not to be offered to God** — Exodus 30:9

**For God's service mixed with sweet spices** — Exodus 25:6; 37:29

**Receipt for mixing** — Exodus 30:34–36

**None but priest to offer** — Numbers 16:40; Deuteronomy 33:10

## **OFFERED**

**In censers** — Leviticus 10:1; Numbers 16:17,46

**On the altar of gold** — Exodus 30:1,6; 40:5

**Morning and evening** — Exodus 30:7,8

**Perpetually** — Exodus 30:8

**By the high priest in the most holy place on the day of** —  
atonement — Leviticus 16:12,13

**With fire from off the altar of burnt offering** — Leviticus 16:12;  
Numbers 16:46

**Offering of, allotted to the priests** — Luke 1:9

**The Jews prayed at time of offering** — Luke 1:10

**Designed for atonement** — Numbers 16:46,47

**Put on meat offerings** — Leviticus 2:1,2,15,16; 6:15

**Levites had charge of** — 1 Chronicles 9:29

**Used in idolatrous worship** — Jeremiah 48:35

## **THE JEWS**

**Not accepted in offering, on account of sin** — Isaiah 1:13; 66:3

**Offered, to idols on altars of brick** — Isaiah 65:3

**Punished for offering, to idols** — 2 Chronicles 34:25

**Nadab and Abihu destroyed for offering, with strange fire** —  
Leviticus 10:1,2

**Korah and his company punished for offering** — Numbers 16:16–35

**Uzziah punished for offering** — 2 Chronicles 26:16–21

**Presented to Christ by the wise men** — Matthew 2:11

## **ILLUSTRATIVE OF**

**The merits of Christ** — Revelation 8:3,4

**Prayer** — Psalms 141:2; Malachi 1:11; Revelation 5:8

## INDUSTRY

**Commanded** — Ephesians 4:28; 1 Thessalonians 4:11

**Required of man in a state of innocence** — Genesis 2:15

**Required of man after the fall** — Genesis 3:23

**To be suspended on the Sabbath** — Exodus 20:10

**Characteristic of godly women** — Proverbs 31:13–31

**Early rising necessary to** — Proverbs 31:15

### REQUISITE TO SUPPLY

**Our own wants** — Acts 20:34; 1 Thessalonians 2:9

**Wants of others** — Acts 20:35; Ephesians 4:28

**The slothful devoid of** — Proverbs 24:30,31

### LEADS TO

**Increase of substance** — Proverbs 13:11

**Affection of relatives** — Proverbs 31:28

**General commendation** — Proverbs 31:31

**Illustrated** — Proverbs 6:6–8

### EXEMPLIFIED

**Rachel** — Genesis 29:9

**Jacob** — Genesis 31:6

**Jethro's daughters** — Exodus 2:10

**Ruth** — Ruth 2:2,3

**Jeroboam** — 1 Kings 11:28

**David** — 1 Samuel 16:11

**Jewish elders** — Ezra 6:14,15

**Dorcas** — Acts 9:39

**Paul** — Acts 18:3; 1 Corinthians 4:12

## INDWELLING OF THE HOLY SPIRIT

**In his Church, as his temple** — 1 Corinthians 3:16

**In the body of saints, as his temple** — 1 Corinthians 6:19; 2 Corinthians 6:16

**Promised to saints** — Ezekiel 36:27

**Saints enjoy** — Isaiah 63:11; 2 Timothy 1:14

**Saints full of** — Acts 6:5; Ephesians 5:18

### IS THE MEANS OF

**Quickening** — Romans 8:11

**Guiding** — John 16:13; Galatians 5:18

**Fruit bearing** — Galatians 5:22

**A proof of being Christ's** — Romans 8:9; 1 John 4:13

**A proof of adoption** — Romans 8:15; Galatians 4:5

**Is abiding** — 1 John 2:27

### THOSE WHO HAVE NOT

**Are sensual** — Judges 1:19

**Are without Christ** — Romans 8:9

**Opposed by the carnal nature** — Galatians 5:17

## INGRATITUDE

**A characteristic of the wicked** — Psalms 38:20; 2 Timothy 3:2

### OFTEN EXHIBITED

**By relations** — Job 19:14

**By servants** — Job 19:15,16

**To benefactors** — Psalms 109:5; Ecclesiastes 9:15

**To friends in distress** — Psalms 38:11

**Saints should avoid the guilt of** — Psalms 7:4,5

**SHOULD BE MET WITH****Prayers** — Psalms 35:12,13; 109:4**Faithfulness** — Genesis 31:38–42**Persevering love** — 2 Corinthians 12:15**Punishment of** — Proverbs 17:13; Jeremiah 18:20,21**EXEMPLIFIED****Laban** — Genesis 31:6,7**Chief butler** — Genesis 40:23**Israel** — Exodus 17:4**Men of Keilah** — 1 Samuel 23:5,12**Saul** — 1 Samuel 24:17**Nabal** — 1 Samuel 25:5–11,21**Absalom** — 2 Samuel 15:6**Joash** — 2 Chronicles 24:22**INGRATITUDE TO GOD****A characteristic of the wicked** — Romans 1:21**Inexcusable** — Isaiah 1:2,3; Romans 1:21**Unreasonable** — Jeremiah 2:5,6,31; Micah 6:2,3**Exceeding folly of** — Deuteronomy 32:6**Guilt of** — Psalms 106:7,21; Jeremiah 2:11–13**Prosperity likely to produce** — Deuteronomy 31:20; 32:15; Jeremiah 5:7–11**Warnings against** — Deuteronomy 8:11–14; 1 Samuel 12:24,25**Punishment of** — Nehemiah 9:20–27; Hosea 2:8,9**Illustrated** — Isaiah 5:1–7; Ezekiel 16:1–15**EXEMPLIFIED****Israel** — Deuteronomy 32:18**Saul** — 1 Samuel 15:17–19

**David** — 2 Samuel 12:7–9

**Nebuchadnezzar** — Daniel 5:18–21

**Lepers** — Luke 17:17,18

## INJUSTICE

**Forbidden** — Leviticus 19:15,35; Deuteronomy 16:19

### SPECIALLY TO BE AVOIDED TOWARDS

**The poor** — Exodus 23:6; Proverbs 22:16,22,23

**The stranger and fatherless** — Exodus 22:21,22; Deuteronomy 24:17; Jeremiah 22:3

**Servants** — Job 31:13,14; Deuteronomy 24:14; Jeremiah 22:13

**Of the least kind, condemned** — Luke 16:10

## GOD

**Regards** — Ecclesiastes 5:8

**Approves not of** — Lamentations 3:35,36

**Abominates** — Proverbs 17:15; 20:10

**Hears the cry of those who suffer** — James 5:4

**Provoked to avenge** — Psalms 12:5

**Brings a curse** — Deuteronomy 27:17,19

**A bad example leads to** — Exodus 23:2

**Intemperance leads to** — Proverbs 31:5

**Covetousness leads to** — Jeremiah 6:13; Ezekiel 22:12; Micah 2:2

## SAINTS SHOULD

**Hate** — Proverbs 29:27

**Testify against** — Psalms 58:1,2; Micah 3:8,9

**Bear, patiently** — 1 Corinthians 6:7

**Take no vengeance for** — Matthew 5:39

## THE WICKED

**Deal with** — Isaiah 26:10

**Judge with** — Psalms 82:2; Ecclesiastes 3:16; Habakkuk 1:4

**Practice, without shame** — Jeremiah 6:13,15; Zephaniah 3:5

**Punishment of** — Proverbs 11:7; 28:8; Amos 5:11,12; 8:5,8; 1 Thessalonians 4:6

### **EXEMPLIFIED**

**Potiphar** — Genesis 39:20

**Sons of Samuel** — 1 Samuel 8:3

**Ahab** — 1 Kings 21:10,15,16

**Jews** — Isaiah 59:14

**Princes etc** — Daniel 6:4

**Judas** — Matthew 27:4

**Pilate** — Matthew 27:24–26

**Priests etc** — Acts 4:3

**Festus** — Acts 24:27

## **INSECTS**

**Created by God** — Genesis 1:24,25

### **DIVIDED INTO**

**Clean and fit for food** — Leviticus 11:21,22

**Unclean and abominable** — Leviticus 11:23,24

### **MENTIONED IN SCRIPTURE**

**Ant** — Proverbs 6:6; 30:25

**Bee** — Judges 14:8; Psalms 118:12; Isaiah 7:18

**Beetle** — Leviticus 11:22

**Caterpillar** — Psalms 78:46; Isaiah 33:4

**Cankerworm** — Joel 1:4; Nahum 3:15,16

**Earthworm** — Job 25:6; Micah 7:17

**Flea** — 1 Samuel 24:14

**Fly** — Exodus 8:22; Ecclesiastes 10:1; Isaiah 7:18

**Gnat** — Matthew 23:24

**Grasshopper** — Leviticus 11:22; Judges 6:5; Job 39:20

**Hornet** — Deuteronomy 7:20

**Locust** — Exodus 10:12,13

**Bald locust** — Leviticus 11:22

**Lice** — Exodus 8:16; Psalms 105:31

**Maggot** — Exodus 16:20

**Moth** — Job 4:19; 27:18; Isaiah 50:9

**Palmer-worm** — Joel 1:4; Amos 4:9

**Spider** — Job 8:14; Proverbs 30:28

**Fed by God** — Psalms 104:25,27; 145:9,15

## INSPIRATION OF THE HOLY SPIRIT

**Foretold** — Joel 2:28; Acts 2:16–18

**All Scripture given by** — 2 Samuel 23:2; 2 Timothy 3:16; 2 Peter 1:21

### DESIGN OF

**To reveal future events** — Acts 1:16; 28:25; 1 Peter 1:11

**To reveal the mysteries of God** — Amos 3:7; 1 Corinthians 2:10

**To give power to ministers** — Micah 3:8; Acts 1:8

**To direct ministers** — Ezekiel 3:24–27; Acts 11:12; 13:2

**To control ministers** — Acts 16:6

**To testify against sin** — 2 Kings 17:13; Nehemiah 9:30; Micah 3:8;  
John 16:8,9

### MODES OF

**Various** — Hebrews 1:1

**By secret impulse** — Judges 13:25; 2 Peter 1:21

**By a voice** — Isaiah 6:8; Acts 8:29; Revelation 1:10

**By visions** — Numbers 12:6; Ezekiel 11:24

**By dreams** — Numbers 12:6; Daniel 7:1

**Necessary to prophesying** — Numbers 11:25–27; 2 Chronicles 20:14–17

**Is irresistible** — Amos 3:8

**Despisers of, punished** — 2 Chronicles 36:15,16; Zechariah 7:12

## IRON

**Dug out of the earth** — Job 28:2

### DESCRIBED AS

**Strong and durable** — Job 40:18; Daniel 2:40

**Fusible** — Ezekiel 22:20

**Malleable** — Isaiah 2:4

**Of greater gravity than water** — 2 Kings 6:5

**Admits of a high polish** — Ezekiel 27:19

**Hardened into steel** — 2 Samuel 22:35; Job 20:24

**Of small comparative value** — Isaiah 60:17

**The land of Canaan abounded with** — Deuteronomy 8:9; 33:25

**From the north hardest and best** — Jeremiah 15:12

**Used from the earliest age** — Genesis 4:22

### MADE INTO

**Armor** — 2 Samuel 23:7; Revelation 9:9

**Weapons of war** — 1 Samuel 13:19; 17:7

**Chariots** — Judges 4:3

**Implements for husbandry** — 1 Samuel 13:20,21; 2 Samuel 12:31

**Tools for artificers** — Joshua 8:31; 1 Kings 6:7

**Graving tools** — Job 19:24; Jeremiah 17:1

**Gates** — Acts 12:10

**Nails and hinges** — 1 Chronicles 22:3

**Bars** — Psalms 107:16; Isaiah 45:2

**Fetters** — Psalms 105:18; 149:8

**Yokes** — Deuteronomy 28:48; Jeremiah 28:13,14

**Idols** — Daniel 5:4,23

**Bedsteads** — Deuteronomy 3:11

**Pillars** — Jeremiah 1:18

**Rods** — Psalms 2:9; Revelation 2:27

**Sharpens things made of** — Proverbs 27:17

**Working in, a trade** — 1 Samuel 13:19; 2 Chronicles 2:7,14

**An article of commerce** — Ezekiel 27:12,19; Revelation 18:12

**Great quantity of, provided for the temple** — 1 Chronicles 22:3,14,16;  
29:2

**Taken in war, often dedicated to God** — Joshua 6:19,24

**Mode of purifying, taken in war** — Numbers 31:21–23

**Miraculously made to swim** — 2 Kings 6:6

### ILLUSTRATIVE

**Of strength** — Daniel 2:33,40

**Of stubbornness** — Isaiah 48:4

**Of severe affliction** — Deuteronomy 4:20; Psalms 107:10

**Of a hard barren soil** — Deuteronomy 28:23

**Of severe exercise of power** — Psalms 2:9; Revelation 2:27

**(Seared with,) of insensibility of conscience** — 1 Timothy 4:2

## ISHMAELITES

**Descended from Abraham's son, Ishmael** — Genesis 16:15,16; 1  
Chronicles 1:28

**Divided into twelve tribes** — Genesis 25:16

**Heads of tribes** — Genesis 25:13–15; 1 Chronicles 1:29–31

### CALLED

**Hagarites** — 1 Chronicles 5:10

**Hagarenes** — Psalms 83:6

**Arabians** — Isaiah 13:20

**Original possessions of** — Genesis 25:18

**Governed by kings** — Jeremiah 25:24

**Dwelt in tents** — Isaiah 13:20

**Rich in cattle** — 1 Chronicles 5:21

**Wore ornaments of gold** — Judges 8:24

**Were the merchants of the east** — Genesis 37:25; Ezekiel 27:20,21

**Traveled in large companies or caravans** — Genesis 37:25; Job 6:19

**Waylaid and plundered travelers** — Jeremiah 3:2

**Often confederate against Israel** — Psalms 83:6

### **OVERCOME BY**

**Gideon** — Judges 8:10–24

**Reubenites and Gadites** — 1 Chronicles 5:10,18–20

**Uzziah** — 2 Chronicles 26:7

**Sent presents to Solomon** — 1 Kings 10:15; 2 Chronicles 9:14

**Sent flocks to Jehoshaphat** — 2 Chronicles 17:11

### **PREDICTIONS RESPECTING**

**To be numerous** — Genesis 16:10; 17:20

**To be wild and savage** — Genesis 16:12

**To be warlike and predatory** — Genesis 16:12

**To be divided into twelve tribes** — Genesis 17:20

**To continue independent** — Genesis 16:12

**To be a great nation** — Genesis 21:13,18

**To be judged with the nations** — Jeremiah 25:23–25

**Their glory, etc to be diminished** — Isaiah 21:13–17

**Their submission to Christ** — Psalms 72:10,15

**Probably preached to by Paul** — Galatians 1:17

## **ISSACHAR, THE TRIBE OF**

**Descended from Jacob's fifth son** — Genesis 30:17,18

**Predictions respecting** — Genesis 49:14,15; Deuteronomy 33:18,19

**PERSONS SELECTED FROM****To number the people** — Numbers 1:8**To spy out the land** — Numbers 13:7**To divide the land** — Numbers 34:26**Strength of, on leaving Egypt** — Numbers 1:28,29; 2:6**Encamped under the standard of Judah east of the tabernacle** —  
Numbers 2:5**Next to and under standard of Judah in the journeys of Israel** —  
Numbers 10:14,15**Offering of, at the dedication** — Numbers 7:18–23**Families of** — Numbers 26:23,24**Strength of, on entering Canaan** — Numbers 26:25**On Gerizim said amen to the blessings** — Deuteronomy 27:12**Bounds of their inheritance** — Joshua 19:17–23**Assisted Deborah against Sisera** — Judges 5:15**Officers of, appointed by David** — 1 Chronicles 27:18**Officers of, appointed by Solomon** — 1 Kings 4:17**Some of, at David's coronation** — 1 Chronicles 12:32**Number of warriors belonging to, in David's time** — 1 Chronicles  
7:2,5**Many of, at Hezekiah's Passover** — 2 Chronicles 30:18**Remarkable persons of** — Judges 10:1; 1 Kings 15:27

## J

## JERUSALEM

**The ancient Salem** — Genesis 14:18; Psalms 76:2

**The ancient Jebusi or Jebus** — Joshua 15:8; 18:28; Judges 19:10

**The king of, defeated and slain by Joshua** — Joshua 10:5–23

**Allotted to the tribe of Benjamin** — Joshua 18:28

**Partly taken and burned by Judah** — Judges 1:8

### THE JEBUSITES

**Formerly dwelt in** — Judges 19:10,11

**Held possession of, with Judah and Benjamin** — Joshua 15:63;  
Judges 1:21

**Finally dispossessed of, by David** — 2 Samuel 5:6–8

**Enlarged by David** — 2 Samuel 5:9

**Made the royal city** — 2 Samuel 5:9; 20:3

**Specially chosen by God** — 2 Chronicles 6:6; Psalms 135:21

**The seat of government under the Romans for a time** — Matthew  
27:2,19

**Roman government transferred from, to Caesarea** — Acts 23:23,24;  
25:1–13

### CALLED

**City of God** — Psalms 46:4; 48:1

**City of the Lord** — Isaiah 60:14

**City of Judah** — 2 Chronicles 25:28

**City of the great king** — Psalms 48:2; Matthew 5:5

**City of solemnities** — Isaiah 33:20

**City of righteousness** — Isaiah 1:26

**City of truth** — Zechariah 8:3

**A city not forsaken** — Isaiah 62:12

**Faithful city** — Isaiah 1:21,26

**Holy city** — Nehemiah 11:1; Isaiah 48:2; Matthew 4:5

**Throne of the Lord** — Jeremiah 3:17

**Zion** — Psalms 48:12; Isaiah 33:20

**Zion of the holy one of Israel** — Isaiah 60:14

**Surrounded by mountains** — Psalms 125:2

**Surrounded by a wall** — 1 Kings 3:1

**Protected by forts and bulwarks** — Psalms 48:12,13

**Entered by gates** — Psalms 122:2; Jeremiah 17:19–21

**Hezekiah made an aqueduct for** — 2 Kings 20:20

**Spoils of war placed in** — 1 Samuel 17:54; 2 Samuel 8:7

## **DESCRIBED AS**

**Beautiful for situation** — Psalms 48:2

**Compact** — Psalms 122:3

**Comely** — Song of Solomon 6:4

**The perfection of beauty** — Lamentations 2:15

**Joy of the whole earth** — Psalms 48:2; Lamentations 2:15

**Princess among the provinces** — Lamentations 1:1

**Great** — Jeremiah 22:8

**Populous** — Lamentations 1:1

**Full of business and tumult** — Isaiah 22:3

**Wealth, etc in the time of Solomon** — 1 Kings 10:26,27

**Protected by God** — Isaiah 31:5

**Instances of God's care and protection of** — 2 Samuel 24:16; 2 Kings 19:32–34; 2 Chronicles 12:7

**The temple built in** — 2 Chronicles 3:1; Psalms 68:29

## **THE JEWS**

**Went up to, at the feasts** — Luke 2:42; Psalms 122:4

**Loved** — Psalms 137:5,6

**Lamented the affliction of** — Nehemiah 1:2–4

**Prayed for the prosperity of** — Psalms 51:18; 122:6

**Prayed towards** — Daniel 6:10; 1 Kings 8:41

**Wickedness of** — Isaiah 1:1–4; Jeremiah 5:1–5; Micah 3:10

**Idolatry of** — 2 Chronicles 28:4; Ezekiel 8:7–10

**Wickedness of, the cause of its calamities** — 2 Kings 21:12–15; 2 Chronicles 24:18; Lamentations 1:8; Ezekiel 5:5–8

**Was the tomb of the prophets** — Luke 13:33,34

## **CHRIST**

**Preached in** — Luke 21:37,38; John 18:20

**Did many miracles in** — John 4:45

**Publicly entered, as king** — Matthew 21:9,10

**Lamented over** — Matthew 23:37; Luke 19:41

**Put to death at** — Luke 9:31; Acts 13:27,29

**Gospel first preached at** — Luke 24:47; Acts 2:14

**Miraculous gift of the Holy Spirit first given at** — Acts 1:4; 2:1–5

**Persecution of the Christian church commenced at** — Acts 4:1; 8:1

**First Christian council held at** — Acts 15:4,6

## **CALAMITIES OF, MENTIONED**

**Taken and plundered by Shishak** — 1 Kings 14:25,26; 2 Chronicles 12:1–4

**Taken and plundered by Jehoash king of Israel** — 2 Kings 14:13,14

**Besieged but not taken by Rezin and Pekah** — Isaiah 7:1; 2 Kings 16:5

**Besieged but not taken by Sennacherib** — 2 Kings 18:17; 19:1–37

**Taken and made tributary by Pharaoh–Necho** — 2 Kings 23:33–35

**Besieged by Nebuchadnezzar** — 2 Kings 24:10,11

**Taken and burned by Nebuchadnezzar** — 2 Kings 25:1–30;  
Jeremiah 39:1–8

**Threatened by Sanballat** — Nehemiah 4:7,8

**Rebuilt after the captivity by order of Cyrus** — Ezra 1:1–4

### **PROPHECIES RESPECTING**

**To be taken by king of Babylon** — Jeremiah 20:5

**To be made a heap of ruins** — Jeremiah 9:11; 26:18

**To be a wilderness** — Isaiah 64:10

**To be rebuilt by Cyrus** — Isaiah 44:26–28

**To be a quiet habitation** — Isaiah 33:20

**To be a terror to her enemies** — Zechariah 12:2,3

**Christ to enter, as king** — Zechariah 9:9

**The gospel to go forth from** — Isaiah 2:3; 40:9

**To be destroyed by the Romans** — Luke 19:42–44

**Its capture accompanied by severe calamities** — Matthew  
24:21,29; Luke 21:23,24

**Signs preceding its destruction** — Matthew 24:6–15; Luke 21:7–  
11,25,28

### **ILLUSTRATIVE**

**Of the church** — Galatians 4:25,26; Hebrews 12:22

**Of the church glorified** — Revelation 3:12; 21:2,10

**(Its strong position,) of saints under God's protection** — Psalms  
125:2

## **JEWS**

**Descended from Abraham** — Isaiah 51:2; John 8:39

**Divided into twelve tribes** — Genesis 35:22; 49:28

### **CALLED**

**Hebrews** — Genesis 14:13; 40:15; 2 Corinthians 11:22

**Israelites** — Exodus 9:7; Joshua 3:17

**God of Abraham** — Psalms 105:6; Isaiah 41:8

**God of Jacob** — Jeremiah 33:26

**God of Israel** — 1 Chronicles 16:13

**Children of Jacob** — 1 Chronicles 16:13

**Children of Israel** — Genesis 50:25; Isaiah 27:12

**Jeshurun** — Deuteronomy 32:15

**Chosen and loved by God** — Deuteronomy 7:6,7

**Circumcised in token of their covenant relation** — Genesis 17:10,11;  
Acts 7:8

**Separated from all other nations** — Exodus 33:16; Leviticus 20:24; 1  
Kings 8:53

### **DESCRIBED AS**

**A peculiar people** — Deuteronomy 14:2

**A peculiar treasure** — Exodus 19:5; Psalms 135:4

**A holy nation** — Exodus 19:6

**A holy people** — Deuteronomy 7:6; 14:21

**A kingdom of priests** — Exodus 19:6

**A special people** — Deuteronomy 7:6

**The Lord's portion** — Deuteronomy 32:9

**Sojourned in Egypt** — Exodus 12:40,41

**Brought out of Egypt by God** — Exodus 12:42; Deuteronomy 5:15; 6:12

**In the desert forty years** — Numbers 14:33; Joshua 5:6

**Settled in Canaan** — Numbers 32:18; Joshua 14:1–5

**Under the theocracy until the time of Samuel** — Exodus 19:4–6; 1  
Samuel 8:7

**Desired and obtained kings** — 1 Samuel 8:5,22

**Divided into two kingdoms after Solomon** — 1 Kings 11:31,32;  
12:19,20

**Often subdued and made tributary** — Judges 2:13,14; 4:2; 6:2,6; 2  
Kings 23:33

**Taken captive to Assyria and Babylon** — 2 Kings 17:32; 18:11; 24:16; 25:11

**Restored to their own land by Cyrus** — Ezra 1:1–4

**Had courts of justice** — Deuteronomy 16:18

**Had an ecclesiastical establishment** — Exodus 28:1; Numbers 18:6; Malachi 2:4–7

**Had a series of prophets to promote national reformation** — Jeremiah 7:25; 26:4,5; 35:15; 44:4; Ezekiel 38:17

**The only people who had knowledge of God** — Psalms 76:1; 1 Thessalonians 4:5; Psalms 48:3; Romans 1:28

**The only people who worshipped God** — Exodus 5:17; Psalms 96:5; 115:3,4; John 4:22

**Religion of, according to rites prescribed by God** — Leviticus 18:4; Deuteronomy 12:8–11; Hebrews 9:1

**Religion of, typical** — Hebrews 9:8–11; 10:1

**Their national greatness** — Genesis 12:2; Deuteronomy 33:29

**Their national privileges** — Romans 3:2; 9:4,5

**Their vast numbers** — Genesis 22:17; Numbers 10:36

## **NATIONAL CHARACTER OF**

**Pride of descent, etc** — Jeremiah 13:9; John 8:33,41

**Love of country** — Psalms 137:6

**Fondness for their brethren** — Exodus 2:11,12; Romans 9:1–3

**Attachment to Moses** — John 9:28,29; Acts 6:11

**Attachment to customs of the law** — Acts 6:14; 21:21; 22:3

**Fondness for traditionary customs** — Jeremiah 44:17; Ezekiel 20:18,30,21; Mark 7:3,4

**Stubborn and stiff-necked** — Exodus 32:9; Acts 7:51

**Prone to rebellion** — Deuteronomy 9:7,24; Isaiah 1:2

**Prone to backsliding** — Jeremiah 2:11–13; 8:5

**Prone to idolatry** — Isaiah 2:8; 57:5

**Prone to formality in religion** — Isaiah 29:13; Ezekiel 33:31;  
Matthew 15:7–9

**Self-righteous** — Isaiah 65:5; Romans 10:3

**Unfaithful to covenant engagements** — Jeremiah 3:6–8; 31:32;  
Ezekiel 16:59

**Ungrateful to God** — Deuteronomy 32:15; Isaiah 1:2

**Ignorant of the true sense of Scripture** — Acts 13:27; 2  
Corinthians 3:13–15

**Distrustful of God** — Numbers 14:11; Psalms 78:22

**Covetous** — Jeremiah 6:13; Ezekiel 33:31; Micah 2:2

**Cowardly** — Exodus 14:10; Numbers 14:3; Isaiah 51:12

**Trusted to their privileges for salvation** — Jeremiah 7:4; Matthew 3:9

**Distinction of castes among, noticed** — Isaiah 65:5; Luke 7:39; 15:2;  
Acts 26:5

**Degenerated as they increased in national greatness** — Amos 6:4

**Often displeased God by their sins** — Numbers 25:3; Deuteronomy  
32:16; 1 Kings 16:2; Isaiah 1:4; 5:24,25

**A spiritual seed of true believers always among** — 1 Kings 19:18;  
Isaiah 6:13; Romans 9:6,7; 11:1,5

## **MODERN, DIVIDED INTO**

**Hebrews or pure Jews** — Acts 6:1; Philippians 3:5

**Hellenists or Grecians** — Acts 6:1; 9:29

**Many sects and parties** — Matthew 16:6; Mark 8:15

**An agricultural people** — Genesis 46:32

**A commercial people** — Ezekiel 27:17

**Obligated to unite against enemies** — Numbers 32:20–22; Judges 19:29;  
20:1–48; 1 Samuel 11:7,8

**Often distinguished in war** — Judges 7:19–23; 1 Samuel 14:6–13;  
17:32,33; Nehemiah 4:16–22

**Strengthened by God in war** — Leviticus 26:7,8; Joshua 5:13,14; 8:1,2

**Under God's special protection** — Deuteronomy 32:10,11; 33:27–29;  
Psalms 105:13–15; 121:3–5

**Enemies of, obliged to acknowledge them as divinely protected** —  
Joshua 2:9–11; Es 6:13

### **PROHIBITED FROM**

**Associating with others** — Acts 10:28

**Covenanting with others** — Exodus 23:32; Deuteronomy 7:2

**Marry with others** — Deuteronomy 7:3; Joshua 23:12

**Following practices of others** — Deuteronomy 12:29–31; 18:9–14

**Despised all strangers** — 1 Samuel 17:36; Matthew 16:26,27; Ephesians  
2:11

**Held no intercourse with strangers** — John 4:9; Acts 11:2,3

**Condemned for associating with other nations** — Judges 2:1–3;  
Jeremiah 2:18

**Received proselytes from other nations** — Acts 2:10; Exodus 12:44,48

**Gentiles made one with, under the gospel** — Acts 10:15,28; 15:8,9;  
Galatians 3:28; Ephesians 2:14–16

### **ALL OTHER NATIONS**

**Enviied** — Nehemiah 4:1; Isaiah 26:11; Ezekiel 35:11

**Hated** — Psalms 44:10; Ezekiel 35:5

**Oppressed** — Exodus 3:9; Judges 2:18; 4:3

**Persecuted** — Lamentations 1:3; 5:5

**Rejoiced at calamities of** — Psalms 44:13,14; 80:5,6; Ezekiel 36:4

**None hated or oppressed, with impunity** — Psalms 137:8,9; Ezekiel  
25:15,16; 35:6; Obadiah 1:10–16

### **CHRIST**

**Promised to** — Genesis 49:10; Daniel 9:25

**Expected by** — Psalms 14:7; Matthew 11:3; Luke 2:25,38; John 8:56

**Regarded as the restorer of national greatness** — Matthew 20:21;  
Luke 24:21; Acts 1:6

**Sprang from** — Romans 9:5; Hebrews 7:14

**Rejected by** — Isaiah 53:3; Mark 6:3; John 1:11

**Murdered by** — Acts 7:52; 1 Thessalonians 2:15

**Imprecated the blood of Christ upon themselves and their — children** — Matthew 27:25

**Many of, believed the gospel** — Acts 21:20

**Unbelieving, persecuted the Christians** — Acts 17:5,13; 1 Thessalonians 2:14–16

**Cast off for unbelief** — Romans 11:17,20

**Scattered and peeled** — Isaiah 18:2,7; James 1:1

**Shall finally be saved** — Romans 11:26,27

**Punishment of, for rejecting and killing Christ, illustrated** — Matthew 21:37–43

**Descendants of Abraham** — Psalms 105:6; Isaiah 51:2; John 8:33; Romans 9:7

**The people of God** — Deuteronomy 32:9; 2 Samuel 7:24; Isaiah 51:16

**Separated to God** — Exodus 33:16; Numbers 23:9; Deuteronomy 4:34

**Beloved for their father's sake** — Deuteronomy 4:37; 10:15; Romans 11:28

**Christ descended from** — John 4:22; Romans 9:5

## **THE OBJECTS OF**

**God's love** — Deuteronomy 7:8; 23:5; Jeremiah 31:3

**God's choice** — Deuteronomy 7:6

**God's protection** — Psalms 105:15; Zechariah 2:8

**The covenant established with** — Exodus 6:4; 24:6–8; 34:27

## **PROMISES RESPECTING MADE TO**

**Abraham** — Genesis 12:1–3; 13:14–17; 15:18; 17:7,8

**Isaac** — Genesis 26:2–5,24

**Jacob** — Genesis 28:12–15; 35:9–12

**Themselves** — Exodus 6:7,8; 19:5,6; Deuteronomy 26:18,19

**Privileges of** — Psalms 76:1,2; Romans 3:1,2; 9:4,5

### **PUNISHED FOR**

**Idolatry** — Psalms 78:58–64; Isaiah 65:3–7

**Unbelief** — Romans 11:20

**Breaking covenant** — Isaiah 24:5; Jeremiah 11:10

**Transgressing the law** — Isaiah 1:4,7; 24:5,6

**Changing the ordinances** — Isaiah 24:5

**Killing the prophets** — Matthew 23:37,38

**Imprecating upon themselves the blood of Christ** — Matthew  
27:25

**Scattered among the nations** — Deuteronomy 28:64; Ezekiel 6:8; 36:19

**Despised by the nations** — Ezekiel 36:3

**Their country trodden under foot by the Gentiles** — Deuteronomy  
28:49–52; Luke 21:24

**Their house left desolate** — Matthew 24:38

**Deprived of civil and religious privileges** — Hosea 3:4

### **DENUNCIATIONS AGAINST THOSE WHO**

**Cursed** — Genesis 27:29; Numbers 24:9

**Contended with** — Isaiah 41:11; 49:25

**Oppressed** — Isaiah 49:26; 51:21–23

**Hated** — Psalms 129:5; Ezekiel 35:5,6

**Aggravated the afflictions of** — Zechariah 1:14,15

**Slaughtered** — Psalms 79:1–7; Ezekiel 35:5,6

**God, mindful of** — Psalms 98:3; Isaiah 49:15,16

**Christ was sent to** — Matthew 15:24; 21:37; Acts 3:20,22,26

**Compassion of Christ for** — Matthew 23:37; Luke 19:41

**The gospel preached to, first** — Matthew 10:6; Luke 24:47; Acts 1:8

**Blessedness of blessing** — Genesis 27:29

**Blessedness of favoring** — Genesis 12:3; Psalms 122:6

**Pray importunately for** — Psalms 122:6; Isaiah 62:1,6,7; Jeremiah 31:7;  
Romans 10:1

**Saints remember** — Psalms 102:14; 137:5; Jeremiah 51:50

## **PROMISES RESPECTING**

**The pouring out of the Spirit upon them** — Ezekiel 39:29;  
Zechariah 12:10

**The removal of their blindness** — Romans 11:25; 2 Corinthians  
3:14–16

**Their return and seeking to God** — Hosea 3:5

**Their humiliation for the rejection of Christ** — Zechariah 12:10

**Pardon of sin** — Isaiah 44:22; Romans 11:27

**Salvation** — Isaiah 59:20; Romans 11:26

**Sanctification** — Jeremiah 33:8; Ezekiel 36:25; Zechariah 12:1,9

**Joy occasioned by conversion of** — Isaiah 44:23; 49:13; 52:8,9; 66:10

**Blessing to the Gentiles by conversion of** — Isaiah 2:1–5; 60:5;  
66:19; Romans 11:12,15

**Reunion of** — Jeremiah 3:18; Ezekiel 37:16,17,20–22; Hosea 1:11;  
Micah 2:12

**Restoration to their own land** — Isaiah 11:15,16; 14:1–3; 27:12,13;  
Jeremiah 16:14,15; Ezekiel 36:24; 37:21,25; 39:25,28; Luke  
21:24

**Gentiles assisting in their restoration** — Isaiah 49:22,23; 60:10,14;  
61:4–6

**Subjection of Gentiles to** — Isaiah 60:11,12,14

**Future glory of** — Isaiah 60:19; 62:3,4; Zephaniah 3:19,20; Zechariah  
2:5

**Future prosperity of** — Isaiah 60:6,7,9,17; 61:4–6; Hosea 14:5,6

**That Christ shall appear amongst** — Isaiah 59:20; Zechariah 14:4

**That Christ shall dwell amongst** — Ezekiel 43:7,9; Zechariah 2:11

**That Christ shall reign over** — Ezekiel 34:23,24; 37:24,25

**Conversion of, illustrated** — Ezekiel 37:1–14; Romans 11:24

## JORDAN, THE RIVER

**Eastern boundary of Canaan** — Numbers 34:12

**Often overflowed** — Joshua 3:15; 1 Chronicles 12:15

**Overflowing of, called the swelling of Jordan** — Jeremiah 12:5; 49:19

**Empties itself into the Dead Sea** — Numbers 34:12

### THE PLAINS OF

**Thickly wooded** — 2 Kings 6:2

**Exceeding fertile** — Genesis 13:10

**Infested with lions** — Jeremiah 49:19; 50:44

**Afforded clay for molding brass, etc** — 1 Kings 7:46; 2 Chronicles 4:17

**Chosen by Lot for a residence** — Genesis 13:11

**Fordable in some places** — Joshua 2:7; Judges 12:5,6

**Ferry boats often used on** — 2 Samuel 19:18

### REMARKABLE EVENTS CONNECTED WITH

**Division of its waters to let Israel pass over** — Joshua 3:12–16; 5:1

**Return of its waters to their place** — Joshua 4:18

**Slaughter of Moabites** — Judges 3:28,29

**Slaughter of the Ephraimites** — Judges 12:4–6

**Its division by Elijah** — 2 Kings 2:8

**Its division by Elisha** — 2 Kings 2:14

**Healing of Naaman the leper** — 2 Kings 5:10,14

**Baptism of multitudes by John the Baptist** — Matthew 3:6; Mark 1:5; John 1:28

**Baptism of our Lord** — Matthew 3:13,15; Mark 1:9

### PASSAGE OF ISRAEL OVER

**Promised** — Deuteronomy 4:22; 9:1; 11:31

**In an appointed order** — Joshua 3:1–8

**Preceded by priests with the ark** — Joshua 3:6,11,14

**Successfully effected** — Joshua 3:17; 4:1,10,11

**Commemorated by a pillar of stones raised in it** — Joshua 4:9

**Commemorated by a pillar of stones in Gilgal** — Joshua 4:2–8,20–24

**Alluded to** — Psalms 74:15; 114:3,5

**A pledge that God would drive the Canaanites, etc out of — their land** — Joshua 3:10

**The Jews had great pride in** — Zechariah 11:3

**Despised by foreigners** — 2 Kings 5:12

**Moses not allowed to cross** — Deuteronomy 3:27; 31:2

## JOY

**God gives** — Ecclesiastes 2:26; Psalms 4:7

**Christ appointed to give** — Isaiah 61:3

**Is a fruit of the Spirit** — Galatians 5:22

**The gospel, good tidings of** — Luke 2:10,11

**God's word affords** — Nehemiah 8:12; Jeremiah 15:16

**The gospel to be received with** — 1 Thessalonians 1:6

**Promised to saints** — Psalms 132:16; Isaiah 35:10; 55:12; 56:7

**Prepared for saints** — Psalms 97:11

**Enjoined to saints** — Psalms 32:11; Philippians 3:1

**Fullness of, in God's presence** — Psalms 16:11

**Vanity of seeking, from earthly things** — Ecclesiastes 2:10,11; 11:8

## EXPERIENCED BY

**Believers** — Luke 24:52; Acts 16:34

**Peace-makers** — Proverbs 12:20

**The just** — Proverbs 21:15

**The wise, and discreet** — Proverbs 15:23

**Parents of good children** — Proverbs 23:24

**Increased to the meek** — Isaiah 29:19

**OF SAINTS IS**

**In God** — Psalms 89:16; 149:2; Habakkuk 3:18; Romans 5:11

**In Christ** — Luke 1:47; Philippians 3:3

**In the Holy Spirit** — Romans 14:17

**For election** — Luke 10:20

**For salvation** — Psalms 21:1; Isaiah 61:10

**For deliverance from bondage** — Psalms 105:43; Jeremiah 31:10–13

**For manifestation of goodness** — 2 Chronicles 7:10

**For temporal blessings** — Joel 2:23,24

**For supplies of grace** — Isaiah 12:3

**For divine protection** — Psalms 5:11; 16:8,9

**For divine support** — Psalms 28:7; 63:7

**For the victory of Christ** — John 16:33

**For the hope of glory** — Romans 5:2

**For the success of the gospel** — Acts 15:3

**OF SAINTS SHOULD BE**

**Great** — Zechariah 9:9; Acts 8:8

**Abundant** — 2 Corinthians 8:2

**Exceeding** — Psalms 21:6; 68:3

**Animated** — Psalms 32:11; Luke 6:23

**Unspeakable** — 1 Peter 1:8

**Full of glory** — 1 Peter 1:8

**Constant** — 2 Corinthians 6:10; Philippians 4:4

**For evermore** — 1 Thessalonians 5:16

**With awe** — Psalms 2:11

**In hope** — Romans 12:12

**In sorrow** — 2 Corinthians 6:10

**Under trials** — James 1:2; 1 Peter 1:6

**Under persecutions** — Matthew 5:11,12; Luke 6:22,23; Hebrews  
10:34

**Under calamities** — Habakkuk 3:17,18

**Expressed in hymns** — Ephesians 5:19; James 5:13

**Afflictions of saints succeeded by** — Psalms 30:5; 126:5; Isaiah 35:10;  
John 16:20

**Pray for restoration of** — Psalms 51:8,12; 85:6

**Promote, in the afflicted** — Job 29:13

### **OF SAINTS, MADE FULL BY**

**The favor of God** — Acts 2:28

**Faith in Christ** — Romans 15:13

**Abiding in Christ** — John 15:10,11

**The word of Christ** — John 17:13

**Answers to prayer** — John 16:24

**Communion of saints** — 2 Timothy 1:4; 1 John 1:3,4; 2 John 1:12

**Saints should afford, to their ministers** — Philippians 2:2; Philemon  
1:20

### **MINISTERS SHOULD**

**Esteem their people as their** — Philippians 4:1; 1 Thessalonians  
2:20

**Promote, in their people** — 2 Corinthians 1:24; Philippians 1:25

**Pray for, for their people** — Romans 15:13

**Have, in the faith and holiness of their people** — 2 Corinthians  
7:4; 1 Thessalonians 3:9; 3 John 1:4

**Come to their people with** — Romans 15:32

**Finish their course with** — Acts 20:24

**Desire to render an account with** — Philippians 2:16; Hebrews  
13:17

**Serve God with** — Psalms 100:2

**Liberality in God's service should cause** — 1 Chronicles 29:9,17

**Is strengthening to saints** — Nehemiah 8:10

**Saints should engage in all religious services with** — Ezra 6:22;  
Psalms 42:4

**Saints should have, in all their undertakings** — Deuteronomy 12:18

**Saints shall be presented to God with exceeding** — 1 Peter 4:13; Jude  
1:24

**The coming of Christ will afford to saints, exceeding** — 1 Peter 4:13

**Shall be the final reward of saints at the judgment day** — Matthew  
25:21

### **OF THE WICKED**

**Is derived from earthly pleasures** — Ecclesiastes 2:10; 11:9

**Is derived from folly** — Proverbs 15:21

**Is delusive** — Proverbs 14:13

**Is short-lived** — Job 20:5; Ecclesiastes 7:6

**Should be turned into mourning** — James 4:9

**Shall be taken away** — Isaiah 16:10

**Holy-Illustrated** — Isaiah 9:3; Matthew 13:44

### **HOLY-EXEMPLIFIED**

**Hannah** — 1 Samuel 2:1

**David** — 1 Chronicles 29:9

**Wise men** — Matthew 2:10

**The Virgin Mary** — Luke 1:47

**Zacchaeus** — Luke 19:6

**Converts** — Acts 2:46; 13:52

**Peter, etc** — Acts 5:41

**Samaritans** — Acts 8:8

**Jailor** — Acts 16:34

## **JOY OF GOD OVER HIS PEOPLE**

**Greatness of, described** — Zephaniah 3:17

**ON ACCOUNT OF THEIR****Repentance** — Luke 15:7,10**Faith** — Hebrews 11:5,6**Fear of him** — Psalms 147:11**Praying to him** — Proverbs 15:8**Hope in his mercy** — Psalms 147:11**Meekness** — Psalms 149:4**Uprightness** — 1 Chronicles 29:17; Proverbs 11:20**LEADS TO HIM****Prosper them** — Deuteronomy 30:9**Do them good** — Deuteronomy 28:63; Jeremiah 32:41**Deliver them** — 2 Samuel 22:20**Comfort them** — Isaiah 65:19**Give them the inheritance** — Numbers 14:8**Illustrated** — Isaiah 62:5; Luke 15:23,24**EXEMPLIFIED****Solomon** — 1 Kings 10:9**JUDAH, THE TRIBE OF****Descended from Jacob's fourth son** — Genesis 29:35**Predictions respecting** — Genesis 49:8–12; Deuteronomy 33:7**PERSONS SELECTED FROM****To number the people** — Numbers 1:7**To spy out the land** — Numbers 13:6**To divide the land** — Numbers 34:19**Strength of, on leaving Egypt** — Numbers 1:26,27; 2:4**Encamped with its standard east of the tabernacle** — Numbers 2:3**Led the first division of Israel in their journeys** — Numbers 10:14**Offering of, at dedication** — Numbers 7:12–17

**Families of** — Numbers 26:19–21

**Strength of on entering Canaan** — Numbers 26:22

**On Gerizim said amen to the blessings** — Deuteronomy 27:12

**Bounds of inheritance** — Joshua 15:1–12

**First and most vigorous in driving out the Canaanites** — Judges 1:3–20

**Went first against Gibeah** — Judges 20:18

**Furnished to Israel the first judge** — Judges 3:9

**Aided Saul in his wars** — 1 Samuel 11:8; 15:4

**After Saul's rebellion appointed to furnish kings to Israel** — 1 Samuel 13:14; 15:28; 16:6,13; 2 Samuel 2:4; 7:16,17

**The first to submit to David** — 2 Samuel 2:10

**Reigned over alone by David seven years and a half** — 2 Samuel 2:11; 5:5

**Officer placed over by David** — 1 Chronicles 27:18

**Reproved for tardiness in bringing back David after Absalom's rebellion** — 2 Samuel 19:11–15

**Other tribes jealous of, on account of David** — 2 Samuel 19:41–42; 20:1,2

**With Benjamin alone, adhered to the house of David** — 1 Kings 12:21

**The last tribe carried into captivity** — 2 Kings 17:18,20; 25:21

**Out Lord sprang from** — Matthew 1:3–16; Luke 3:23–33; Hebrews 7:14

### **REMARKABLE PERSONS OF**

**Achan** — Joshua 7:18

**Elimelech** — Ruth 1:1,2

**Boaz** — Ruth 2:1

**Obed** — Ruth 4:21

**Jesse** — Ruth 4:22; 1 Samuel 16:1

**David** — 1 Samuel 16:1,13

**Solomon** — 1 Kings 1:32–39

**Elihu** — 1 Chronicles 27:18

**Pethahiah** — Nehemiah 11:24

**Bezaleel** — Exodus 31:2; 35:30

**Nahshon** — Numbers 7:12

**Caleb** — Numbers 14:24

**Absalom** — 2 Samuel 15:1

**Elhanan** — 2 Samuel 21:19; 23:24

**Adonijah** — 1 Kings 1:5,6

**Jonathan** — 2 Samuel 21:21

**Kings of Judah (See — 1st and 2nd Books of Kings) \ JUDEA,  
MODERN \**

**One of the divisions of the Holy Land under the Romans** — Luke 3:1

**Comprised the whole of the ancient kingdom of Judah** — 1 Kings  
12:21–24

### **CALLED**

**The land of Judah** — Matthew 2:6

**Jewry** — Daniel 5:13; John 7:1

**A mountainous district** — Luke 1:39,65

**Parts of, desert** — Matthew 3:1; Acts 8:26

**Jerusalem the capital of** — Matthew 4:25

### **TOWNS OF**

**Arimathea** — Matthew 27:57; John 19:38

**Azotus or Ashdod** — Acts 8:40

**Bethany** — John 11:1,18

**Bethlehem** — Matthew 2:1,6,16

**Bethphage** — Matthew 21:1

**Emmaus** — Luke 24:13

**Ephraim** — John 11:54

**Gaza** — Acts 8:26

**Jericho** — Luke 10:30; 19:1

**Joppa** — Acts 9:36; 10:5,8

**Lydda** — Acts 9:32,35,38

**John the Baptist preached in** — Matthew 3:1

## **OUR LORD**

**Born in** — Matthew 2:1,5,6

**Tempted in the wilderness of** — Matthew 4:1

**Frequently visited** — John 11:7

**Often left, to escape persecution** — John 4:1–3

**Several Christian churches in** — Acts 9:31; 1 Thessalonians 2:14

## **JUDGES, EXTRAORDINARY**

**Raised up to deliver Israel** — Judges 2:16

**Upheld and strengthened by God** — Judges 2:18

**Remarkable for their faith** — Hebrews 11:32

## **NAMES OF**

**Othniel** — Judges 3:9,10

**Ehud** — Judges 3:15

**Shamgar** — Judges 3:31

**Deborah** — Judges 4:4

**Gideon** — Judges 6:11

**Abimelech** — Judges 9:6

**Tola** — Judges 10:1

**Jair** — Judges 10:3

**Jephthah** — Judges 11:1

**Ibzan** — Judges 12:8

**Elon** — Judges 12:11

**Abdon** — Judges 12:13

**Samson** — Judges 13:24,25; 16:31

**Eli** — 1 Samuel 4:18

**Samuel** — 1 Samuel 7:6,15–17

**During four hundred and fifty years** — Acts 13:20

**Not without intermission** — Judges 17:6; 18:1; 19:1; 21:25

**The office of, not always for life, or hereditary** — Judges 8:23,29

**Israel not permanently or spiritually benefited by** — Judges 2:17–19

## JUDGMENTS

**Are from God** — Deuteronomy 32:39; Job 12:23; Amos 3:6; Micah 6:9

### DIFFERENT KINDS OF

**Blotting out the name** — Deuteronomy 29:20

**Abandonment by God** — Hosea 4:17

**Cursing men's blessings** — Malachi 2:2

**Pestilence** — Deuteronomy 28:21,22; Amos 4:10

**Enemies** — 2 Samuel 24:13

**Famine** — Deuteronomy 28:38–40; Amos 4:7–9

**Famine of hearing the word** — Amos 8:11

**The sword** — Exodus 22:24; Jeremiah 19:7

**Captivity** — Deuteronomy 28:41; Ezekiel 39:23

**Continued sorrows** — Psalms 32:10; 78:32,33; Ezekiel 24:23

**Desolation** — Ezekiel 33:29; Joel 3:19

**Destruction** — Job 31:3; Psalms 34:16; Proverbs 2:22; Isaiah 11:4

### INFLICTED UPON

**Nations** — Genesis 15:14; Jeremiah 51:20,21

**Individuals** — Deuteronomy 29:20; Jeremiah 23:34

**False gods** — Exodus 12:12; Numbers 33:4

**Posterity of sinners** — Exodus 20:5; Psalms 37:28; Lamentations 5:7

**All enemies of saints** — Jeremiah 30:16

**Sent for correction** — Job 37:13; Jeremiah 30:11

**Sent for the deliverance of saints** — Exodus 6:6

**ARE SENT, AS PUNISHMENT FOR****Disobedience to God** — Leviticus 26:14–16; 2 Chronicles 7:19,20**Despising the warnings of God** — 2 Chronicles 36:16; Proverbs 1:24–31; Jeremiah 44:4–6**Murmuring against God** — Numbers 14:29**Idolatry** — 2 Kings 22:17; Jeremiah 16:18**Iniquity** — Isaiah 26:21; Ezekiel 24:13,14**Persecuting saints** — Deuteronomy 32:43**Sins of rulers** — 1 Chronicles 21:2,12**Manifest the righteous character of God** — Exodus 9:14–16; Ezekiel 39:21; Daniel 9:14**Are in all the earth** — 1 Chronicles 16:14**Are frequently tempered with mercy** — Jeremiah 4:27; 5:10,15–18; Amos 9:8**SHOULD LEAD TO****Humiliation** — Joshua 7:6; 2 Chronicles 12:6; Lamentations 3:1–20; Joel 1:13; Jonah 3:5,6**Prayer** — 2 Chronicles 20:9**Contrition** — Nehemiah 1:4; Es 4:3; Isaiah 22:12**Learning righteousness** — Isaiah 26:9**Should be a warning to others** — Luke 13:3,5**MAY BE AVERTED BY****Humiliation** — Exodus 33:3,4,14; 2 Chronicles 7:14**Prayer** — Judges 3:9–11; 2 Chronicles 7:13,14**Forsaking iniquity** — Jeremiah 18:7,8**Turning to God** — Deuteronomy 30:1–3**SAINTS****Preserved during** — Job 5:19,20; Psalms 91:7; Isaiah 26:20; Ezekiel 9:6; Revelation 7:3**Provided for, during** — Genesis 47:12; Psalms 33:19; 37:19

**Pray for those under** — Exodus 32:11–13; Numbers 11:2; Daniel 9:3  
**Sympathize with those under** — Jeremiah 9:1; 13:17; Lamentations  
 3:48

**Acknowledge the justice of** — 2 Samuel 24:17; Ezra 9:13; Nehemiah  
 9:33; Jeremiah 14:17

### **UPON NATIONS EXEMPLIFIED**

**The old world** — Genesis 6:7,17

**Sodom, etc** — Genesis 19:24

**Egypt** — Exodus 9:14

**Israel** — Numbers 14:29,35; 21:6

**People of Ashdod** — 1 Samuel 5:6

**People of Bethshemesh** — 1 Samuel 6:19

**Amalekites** — 1 Samuel 15:3

### **UPON INDIVIDUALS EXEMPLIFIED**

**Cain** — Genesis 4:11,12

**Canaan** — Genesis 9:25

**Korah, etc** — Numbers 16:33–35

**Achan** — Joshua 7:25

**Hophni, etc** — 1 Samuel 2:34

**Saul** — 1 Samuel 15:23

**Uzzah** — 2 Samuel 6:7

**Jeroboam** — 1 Kings 13:4

**Ahab** — 1 Kings 22:38

**Gehazi** — 2 Kings 5:27

**Jezebel** — 2 Kings 9:35

**Nebuchadnezzar** — Daniel 4:31

**Belshazzar** — Daniel 5:30

**Zacharias** — Luke 1:20

**Ananias, etc** — Acts 5:1–10

**Herod** — Acts 12:23

**Elymas** — Acts 13:11

## **PRESERVATION DURING EXEMPLIFIED**

**Noah** — Genesis 7:1,16

**Lot** — Genesis 19:15–17

**Joseph, etc** — Genesis 45:7

**Elijah** — 1 Kings 17:9

**Elisha etc** — 2 Kings 4:38–41

**Shunammite** — 2 Kings 8:1,2

## **JUDGMENT**

**Predicted in the Old Testament** — 1 Chronicles 16:33; Psalms 9:7; 96:13; Ecclesiastes 3:17

**A first principle of the gospel** — Hebrews 6:2

**A day appointed for** — Acts 17:31; Romans 2:16

**Time of, unknown to us** — Mark 13:32

### **CALLED THE**

**Day of wrath** — Romans 2:5; Revelation 6:17

**Revelation of the righteous judgment of God** — Romans 2:5

**Day of judgment and perdition of ungodly men** — 2 Peter 3:7

**Day of destruction** — Job 21:30

**Judgment of the great day** — Judges 1:6

**Shall be administered by Christ** — John 5:22,27; Acts 10:42; Romans 14:10; 2 Corinthians 5:10

**Saints shall sit with Christ in** — 1 Corinthians 6:2; Revelation 20:4

**Shall take place at the coming of Christ** — Matthew 25:31; 2 Timothy 4:1

**Of Heathen, by the law of conscience** — Romans 2:12,14,15

**Of Jews, by the law of Moses** — Romans 2:12

**Of Christians, by the gospel** — James 2:12

**SHALL BE HELD UPON****All nations** — Matthew 25:32**All men** — Hebrews 9:27; 12:23**Small and great** — Revelation 20:12**The righteous and wicked** — Ecclesiastes 3:17**Quick and dead** — 2 Timothy 4:1; 1 Peter 4:5**Shall be in righteousness** — Psalms 98:9; Acts 17:31**The books shall be opened at** — Daniel 7:10**SHALL BE OF ALL****Actions** — Ecclesiastes 11:9; 12:14; Revelation 20:13**Words** — Matthew 12:36,37; Jude 1:15**Thoughts** — Ecclesiastes 12:14; 1 Corinthians 4:5**None, by nature can stand in** — Psalms 130:3; 143:2; Romans 3:19**Saints shall, through Christ, be enabled to stand in** — Romans 8:33,34**Christ will acknowledge saints at** — Matthew 25:34–40; Revelation 3:5**Perfect love will give boldness in** — 1 John 4:17**Saints shall be rewarded at** — 2 Timothy 4:8; Revelation 11:18**The wicked shall be condemned in** — Matthew 7:22,23; 25:41**Final punishment of the wicked will succeed** — Matthew 13:40–42; 25:46**The word of Christ shall be a witness against the wicked in** — John 12:48**THE CERTAINTY OF, A MOTIVE TO****Repentance** — Acts 17:30,31**Faith** — Isaiah 28:16,17**Holiness** — 2 Corinthians 5:9,10; 2 Peter 3:11,14**Prayer and watchfulness** — Mark 13:33**Warn the wicked of** — Acts 24:25; 2 Corinthians 5:11**The wicked dread** — Acts 24:25; Hebrews 10:27

**Neglected advantages increase condemnation at** — Matthew 11:20–24; Luke 11:31,32

**Devils shall be condemned at** — 2 Peter 2:4; Jude 1:6

## JUSTICE

**Commanded** — Deuteronomy 16:20; Isaiah 56:1

**Christ, an example of** — Psalms 98:9; Isaiah 11:4; Jeremiah 23:5

**Specially required in rulers** — 2 Samuel 23:3; Ezekiel 45:9

### TO BE DONE

**In executing judgment** — Deuteronomy 16:18; Jeremiah 21:12

**In buying and selling** — Leviticus 19:36; Deuteronomy 25:15

**To the poor** — Proverbs 29:14; 31:9

**To the fatherless and widows** — Isaiah 1:17

**To servants** — Colossians 4:1

**Gifts impede** — Exodus 23:8

### GOD

**Requires** — Micah 6:8

**Sets the highest value on** — Proverbs 2:13

**Delights in** — Proverbs 11:1

**Gives wisdom to execute** — 1 Kings 3:11,12; Proverbs 2:6,9

**Displeased with the want of** — Ecclesiastes 5:8

**Brings its own reward** — Jeremiah 22:15

### SAINTS SHOULD

**Study the principles of** — Philippians 4:8

**Receive instruction in** — Proverbs 1:3

**Pray for wisdom to execute** — 1 Kings 3:9

**Always do** — Psalms 119:121; Ezekiel 18:8,9

**Take pleasure in doing** — Proverbs 21:15

**Teach others to do** — Genesis 18:19

**Promises to** — Isaiah 33:15,16; Jeremiah 7:5,7

### **THE WICKED**

**Scorn** — Proverbs 19:28

**Abhor** — Micah 3:9

**Call not for** — Isaiah 59:4

**Banish** — Isaiah 59:14

**Pass over** — Luke 11:42

**Afflict those who act with** — Job 12:4; Amos 5:12

### **EXEMPLIFIED**

**Moses** — Numbers 16:15

**Samuel** — 1 Samuel 12:4

**David** — 2 Samuel 8:15

**Solomon** — 1 Kings 3:16–27

**Josiah** — Jeremiah 22:15

**Joseph** — Luke 23:50,51

**Apostles** — 1 Thessalonians 2:10

## **JUSTICE OF GOD**

**Is a part of his character** — Deuteronomy 32:4; Isaiah 45:21

### **DECLARED TO BE**

**Plenteous** — Job 37:23

**Incomparable** — Job 4:1

**Incorruptible** — Deuteronomy 10:17; 2 Chronicles 19:7

**Impartial** — 2 Chronicles 19:7; Jeremiah 32:19

**Unfailing** — Zephaniah 3:5

**Undeviating** — Job 8:3; 34:12

**Without respect of persons** — Romans 2:11; Colossians 3:25; 1 Peter 1:17

**The habitation of his throne** — Psalms 89:14

**Not to be sinned against** — Jeremiah 50:7

**Denied by the ungodly** — Ezekiel 33:17,20

### **EXHIBITED IN**

**Forgiving sins** — 1 John 1:9

**Redemption** — Romans 3:26

**His government** — Psalms 9:4; Jeremiah 9:24

**His judgments** — Genesis 18:25; Revelation 19:2

**All his ways** — Ezekiel 18:25,29

**The final judgment** — Acts 17:31

**Acknowledge** — Psalms 51:4; Romans 3:4

**Magnify** — Psalms 98:9; 99:3,4

## **JUSTIFICATION BEFORE GOD**

**Promised in Christ** — Isaiah 45:25; 53:11

**Is the act of God** — Isaiah 50:8; Romans 8:33

### **UNDER LAW**

**Requires perfect obedience** — Leviticus 18:5; Romans 10:5; 2:13;  
James 2:10

**Man cannot attain to** — Job 9:2,3,20; 25:4; Psalms 130:3; 143:2;  
Romans 3:20; 9:31,32

### **UNDER THE GOSPEL**

**Is not of works** — Acts 13:39; Romans 8:3; Galatians 2:16; 3:11

**Is not of faith and works united** — Acts 15:1–29; Romans 3:28;  
11:6; Galatians 2:14–21; 5:4

**Is by faith alone** — John 5:24; Acts 13:39; Romans 3:30; 5:1;  
Galatians 2:16

**Is of grace** — Romans 3:24; 4:16; 5:17–21

**In the name of Christ** — 1 Corinthians 6:11

**By imputation of Christ's righteousness** — Isaiah 61:10; Jeremiah 23:6; Romans 3:22; 5:18; 1 Corinthians 1:30; 2 Corinthians 5:21

**By the blood of Christ** — Romans 5:9

**By the resurrection of Christ** — Romans 4:25; 1 Corinthians 15:17

**Blessedness of** — Psalms 32:1,2; Romans 4:6–8

**Frees from condemnation** — Isaiah 50:8,9; 54:17; Romans 8:33,34

**Entitles to an inheritance** — Titus 3:7

**Ensures glorification** — Romans 8:30

**The wicked shall not attain to** — Exodus 23:7

### **BY FAITH**

**Revealed under the Old Testament age** — Habakkuk 2:4; Romans 1:17

**Excludes boasting** — Romans 3:27; 4:2; 1 Corinthians 1:29,31

**Does not make void the law** — Romans 3:30,31; 1 Corinthians 9:21

**Typified** — Zechariah 3:4,5

**Illustrated** — Luke 18:14

### **EXEMPLIFIED**

**Abraham** — Genesis 15:6

**Paul** — Philippians 3:8,9

# K

## KENITES

**Originally a people of Canaan** — Genesis 15:19

**Connected with the Midianites** — Numbers 10:29; Judges 4:11

**Dwelt in strongholds** — Numbers 24:21

**Had many cities** — 1 Samuel 30:29

## MOSES

**Intermarried with** — Exodus 2:21; Judges 1:16

**Invited, to accompany Israel** — Numbers 10:29–32

**Part of, dwelt with Israel** — Judges 1:16; 4:11

**Part of, dwelt with the Amalekites** — 1 Samuel 15:6

**Showed kindness to Israel in the desert** — Exodus 18:1–27

**Not destroyed with the Amalekites** — 1 Samuel 15:6

**The Rechabites descended from** — 1 Chronicles 2:55

**Sisera slain by Jael one of** — Judges 4:22; 5:24

## DAVID

**Pretended that he invaded** — 1 Samuel 27:10

**Sent part of the spoil of war to** — 1 Samuel 30:29

**Ruin of, predicted** — Numbers 24:21,22

## KINGS

**Israel warned against seeking** — 1 Samuel 8:9–18

**Sin of Israel in seeking** — 1 Samuel 12:17–20

**Israel in seeking, rejected God as their king** — 1 Samuel 8:7; 10:19

**Israel asked for, that they might be like the nations** — 1 Samuel 8:5,19,20

**First given to Israel in anger** — Hosea 13:11

**God reserved to himself the choice of** — Deuteronomy 17:14,15; 1 Samuel 9:16,17; 16:12

**When first established in Israel, not hereditary** — Deuteronomy 17:20; 1 Samuel 13:13,14; 15:28,29

**Rendered hereditary in the family of David** — 2 Samuel 7:12–16; Psalms 89:35–37

**Of Israel not to be foreigners** — Deuteronomy 17:15

**Laws for the government of the kingdom by, written by Samuel** — 1 Samuel 10:25

### **FORBIDDEN TO MULTIPLY**

**Horses** — Deuteronomy 17:16

**Wives** — Deuteronomy 17:17

**Treasure** — Deuteronomy 17:17

**Required to write and keep by them, a copy of the divine law** — Deuteronomy 17:18–20

**Had power to make war and peace** — 1 Samuel 11:5–7

**Often exercised power arbitrarily** — 1 Samuel 22:17,18; 2 Samuel 1:15; 4:9–12; 1 Kings 2:23,25,31

### **CEREMONIES AT INAUGURATION OF**

**Anointing** — 1 Samuel 10:1; 16:13; Psalms 89:20

**Crowning** — 2 Kings 11:12; 2 Chronicles 23:11; Psalms 21:3

**Proclaiming with trumpets** — 2 Samuel 15:10; 1 Kings 1:34; 2 Kings 9:13; 11:14

**Enthroning** — 1 Kings 1:35,46; 2 Kings 11:19

**Girding on the sword** — Psalms 45:3

**Putting into their hands the books of the law** — 2 Kings 11:12; 2 Chronicles 23:11

**Covenanting to govern lawfully** — 2 Samuel 5:3

**Receiving homage** — 1 Samuel 10:1; 1 Chronicles 29:24

**Shouting “God save the king”** — 1 Samuel 10:24; 2 Samuel 16:16; 2 Kings 11:12

**Offering sacrifice** — 1 Samuel 11:15

**Feasting** — 1 Chronicles 12:38,39; 29:22

**Attended by a body-guard** — 1 Samuel 13:2; 2 Samuel 8:18; 1 Chronicles 11:25; 2 Chronicles 12:10

**Dwelt in royal palaces** — 2 Chronicles 9:11; Psalms 45:15

**Arrayed in royal apparel** — 1 Kings 22:30; Matthew 6:29

**Names of, often changed at their accession** — 2 Kings 23:34; 24:17

## **OFFICERS OF**

**Prime minister** — 2 Chronicles 19:11; 28:7

**First Counselor** — 1 Chronicles 27:33

**Confidant or king's special friend** — 1 Kings 4:5; 1 Chronicles 27:33

**Comptroller of the household** — 1 Kings 4:6; 2 Chronicles 28:7

**Scribe or secretary** — 2 Samuel 8:17; 1 Kings 4:3

**Captain of the host** — 2 Samuel 8:16; 1 Kings 4:4

**Captain of the guard** — 2 Samuel 8:18; 20:23

**Recorder** — 2 Samuel 8:16; 1 Kings 4:3

**Providers for the king's table** — 1 Kings 4:7–19

**Master of the wardrobe** — 2 Kings 22:14; 2 Chronicles 34:22

**Treasurer** — 1 Chronicles 27:25

**Storekeeper** — 1 Chronicles 27:25

**Overseer of the tribute** — 1 Kings 4:6; 12:18

**Overseer of royal farms** — 1 Chronicles 27:26

**Overseer of royal vineyards** — 1 Chronicles 27:27

**Overseer of royal plantations** — 1 Chronicles 27:28

**Overseer of royal herds** — 1 Samuel 21:7; 1 Chronicles 27:29

**Overseer of royal camels** — 1 Chronicles 27:30

**Overseer of royal flocks** — 1 Chronicles 27:31

**Armor-bearer** — 1 Samuel 16:21

**Cup-bearer** — 1 Kings 10:5; 2 Chronicles 9:5

**Approached with greatest reverence** — 1 Samuel 24:8; 2 Samuel 9:8; 14:22; 1 Kings 1:23

**Presented with gifts by strangers** — 1 Kings 10:2,10,25; 2 Kings 5:5; Matthew 2:11

**Right hand of, the place of honor** — 1 Kings 2:19; Psalms 45:9; 110:1

**Attendants of, stood in their presence** — 1 Kings 10:8; 2 Kings 25:19

**Exercised great hospitality** — 1 Samuel 20:25–27; 2 Samuel 9:7–13; 19:33; 1 Kings 4:22,23,28

### **THEIR REVENUES DERIVED FROM**

**Voluntary contributions** — 1 Samuel 10:27; 16:20; 1 Chronicles 12:39,40

**Tribute from foreign nations** — 1 Kings 4:21,24,25; 2 Chronicles 8:8; 17:11

**Tax on produce of the land** — 1 Kings 4:7–19

**Tax on foreign merchandise** — 1 Kings 10:15

**Their own flocks and herds** — 2 Chronicles 32:29

**Produce of their own lands** — 2 Chronicles 26:10

**Sometimes nominated their successors** — 1 Kings 1:33,34; 2 Chronicles 11:22,23

**Punished for transgressing the divine law** — 2 Samuel 12:7–12; 1 Kings 21:18–24

### **WHO REIGNED OVER ALL ISRAEL**

**Saul** — 1 Samuel 11:15–31:13; 1 Chronicles 10:1–10:14

**David** — 2 Samuel 2:4–1 Kings 2:11; 1 Chronicles 11:1–29:30

**Solomon** — 1 Kings 1:39–11:43; 2 Chronicles 1:1–9:31

**Rehoboam (first part of his reign)** 1 Kings 12:1–20; 2 Chronicles 10:1–16

**WHO REIGNED OVER JUDAH**

**Rehoboam (latter part of his reign)** 1 Kings 12:21–24; 14:21–31; 2 Chronicles 10:17–12:16

**Abijam or Abijah** — 1 Kings 15:1–8; 2 Chronicles 13:1–22

**Asa** — 1 Kings 15:9–24; 2 Chronicles 14:1–16:14

**Jehoshaphat** — 1 Kings 22:41–50; 2 Chronicles 17:1–21:1

**Jehoram or Joram** — 2 Kings 8:16–24; 2 Chronicles 21:1–20

**Ahaziah** — 2 Kings 8:25–29; 9:16–29; 2 Chronicles 22:1–9

**Athaliah, mother of Ahaziah (usurper)** 2 Kings 11:1–3; 2 Chronicles 22:10–12

**Joash or Jehoash** — 2 Kings 11:4–12:21; 2 Chronicles 23:1–24:27

**Amaziah** — 2 Kings 14:1–20; 2 Chronicles 25:1–28

**Azariah or Uzziah** — 2 Kings 14:21,22; 15:1–7; 2 Chronicles 26:1–23

**Jotham** — 2 Kings 15:32–38; 2 Chronicles 27:1–9

**Ahaz** — 2 Kings 16:1–20; 2 Chronicles 28:1–27

**Hezekiah** — 2 Kings 18:1–20:21; 2 Chronicles 29:1–32:33

**Manasseh** — 2 Kings 21:1–18; 2 Chronicles 33:1–20

**Amon** — 2 Kings 21:19–26; 2 Chronicles 33:21–25

**Josiah** — 2 Kings 22:1–23:30; 2 Chronicles 34:1–35:27

**Jehoahaz** — 2 Kings 23:31–33; 2 Chronicles 36:1–4

**Jehoiakim** — 2 Kings 23:34–24:6; 2 Chronicles 36:5–8

**Jehoiachin** — 2 Kings 24:8–16; 2 Chronicles 36:9,10

**Zedekiah** — 2 Kings 24:17–25:7; 2 Chronicles 36:11–21

**WHO REIGNED OVER ISRAEL**

**Jeroboam** — 1 Kings 12:20; 12:25–14:20

**Nadab** — 1 Kings 15:25–27,32

**Baasha** — 1 Kings 15:28–16:7

**Elah** — 1 Kings 16:8–14

**Zimri** — 1 Kings 16:11,12,15,20

**Omri** — 1 Kings 16:23–28

**Ahab** — 1 Kings 16:29–22:40

**Ahaziah** — 1 Kings 22:51–53; 2 Kings 1:18

**Jehoram or Joram** — 2 Kings 3:1–9:26

**Jehu** — 2 Kings 9:3–10:36

**Jehoahaz** — 2 Kings 13:1–9

**Jehoash or Joash** — 2 Kings 13:10–25; 14:8–16

**Jeroboam the Second** — 2 Kings 14:23–29

**Zachariah** — 2 Kings 15:8–12

**Shallum** — 2 Kings 15:13–15

**Menahem** — 2 Kings 15:16–22

**Pekahiah** — 2 Kings 15:23–26

**Pekah** — 2 Kings 15:27–31; 16:5

**Hoshea** — 2 Kings 17:1–6

**Called the Lord's anointed** — 1 Samuel 16:6; 24:6; 2 Samuel 19:21

## **CONSPIRACIES AGAINST**

**Absalom against David** — 2 Samuel 15:10

**Adonijah against Solomon** — 1 Kings 1:5–7

**Jeroboam against Rehoboam** — 1 Kings 12:12,16

**Baasha against Nadab** — 1 Kings 15:27

**Zimri against Elah** — 1 Kings 16:9,10

**Omri against Zimri** — 1 Kings 16:17

**Jehu against Joram** — 2 Kings 9:14

**Shallum against Zachariah** — 2 Kings 15:10

**Menahem against Shallum** — 2 Kings 15:14

**Pekah against Menahem** — 1 Kings 15:25

**God chooses** — Deuteronomy 17:15; 1 Chronicles 28:4–6

**God ordains** — Romans 13:1

**God anoints** — 1 Samuel 16:12; 2 Samuel 12:7

**Set up by God** — 1 Samuel 12:13; Daniel 2:21

**Removed by God** — 1 Kings 11:11; Daniel 2:21

**Christ is the Prince of** — Revelation 1:5

**Christ is the King of** — Revelation 17:14

**Reign by direction of Christ** — Proverbs 8:15

**Supreme judges of nations** — 1 Samuel 8:5

**Resistance to, is resistance to the ordinance of God** — Romans 13:2

**Able to enforce their commands** — Ecclesiastes 8:4

**Numerous subjects the honor of** — Proverbs 14:28

**Not save by their armies** — Psalms 33:16

**Dependent on the earth** — Ecclesiastes 5:9

### **SHOULD**

**Fear God** — Deuteronomy 17:19

**Serve Christ** — Psalms 2:10–12

**Keep the law of God** — 1 Kings 2:3

**Study the Scriptures** — Deuteronomy 17:19

**Promote the interests of the Church** — Ezra 1:2–4; 6:1–12

**Nourish the Church** — Isaiah 49:23

**Rule in the fear of God** — 2 Samuel 23:3

**Maintain the cause of the poor and oppressed** — Proverbs 31:8,9

**Investigate all matters** — Proverbs 25:2

**Not pervert judgment** — Proverbs 31:5

**Prolong their reign by hating covetousness** — Proverbs 28:16

**Throne of, established by righteousness and justice** — Proverbs  
16:12; 29:14

### **SPECIALLY WARNED AGAINST**

**Impurity** — Proverbs 31:3

**Lying** — Proverbs 17:7

**Harkening to lies** — Proverbs 29:12

**Intemperance** — Proverbs 31:4,5

**The gospel to be preached to** — Acts 9:15; 26:27,28

**Without understanding, are oppressors** — Proverbs 28:16

**Often reproved by God** — 1 Chronicles 16:21

**Judgments upon, when opposed to Christ** — Psalms 2:2,5,9

### **WHEN GOOD**

**Regard God as their strength** — Psalms 99:4

**Speak righteously** — Proverbs 16:10

**Love righteous lips** — Proverbs 16:13

**Abhor wickedness** — Proverbs 16:12

**Discountenance evil** — Proverbs 20:8

**Punish the wicked** — Proverbs 20:8

**Favor the wise** — Proverbs 14:35

**Honor the diligent** — Proverbs 22:29

**Befriend the good** — Proverbs 22:14

**Are pacified by submission** — Proverbs 16:14; 25:15

**Evil counselors should be removed from** — 2 Chronicles 22:3,4;  
Proverbs 25:5

**Curse not, even in thought** — Exodus 22:28; Ecclesiastes 10:20

**Speak no evil of** — Job 34:18; 2 Peter 2:10

**Pay tribute to** — Matthew 22:21; Romans 13:6,7

**Be not presumptuous before** — Proverbs 25:6

### **SHOULD BE**

**Honored** — Romans 13:7; 1 Peter 2:17

**Feared** — Proverbs 24:21

**Reverenced** — 1 Samuel 24:8; 1 Kings 1:23,21

**Obedied** — Romans 13:1,5; 1 Peter 2:13

**Prayed for** — 1 Timothy 2:1,2

**Folly of resisting** — Proverbs 19:12; 20:2

**Punishment for resisting the lawful authority of** — Romans 13:2

**Guilt and danger of stretching out the hand against** — 1 Samuel 26:9;  
2 Samuel 1:14

**They that walk after the flesh despise** — 2 Peter 2:10; Jude 1:8

**GOOD-EXEMPLIFIED**

**David** — 2 Samuel 8:15

**Asa** — 1 Kings 15:11

**Jehoshaphat** — 1 Kings 22:43

**Amaziah** — 2 Kings 15:3

**Uzziah** — 2 Kings 15:34

**Hezekiah** — 2 Kings 18:3

**Josiah** — 2 Kings 22:2

## L

## LAMB

**The young of the flock** — Exodus 12:5; Ezekiel 45:15

**DESCRIBED AS**

**Patient** — Isaiah 53:7

**Playful** — Psalms 114:4,6

**Exposed to danger from wild beasts** — 1 Samuel 17:34

**The shepherd's care for** — Isaiah 40:11

**USED FOR**

**Food** — Deuteronomy 32:14; 2 Samuel 12:4

**Clothing** — Proverbs 27:26

**Sacrifice** — 1 Chronicles 29:21; 2 Chronicles 29:32

**Considered a great delicacy** — Amos 6:4

**OFFERED IN SACRIFICE**

**Males** — Exodus 12:5

**Females** — Numbers 6:14

**While sucking** — 1 Samuel 7:9

**At a year old** — Exodus 12:5; Numbers 6:14

**From the earliest times** — Genesis 4:4; 22:7,8

**Every morning and evening** — Exodus 29:38,39; Numbers 28:3,4

**At the Passover** — Exodus 12:3,6,7

**By the wicked not accepted** — Isaiah 1:11; 66:3

**Numbers of, given by Josiah to the people for sacrifice** — 2 Chronicles 35:7

**The first born of an ass to be redeemed with** — Exodus 13:13; 34:20

**An extensive commerce in** — Ezra 7:17; Ezekiel 27:21

**Tribute often paid in** — 2 Kings 3:4; Isaiah 16:1

**Covenants confirmed by gift of** — Genesis 21:28–30

**The image of, was the first impression of on money** — Genesis 33:19;  
Joshua 24:32

### **ILLUSTRATIVE**

**Of purity of Christ** — 1 Peter 1:19

**Of Christ as a sacrifice** — John 1:29; Revelation 5:6

**Of any thing dear or cherished** — 2 Samuel 12:3,9

**Of the Lord's people** — Isaiah 5:17; 11:6

**Of weak believers** — Isaiah 40:11; John 21:15

**(Patience of,) of the patience of Christ** — Isaiah 53:7; Acts 8:32

**(Among wolves,) of ministers among the ungodly** — Luke 10:3

**(Deserted and exposed,) of Israel deprived of God's — protection**  
— Hosea 4:16

**(Brought to slaughter,) of the wicked under judgments** —  
Jeremiah 51:40

**(Consumed in sacrifice,) of complete destruction of the — wicked**  
— Psalms 37:20

## **LAMPS**

**Design of** — 2 Peter 1:19

### **DESCRIBED AS**

**Burning** — Genesis 15:17

**Shining** — John 5:35

**Lighted with oil** — Matthew 25:3,8

**Oil for, carried in vessels** — Matthew 25:4

**Sometimes supplied with oil from a bowl through pipes** — Zechariah  
4:2

**Required to be constantly trimmed** — Matthew 25:7

**USED FOR LIGHTING**

**The tabernacle** — Exodus 25:37

**Private apartments** — Acts 20:8

**Chariots of war by night** — Nahum 2:3,4

**Marriage processions** — Matthew 25:1

**Persons going out at night** — John 18:3

**Often kept lighting all night** — Proverbs 31:18

**Placed on a stand to give light to all in the house** — Matthew 5:15

**Illumination of the tents of Arab chiefs by, alluded to** — Job 29:3,4

**Probable origin of dark lantern** — Judges 7:16

**ILLUSTRATIVE**

**Of the word of God** — Psalms 119:105; Proverbs 6:23

**Of omniscience of Christ** — Daniel 10:6; Revelation 1:14

**Of graces of the Holy Spirit** — Revelation 4:5

**Of salvation of God** — Genesis 15:17; Isaiah 62:1

**Of God's guidance** — 2 Samuel 22:29; Psalms 18:28

**Of glory of the cherubim** — Ezekiel 1:13

**Of spirit of man** — Proverbs 20:27

**Of ministers** — John 5:35

**Of wise rulers** — 2 Samuel 21:17

**Of severe judgments** — Revelation 8:10

**Of a succession of heirs** — 1 Kings 11:36; 15:4

**(Put out,) of destruction of the wicked** — Job 18:5,6; 21:17; 13:9

**(Totally quenched,) of complete destruction of those who — curse  
parents** — Proverbs 20:20

**LANGUAGE**

**Of all mankind one at first** — Genesis 11:1,6

**CALLED**

**Speech** — Mark 14:70; Acts 14:11

**Tongue** — Acts 1:19; Revelation 5:9

### **CONFUSION OF**

**A punishment for presumption, etc** — Genesis 11:2–6

**Originated the varieties in** — Genesis 11:7

**Scattered men over the earth** — Genesis 11:8,9

**Divided men into separated nations** — Genesis 10:5,20,31

**Great variety of, spoken by men** — 1 Corinthians 14:10

**Ancient kingdoms often comprehended nations of different** — Esther 1:22; Daniel 3:4; 6:25

### **KINDS OF, MENTIONED**

**Hebrew** — 2 Kings 18:28; Acts 26:14

**Chaldea** — Daniel 1:4

**Syriack** — 2 Kings 18:26; Ezra 4:7

**Greek** — Acts 21:37

**Latin** — Luke 23:38

**Lycaonian** — Acts 14:11

**Arabic, etc** — Acts 2:11

**Egyptian** — Psalms 84:5; 114:1; Acts 2:10

**Of some nations difficult** — Ezekiel 3:5,6

**The term barbarian applied to those who spoke a strange** — 1 Corinthians 14:11

### **POWER OF SPEAKING DIFFERENT**

**A gift of the Holy Spirit** — 1 Corinthians 12:10

**Promised** — Mark 16:17

**Given on the day of Pentecost** — Acts 2:3,4

**Followed receiving the gospel** — Acts 10:44–46

**Conferred by laying on of the apostles' hands** — Acts 8:17,18;  
19:6

**Necessary to spread of the gospel** — Acts 2:7–11

**A sign to unbelievers** — 1 Corinthians 14:22

**Sometimes abused** — 1 Corinthians 14:2–12,23

**Ceased when the written Bible completed** — 1 Corinthians 13:8–10

### **INTERPRETATION OF**

**Antiquity of engaging persons for** — Genesis 42:23

**A gift of the Holy Spirit** — 1 Corinthians 12:10

**Most important in the early church** — 1 Corinthians 14:5,13,27,28

**The Jews punished by being given up to people of a strange** —  
Deuteronomy 28:49; Isaiah 28:11; Jeremiah 5:15

## **LAVAR OF BRASS**

**Moses was commanded to make** — Exodus 30:18

**Wisdom given to Bezaleel to make** — Exodus 31:2,9

**Made of brazen mirrors of the women** — Exodus 38:8

**Was placed in the court between the altar and the tabernacle** —  
Exodus 30:18; 40:7,30

**Was anointed with holy oil** — Exodus 40:11; Leviticus 8:11

### **THE PRIESTS WASHED IN**

**Before consecration** — Exodus 40:12

**Before entering the tabernacle** — Exodus 30:19,20

**Before approaching the altar** — Exodus 30:20

**One made by Solomon for the temple** — 1 Kings 7:23–26; 2 Kings  
25:13

**Called the Brazen sea** — 2 Kings 25:13; Jeremiah 52:17

### **ILLUSTRATIVE OF**

**Christ the fountain for sin** — Zechariah 13:1; Revelation 1:5

**Regeneration** — Titus 3:5; Ephesians 5:26

## **LAW OF GOD**

**Is absolute and perpetual** — Matthew 5:18

**GIVEN**

**To Adam** — Genesis 2:16,17; Romans 5:12–14

**To Noah** — Genesis 9:6

**To the Israelites** — Exodus 20:2–17; Psalms 78:5

**Through Moses** — Exodus 31:18; John 7:19

**Through the ministration of angels** — Acts 7:53; Galatians 3:19;  
Hebrews 2:2

**DESCRIBED AS**

**Pure** — Psalms 19:8

**Spiritual** — Romans 7:14

**Holy, just, and good** — Romans 7:12

**Exceeding broad** — Psalms 119:96

**Perfect** — Psalms 19:7; Romans 12:2

**Truth** — Psalms 119:142

**Not grievous** — 1 John 5:3

**Requires obedience of the heart** — Psalms 51:6; Matthew 5:28; 22:37

**Requires perfect obedience** — Deuteronomy 27:26; Galatians 3:10;  
James 2:10

**Love is the fulfilling of** — Romans 13:8,10; Galatians 3:10; James 2:10

**It is man's duty to keep** — Ecclesiastes 12:13

**Man, by nature, not in subjection to** — Romans 7:5; 8:7

**Man cannot render perfect obedience to** — 1 Kings 8:46; Ecclesiastes  
7:20; Romans 3:10

**Sin is a transgression of** — 1 John 3:4

**All men have transgressed** — Romans 3:9,19

**Man cannot be justified by** — Acts 13:39; Romans 3:20,28; Galatians  
2:16; 3:11

**Gives the knowledge of sin** — Romans 3:20; 7:7

**Works wrath** — Romans 4:15

**Conscience testifies to** — Romans 2:15

**Designed to lead to Christ** — Galatians 3:24

## **OBEDIENCE TO**

**A characteristic of saints** — Revelation 12:17

**A test of love** — 1 John 5:3

**Of prime importance** — 1 Corinthians 7:19

**Blessedness of keeping** — Psalms 119:1; Matthew 5:19; 1 John 3:22,24; Revelation 22:14

## **CHRIST**

**Came to fulfill** — Matthew 5:17

**Magnified** — Isaiah 42:21

**Explained** — Matthew 7:12; 22:37–40

**The love of, produces peace** — Psalms 119:165

## **SAINTS**

**Freed from the bondage of** — Romans 6:14; 7:4,6; Galatians 3:13

**Freed from the curse of** — Galatians 3:13

**Have, written on their hearts** — Jeremiah 31:33; Hebrews 8:10

**Love** — Psalms 119:97,113

**Delight in** — Psalms 119:77; Romans 7:22

**Prepare their hearts to seek** — Ezra 7:10

**Pledge themselves to walk in** — Nehemiah 10:29

**Keep** — Psalms 119:55

**Pray to understand** — Psalms 119:18

**Pray for power to keep** — Psalms 119:34

**Should remember** — Malachi 4:4

**Should make the subject of their conversation** — Exodus 13:9

**Lament over the violation of, by others** — Psalms 119:136

## **THE WICKED**

**Despise** — Amos 2:4

**Forget** — Hosea 4:6

**Forsake** — 2 Chronicles 12:1; Jeremiah 9:13

**Refuse to hear** — Isaiah 30:9; Jeremiah 6:19

**Refuse to walk in** — Psalms 78:10

**Cast away** — Isaiah 5:24

**Is the rule of life to saints** — 1 Corinthians 9:21; Galatians 5:13,14

**Is the rule of the judgment** — Romans 2:12

**To be used lawfully** — 1 Timothy 1:8

**Established by faith** — Romans 3:31

**Punishment for disobeying** — Nehemiah 9:26,27; Isaiah 65:11–13;  
Jeremiah 9:13–16

## LAW OF MOSES

**Is the law of God** — Leviticus 26:46

### GIVEN

**In the desert** — Ezekiel 20:10,11

**At Horeb** — Deuteronomy 4:10,15; 5:2

**From the Mount Sinai** — Exodus 19:11,20

**By disposition of angels** — Acts 7:53

**Through Moses as mediator** — Deuteronomy 5:5,27,28; John 1:17;  
Galatians 3:19

**To the Jews** — Leviticus 26:46; Psalms 78:5

**After the exodus** — Deuteronomy 4:45; Psalms 81:4,5

**To no other nation** — Deuteronomy 4:8; Psalms 147:20

**None to approach the Mount while God gave** — Exodus 19:13,21–24;  
Hebrews 12:20

**Remarkable phenomena connected with, at giving of** — Exodus  
19:16–19

**Terror of Israel at receiving** — Exodus 19:16; 20:18–20; Deuteronomy  
5:5,23–25

**Additions made to, in the plains of Moab by Jordan** — Numbers 36:13

**CALLED**

**A fiery law** — Deuteronomy 33:2

**Word spoken by angels** — Hebrews 2:2

**Ministration of death** — 2 Corinthians 3:7

**Ministration of condemnation** — 2 Corinthians 3:9

**Lively oracles** — Acts 7:38

**Royal law** — James 2:8

**Book of the law** — Deuteronomy 30:10; Joshua 1:8

**Book of Moses** — 2 Chronicles 25:4; 35:12

**Rehearsed by Moses** — Deuteronomy 1:1–3

**Entire of, written in a book** — Deuteronomy 31:9

**Book of, laid up in the sanctuary** — Deuteronomy 31:26

**Tables of, laid up in the ark** — Deuteronomy 10:5

**DIVIDED INTO**

**Moral, embodied in the ten commandments** — Deuteronomy 5:22; 10:4

**Ceremonial, relating to manner of worshipping God** — Leviticus 7:37,38; Hebrews 9:1–7

**Civil, relating to administration of justice** — Deuteronomy 17:9–11; Acts 23:3; 24:6

**A covenant of works to the Jews as a nation** — Deuteronomy 28:1,15; Jeremiah 31:32

**TAUGHT THE JEWS**

**To love and fear God** — Deuteronomy 6:5; 10:12,13; Matthew 22:36,38

**To love their neighbor** — Leviticus 19:18; Matthew 22:39

**Strict justice and impartiality** — Leviticus 19:35,36

**All punishments awarded according to** — John 8:5; 19:7; Hebrews 10:28

**ALL ISRAELITES REQUIRED**

**To know** — Exodus 18:16

**To observe** — Deuteronomy 4:6; 6:2

**To lay up, in their hearts** — Deuteronomy 6:6; 11:18

**To remember** — Malachi 4:4

**To teach their children** — Deuteronomy 6:7; 11:19

**Kings to write and study** — Deuteronomy 17:18,19

**Good kings enforced** — 2 Kings 23:24,25; 2 Chronicles 31:21

**Priests and Levites to teach** — Deuteronomy 33:8–10; Nehemiah 8:7;  
Malachi 2:7

**The scribes were learned in, and expounded** — Ezra 7:6; Matthew  
23:2

**Public instruction given to youth in** — Luke 2:46; Acts 22:3

**PUBLICLY READ**

**At the feast of tabernacles in the sabbatical year** — Deuteronomy  
31:10–13

**By Joshua** — Joshua 8:34,35

**By Ezra** — Nehemiah 8:2,3

**In the synagogues every Sabbath day** — Acts 13:15; 15:21

**A means of national reformation** — 2 Chronicles 34:19–21; Nehemiah  
8:13–18

**A shadow of good things to come** — Hebrews 10:1

**Could not give righteous and life** — Galatians 3:21; Romans 8:3,4;  
Hebrews 10:1

**A schoolmaster to lead to Christ** — Galatians 3:24

**CHRIST**

**Made under** — Galatians 4:4

**Circumcised according to** — Luke 2:21; Romans 15:8

**Came not to destroy but to fulfill** — Matthew 5:17,18

**Attended all feasts of** — John 2:23; 7:2,10,37

**Fulfilled all precepts of** — Psalms 40:7,8

**Fulfilled all types and shadows of** — Hebrews 9:8,11–14; 10:1,11–14

**Magnified and made honorable** — Isaiah 42:21

**Bore the curse of** — Deuteronomy 21:23; Galatians 3:13

**Abrogated, as a covenant of works** — Romans 7:4

**Was not the manifestation of the grace of God** — John 1:17; Romans 8:3,4

**Could not disannul the covenant of grace made in Christ** — Galatians 3:17

**Jewish converts would have all Christians observe** — Acts 15:1

## **THE JEWS**

**Jealous for** — John 9:28,29; Acts 21:20

**Held those ignorant of, accursed** — John 7:49

**From regard to, rejected Christ** — Romans 9:31–33

**Accused Christ of breaking** — John 19:7

**Accused Christians of speaking** — Acts 6:11–14; 21:28

**Broke it themselves** — John 7:19

**Dishonored God by breaking** — Romans 2:23

**Shall be judged by** — John 5:45; Romans 2:12

**Was a burdensome yoke** — Acts 15:10

**Darkness, etc at giving of, illustrative of obscurity of** — Mosaic age — Hebrews 12:18–24

## **LEAVEN**

**Used in making bread** — Hosea 7:4

**Diffusive properties of** — 1 Corinthians 5:6

## **FORBIDDEN**

**During the feast of the Passover** — Exodus 12:15–20

**To be offered with blood** — Exodus 34:25

**To be offered, etc with meat offerings which were burned —**

Leviticus 2:11; 10:12

**Used with thank offerings —** Leviticus 7:13; Amos 4:5

**First fruits of wheat offered with —** Leviticus 23:17

### **ILLUSTRATIVE OF**

**The rapid spread of the gospel —** Matthew 13:33; Luke 13:21

**Doctrines of Pharisees, etc —** Matthew 16:6,12

**Ungodly professors —** 1 Corinthians 5:6,7

**False teachers —** Galatians 5:8,9

**Malice and wickedness —** 1 Corinthians 5:8

## **LEBANON**

**Bounded the land of Canaan on the north —** Deuteronomy 1:7; 11:24

**Given to Israel —** Joshua 13:5,6

### **CELEBRATED FOR**

**Cedars —** Psalms 29:5; 92:12; Isaiah 14:8

**Flowers —** Nahum 1:4

**Fragrance —** Song of Solomon 4:11

**Fragrance of its wines —** Hosea 14:7

**Glorious appearance —** Isaiah 35:2

**Great part of, not conquered by the Israelites —** Joshua 13:2,5; Judges 3:1–4

### **CALLED**

**The mountains —** 2 Chronicles 2:2

**Mount Lebanon —** Judges 3:3

**That goodly mountain —** Deuteronomy 3:25

**Lofty tops of, covered with snow —** Jeremiah 18:14

**Part of, barren —** Isaiah 29:17

**Forests of, infested with wild beasts** — Song of Solomon 4:8; Isaiah 40:16; Habakkuk 2:17

**Many streams came from** — Song of Solomon 4:15

**Formerly inhabited by the Hivites** — Judges 3:3

**Moses anxious to behold** — Deuteronomy 3:25

### **FURNISHED**

**Wood for Solomon's temple** — 1 Kings 5:5,6

**Stones for Solomon's temple** — 1 Kings 5:14,18

**Wood for second temple** — Ezra 3:7

### **SOLOMON BUILT**

**The house of the forest of** — 1 Kings 7:2

**Storehouses in** — 1 Kings 9:19

**Difficulties of passing, surmounted by Assyrian army** — 2 Kings 19:23

### **ILLUSTRATIVE**

**Of great and powerful monarchs** — Isaiah 10:24,34

**Of the Gentile world** — Isaiah 29:17

**Of the Jewish nation** — Jeremiah 22:6,23; Hebrews 2:17

**Of the temple** — Zechariah 11:1

**(Glory of,) of the glory of the church** — Isaiah 35:2; 60:13

**(Fragrance of,) of the graces of the church** — Song of Solomon 4:11; Hosea 14:6,7

**(Shaking of its forests,) of prodigious growth of the** — church — Psalms 72:16

**(Mourning of,) of deep affliction** — Ezekiel 31:15

## **LEOPARD**

**Inhabited mountains of Canaan** — Song of Solomon 4:8

**DESCRIBED AS****Spotted** — Jeremiah 13:23**Fierce and cruel** — Jeremiah 5:6**Swift** — Habakkuk 1:8**Lies in wait for its prey** — Jeremiah 5:6; Hosea 13:7**ILLUSTRATIVE****Of God in his judgments** — Hosea 13:7**Of the Macedonian empire** — Daniel 7:6**Of antichrist** — Revelation 13:2**(Tamed,) of the wicked subdued by the gospel** — Isaiah 11:6**LEPROSY****A common disease among the Jews** — Luke 4:27**INFECTED****Men** — Luke 17:12**Women** — Numbers 12:10**Houses** — Leviticus 14:34**Garments** — Leviticus 13:47**An incurable disease** — 2 Kings 5:7**Often sent as a punishment for sin** — Numbers 12:9,10; 2 Chronicles 26:19**Often hereditary** — 2 Samuel 3:29; 2 Kings 5:27**PARTS AFFECTED BY****The hand** — Exodus 4:6**The head** — Leviticus 13:44**The forehead** — 2 Chronicles 26:19**The beard** — Leviticus 13:30**The whole body** — Luke 5:12**Often began with a bright red spot** — Leviticus 13:2,24

**Turned the skin white** — Exodus 4:6; 2 Kings 5:27

**Turned the hair white or yellow** — Leviticus 13:3,10,30

### **THE PRIESTS**

**Judges and directors in cases of** — Deuteronomy 24:8

**Examined persons suspected of** — Leviticus 13:2,9

**Shut up persons suspected of, seven days** — Leviticus 13:4

**Had rules for distinguishing** — Leviticus 13:5–44

**Examined all persons healed of** — Leviticus 14:2; Matthew 8:4;  
Luke 17:14

**Ceremonies at cleansing of** — Leviticus 17:14

### **THOSE AFFLICTED WITH**

**Ceremonially unclean** — Leviticus 13:8,11,22,44

**Separated from intercourse with others** — Numbers 5:2; 12:14,15

**Associated together** — 2 Kings 7:3; Luke 17:12

**Dwelt in a separate house** — 2 Kings 15:5

**Cut off from God's house** — 2 Chronicles 26:21

**Excluded from priest's office** — Leviticus 22:2–4

**To have their heads bare, clothes rent, and lip covered** —  
Leviticus 13:45

**To cry unclean when approached** — Leviticus 13:45

**Less inveterate when it covered the whole body** — Leviticus 13:13

**Power of God manifested in curing** — Numbers 12:13,14; 2 Kings 5:8–  
14

**Power of Christ manifested in curing** — Matthew 8:3; Luke 5:13;  
17:13,14

**Christ gave power to heal** — Matthew 10:8

### **GARMENTS**

**Suspected of, shown to priest** — Leviticus 13:49

**Suspected of, shut up seven days** — Leviticus 13:50

**Infected with, to have the piece first torn out** — Leviticus 13:56

**Incurable infected with, burned** — Leviticus 13:51,52

**Suspected of, but not having, washed and pronounced clean** —  
Leviticus 13:53,54,58,59

## HOUSES

**Suspected of, reported to priest** — Leviticus 14:35

**Suspected of, emptied** — Leviticus 14:36

**Suspected of, inspected by priest** — Leviticus 14:37

**Suspected of, shut up seven days** — Leviticus 14:38

**To have the part infected with, first removed, and the rest —  
scraped, etc** — Leviticus 14:39,42

**Incurably infected with, pulled down and removed** — Leviticus  
14:43–45

**Infected with, communicated uncleanness to everyone who —  
entered them** — Leviticus 14:46,47

**Suspected of, but not infected, pronounced clean** — Leviticus  
14:48

**Ceremonies at cleansing of** — Leviticus 14:49–53

## LEVIATHAN

**Created by God** — Psalms 104:26

**Nature and habits of** — Job 41:1–34

**God's power, exhibited in destroying** — Psalms 74:14

## ILLUSTRATIVE OF

**Powerful and cruel kings** — Isaiah 27:1

**Power and severity of God** — Job 41:10

## LEVITES

**Descended from Jacob's third son** — Genesis 29:34; Hebrews 7:9,10

**Prophecies respecting** — Genesis 49:5,7; Deuteronomy 33:8–11

**Originally consisted for three families or divisions** — Numbers 3:17;  
1 Chronicles 6:16–48

**Not numbered with Israel** — Numbers 1:47–49

**Numbered separately after the people from a month old** — Numbers 3:14–16,39

### **FAMILIES, AS NUMBERED**

**Of Gershom** — Numbers 3:18,21,22

**Of Kohath** — Numbers 3:19,27,28

**Of Merari** — Numbers 3:20,33,34

**Chosen by God for service of the sanctuary** — 1 Chronicles 15:2;  
Numbers 3:6

**Were consecrated** — Numbers 8:6,14

**Taken instead of the first-born of Israel** — Numbers 3:12,13,40–45;  
8:16–18

**Zeal against idolatry a cause of their appointment** — Exodus 32:26–  
28; Deuteronomy 33:9,10

**Entered on their service at twenty–five years of age** — Numbers 8:24

**Numbered as ministers at thirty** — Numbers 4:3,23–49

**Superannuated at fifty** — Numbers 8:25

**When superannuated required to perform the less arduous — duties**  
— Numbers 8:26

### **CEREMONIES AT CONSECRATION OF**

**Cleansing and purifying** — Numbers 8:7

**Making a sin-offering for** — Numbers 8:8,12

**Elders of Israel laying their hands on them** — Numbers 8:9,10

**Presenting them to God as an offering for the people** — Numbers  
8:11,15

**Setting before the priest and presenting them as their — offering  
to God** — Numbers 8:13

**Given to Aaron and sons** — Numbers 3:9; 8:19

**Encamped round the tabernacle** — Numbers 1:50,52,53; 3:23,29,35

**Marched in the center of Israel** — Numbers 2:17

**SERVICES OF****Ministering to the Lord** — Deuteronomy 10:8**Ministering to priests** — Numbers 3:6,7; 18:2**Ministering to the people** — 2 Chronicles 35:3**Keeping the charge of the sanctuary** — Numbers 18:3; 1 Chronicles 23:32**Keeping sacred instruments and vessels** — Numbers 3:8; 1 Chronicles 9:28,29**Keeping sacred oil, flour, etc** — 1 Chronicles 9:29,30**Keeping sacred treasures** — 1 Chronicles 26:20**Taking charge of the tithes, offerings, etc** — 2 Chronicles 31:11–19; Nehemiah 12:44**Doing the service of tabernacle** — Numbers 8:19,22**Taking down, putting up, and carrying the tabernacle, etc** — Numbers 1:50,51; 4:5–33**Preparing the sacrifices for the priests** — 1 Chronicles 23:31; 2 Chronicles 35:11**Preparing the show bread** — 1 Chronicles 9:31,32; 23:29**Purifying the holy things** — 1 Chronicles 23:28**Regulating weights and measures** — 1 Chronicles 23:29**Teaching the people** — 2 Chronicles 17:8,9; 30:22; 35:3; Nehemiah 8:7**Blessing the people** — Deuteronomy 10:8**Keeping the gates of the temple** — 1 Chronicles 9:17–26; 23:5; 2 Chronicles 35:15; Nehemiah 12:25**Conducting the sacred music** — 1 Chronicles 23:5–30; 2 Chronicles 5:12,13; Nehemiah 12:24,27–43**Singing praises before the army** — 2 Chronicles 20:21,22**Judging and deciding in controversies** — Deuteronomy 17:9; 1 Chronicles 23:4; 2 Chronicles 19:8**Guarded king's person and house in times of danger** — 2 Kings 11:5–9; 2 Chronicles 23:5–7

**Had no inheritance in Israel** — Deuteronomy 10:9; Joshua 13:33; 14:3

**The Jews to be kind and benevolent to** — Deuteronomy 12:12,18,19; 14:29; 16:11,14

**Eight and forty cities with extensive suburbs, appointed for** — Numbers 35:2–8

**The tithes given to, for their support** — Numbers 18:21,24; 2 Chronicles 31:4,5; Nehemiah 12:44,45; Hebrews 7:5

**Bound to give a tenth of their tithes to the priests** — Numbers 18:26–32

**Had a part of their offerings** — Deuteronomy 18:1,2

## **DAVID**

**Numbered them first from thirty years old** — 1 Chronicles 23:2–3

**Divided them into four classes** — 1 Chronicles 23:4–6

**By his last words had them numbered from twenty years old** — 1 Chronicles 23:24,27

**Made them serve from twenty on account of the lightness of their duties** — 1 Chronicles 23:26,28–32

**Subdivided into 24 courses** — 1 Chronicles 23:6; 25:8–31

**Made them attend in courses** — 2 Chronicles 8:14; 31:17

**Served in courses after captivity** — Ezra 6:18

**Had chiefs or officers over them** — Numbers 3:24,30,35; 1 Chronicles 15:4–10; 2 Chronicles 35:9; Ezra 8:29

**Were all under control of the high priest's deputy** — Numbers 3:32; 1 Chronicles 9:20

**While in attendance lodged around the temple** — 1 Chronicles 9:27

**Punished with death for encroaching on the priestly office** — Numbers 18:3

**Punishment of Korah and others of, for offering incense** — Numbers 16:1–35

## LIBERALITY

**Pleasing to God** — 2 Corinthians 9:7; Hebrews 13:16

**God never forgets** — Hebrews 6:10

**Christ set an example of** — 2 Corinthians 8:9

**Characteristic of saints** — Psalms 112:9; Isaiah 32:8

**Unprofitable, without love** — 1 Corinthians 13:3

### SHOULD BE EXERCISED

**In the service of God** — Exodus 35:21–29

**Toward saints** — Romans 12:13; Galatians 6:10

**Toward servants** — Deuteronomy 15:12–14

**Toward the poor** — Deuteronomy 15:11; Isaiah 58:7

**Toward strangers** — Leviticus 25:35

**Toward enemies** — Proverbs 25:21

**Toward all men** — Galatians 6:10

**In leading to those in want** — Matthew 5:42

**In giving alms** — Luke 12:33

**In relieving the destitute** — Isaiah 58:7

**In forwarding missions** — Philippians 4:14–16

**In rendering personal services** — Philippians 2:30

**Without ostentation** — Matthew 6:1–3

**With simplicity** — Romans 12:8

**According to ability** — Deuteronomy 16:10,17; 1 Corinthians 16:2

**Willingly** — Exodus 25:2; 2 Corinthians 8:12

**Abundantly** — 2 Corinthians 8:7; 9:11–13

**Exercise of, provokes others to** — 2 Corinthians 9:2

**Labor to be enabled to exercise** — Acts 20:35; Ephesians 4:28

### WANT OF

**Brings many a curse** — Proverbs 28:27

**A proof of not loving God** — 1 John 3:17

**A proof of not having faith** — James 2:14–16

**Blessings connected with** — Psalms 41:1; Proverbs 22:9; Acts 20:35

**Promises to** — Psalms 112:9; Proverbs 11:25; 28:27; Ecclesiastes 11:1,2; Isaiah 58:10

**Exhortations to** — Luke 3:11; 11:41; Acts 20:35; 1 Corinthians 16:1; 1 Timothy 6:17,18

### **EXEMPLIFIED**

**Princes of Israel** — Numbers 7:2

**Boaz** — Ruth 2:16

**David** — 2 Samuel 9:7,10

**Barzillai, etc** — 2 Samuel 17:28

**Araunah** — 2 Samuel 24:22

**Shunammite** — 2 Kings 4:8,10

**Judah** — 2 Chronicles 24:10,11

**Nehemiah** — Nehemiah 7:70

**Jews** — Nehemiah 7:71,72

**Job** — Job 29:15,16

**Nebuzaradan** — Jeremiah 40:4,5

**Joanna, etc** — Luke 8:3

**Zacchaeus** — Luke 19:8

**Christians** — Acts 2:45

**Barnabas** — Acts 4:36,37

**Dorcas** — Acts 9:36

**Cornelius** — Acts 16:2

**Church of Antioch** — Acts 11:29,30

**Lydia** — Acts 16:15

**Paul** — Acts 20:34

**Stephanas, etc** — 1 Corinthians 16:17

### **EXTRAORDINARY EXEMPLIFIED**

**Israelites** — Exodus 36:5

**Poor widow** — Mark 12:42–44

**Churches of Macedonia** — 2 Corinthians 8:1–5

## LIBERTY, CHRISTIAN

**Foretold** — Isaiah 42:7; 61:1

### CONFERRED

**By God** — Colossians 1:13

**By Christ** — Galatians 4:3–5; 5:1

**By the Holy Spirit** — Romans 8:15; 2 Corinthians 3:17

**Through the gospel** — John 8:32

**Confirmed by Christ** — John 8:36

**Proclaimed by Christ** — Isaiah 61:1; Luke 4:18

**The service of Christ is** — 1 Corinthians 7:22

### IS FREEDOM FROM

**The law** — Romans 7:6; 8:2

**The curse of the law** — Galatians 3:13

**The fear of death** — Hebrews 2:15

**Sin** — Romans 6:7,18

**Corruption** — Romans 8:21

**Bondage of man** — 1 Corinthians 9:19

**Jewish ordinances** — Galatians 4:3; Colossians 2:20

**Called the glorious liberty of the children of God** — Romans 8:21

**Saints are called to** — Galatians 5:13

### SAINTS SHOULD

**Praise God for** — Psalms 116:16,17

**Assert** — 1 Corinthians 10:29

**Walk in** — Psalms 119:45

**Stand fast in** — Galatians 2:5; 5:1

**Not abuse** — Galatians 5:13; 1 Peter 2:16

**Not offend others by** — 1 Corinthians 8:9; 10:29,32

**The gospel is the law of** — James 1:25; 2:12

### **FALSE TEACHERS**

**Promise, to others** — 2 Peter 2:19

**Abuse** — Judges 1:4

**Try to destroy** — Galatians 2:4

**The wicked, devoid of** — John 8:34; Romans 6:20

**Typified** — Leviticus 25:10–17; Galatians 4:22–26,31

## **LIFE, ETERNAL**

**Christ is** — 1 John 1:2; 5:20

**Revealed by Christ** — John 6:68; 2 Timothy 1:10

**To know God and Christ is** — John 17:3

### **GIVEN**

**By God** — Psalms 133:3; Romans 6:23

**By Christ** — John 6:27; 10:28

**In Christ** — 1 John 5:11

**Through Christ** — Romans 5:21; 6:23

**To all given to Christ** — John 17:2

**To those who believe in God** — John 5:24

**To those who believe in Christ** — John 3:15,16; 6:40,47

**To those who hate life for Christ** — John 12:25

**In answer to prayer** — Psalms 21:4

**Revealed in the Scriptures** — John 5:39

### **RESULTS FROM**

**Drinking the water of life** — John 4:14

**Eating the bread of life** — John 6:50–58

**Eating of the tree of life** — Revelation 2:7

**They who are ordained to, believe the gospel** — Acts 13:48

**SAINTS**

**Have promises of** — 1 Timothy 4:8; 2 Timothy 1:1; Titus 1:2; 1 John 2:25

**Have hope of** — Titus 1:2; 3:7

**May have assurance of** — 2 Corinthians 5:1; 1 John 5:13

**Shall reap, through the Spirit** — Galatians 6:8

**Shall inherit** — Matthew 19:29

**Look for the mercy of God to** — Judges 1:21

**Should lay hold of** — 1 Timothy 6:12,19

**Are preserved to** — John 10:28,29

**Shall rise to** — Daniel 12:2; John 5:29

**Shall go into** — Matthew 25:46

**Shall reign in** — Daniel 7:18; Romans 5:17

**The self-righteous think to inherit, by works** — Mark 10:17

**Cannot be inherited by works** — Romans 2:7; 3:10–19

**THE WICKED**

**Have not** — 1 John 3:15

**Judge themselves unworthy of** — Acts 13:46

**Exhortation to seek** — John 6:27

**LIFE, NATURAL**

**God is the author of** — Genesis 2:7; Acts 17:28

**God preserves** — Psalms 36:6; 66:9

**Is in the hand of God** — Job 12:10; Daniel 5:23

**Forfeited by sin** — Genesis 2:17; 3:17–19

**Of others, not to be taken away** — Exodus 20:13

**DESCRIBED AS**

**Vain** — Ecclesiastes 6:12

**Limited** — Job 7:1; 14:5

**Short** — Job 14:1; Psalms 89:47

**Uncertain** — James 4:13–15

**Full of trouble** — Job 14:1

**God's loving-kindness better than** — Psalms 63:3

**The value of** — Job 2:4; Matthew 6:25

**Preserved by discretion** — Proverbs 13:3

**Sometimes prolonged, in answer to prayer** — Isaiah 38:2–5; James 5:15

**Obedience to God, tends to prolong** — Deuteronomy 30:20

**Obedience to parents, tends to prolong** — Exodus 20:12; Proverbs 4:10

**Cares and pleasures of, dangerous** — Luke 8:14; 21:34; 2 Timothy 2:4

**Saints have true enjoyment of** — Psalms 128:2; 1 Timothy 4:8

**Of saints, specially protected by God** — Job 2:6; Acts 18:10; 1 Peter 3:13

**Of the wicked, not specially protected by God** — Job 36:6; Psalms 78:50

**The wicked have their portion of good, during** — Psalms 17:14; Luke 6:24; 16:25

## **SHOULD BE SPENT IN**

**The fear of God** — 1 Peter 1:17

**The service of God** — Luke 1:75

**Living to God** — Romans 14:8; Philippians 1:21

**Peace** — Romans 12:18; 1 Timothy 2:2

**Doing good** — Ecclesiastes 3:12

**Should be taken all due care of** — Matthew 10:23; Acts 27:34

**Should be laid down, if necessary, for Christ** — Matthew 10:39; Luke 14:26; Acts 20:24

**Should be laid down, if necessary, for the brethren** — Romans 16:4; 1 John 3:16

**BE THANKFUL FOR**

**The preservation of** — Psalms 103:4; John 2:6

**The supply of its wants** — Genesis 48:15

**The dissatisfied despise** — Ecclesiastes 2:17

**We know not what is good for us in** — Ecclesiastes 6:12

**Be not over-anxious to provide for its wants** — Matthew 6:25

**The enjoyment of, consists not in abundance of possessions** — Luke 12:15

**IS COMPARED TO**

**An eagle hasting to the prey** — Job 9:26

**A pilgrimage** — Genesis 47:9

**A tale told** — Psalms 90:9

**A swift post** — Job 9:25

**A swift ship** — Job 9:26

**A hand-breadth** — Psalms 39:5

**A shepherd's tent removed** — Isaiah 38:12

**A dream** — Psalms 73:20

**A sleep** — Psalms 90:5

**A vapor** — James 4:14

**A shadow** — Ecclesiastes 6:12

**A thread cut by the weaver** — Isaiah 38:12

**A weaver's shuttle** — Job 7:6

**A flower** — Job 14:2

**Grass** — 1 Peter 1:24

**Water spilt on the ground** — 2 Samuel 14:14

**Wind** — Job 7:7

**Shortness of, should lead to spiritual improvement** — Deuteronomy 32:29; Psalms 90:12

**Sometimes judicially shortened** — 1 Samuel 2:32,33; Job 36:14

**Miraculously restored by Christ** — Matthew 9:18,25; Luke 7:15,22;  
John 11:43

## LIFE, SPIRITUAL

**God is the Author of** — Psalms 36:9; Colossians 2:13

**Christ is the Author of** — John 5:21,25; 6:33,51–53; 14:6; 1 John 4:9

**The Holy Spirit is the Author of** — Ezekiel 37:14; Romans 8:9–13

**The word of God is the instrument of** — Isaiah 55:3; 2 Corinthians 3:6;  
1 Peter 4:6

**Is hidden with Christ** — Colossians 3:3

**The fear of God is** — Proverbs 14:27; 19:23

**Spiritual-mindedness is** — Romans 8:6

### IS MAINTAINED BY

**Christ** — John 6:57; 1 Corinthians 10:3,4

**Faith** — Galatians 2:20

**The word of God** — Deuteronomy 8:3; Matthew 4:4

**Prayer** — Psalms 69:32

**Has its origin in the new-birth** — John 3:3–8

**Has its infancy** — Luke 10:21; 1 Corinthians 3:1,2; 1 John 2:12

**Has its youth** — 1 John 2:13,14

**Has its maturity** — Ephesians 4:13; 1 John 2:13,14

### IS DESCRIBED AS

**A life to God** — Romans 6:11; Galatians 2:19

**Newness of life** — Romans 6:4

**Living in the Spirit** — Galatians 5:25

**Revived by God** — Psalms 85:6; Hosea 6:2

**Evidenced by love to the brethren** — 1 John 3:14

**All saints have** — Ephesians 2:1,5; Colossians 2:13

**Should animate the services of saints** — Romans 12:1; 1 Corinthians 14:15

**Saints praise God for** — Psalms 119:175

**Seek to grow in** — Ephesians 4:15; 1 Peter 2:2

**Pray for the increase of** — Psalms 119:25; 143:11

**The wicked alienated from** — Ephesians 4:18

**Lovers of pleasure destitute of** — 1 Timothy 5:6

**Hypocrites destitute of** — Judges 1:12; Revelation 3:1

**Illustrated** — Ezekiel 37:9,10; Luke 15:24

## LIGHT

**God the only source of** — James 1:17

**Created by God** — Genesis 1:3; Isaiah 45:7

**Separated from darkness** — Genesis 1:4

**Sun, moon, and stars appointed to communicate to the earth** — Genesis 1:14–17; Jeremiah 31:35

### DIVIDED INTO

**Natural** — Job 24:14; Isaiah 5:30

**Extraordinary or miraculous** — Exodus 14:20; Psalms 78:14; Acts 9:3; 12:7

**Artificial** — Jeremiah 25:10; Acts 16:29

**Communicated to the body through the eye** — Proverbs 15:30; Matthew 6:22

### DESCRIBED AS

**White and pure** — Matthew 17:2

**Bright** — Job 37:21

**Shining** — 2 Samuel 23:4; Job 41:18

**Diffusive** — Job 25:3; 36:30

**Useful and precious** — Ecclesiastes 2:13

**Agreeable** — Ecclesiastes 11:7

**Manifesting objects** — John 3:20,21; Ephesians 5:13

**The theory of, beyond man's comprehension** — Job 38:19,20,24

### **ILLUSTRATIVE OF**

**Glory of God** — Psalms 104:2; 1 Timothy 6:16

**Purity of God** — 1 John 1:5

**Wisdom of God** — Daniel 2:22

**Guidance of God** — Psalms 27:1; 36:9

**Favor of God** — Psalms 4:6; Isaiah 2:5

**Christ the source of all wisdom** — Luke 2:32; John 1:4,9; 8:12;  
12:46

**Glory of Christ** — Acts 9:3,5; 26:13

**Purity of Christ** — Matthew 17:2

**Word of God** — Psalms 119:105,130; 2 Peter 1:19

**Gospel** — 2 Corinthians 4:4; 1 Peter 2:9

**Ministers** — Matthew 5:14; John 5:35

**Wise rulers** — 2 Samuel 21:17; 23:4

**The soul of man** — Job 18:5,6

**Saints** — Luke 16:8; Ephesians 5:8; Philippians 2:15

**Future glory of saints** — Psalms 97:11; Colossians 1:12

**The path of the just** — Proverbs 4:18

**The glory of the church** — Isaiah 60:1–3

**Whatever makes manifest** — John 3:21; Ephesians 5:13

## **LION**

**Canaan infested by** — 2 Kings 17:25,26

### **DESCRIBED AS**

**Superior in strength** — Judges 14:18; Proverbs 30:30

**Active** — Deuteronomy 33:22

**Courageous** — 2 Samuel 17:10

**Fearless even of man** — Isaiah 31:4; Nahum 2:11

**Fierce** — Job 10:16; 28:8

**Voracious** — Psalms 17:12

**Majestic in movement** — Proverbs 30:29,30

**Greatness of its teeth alluded to** — Psalms 58:6; Joel 1:6

**God's power exhibited in restraining** — 1 Kings 13:28; Daniel 6:22,27

**God provides for** — Job 38:39; Psalms 104:21,28

**Lurks for its prey** — Psalms 10:9

**Roars when seeking prey** — Psalms 104:21; Isaiah 31:4

**Rends its prey** — Deuteronomy 33:20; Psalms 7:2

**Often carries its prey to its den** — Nahum 2:12

**Conceals itself by day** — Psalms 104:22

**Often perishes for lack of food** — Job 4:11

## **INHABITS**

**Forests** — Jeremiah 5:6

**Thickets** — Jeremiah 4:7

**Mountains** — Song of Solomon 4:8

**Deserts** — Isaiah 30:6

**Attacks the sheepfolds** — 1 Samuel 17:34; Amos 3:12; Micah 5:8

**Attacks and destroys men** — 1 Kings 13:24; 20:36

**Universal terror caused by roaring of** — Jeremiah 2:15; Amos 3:8

**Criminals often thrown to** — Daniel 6:7,16,24

**Hunting of, alluded to** — Job 10:16

## **SLAIN BY**

**Samson** — Judges 14:5,6

**David** — 1 Samuel 17:35,36

**Benaiah** — 2 Samuel 23:20

**A swarm of bees found in the carcass of, by Samson** — Judges 14:8

**Disobedient prophet slain by** — 1 Kings 13:24,26

**ILLUSTRATIVE**

**Of Israel** — Numbers 24:9

**Of the tribe of Judah** — Genesis 49:9

**Of the tribe of Gad** — Deuteronomy 33:20

**Of Christ** — Revelation 5:5

**Of God in protecting his church** — Isaiah 31:4

**Of God in executing judgments** — Isaiah 38:13; Lamentations 3:10;  
Hosea 5:14; 13:8

**Of boldness of saints** — Proverbs 28:1

**Of brave men** — 2 Samuel 1:23; 23:20

**Of cruel and powerful enemies** — Isaiah 5:29; Jeremiah 49:19;  
51:38

**Of persecutors** — Psalms 22:13; 2 Timothy 4:17

**Of the devil** — 1 Peter 5:8

**Of imaginary fears of the slothful** — Proverbs 22:13; 26:13

**(Tamed,) of the natural man subdued by grace** — Isaiah 11:7;  
65:25

**(Roaring of,) of a king's wrath** — Proverbs 19:12; 20:2

**LOCUST**

**A small insect** — Proverbs 30:24,27

**Clean and fit for food** — Leviticus 11:21,22

**DESCRIBED AS**

**Wise** — Proverbs 30:24,27

**Voracious** — Exodus 10:15

**Rapid in movement** — Isaiah 33:4

**Like to horses prepared for battle** — Joel 2:4; Revelation 9:7

**Carried every way by the wind** — Exodus 10:13,19

**Immensely numerous** — Psalms 105:34; Nahum 3:15

**Flies in bands and with order** — Proverbs 30:27

**One of the plagues of Egypt** — Exodus 10:4–15**THE JEWS****Used as food** — Matthew 3:4**Threatened with, as a punishment for sin** — Deuteronomy 28:38,42**Deprecated the plague of** — 1 Kings 8:37,38**Often plagued by** — Joel 1:4; 2:25**Promised deliverance from the plague of, on humiliation, etc** — 2 Chronicles 7:13,14**ILLUSTRATIVE****Of destructive enemies** — Joel 1:6,7; 2:2–9**Of false teachers of the apostasy** — Revelation 9:3**Of ungodly rulers** — Nahum 3:17**(Destruction of,) of destruction of God's enemies** — Nahum 3:15**LONG-SUFFERING OF GOD****Is part of his character** — Exodus 34:6; Numbers 14:18; Psalms 86:15**Salvation, the object of** — 2 Peter 3:15**Through Christ's intercession** — Luke 13:8**Should lead to repentance** — Romans 2:4; 2 Peter 3:9**An encouragement to repent** — Joel 2:13**Exhibited in forgiving sins** — Romans 3:25**EXERCISED TOWARD****His people** — Isaiah 30:18; Ezekiel 20:17**The wicked** — Romans 9:22; 1 Peter 3:20**Plead in prayer** — Jeremiah 15:15**Limits set to** — Genesis 6:3; Jeremiah 44:22**THE WICKED****Abuse** — Ecclesiastes 8:11; Matthew 24:48,49

**Despise** — Romans 2:4

**Punished for despising** — Nehemiah 9:30; Matthew 24:48–51;  
Romans 2:5

**Illustrated** — Luke 13:6,9

### **EXEMPLIFIED**

**Manasseh** — 2 Chronicles 33:10–13

**Israel** — Psalms 78:38; Isaiah 48:9

**Jerusalem** — Matthew 23:37

**Paul** — 1 Timothy 1:16

## **LOVE OF CHRIST**

**To the Father** — Psalms 91:14; John 14:31

**To his church** — Song of Solomon 4:8,9; 5:1; John 15:9; Ephesians 5:24

**To those who love him** — Proverbs 8:17; John 14:21

### **MANIFESTED IN HIS**

**Coming to seek the lost** — Luke 19:10

**Praying for his enemies** — Luke 23:34

**Giving himself for us** — Galatians 2:20

**Dying for us** — John 15:13; 1 John 3:16

**Washing away our sins** — Revelation 1:5

**Interceding for us** — Hebrews 7:25; 9:24

**Sending the Spirit** — Psalms 68:18; John 16:7

**Rebukes and chastisements** — Revelation 3:19

**Passes knowledge** — Ephesians 3:19

**To be imitated** — John 13:34; 15:12; Ephesians 5:2; 1 John 3:16

### **TO SAINTS, IS**

**Unquenchable** — Song of Solomon 8:7

**Constraining** — 2 Corinthians 5:14

**Unchangeable** — John 13:1

**Indissoluble** — Romans 8:35

**Obedient saints abide in** — John 15:10

**Saints obtain victory through** — Romans 8:37

**Is the banner over his saints** — Song of Solomon 2:4

**Is the ground of his saints love to him** — Luke 7:47

**To saints, shall be acknowledge even by enemies** — Revelation 3:9

**Illustrated** — Matthew 18:11–13

### **EXEMPLIFIED TOWARDS**

**Peter** — Luke 22:32,61

**Lazarus, etc** — John 11:5,36

**His apostles** — John 13:1,34

**John** — John 13:23

## **LOVE OF GOD**

**Is a part of his character** — 2 Corinthians 13:11; 1 John 4:8

**Christ, the especial object of** — John 15:9; 17:26

**Christ abides in** — John 15:10

### **DESCRIBED AS**

**Sovereign** — Deuteronomy 7:8; 10:15

**Great** — Ephesians 2:4

**Abiding** — Zephaniah 3:17

**Unfailing** — Isaiah 49:15,16

**Unalienable** — Romans 8:39

**Constraining** — Hosea 11:4

**Everlasting** — Jeremiah 31:3

**Irrespective of merit** — Deuteronomy 7:7; Job 7:17

### **MANIFESTED TOWARDS**

**Perishing sinners** — John 3:16; Titus 3:4

**His saints** — John 16:27; 17:23; 2 Thessalonians 2:16; 1 John 4:16

**The destitute** — Deuteronomy 10:18

**The cheerful giver** — 2 Corinthians 9:7

### **EXHIBITED IN**

**The giving of Christ** — John 3:16

**The sending of Christ** — 1 John 4:9

**Christ's dying for us while sinners** — Romans 5:8; 1 John 4:10

**Election** — Malachi 1:2,3; Romans 9:11–13

**Adoption** — 1 John 3:1

**Redemption** — Isaiah 43:3,4; 63:9

**Freeness of salvation** — Titus 3:4–7

**Forgiving sin** — Isaiah 38:17

**Quickening of souls** — Ephesians 2:4,5

**Drawing us to himself** — Hosea 11:4

**Temporal blessings** — Deuteronomy 7:13

**Chastisements** — Hebrews 12:6

**Defeating evil counsels** — Deuteronomy 23:5

**Shed abroad in the heart by the Holy Spirit** — Romans 5:5

**Saints know and believe** — 1 John 4:16

**Saints should abide in** — Judges 1:21

### **PERFECTED IN SAINTS**

**By obedience** — 1 John 2:5

**By brotherly love** — 1 John 4:12

**The source of our love to him** — 1 John 4:19

**To be sought in prayer** — 2 Corinthians 13:14

## **LOVE TO CHRIST**

**Exhibited by God** — Matthew 17:5; John 5:20

**Exhibited by saints** — 1 Peter 1:8

**His personal excellence is deserving of** — Song of Solomon 5:9–16

**His love to us a motive to** — 2 Corinthians 5:14

### **MANIFESTED IN**

**Making him** — Song of Solomon 3:2

**Obeying him** — John 14:15,21,23

**Ministering to him** — Matthew 27:55; 25:40

**Preferring him to all others** — Matthew 10:37

**Taking up the cross for Him** — Matthew 10:38

**A characteristic of saints** — Song of Solomon 1:4

**An evidence of adoption** — John 8:42

### **SHOULD BE**

**Sincere** — Ephesians 6:24

**With the soul** — Song of Solomon 1:7

**In proportion to our mercies** — Luke 7:47

**Supreme** — Matthew 10:37

**Ardent** — Song of Solomon 2:5; 8:6

**Unquenchable** — Song of Solomon 8:7

**Even to death** — Acts 21:13; Revelation 12:11

**Promises to** — 2 Timothy 4:8; James 1:12

**Increase of, to be prayed for** — Philippians 1:9

**Pray for grace to those who have** — Ephesians 6:24

### **THEY WHO HAVE**

**Are loved by the Father** — John 14:21,23; 16:27

**Are loved by Christ** — Proverbs 8:17; John 14:21

**Enjoy communion with God and Christ** — John 14:23

**Decrease of, rebuked** — Revelation 2:4

**Want of, denounced** — 1 Corinthians 16:22

**The wicked, destitute of** — Psalms 35:19; John 15:18,25

**EXEMPLIFIED****Joseph of Arimathaea** — Matthew 27:57–60**Penitent woman** — Luke 7:47**Certain women** — Luke 23:28**Thomas** — John 11:16**Mary Magdalene** — John 20:11**Peter** — John 21:15–17**Paul** — Acts 21:13**LOVE TO GOD****Commanded** — Deuteronomy 11:1; Joshua 22:5**The first great commandment** — Matthew 22:38**With all the heart** — Deuteronomy 6:5; Matthew 22:37**Better than all sacrifices** — Mark 12:33**PRODUCED BY****The Holy Spirit** — Galatians 5:22; 2 Thessalonians 3:5**The love of God to us** — 1 John 4:19**Answers to prayer** — Psalms 116:1**Exhibited by Christ** — John 14:31**A characteristic of saints** — Psalms 5:11**SHOULD PRODUCE****Joy** — Psalms 5:11**Love to saints** — 1 John 5:1**Hatred of sin** — Psalms 97:10**Obedience to God** — Deuteronomy 30:20; 1 John 5:3**Perfected in obedience** — 1 John 2:5**Perfected, gives boldness** — 1 John 4:17,18**God, faithful to those who have** — Deuteronomy 7:9

**THEY WHO HAVE****Are known of him** — 1 Corinthians 8:3**Are preserved by him** — Psalms 145:20**Are delivered by him** — Psalms 91:14**Partake of his mercy** — Exodus 20:6; Deuteronomy 7:9**Have all things working for their good** — Romans 8:28**Persevere in** — Judges 1:21**Exhort one another to** — Psalms 31:23**Pray for** — 2 Thessalonians 3:5**The love of the world is a proof of not having** — 1 John 2:15**They who love not others, are without** — 1 John 4:20**Hypocrites, without** — Luke 11:42; John 5:42**The uncharitable, without** — 1 John 3:17**God tries the sincerity of** — Deuteronomy 13:3**Promises connected with** — Deuteronomy 11:13–15; Psalms 69:36;  
Isaiah 56:6,7; James 1:12**LOVE TO MAN****Is of God** — 1 John 4:7**Commanded by God** — 1 John 4:21**Commanded by Christ** — John 13:34; 15:12; 1 John 3:23**After the example of Christ** — John 13:34; 15:12; Ephesians 5:2**Taught by God** — 1 Thessalonians 4:9**Faith works by** — Galatians 5:6**A fruit of the Spirit** — Galatians 5:22; Colossians 1:8**Purity of heart leads to** — 1 Peter 1:22**Explained** — 1 Corinthians 13:4–7**Is an active principle** — 1 Thessalonians 1:3; Hebrews 6:10**Is an abiding principle** — 1 Corinthians 13:8,13**Is the second great commandment** — Matthew 22:37–39

**Is the end of the commandment** — 1 Timothy 1:5

**Supernatural gifts are nothing without** — 1 Corinthians 13:1,2

**The greatest sacrifices are nothing without** — 1 Corinthians 13:3

**Especially enjoined upon ministers** — 1 Timothy 4:12; 2 Timothy 2:22

### **SAINTS SHOULD**

**Put on** — Colossians 3:14

**Follow after** — 1 Corinthians 14:1

**Abound in** — Philippians 1:9; 1 Thessalonians 3:12

**Continue in** — 1 Timothy 2:15; Hebrews 13:1

**Provoke each other to** — 2 Corinthians 8:7; 9:2; Hebrews 10:24

**Be sincere in** — Romans 12:9; 2 Corinthians 6:6; 8:8; 1 John 3:18

**Be disinterested in** — 1 Corinthians 10:24; 13:5; Philippians 2:4

**Be fervent in** — 1 Peter 1:22; 4:8

**Should be connected with brotherly kindness** — Romans 12:10; 2 Peter 1:7

**Should be with a pure heart** — 1 Peter 1:22

**All things should be done with** — 1 Corinthians 16:14

### **SHOULD BE EXHIBITED, TOWARD**

**Saints** — 1 Peter 2:17; 1 John 5:1

**Ministers** — 1 Thessalonians 5:13

**Our families** — Ephesians 5:25; Titus 2:4

**Fellow-countrymen** — Exodus 32:32; Romans 9:2,3; 10:1

**Strangers** — Leviticus 19:34; Deuteronomy 10:19

**Enemies** — Exodus 23:4,5; 2 Kings 6:22; Matthew 5:44; Romans 12:14,20; 1 Peter 3:9

**All men** — Galatians 6:10

### **SHOULD BE EXHIBITED, IN**

**Ministering to the wants of others** — Matthew 25:35; Hebrews 6:10

**Loving each other** — Galatians 5:13

**Relieving strangers** — Leviticus 25:35; Matthew 25:36

**Clothing the naked** — Isaiah 58:7; Matthew 25:36

**Visiting the sick, etc** — Job 31:16–22; James 1:27

**Sympathizing** — Romans 12:15; 1 Corinthians 12:26

**Supporting the weak** — Galatians 6:2; 1 Thessalonians 5:14

**Covering the faults of others** — Proverbs 10:12; 1 Peter 4:8

**Forgiving injuries** — Ephesians 4:32; Colossians 3:13

**Forbearing** — Ephesians 4:2

**Rebuking** — Leviticus 19:17; Matthew 18:15

**Necessary to true happiness** — Proverbs 15:17

**The love of God is a motive to** — John 13:34; 1 John 4:11

### **AN EVIDENCE OF**

**Being in the light** — 1 John 2:10

**Discipleship with Christ** — John 13:35

**Spiritual life** — 1 John 3:14

**Is the fulfilling of the law** — Romans 13:8–10; Galatians 5:14; James 2:8

**Love to self is the measure of** — Mark 12:33

**Is good and pleasant** — Psalms 133:1,2

**Is a bond of union** — Colossians 2:2

**Is the bond of perfectness** — Colossians 3:14

**Hypocrites, devoid of** — 1 John 2:9,11; 4:20

**The wicked devoid of** — 1 John 3:10

### **EXEMPLIFIED**

**Joseph** — Genesis 45:15

**Ruth** — Ruth 1:16,17

**Jonathan, etc** — 1 Samuel 20:17,41,42

**Obadiah** — 1 Kings 18:4

**Centurion** — Luke 7:5

**The Church** — Acts 2:46; Hebrews 10:33,34

**Lydia** — Acts 16:15

**Aquila** — Romans 16:3,4

**Paul** — 2 Corinthians 6:11,12

**Epaphroditus** — Philippians 2:25,26,30

**Philippians** — Philippians 4:15–19

**Colossians** — Colossians 1:4

**Thessalonians** — 1 Thessalonians 3:6

**Onesiphorus** — 2 Timothy 1:16–18

**Philemon** — Philemon 1:7–9

**Moses** — Hebrews 11:25

## LOVING-KINDNESS OF GOD

**Is through Christ** — Ephesians 2:7; Titus 3:4–6

### DESCRIBED AS

**Great** — Nehemiah 9:17

**Excellent** — Psalms 36:7

**Good** — Psalms 69:16

**Marvelous** — Psalms 17:7; 31:21

**Multitudinous** — Isaiah 63:7

**Everlasting** — Isaiah 54:8

**Merciful** — Psalms 117:2

**Better than life** — Psalms 63:3

**Consideration of the dealings of God gives a knowledge of** — Psalms 107:43

### SAINTS

**Betrothed in** — Hosea 2:19

**Drawn by** — Jeremiah 31:3

**Preserved by** — Psalms 40:11

**Quickened after** — Psalms 119:88

**Comforted by** — Psalms 119:76

**Look for mercy through** — Psalms 51:1

**Receive mercy through** — Isaiah 54:8

**Are heard according to** — Psalms 119:149

**Are ever mindful of** — Psalms 26:3; 48:9

**Should expect, in affliction** — Psalms 42:7,8

**Crowned with** — Psalms 103:4

**Never utterly taken from saints** — Psalms 89:33; Isaiah 54:10

**Former manifestations of, to be pleaded in prayer** — Psalms 25:6; 89:49

### **PRAY FOR THE**

**Exhibition of** — Psalms 17:7; 143:8

**Continuance of** — Psalms 36:10

**Extension of** — Genesis 24:12; 2 Samuel 2:6

**Praise God for** — Psalms 92:2; 138:2

**Proclaim** — Psalms 40:10

## **LYING**

**Forbidden** — Leviticus 19:11; Colossians 3:9

**Hateful to God** — Proverbs 6:16–19

**An abomination to God** — Proverbs 12:22

**A hindrance to prayer** — Isaiah 59:2,3

**The devil, the father of** — John 8:44

**The devil excites men to** — 1 Kings 22:22; Acts 5:3

### **SAINTS**

**Hate** — Psalms 119:163; Proverbs 13:5

**Avoid** — Isaiah 63:8; Zephaniah 3:13

**Respect not those who practice** — Psalms 40:4

**Reject those who practice** — Psalms 101:7

**Pray to be preserved from** — Psalms 119:29; Proverbs 30:8

**Unbecoming in rulers** — Proverbs 17:7

**The evil of rulers hearkening to** — Proverbs 29:12

**False prophets addicted to** — Jeremiah 23:14; Ezekiel 22:28

**False witnesses addicted to** — Proverbs 14:5,25

**Antinomians guilty of** — 1 John 1:6; 2:4

**Hypocrites addicted to** — Hosea 11:12

**Hypocrites, a seed of** — Isaiah 57:4

### **THE WICKED**

**Addicted to, from their infancy** — Psalms 58:3

**Love** — Psalms 52:3

**Delight in** — Psalms 62:4

**k after** — Psalms 4:2

**Prepare their tongues for** — Jeremiah 9:3,5

**Bring forth** — Psalms 7:14

**Give heed to** — Proverbs 17:4

**A characteristic of the Apostasy** — 2 Thessalonians 2:9; 1 Timothy 4:2

### **LEADS TO**

**Hatred** — Proverbs 26:28

**Love of impure conversation** — Proverbs 17:4

**Often accompanied by gross crimes** — Hosea 4:1,2

**Folly of concealing hatred by** — Proverbs 10:18

**Vanity of getting riches by** — Proverbs 21:6

**Shall be detected** — Proverbs 12:19

**Poverty preferable to** — Proverbs 19:22

**Excludes from heaven** — Revelation 21:27; 22:15

**They who are guilty of, shall be cast into hell** — Revelation 21:8

**Punishment for** — Psalms 5:6; 120:3,4; Proverbs 19:5; Jeremiah 50:36

**EXEMPLIFIED**

**The devil** — Genesis 3:4

**Cain** — Genesis 4:9

**Sarah** — Genesis 18:15

**Jacob** — Genesis 27:19

**Joseph's brethren** — Genesis 37:31,32

**Gibeonites** — Joshua 9:9–13

**Samson** — Judges 16:10

**Saul** — 1 Samuel 15:13

**Michal** — 1 Samuel 19:14

**David** — 1 Samuel 21:2

**Prophet of Bethel** — 1 Kings 13:18

**Gehazi** — 2 Kings 5:22

**Job's friends** — Job 13:4

**Ninevites** — Nahum 3:1

**Peter** — Matthew 26:72

**Ananias, etc** — Acts 5:5

**Cretans** — Titus 1:12

# M

## MACEDONIAN EMPIRE

Called the kingdom of Grecia — Daniel 11:2

### ILLUSTRATED BY THE

**Brazen part of the image in Nebuchadnezzar's dream** — Daniel 2:32,39

**Leopard with four wings and four heads** — Daniel 7:16,17

**Rough goat with notable horn** — Daniel 8:5,21

**Philippi the chief city of** — Acts 16:12

### PREDICTIONS RESPECTING

**Conquest of the Medo-Persian kingdom** — Daniel 8:6,7; 11:2,3

**Power and greatness of Alexander its last king** — Daniel 8:8; 11:3

**Division of it into four kingdoms** — Daniel 8:8,22

**Divisions of it ruled by strangers** — Daniel 11:4

**History of its four divisions** — Daniel 11:4-29

**The little horn to arise out of one of its divisions** — Daniel 8:8-12,23-25

**Gospel preached in, by God's desire** — Acts 16:9,10

**Liberality of the churches of** — 2 Corinthians 8:1-5

## MAGISTRATES

**Are appointed by God** — Romans 13:1

**Are ministers of God** — Romans 13:4,6

**Purpose of their appointment** — Romans 13:4; 1 Peter 2:14

**Their office to be respected** — Acts 23:5

**Are not a terror to the good, but to the evil** — Romans 13:3

**To be wisely selected and appointed** — Exodus 18:21; Ezra 7:25

**To be prayed for** — 1 Timothy 2:1,2

## **SHOULD**

**Wisdom from God** — 1 Kings 3:9

**Rule in the fear of God** — 2 Samuel 23:3; 2 Chronicles 19:7

**Know the law of God** — Ezra 7:25

**Be faithful to the Sovereign** — Daniel 6:4

**Enforce the laws** — Ezra 7:26

**Judge wisely** — 1 Kings 3:16–28

**Hate covetousness** — Exodus 18:21

**Not take bribes** — Exodus 23:8; Deuteronomy 16:19

**Defend the poor** — Job 29:12,16

**Judge for God, not for man** — 2 Chronicles 19:6

**Judge righteously** — Deuteronomy 1:16; 16:18; 25:1

**Be impartial** — Exodus 23:6; Deuteronomy 1:17

**Be diligent in ruling** — Romans 12:8

**Subjection to their authority enjoined** — Matthew 23:2,3; Romans 13:1; 1 Peter 2:13,14

**Wicked–Illustrated** — Proverbs 28:15

## **GOOD–EXEMPLIFIED**

**Joseph** — Genesis 41:46

**Gideon** — Judges 8:35

**Samuel** — 1 Samuel 12:3,4; Ezra 10:1–9

**Nehemiah** — Nehemiah 3:15

**Job** — Job 29:16

**Daniel** — Daniel 6:3

## **WICKED–EXEMPLIFIED**

**Sons of Samuel** — 1 Samuel 8:3

**Pilate** — Matthew 27:24,26

**Magistrates in Philippi** — Acts 16:22,23

**Gallio** — Acts 18:16,17

**Felix** — Acts 24:26

## MALICE

**Springs from an evil heart** — Matthew 15:19,20; Galatians 5:19

**Forbidden** — 1 Corinthians 14:20; Colossians 3:8; Ephesians 4:26,27

**A hindrance to growth in grace** — 1 Peter 2:1,2

**Incompatible with the worship of God** — 1 Corinthians 5:7,8

**Christian liberty not to be a cloak for** — 1 Peter 2:16

**Saints avoid** — Job 31:29,30; Psalms 35:12–14

### THE WICKED

**Speak with** — 3 John 1:10

**Live in** — Titus 3:3

**Conceive** — Psalms 7:14

**Filled with** — Romans 1:29

**Visit saints with** — Psalms 83:3; Matthew 22:6

**Pray for those who injure you through** — Matthew 5:44

**Brings its own punishment** — Psalms 7:15,16

**God requites** — Psalms 10:14; Ezekiel 36:5

**Punishment of** — Amos 1:11,12; Obadiah 1:10–15

### EXEMPLIFIED

**Cain** — Genesis 4:5

**Esau** — Genesis 27:41

**Joseph's brethren** — Genesis 37:19,20

**Saul** — 1 Samuel 18:9–11

**Shimei** — 2 Samuel 16:5; 1 Kings 2:8,9

**Joab** — 2 Samuel 3:27; 1 Kings 2:5,28–33

**Sanballat** — Nehemiah 2:10

**Haman** — Esther 3:5,6

**Edomites** — Ezekiel 35:5

**Presidents, etc** — Daniel 6:4–9

**Herodias** — Mark 6:19

**Scribes etc** — Mark 11:18; Luke 11:54

**Diotrephes** — 3 John 1:10

## MAN

**Made for God** — Proverbs 16:4; Revelation 4:11

**God's purpose in creation completed by making** — Genesis 2:5,7

**Cannot profit God** — Job 22:2; Psalms 16:2

**Unworthy of God's favor** — Job 7:17; Psalms 8:4

## CREATED

**By God** — Genesis 1:27; Isaiah 45:12

**By Christ** — John 1:3; Colossians 1:16

**By the Holy Spirit** — Job 33:4

**After consultation, by the Trinity** — Genesis 1:26

**On the sixth day** — Genesis 1:31

**Upon the earth** — Deuteronomy 4:32; Job 20:4

**From the dust** — Genesis 2:7; Job 33:6

**In the image of God** — Genesis 1:26,27; 1 Corinthians 11:7

**After the likeness of God** — Genesis 1:26; James 3:9

**Male and female** — Genesis 1:27; 5:2

**A living soul** — Genesis 2:7; 1 Corinthians 15:45

**In uprightness** — Ecclesiastes 7:29

**In knowledge (inferred)** Colossians 3:10

**Under obligations to obedience** — Genesis 2:16,17

**A type of Christ** — Romans 5:14

**Approved of by God** — Genesis 1:31

**Blessed by God** — Genesis 1:28; 5:2

**Placed in the garden of Eden** — Genesis 2:15

**Every herb and tree given to, for food** — Genesis 1:29

**Allowed to eat flesh after the flood** — Genesis 9:3

**Not good for, to be alone** — Genesis 2:18

**Woman formed to be a help for** — Genesis 2:20–25

## **POSSESSED OF**

**A Body** — Matthew 6:25

**A soul** — Luke 12:20; Acts 14:22; 1 Peter 4:19

**A spirit** — Proverbs 18:14; 20:17; 1 Corinthians 2:11

**Understanding** — Ephesians 1:18; 4:18

**Will** — 1 Corinthians 9:17; 2 Peter 1:21

**Affections** — 1 Chronicles 29:3; Colossians 3:2

**Conscience** — Romans 2:15; 1 Timothy 4:2

**Memory** — Genesis 41:9; 1 Corinthians 15:2

**Made by God in his successive generations** — Job 10:8–11; 31:15

**Fearfully and wonderfully made** — Psalms 139:14

**Of every nation, made of one blood** — Acts 17:26

**Quickened by the breath of God** — Genesis 2:7; 7:22; Job 33:4

**Made wise by the inspiration of the Almighty** — Job 32:8,9

**Inferior to angels** — Psalms 8:5; Hebrews 2:7

**Is of the earth earthy** — 1 Corinthians 15:47

**Nature and constitution of, different from other creatures** — 1  
Corinthians 15:39

**More valuable than other creatures** — Matthew 6:26; 10:31; 12:12

**Wiser than other creatures** — Job 35:11

**Received dominion over other creatures** — Genesis 1:28; Psalms 8:6–8

**Gave names to other creatures** — Genesis 2:19,20

**Intellect of, matured by age** — 1 Corinthians 13:11

## **CALLED**

**The potsherd of the earth** — Isaiah 45:9

**A worm** — Job 25:6

**Vain man** — Job 11:12; James 2:20

**Flesh** — Genesis 6:12; Joel 2:28

## **COMPARED TO**

**Grass** — Isaiah 40:6–8; 1 Peter 1:24

**Clay in the potter's hand** — Isaiah 64:8; Jeremiah 18:2,6

**Vanity** — Psalms 144:4

**A sleep** — Psalms 90:5

**A wild ass's colt** — Job 11:12

**Originally naked and not ashamed** — Genesis 2:25

**Disobeyed God by eating part of the forbidden fruit** — Genesis 3:1–12

**Filled with shame after the fall** — Genesis 3:10

**Covered himself with fig leaves** — Genesis 3:7

**Clothed by God with skins** — Genesis 3:21

**Punished for disobedience** — Genesis 3:16–19

**Banished from paradise** — Genesis 3:23,24

**Involved posterity in his ruin** — Romans 5:12–19

**Has sought out many inventions** — Ecclesiastes 7:29

**Born in sin** — Psalms 51:5

**Born to trouble** — Job 5:7

**Has an appointed time on the earth** — Job 7:1

**Days of, compared to a shadow** — 1 Chronicles 29:15

**Days of, as the days of a hireling** — Job 7:1

**Has but few days** — Job 14:1

**Ordinary limit of his life** — Psalms 90:10

**Ignorant of what is good for him** — Ecclesiastes 10:2

**Ignorant of what is to come after him** — Ecclesiastes 10:14

**Not profited by all his labor and travail** — Ecclesiastes 2:22; 6:12

**Cannot direct his ways** — Jeremiah 10:23; Proverbs 20:24

**Walks in a vain show** — Psalms 39:6

## **GOD**

**Instructs** — Psalms 94:10

**Orders the goings of** — Proverbs 5:21; 20:24

**Prepares the heart of** — Proverbs 16:1

**Enables to speak** — Proverbs 16:1

**Preserves** — Job 7:20; Psalms 36:6

**Provides for** — Psalms 145:15,16

**Destroys the hopes of** — Job 14:19

**Makes the wrath of, to praise him** — Psalms 76:10

**Makes his beauty consume away** — Psalms 39:11

**Turns to destruction** — Psalms 90:3

**Cannot be just with God** — Job 9:2; 25:4; Psalms 143:2; Romans 3:20

**Cannot cleanse himself** — Job 15:14; Jeremiah 2:22

**All the ways of, clean in his own eyes** — Proverbs 16:2

## **CHRIST**

**Knew what was in** — John 2:25

**Took on him nature of** — John 1:14; Hebrews 2:14,16

**Made in the image of** — Philippians 2:7

**Was found in fashion as** — Philippians 2:8

**Approved of God as** — Acts 2:22

**Called the second, as covenant head of the church** — 1 Corinthians 15:47

**Is the head of every** — 1 Corinthians 11:3

**A refuge as, to sinners** — Isaiah 32:2

**As such, is the cause of the resurrection** — 1 Corinthians 15:21,22

**Shall be recompensed according to his works** — Psalms 62:12;  
Romans 2:6

**Cannot retain his spirit from death** — Ecclesiastes 8:8

**Would give all his possessions for the preservation of life** — Job 2:4

**Able to sustain bodily affliction** — Proverbs 18:14

**Sinks under trouble of mind** — Proverbs 18:14

**No trust to be placed in** — Psalms 118:8; Isaiah 2:22

**The help of, vain** — Psalms 60:11

**The whole duty of** — Ecclesiastes 12:13

## **MANASSEH, THE TRIBE OF**

**Descended from Joseph's eldest son adopted by Jacob** — Genesis 41:51; 48:5

**Predictions respecting** — Genesis 48:20; 49:22–26; Deuteronomy 33:13–17

### **PERSONS SELECTED FROM**

**To number the people** — Numbers 1:10

**To spy out the land** — Numbers 13:11

**To divide the land** — Numbers 34:23

**Strength of, on leaving Egypt** — Numbers 1:34,35

**Part of third division of Israel in their journeys** — Numbers 10:22,23

**Encamped next to, and under the standard of Ephraim west of tabernacle** — Numbers 2:18,20

**Offering of, at dedication** — Numbers 7:54–59

**Families of** — Numbers 26:29–33

**Strength of, on entering Canaan** — Numbers 26:34

**On Gerizim said amen to the blessing** — Deuteronomy 27:12

**Half of, obtained inheritance east of Jordan** — Numbers 32:33,39–42; Joshua 13:29–31

**Inheritance of the other half** — Joshua 17:1–11

**Could not drive out the Canaanites but made them tributary** — Joshua 17:12,13; Judges 1:27,28

### **SOME OF**

**Aided David against Saul** — 1 Chronicles 12:19–21

**At coronation of David** — 1 Chronicles 12:31–37

**Returned to their allegiance to the house of David in Asa's —  
reign** — 2 Chronicles 15:9

**At Hezekiah's Passover** — 2 Chronicles 30:1,11,18

**David appointed rulers and captains over** — 1 Chronicles 26:32;  
27:20,21

**Often at war with Ephraim** — Judges 12:1,6; Isaiah 9:21

**Country of, purified from idols by Hezekiah and Josiah** — 2  
Chronicles 31:1; 34:6

### **REMARKABLE PERSONS OF**

**Daughters of Zelophehad** — Numbers 27:1–7

**Gideon** — Judges 6:15

**Abimelech** — Judges 9:1

**Jotham** — Judges 9:5,7,21

**Jair** — Judges 10:3

**Jephthah** — Judges 11:1

**Barzillai** — 2 Samuel 17:27

**Elijah** — 1 Kings 17:1

## **MANNA**

**Miraculously given to Israel for food in the wilderness** — Exodus  
16:4,15; Nehemiah 9:15

### **CALLED**

**God's manna** — Nehemiah 9:20

**Bread of heaven** — Psalms 105:40

**Bread from heaven** — Exodus 16:4; John 6:31

**Corn of heaven** — Psalms 78:24

**Angel's food** — Psalms 78:25

**Spiritual meat** — 1 Corinthians 10:3

**Previously unknown** — Deuteronomy 8:3,16

**DESCRIBED AS**

**Like coriander seed** — Exodus 16:31; Numbers 11:7

**White** — Exodus 16:31

**Like in color to bdellium** — Numbers 11:7

**Like in taste to wafers made with honey** — Exodus 16:31

**Like in taste to oil** — Numbers 11:8

**Like hoar frost** — Exodus 16:14

**Fell after the evening dew** — Numbers 11:9

**None fell on the Sabbath day** — Exodus 16:26,27

**Gathered every morning** — Exodus 16:21

**An omer of, gathered for each person** — Exodus 16:16

**Two portions of, gathered the sixth day on account of the** — Sabbath  
— Exodus 16:5,22–26

**He that gathered much or little had sufficient and nothing** — over —  
Exodus 16:18

**Melted away by the sun** — Exodus 16:21

**GIVEN**

**When Israel murmured for bread** — Exodus 16:2,3

**In answer to prayer** — Psalms 105:40

**Through Moses** — John 6:31,32

**To exhibit God's glory** — Exodus 16:7

**As a sign of Moses's divine mission** — John 6:30,31

**For forty years** — Nehemiah 9:21

**As a test of obedience** — Exodus 16:4

**To teach that man does not live by bread only** — Deuteronomy 8:3;  
Matthew 4:4

**To humble and prove Israel** — Deuteronomy 8:16

**Kept longer than a day (except on the Sabbath) became corrupt** —  
Exodus 16:19,20

**THE ISRAELITES****At first covetous of** — Exodus 16:17**Ground, made into cakes and baked in pans** — Numbers 11:8**Counted inferior to food of Egypt** — Numbers 11:4–6**Loathed** — Numbers 21:5**Punished for despising** — Numbers 11:10–20**Punished for loathing** — Numbers 21:6**Ceased when Israel entered Canaan** — Exodus 16:35; Joshua 5:12**ILLUSTRATIVE OF****Christ** — John 6:32–35**Blessedness given to saints** — Revelation 2:17**A golden pot of, laid up in the holiest for a memorial** — Exodus 16:32–34; Hebrews 9:4**MARRIAGE****Divinely instituted** — Genesis 2:24**A covenant relationship** — Malachi 2:4**DESIGNED FOR****The happiness of man** — Genesis 2:18**Increasing the human population** — Genesis 1:28; 9:1**Raising up godly seed** — Malachi 2:15**Preventing fornication** — 1 Corinthians 7:2**The expectation of the promised seed of the woman an — incentive to, in the early age** — Genesis 3:15; 4:1**Lawful in all** — 1 Corinthians 7:2,28; 1 Timothy 5:14**Honorable for all** — Hebrews 13:4**Should be only in the Lord** — 1 Corinthians 7:39**EXPRESSED BY****Joining together** — Matthew 19:6

**Making affinity** — 1 Kings 3:1

**Taking to wife** — Exodus 2:1

**Giving daughters to sons, and sons to daughters** — Deuteronomy 7:3; Ezra 9:12

**Indissoluble during the joint lives of the parties** — Matthew 19:6; Romans 7:2,3; 1 Corinthians 7:39

**Early introduction of polygamy** — Genesis 4:19

**Contracted in patriarchal age with near relations** — Genesis 20:12; 24:24; 28:2

**Often contracted by parents for children** — Genesis 24:49–51; 34:6,8

**Should be with consent of parents** — Genesis 28:8; Judges 14:2,3

**Consent of the parties necessary to** — Genesis 24:57,58; 1 Samuel 18:20; 25:41

**Parents might refuse to give their children in** — Exodus 22:17; Deuteronomy 7:3

## **THE JEWS**

**Forbidden to contract, with their near relations** — Leviticus 18:6

**Forbidden to contract with idolaters** — Deuteronomy 7:3,4; Joshua 23:12; Ezra 9:11,12

**Often contracted with foreigners** — 1 Kings 11:1; Nehemiah 13:23

**Sometimes guilty of polygamy** — 1 Kings 11:1,3

**Careful in contracting for their children** — Genesis 24:2,3; 28:1,2

**Betrothed themselves some time before** — Deuteronomy 20:7; Judges 14:5,7,8; Matthew 1:18

**Contracted when young** — Proverbs 2:17; Joel 1:8

**Often contracted, in their own tribe** — Exodus 2:1; Numbers 36:6–13; Luke 1:5,27

**Obligated to contract with a brother's wife who died without seed** — Deuteronomy 25:5; Matthew 22:24

**Considered being debarred from, a reproach** — Isaiah 4:1

**Considered being debarred from, a cause of grief** — Judges 11:38

**Often punished by being debarred from** — Jeremiah 7:34; 16:9;  
25:10

**Were allowed divorce from, because of hardness of their hearts** —  
Deuteronomy 24:1; Matthew 19:7,8

**Exempted from going to war immediately after** — Deuteronomy  
20:7

**Priest not to contract, with divorced or improper persons** — Leviticus  
21:7

**The high priest not to contract, with a widow or a divorced — or  
profane person** — Leviticus 21:14

**Contracted at the gate and before witnesses** — Ruth 4:1,10,11

**Modes of demanding women in** — Genesis 24:3,4; 34:6,8; 1 Samuel  
25:39,40

**Elder daughters usually given in, before the younger** — Genesis  
29:26

**A dowry given to the woman's parents before** — Genesis 29:18; 34:12;  
1 Samuel 18:27,28; Hosea 3:2

## **CELEBRATED**

**With great rejoicing** — Jeremiah 33:11; John 3:29

**With feasting** — Genesis 29:22; Judges 14:10; Matthew 22:2,3; John  
2:1–10

**For seven days** — Judges 14:12

**A benediction pronounced after** — Genesis 24:60; Ruth 4:11,12

## **THE BRIDE**

**Received presents before** — Genesis 24:53

**Given a handmaid at** — Genesis 24:59; 29:24,29

**Adorned with jewels for** — Isaiah 49:18; 61:10

**Gorgeously appareled** — Psalms 45:13,14

**Attended by bridesmaids** — Psalms 45:9

**Stood on the right of bridegroom** — Psalms 45:9

**Called to forget her father's house** — Psalms 45:10

**THE BRIDEGROOM**

**Adorned with ornaments** — Isaiah 61:10

**Attended by many friends** — Judges 14:11; John 3:29

**Presented with gifts** — Psalms 45:12

**Crowned with garlands** — Song of Solomon 3:11

**Rejoiced over the bride** — Isaiah 62:5

**Returned with the bride to his house at night** — Matthew 25:1–6

**Garments provided for guests at** — Matthew 22:12

**Infidelity of those contracted in, punished as if married** —  
Deuteronomy 22:23,24; Matthew 1:19

**ILLUSTRATIVE OF**

**God's union with the Jewish nation** — Isaiah 54:5; Jeremiah 3:14;  
Hosea 2:19,20

**Christ's union with his church** — Ephesians 5:23,24,32

**MARTYRDOM**

**Is death endured for the word of God, and testimony of Christ** —  
Revelation 6:9; 20:4

**SAINTS**

**Forewarned of** — Matthew 10:21; 24:9; John 16:2

**Should not fear** — Matthew 10:28; Revelation 2:10

**Should be prepared for** — Matthew 16:24,25; Acts 21:13

**Should resist sin to** — Hebrews 12:4

**Reward of** — Revelation 2:10; 6:11

**Inflicted at the instigation of the devil** — Revelation 2:10,13

**The Apostasy guilty of inflicting** — Revelation 17:6; 18:24

**Of saints, shall be avenged** — Luke 11:50,51; Revelation 18:20–24

**EXEMPLIFIED**

**Abel** — Genesis 4:8; 1 John 3:12

**Ahimelech and his fellow priests** — 1 Samuel 22:18,19

**Prophets and Saints of old** — 1 Kings 18:4; 19:10; Luke 11:50,51;  
Hebrews 11:37

**Urijah** — Jeremiah 26:23

**John the Baptist** — Mark 6:27

**Peter** — John 21:18,19

**Stephen** — Acts 7:58

**Christians** — Acts 9:1; 22:4; 26:10

**James** — Acts 12:2

**Antipas** — Revelation 2:13

## MASTERS

**Authority of, established** — Colossians 3:22; 1 Peter 2:18

### SHOULD, WITH THEIR HOUSEHOLDS,

**Worship God** — Genesis 35:3

**Fear God** — Acts 10:2

**Serve God** — Joshua 24:15

**Observe the Sabbath** — Exodus 20:10; Deuteronomy 5:12–14

**Put away idols** — Genesis 35:2

**Should select faithful servants** — Genesis 24:2; Psalms 101:6,7

**Should receive faithful advice from servants** — 2 Kings 5:13,14

### DUTY OF, TOWARD SERVANTS;

**To act justly** — Job 31:13,15; Colossians 4:1

**To deal with them in the fear of God** — Ephesians 6:9; Colossians  
4:1

**To esteem them highly, if saints** — Philemon 1:16

**To take care of them in sickness** — Luke 7:3

**To forbear threatening them** — Ephesians 6:9

**Not to defraud them** — Genesis 31:7

**Not to keep back their wages** — Leviticus 19:13; Deuteronomy 24:15

**Not to rule over them with rigor** — Leviticus 25:43; Deuteronomy 24:14

**Benevolent, blessed** — Deuteronomy 15:18

**Unjust, denounced** — Jeremiah 22:13; James 5:4

### **GOOD-EXEMPLIFIED**

**Abraham** — Genesis 18:19

**Jacob** — Genesis 35:2

**Joshua** — Joshua 24:15

**Centurion** — Luke 7:2,3

**Cornelius** — Acts 10:2

### **BAD-EXEMPLIFIED**

**Egyptians** — Exodus 1:13,14

**Nabal** — 1 Samuel 25:17

**Amalekite** — 1 Samuel 30:13

## **MEASURES**

**Unjust, an abomination to God** — Proverbs 20:10

**The Jews not to be unjust in** — Leviticus 19:35; Deuteronomy 25:14,15

**The Jews often used unjust** — Micah 6:10

### **OF LIQUIDS AND SOLIDS**

**Log** — Leviticus 14:10,15

**Cab** — 2 Kings 6:25

**Omer or tenth-deal (the tenth of an ephah)** — Exodus 16:36;  
Leviticus 5:11; 14:10

**Hin** — Exodus 29:40

**Bath or ephah** — Isaiah 5:10; Ezekiel 45:11

**Homer or Cor** — Isaiah 5:10; Ezekiel 45:14

**Firkin** — John 2:6

**OF LENGTH****Handbreadth** — Exodus 25:25; Psalms 39:5**Span** — Exodus 28:16; 1 Samuel 17:4**Cubit** — Genesis 6:15,16; Deuteronomy 3:11**Fathom** — Acts 27:28**Furlong** — Luke 24:13; John 11:13**Mile** — Matthew 5:41**Distances measured by rods and lines** — 2 Samuel 8:2; Jeremiah 31:39; Ezekiel 40:3; Revelation 21:16**Were regulated by the standard of the sanctuary** — 1 Chronicles 23:29**ILLUSTRATIVE****(Correcting in measure,) of mitigated afflictions** — Jeremiah 30:11**(Drinking tears in great measure,) of severe afflictions** — Psalms 80:5**(Weighing the waters in a measure,) of God's infinite wisdom** — Job 28:23,25**(Measuring the dust of the earth,) of God's greatness** — Isaiah 40:12**(The measure of our days,) of the shortness of life** — Psalms 39:4**(Drinking water, by measure) of severe famine** — Ezekiel 4:11,16**(The measure of the stature of Christ,) of perfection** — Ephesians 4:13**(Opening the mouth without measure,) of the insatiableness** — of hell — Isaiah 5:14**MEAT-OFFERINGS****Were most holy** — Leviticus 6:17**CONSISTED OF****Fine flour** — Leviticus 2:1**Unleavened cakes baked in the oven** — Leviticus 2:4**Fine flour baked in a pan** — Leviticus 2:5

**Fine flour baked in a frying pan** — Leviticus 2:7

**Green ears of corn parched** — Leviticus 2:14

**Barley meal** — Numbers 5:15

**Oil and incense used with** — Leviticus 2:1,4,15

**Of jealousy, without oil or incense** — Numbers 5:15

**Always seasoned with salt** — Leviticus 2:13

**No leaven used with** — Leviticus 2:11; 6:17

**Not to be offered on altar of incense** — Exodus 30:9

### **OFFERED**

**On the altar of burnt offering** — Exodus 40:29

**With the daily sacrifices** — Exodus 29:40–42

**With all burnt offerings** — Numbers 15:3–12

**By the poor for a trespass offering** — Leviticus 5:11

**By the high priest every day, half in the morning and half in the evening** — Leviticus 6:20–22

**A small part of, was consumed on the altar for a memorial** —  
Leviticus 2:2,9,16; 6:15

**When offered for a priest entirely consumed by fire** — Leviticus 6:23

**High priest's deputy had care of** — Numbers 4:16

**Laid up in a chamber of the temple** — Nehemiah 10:39; 13:5; Ezekiel  
42:13

**The priest's portion** — Leviticus 2:3; 6:17

**To be eaten by the males of the house of Aaron alone** — Leviticus  
6:18

**To be eaten in the holy place** — Leviticus 6:16

### **THE JEWS**

**Often not accepted in** — Amos 5:22

**Condemned for offering, to idols** — Isaiah 57:6

**Often prevented from offering, by judgments** — Joel 1:9,13

**Materials for public, often provided by the princes** — Numbers 7:13,19,25; Ezekiel 45:16

## MEDO-PERSIAN KINGDOM

**Extended from India to Ethiopia** — Esther 1:1

**Peopled by descendants of Eliam** — Genesis 10:22

### ILLUSTRATED BY

**Silver part of image in Nebuchadnezzar's dream** — Daniel 2:32,39

**A bear** — Daniel 7:5

**A ram with two horns** — Daniel 8:3,20

**Shushan a chief city of** — Esther 1:2; 8:15

**Achmetha or Ecbatana a chief city of** — Ezra 6:2

**Divided into many provinces** — Esther 1:1; Daniel 6:1

**Laws of, unalterable** — Daniel 6:12,15

**Ruled by, absolute kings** — Esther 3:8,11; 7:9

### KINGS OF, MENTIONED IN SCRIPTURE

**Cyrus** — Ezra 1:1

**Ahasuerus or Cambyses** — Ezra 4:6

**Artaxerxes Smerdis (an usurper)** Ezra 4:7

**Darius Hystaspes** — Ezra 6:1; Daniel 5:31

**Xerxes** — Daniel 11:2

**Artaxerxes Longimanus or Ahasuerus** — Ezra 6:14; 7:1; Es 1:1

### KINGS OF

**Called kings of Assyria** — Ezra 6:22

**Called kings of Babylon** — Nehemiah 13:6

**Styled themselves king of kings** — Ezra 7:12

**Dwelt in royal palaces** — Esther 1:2; 8:14

**Were exceeding rich** — Esther 1:4; Daniel 12:2

**Entertained magnificently** — Esther 1:3,5,7

**Held in their hand a golden scepter** — Esther 5:2

**Put to death all who approached them without permission** —

Esther 4:11,16

**Celebrated for wise men** — Esther 1:13; Matthew 2:1

**People of, warlike** — Ezekiel 27:10; 38:5

**Peculiar customs in** — Esther 1:8; 2:12,13

**Babylon taken by the king of** — Daniel 5:20,31

**The Jews delivered from captivity by means of** — 2 Chronicles  
36:20,22,23; Ezra 1:1–4

### **PREDICTIONS RESPECTING**

**Extensive conquest** — Daniel 8:4

**Conquest of Babylon** — Isaiah 21:1,2; Daniel 5:28

**Deliverance of the Jews** — Isaiah 44:28; 45:1–4

**Invasion of Greece under Xerxes** — Daniel 11:2

**Downfall by Alexander** — Daniel 8:6,7; 11:3

## **MEEKNESS**

**Christ set an example of** — Psalms 45:4; Isaiah 53:7; Matthew 11:29;  
21:5; 2 Corinthians 10:1; 1 Peter 2:21–23

**His teaching** — Matthew 5:38–45

**A fruit of the Spirit** — Galatians 5:22,23

### **SAINTS SHOULD**

**Put on** — Colossians 3:12–13

**Receive the word of God with** — James 1:21

**Exhibit, in conduct, etc** — James 3:13

**Answer for their hope with** — 1 Peter 3:15

**Show to all men** — Titus 3:2

**Restore the erring with** — Galatians 6:1

**Precious in the sight of God** — 1 Peter 3:4

**MINISTERS SHOULD****Follow after** — 1 Timothy 6:11**Instruct opposers with** — 2 Timothy 2:24,25**Urge, on their people** — Titus 3:1,2**A characteristic of wisdom** — James 3:17**Necessary to a Christian walk** — Ephesians 4:1,2; 1 Corinthians 6:7**THOSE WHO ARE GIFTED WITH****Are preserved** — Psalms 76:9**Are exalted** — Psalms 147:6; Matthew 23:12**Are guided and taught** — Psalms 25:9**Are richly provided for** — Psalms 22:26**Are beautified with salvation** — Psalms 149:4**Increase their joy** — Isaiah 29:19**Shall inherit the earth** — Psalms 37:11**The gospel to be preached to those who possess** — Isaiah 61:1**Blessedness of** — Matthew 5:5**EXEMPLIFIED****Moses** — Numbers 12:3**David** — 1 Samuel 30:6; 2 Samuel 16:9–12**Paul** — 1 Corinthians 4:12; 1 Thessalonians 2:7**MERCY****After the example of God** — Luke 6:36**Enjoined** — 2 Kings 6:21–23; Hosea 12:6; Romans 12:20,21; Colossians 3:12**To be engraved on the heart** — Proverbs 3:3**Characteristic of saints** — Psalms 37:26; Isaiah 57:1**SHOULD BE SHOWN****With cheerfulness** — Romans 12:8

**To our brethren** — Zechariah 7:9

**to those that are in distress** — Luke 10:37

**To the poor** — Proverbs 14:31; Daniel 4:27

**To backsliders** — Luke 15:18–20; 2 Corinthians 2:6–8

**To animals** — Proverbs 12:10

**Upholds the throne of kings** — Proverbs 20:28

**Beneficial to those who exercise** — Proverbs 11:17

**Blessedness of showing** — Proverbs 14:21; Matthew 5:7

**Hypocrites devoid of** — Matthew 23:23

**Denunciations against those devoid of** — Hosea 4:1,3; Matthew 18:23–25; James 2:13

## MERCY OF GOD

**Is part of his character** — Exodus 34:6,7; Psalms 62:12; Nehemiah 9:17; Jonah 4:2,10,11; 2 Corinthians 1:3

### DESCRIBED AS

**Great** — Numbers 14:18; Isaiah 54:7

**Rich** — Ephesians 2:4

**Manifold** — Nehemiah 9:27; Lamentations 3:32

**Plenteous** — Psalms 86:5,15; 103:8

**Abundant** — 1 Peter 1:3

**Sure** — Isaiah 55:3; Micah 7:20

**Everlasting** — 1 Chronicles 16:34; Psalms 89:28; 106:1; 107:1; 136:1–26

**Tender** — Psalms 25:6; 103:4; Luke 1:78

**New every morning** — Lamentations 3:23

**High as heaven** — Psalms 36:5; 103:11

**Filling the earth** — Psalms 119:64

**Over all his works** — Psalms 145:9

**Is his delight** — Micah 7:18

**MANIFESTED****In the sending of Christ** — Luke 1:78**In salvation** — Titus 3:5**In long-suffering** — Lamentations 3:22; Daniel 9:9**To his people** — Deuteronomy 32:43; 1 Kings 8:23**To them that fear him** — Psalms 103:17; Luke 1:50**To returning backsliders** — Jeremiah 3:12; Hosea 14:4; Joel 2:13**To repentant sinners** — Psalms 32:5; Proverbs 28:13; Isaiah 55:7;  
Luke 15:18–20**To the afflicted** — Isaiah 49:13; 54:7**To the fatherless** — Hosea 14:3**To whom he will** — Hosea 2:23; Romans 9:15,18**With everlasting kindness** — Isaiah 54:8**A ground of hope** — Psalms 130:7; 147:11**A ground of trust** — Psalms 52:8**SHOULD BE****Sought for ourselves** — Psalms 6:2**Sought for others** — Galatians 6:16; 1 Timothy 1:2; 2 Timothy 1:18**Pleaded in prayer** — Psalms 6:4; 25:6; 51:1**Rejoiced in** — Psalms 31:7**Magnified** — 1 Chronicles 16:34; Psalms 115:1; 118:1–4,29; Jeremiah  
33:11**TYPIFIED****Mercy seat** — Exodus 25:17**EXEMPLIFIED****Lot** — Genesis 19:16,19**Epaphroditus** — Philippians 2:27**Paul** — 1 Timothy 1:13

## MERCY-SEAT

**Moses commanded to make** — Exodus 25:17

**Bezaleel given wisdom to make** — Exodus 31:2,3,7

**Made of pure gold** — Exodus 25:17; 37:6

**The cherubim formed out of, and at each end of it** — Exodus 25:18–20; Hebrews 9:5

**Placed upon the ark of testimony** — Exodus 25:21; 26:34; 40:20

### GOD

**Appeared over in the cloud** — Leviticus 16:2

**Dwelt over** — Psalms 80:1

**Spoke from above** — Exodus 25:22; Numbers 7:89

**Covered with a cloud of incense on the day of atonement** — Leviticus 16:13

**The blood of sacrifices on the day of atonement sprinkled — upon and before** — Leviticus 16:14,15

### ILLUSTRATIVE OF

**Christ** — Romans 3:25; Hebrews 9:3

**The throne of grace** — Hebrews 4:16

## METALS

**Dug out of the earth** — Job 28:1,2,6

### MENTIONED IN SCRIPTURE

**Gold** — Genesis 2:11,12

**Silver** — Genesis 44:2

**Brass** — Exodus 27:2,4; 2 Chronicles 12:10

**Copper** — Ezra 8:27; 2 Timothy 4:14

**Iron** — Numbers 35:16; Proverbs 27:17

**Lead** — Exodus 15:10; Jeremiah 6:29

**Tin** — Numbers 31:22

**Comparative value of** — Isaiah 60:17; Daniel 2:32–45

**Often mixed with dross** — Isaiah 1:25

**The holy land abounded in** — Deuteronomy 8:9

**Antiquity of the art of working in** — Genesis 4:21

**Freed from dross by fire** — Ezekiel 22:18,20

**Ceremonially cleansed by fire** — Numbers 31:21–23

**Cast in mold** — Judges 17:4; Jeremiah 6:29

**Clay of Jordan used for molding** — 1 Kings 7:46

**An extensive commerce in** — Ezekiel 27:12

## MIDIANITES

**Descended from Midian, son of Abraham by Keturah** — Genesis 25:1,2; 1 Chronicles 1:32

**Dwelt east of Jordan, beside Moab** — Numbers 22:1,4

### A SMALL PART OF

**Dwelt near Horeb** — Exodus 2:15; 3:1

**Retained the knowledge and worship of Jehovah** — Exodus 2:16; 18:9–12

**Governed by kings** — Numbers 31:8; Judges 8:5

**Dwelt in tents** — Habakkuk 3:7

**Engaged in commerce** — Genesis 37:28,36

**Conquered by Hadad** — Genesis 36:25; 1 Chronicles 1:46

**Excited by Moab against Israel** — Numbers 22:4

**Terrified at approach of Israel** — Habakkuk 3:3–7

### WITH THE MOABITES

**Sent for Balaam to curse Israel** — Numbers 22:5–7

**Seduced Israel to idolatry** — Numbers 25:1–6

**Punished for seducing Israel** — Numbers 25:16–18; 31:1–12

**Allowed to oppress Israel** — Judges 6:1–6

**Gideon raised up against** — Judges 6:11–14

**With Amalek, etc opposed Gideon** — Judges 6:33

**Miraculously defeated and destroyed by Gideon** — Judges 7:16–22;  
8:10,11

**Princes of, slain** — Judges 7:24,25; 8:12,21

**Completeness of their destruction, alluded to** — Psalms 83:9–11;  
Isaiah 9:4; 10:26

**Shall minister to future glory of the church** — Isaiah 60:6

## MILK

**An animal secretion, of a white color** — Lamentations 4:7

**Used as food by the Jews** — Genesis 18:8; Judges 5:25

### DIFFERENT KINDS MENTIONED

**Of cows** — Deuteronomy 32:14; 1 Samuel 6:7

**Of camels** — Genesis 32:15

**Of goats** — Proverbs 27:27

**Of sheep** — Deuteronomy 32:14

**Of sea-monsters** — Lamentations 4:3

**Flocks and herds fed for supply of** — Proverbs 27:23,27; Isaiah 7:21,22;  
1 Corinthians 9:7

**Canaan abounded with** — Exodus 3:8,17; Joshua 5:6

### MADE INTO

**Butter** — Proverbs 30:33

**Cheese** — Job 10:10

**Kept by the Jews in bottles** — Judges 4:19

**Young animals not to be seethed in that of the mother** — Exodus  
23:19

### ILLUSTRATIVE OF

**Temporal blessings** — Genesis 49:12

**Blessings of the gospel** — Isaiah 55:1; Joel 3:18

**First principles of God's word** — 1 Corinthians 3:2; Hebrews 5:12; 1 Peter 2:2

**Godly and edifying discourses** — Song of Solomon 4:11

**Wealth of the Gentiles** — Isaiah 60:16

**Doctrines of the gospel** — Song of Solomon 5:1

## MILLS

**Antiquity of** — Exodus 11:5

### USED FOR GRINDING

**Manna in the wilderness** — Numbers 11:8

**Corn** — Isaiah 47:2

**Female servants usually employed at** — Exodus 11:5; Matthew 24:41

**Male captives often employed at** — Judges 16:24; Lamentations 5:13

### STONES USED IN

**Hard** — Job 41:24

**Heavy** — Matthew 18:6

**Large** — Revelation 18:21

**Not to be taken in pledge** — Deuteronomy 24:6

**Often thrown down on enemies during sieges** — Judges 9:53; 2 Samuel 11:21

### ILLUSTRATIVE

**(Grinding at,) of degradation** — Isaiah 47:1,2

**(Ceasing,) of desolation** — Jeremiah 25:10; Revelation 18:22

## MINISTERS

**Called by God** — Exodus 28:1; Hebrews 5:4

**Qualified by God** — Isaiah 6:5–7; 2 Corinthians 3:5,6

**Commissioned by Christ** — Matthew 28:19

**Sent by the Holy Spirit** — Acts 13:2,4

**Have authority from God** — 2 Corinthians 10:8; 13:10

**Authority of, is for edification** — 2 Corinthians 10:8; 13:10

**Separated to the gospel** — Romans 1:1

**Entrusted with the gospel** — 1 Thessalonians 2:4

### **DESCRIBED AS**

**Ambassadors for Christ** — 2 Corinthians 5:20

**Ministers of Christ** — 1 Corinthians 4:1

**Stewards of the mysteries of God** — 1 Corinthians 4:1

**Defenders of the faith** — Philippians 1:7

**The servants of Christ's people** — 2 Corinthians 4:5

**Specially protected by God** — 2 Corinthians 1:10

**Necessity for** — Matthew 9:37,38; Romans 10:14

**Excellency of** — Romans 10:15

**Labors of, vain, without God's blessing** — 1 Corinthians 3:7; 15:10

**Compared to earthen vessels** — 2 Corinthians 4:7

### **SHOULD BE**

**Pure** — Isaiah 52:11; 1 Timothy 3:9

**Holy** — Exodus 28:36; Leviticus 21:6; Titus 1:8

**Humble** — Acts 20:19

**Patient** — 2 Corinthians 6:4; 2 Timothy 2:24

**Blameless** — 1 Timothy 3:2; Titus 1:7

**Willing** — Isaiah 6:8; 1 Peter 5:2

**Disinterested** — 2 Corinthians 12:14; 1 Thessalonians 2:6

**Impartial** — 1 Timothy 5:21

**Gentle** — 1 Thessalonians 2:7; 2 Timothy 2:24

**Devoted** — Acts 20:24; Philippians 1:20,21

**Strong in grace** — 2 Timothy 2:1

**Self-denying** — 1 Corinthians 9:27

**Sober, just, and temperate** — Leviticus 10:9; Titus 1:8

**Hospitable** — 1 Timothy 3:2; Titus 1:8

**Apt to teach** — 1 Timothy 3:2; 2 Timothy 2:24

**Studious and meditative** — 1 Timothy 4:13,15

**Watchful** — 2 Timothy 4:5

**Prayerful** — Ephesians 3:14; Philippians 1:4

**Strict in ruling their own families** — 1 Timothy 3:4,12

**Affectionate to their people** — Philippians 1:7; 1 Thessalonians 2:8,11

**Ensample to the flock** — Philippians 3:17; 2 Thessalonians 3:9; 1 Timothy 4:12; 1 Peter 5:3

### **SHOULD NOT BE**

**Lords over God's heritage** — 1 Peter 5:3

**Greedy of filthy lucre** — Acts 20:33; 1 Timothy 3:3,8; 1 Peter 5:2

**Contentious** — 1 Timothy 3:3; Titus 1:7

**Crafty** — 2 Corinthians 4:2

**Men-pleasers** — Galatians 1:10; 1 Thessalonians 2:4

**Easily dispirited** — 2 Corinthians 4:8,9; 6:10

**Entangled by cares** — Luke 9:60; 2 Timothy 2:4

**Given to wine** — 1 Timothy 3:3; Titus 1:7

**Should seek the salvation of their flock** — 1 Corinthians 10:33

**Should avoid giving unnecessary offense** — 1 Corinthians 10:32,33; 2 Corinthians 6:3

**Should make full proof of their ministry** — 2 Timothy 4:5

### **ARE BOUND TO**

**Preach the gospel to all** — Mark 16:16; 1 Corinthians 1:17

**Feed the Church** — Jeremiah 3:15; John 21:15–17; Acts 20:28; 1 Peter 5:2

**Build up the Church** — 2 Corinthians 12:19; Ephesians 4:12

**Watch for souls** — Hebrews 13:17

**Pray for their people** — Joel 2:17; Colossians 1:9

**Strengthen the faith of their people** — Luke 22:32; Acts 14:22

**Teach** — 2 Timothy 2:2

**Exhort** — Titus 1:9; 2:15

**Warn affectionately** — Acts 20:31

**Rebuke** — Titus 1:13; 2:15

**Comfort** — 2 Corinthians 1:4–6

**Convince gainsayers** — Titus 1:9

**War a good warfare** — 1 Timothy 1:18; 2 Timothy 4:7

**Endure hardness** — 2 Timothy 2:3

### **SHOULD PREACH**

**Christ crucified** — Acts 8:5,35; 1 Corinthians 2:2

**Repentance and faith** — Acts 20:21

**According to the oracles of God** — 1 Peter 4:11

**Everywhere** — Mark 16:20; Acts 8:4

**Not with enticing words of man's wisdom** — 1 Corinthians 1:17;  
2:1,4

**Not setting forth themselves** — 2 Corinthians 4:5

**Without deceitfulness** — 2 Corinthians 2:17; 4:2; 1 Thessalonians  
2:3,5

**Fully, and without reserve** — Acts 5:20; 20:20,27; Romans 15:19

**With boldness** — Isaiah 58:1; Ezekiel 2:6; Matthew 10:27,28

**With plainness of speech** — 2 Corinthians 3:12

**With zeal** — 1 Thessalonians 2:8

**With constancy** — Acts 6:4; 2 Timothy 4:2

**With consistency** — 2 Corinthians 1:18,19

**With heedfulness** — 1 Timothy 4:16

**With good will and love** — Philippians 1:15–17

**With faithfulness** — Ezekiel 3:17,18

**Without charge, if possible** — 1 Corinthians 9:18; 1 Thessalonians  
2:9

**Woe to those who do not preach the gospel** — 1 Corinthians 9:16

### **WHEN FAITHFUL**

**Approve themselves as the ministers of God** — 2 Corinthians 6:4

**Thank God for his gifts to their people** — 1 Corinthians 1:4;  
Philippians 1:3; 1 Thessalonians 3:9

**Glory in their people** — 2 Corinthians 7:4

**Rejoice in the faith and holiness of their people** — 1  
Thessalonians 3:6–9

**Commend themselves to the consciences of men** — 2 Corinthians  
4:2

**Are rewarded** — Matthew 24:47; 1 Corinthians 3:14; 9:17,18; 1 Peter  
5:4

### **WHEN UNFAITHFUL**

**Described** — Isaiah 56:10–12; Titus 1:10,11

**Deal treacherously with their people** — John 10:12

**Delude men** — Jeremiah 6:14; Matthew 15:14

**Shall be punished** — Ezekiel 33:6–8; Matthew 24:48–51

### **THEIR PEOPLE ARE BOUND, TO**

**Regard them as God's messengers** — 1 Corinthians 4:1; Galatians  
4:14

**Not to despise them** — Luke 10:16; 1 Timothy 4:12

**Attend to their instructions** — Malachi 2:7; Matthew 23:3

**Follow their holy example** — 1 Corinthians 11:1; Philippians 3:17

**Imitate their faith** — Hebrews 13:7

**Hold them in reputation** — Philippians 2:29; 1 Thessalonians 5:13;  
1 Timothy 5:17

**Love them** — 2 Corinthians 8:7; 1 Thessalonians 3:6

**Pray for them** — Romans 15:30; 2 Corinthians 1:11; Ephesians 6:19;  
Hebrews 13:18

**Obey them** — 1 Corinthians 16:16; Hebrews 13:17

**Give them joy** — 2 Corinthians 1:14; 2:3

**Help them** — Romans 16:9; Philippians 4:3

**Support them** — 2 Chronicles 31:4; 1 Corinthians 9:7–11; Galatians 6:6

**Pray for the increase of** — Matthew 9:38

### **FAITHFUL–EXEMPLIFIED**

**The Eleven Apostles** — Matthew 28:16–19

**The seventy** — Luke 10:1,17

**Matthias** — Acts 1:26

**Philip** — Acts 8:5

**Barnabas** — Acts 11:23

**Simeon, etc** — Acts 13:1

**Paul** — Acts 28:31

**Tychicus** — Ephesians 6:21

**Timothy** — Philippians 2:22

**Epaphroditus** — Philippians 2:24

**Archippus** — Colossians 4:17

**Titus** — Titus 1:5

## **MIRACLES**

**Power of God necessary to** — John 3:2

### **DESCRIBED AS**

**Marvelous things** — Psalms 78:12

**Marvelous works** — Isaiah 29:14; Psalms 105:5

**Signs and wonders** — Jeremiah 32:21; John 4:48; 2 Corinthians 12:12

### **MANIFEST**

**The glory of God** — John 11:4

**The glory of Christ** — John 2:11; 11:4

**The works of God** — John 9:3

**Were evidences of a divine commission** — Exodus 4:1–5; Mark 16:20

**The Messiah was expected to perform** — Matthew 11:2,3; John 7:31

**Jesus was proved to be the Messiah by** — Matthew 11:4–6; Luke 7:20–22; John 5:36; Acts 2:22

**Jesus was followed on account of** — Matthew 4:23–25; 14:35,36; John 6:2,26; 12:18

**A gift of the Holy Spirit** — 1 Corinthians 12:10

### **WERE PERFORMED**

**By the power of God** — Exodus 8:19; Acts 14:3; 15:12; 19:11

**By the power of Christ** — Matthew 10:1

**By the power of the Holy Spirit** — Matthew 12:28; Romans 15:19

**In the name of Christ** — Matthew 16:17; Acts 3:16; 4:30

**First preaching of the gospel confirmed by** — Mark 16:20; Hebrews 2:4

**The who wrought, disclaimed all power of their own** — Acts 3:12

**Should produce faith** — John 2:23; 20:30,31

**Should produce obedience** — Deuteronomy 11:1–3; 29:2,3,9

**Instrumental to the early propagation of the gospel** — Acts 8:6; Romans 15:18,19

### **FAITH REQUIRED IN**

**Those who performed** — Matthew 17:20; 21:21; John 14:12; Acts 3:16; 6:8

**Those for whom they were performed** — Matthew 9:28; 13:58; Mark 9:22–24; Acts 14:9

**Should be remembered** — 1 Chronicles 16:12; Psalms 105:5

**Should be told to future generations** — Exodus 10:2; Judges 6:13

**Insufficient of themselves, to produce conversion** — Luke 16:31

### **THE WICKED**

**Desire to see** — Matthew 27:42; Luke 11:29; 23:8

**Often acknowledge** — John 11:47; Acts 4:16

**Do not understand** — Psalms 106:7

**Do not consider** — Mark 6:52

**Forget** — Nehemiah 9:17; Psalms 78:1,11

**Proof against** — Numbers 14:22; John 12:37

**Guilt of rejecting the evidence afforded by** — Matthew 11:20–24; John 15:24

## MIRACLES OF CHRIST

**Water turned to wine** — John 2:6–10

**Nobleman's son healed** — John 4:46–53

**Centurion's servant healed** — Matthew 9:5–13

**Draughts of fish** — Luke 5:4–6; John 21:6

**Devils cast out** — Matthew 8:28–32; 9:32,33; 15:22–28; 17:14–18; Mark 1:23–27

**Peter's wife's mother healed** — Matthew 8:14,15

**Lepers cleansed** — Matthew 8:3; Luke 17:14

**Paralytic healed** — Mark 2:3–12

**Withered hand restored** — Matthew 12:10–13

**Impotent man healed** — John 5:5–9

**The dead raised to life** — Matthew 9:18; 19:23–25; Luke 7:12–15; John 11:11–44

**Issue of blood stopped** — Matthew 9:20–22

**The blind restored to sight** — Matthew 9:27–30; Mark 8:22–25; John 9:1–7

**The deaf and dumb cured** — Mark 7:32–35

**The multitude fed** — Matthew 14:15–21; 15:32–38

**His walking on the sea** — Matthew 14:25–27

**Peter walking on the sea** — Matthew 14:29

**Tempest stilled** — Matthew 8:23–26; 14:32

**Sudden arrival of the ship** — John 6:21

**Tribute money** — Matthew 17:27

**Woman healed of infirmity** — Luke 13:11–13

**Dropsy cured** — Luke 14:2–4

**Fig tree blighted** — Matthew 21:19

**Malchus healed** — Luke 22:50,51

**Performed before the messengers of John** — Luke 7:21,22

**Many and divers diseases healed** — Matthew 4:23,24; 14:14; 15:30;  
Mark 1:34; Luke 6:17–19

**His transfiguration** — Matthew 17:1–8

**His resurrection** — Luke 24:6; John 10:18

**His appearance to his disciples, the doors being shut** — John 20:19

**His ascension** — Acts 1:9

## MIRACLES THROUGH EVIL AGENTS

**Performed through the power of the devil** — 2 Thessalonians 2:9;  
Revelation 16:14

### WROUGHT

**In support of false religions** — Deuteronomy 13:1–2

**By false Christ's** — Matthew 24:24

**By false prophets** — Matthew 24:24; Revelation 19:20

**A mark of the Apostasy** — 2 Thessalonians 2:3,9; Revelation 13:13

**Not to be regarded** — Deuteronomy 13:3

**Deceive the ungodly** — 2 Thessalonians 2:10–12; Revelation 13:14;  
19:20

### EXEMPLIFIED

**Magicians of Egypt** — Exodus 7:11,22; 8:7

**Witch of Endor** — 1 Samuel 28:7–14

**Simon Magus** — Acts 8:9–11

## MIRACLES WROUGHT THROUGH SERVANTS OF GOD

### MOSES AND AARON

**Rod turned into a serpent** — Exodus 4:3; 7:10

**Rod restored** — Exodus 4:4

**Hand made leprous** — Exodus 4:6

**Hand healed** — Exodus 4:7

**Water turned into blood** — Exodus 4:9,30

**River turned into blood** — Exodus 7:20

**Frogs brought** — Exodus 8:6

**Frogs removed** — Exodus 8:13

**Lice brought** — Exodus 8:17

**Flies brought** — Exodus 8:21–24

**Flies removed** — Exodus 8:31

**Murrain of beasts** — Exodus 9:3–6

**Boils and blains brought** — Exodus 9:10,11

**Hail brought** — Exodus 9:23

**Hail removed** — Exodus 9:33

**Locusts brought** — Exodus 10:13

**Locust removed** — Exodus 10:19

**Darkness brought** — Exodus 10:22

**The first-born destroyed** — Exodus 12:29

**The red-sea divided** — Exodus 14:21,22

**Egyptians overwhelmed** — Exodus 14:26–28

**Water sweetened** — Exodus 15:25

**Water from rock in Horeb** — Exodus 17:6

**Amalek vanquished** — Exodus 17:11–13

**Destruction of Korah** — Numbers 16:28–32

**Water from rock in Kadesh** — Numbers 20:11

**Healing by brazen serpent** — Numbers 21:8,9

**JOSHUA**

**Waters of Jordan divided** — Joshua 3:10–17

**Jordan restored to its course** — Joshua 4:18

**Jericho taken** — Joshua 6:6–20

**The sun and moon stayed** — Joshua 10:12–14

**GIDEON**

**Midianites destroyed** — Judges 7:16–22

**SAMSON**

**A lion killed** — Judges 14:6

**Philistines killed** — Judges 14:19; 15:15

**The gates of Gaza carried away** — Judges 16:3

**Dagon's house pulled down** — Judges 16:30

**SAMUEL**

**Thunder and rain in harvest** — 1 Samuel 12:18

**THE PROPHET OF JUDAH**

**Jeroboam's hand withered** — 1 Kings 13:4

**The altar rent** — 1 Kings 13:5

**The withered hand restored** — 1 Kings 13:6

**ELIJAH**

**Drought caused** — 1 Kings 17:1; James 5:17

**Meal and oil multiplied** — 1 Kings 17:14–16

**A child restored to life** — 1 Kings 17:22,23

**Sacrifice consumed by fire** — 1 Kings 18:36,38

**Men destroyed by fire** — 2 Kings 1:10–12

**Rain brought** — 1 Kings 18:41–45; James 5:18

**Waters of Jordan divided** — 2 Kings 2:8

**Taken to heaven** — 2 Kings 2:11

**ELISHA**

**Waters of Jordan divided** — 2 Kings 2:14

**Waters healed** — 2 Kings 2:21,22

**Children torn by bears** — 2 Kings 2:24

**Oil multiplied** — 2 Kings 4:1–7

**Child restored to life** — 2 Kings 4:32–35

**Naaman healed** — 2 Kings 5:10,14

**Gehazi struck with leprosy** — 2 Kings 5:27

**Iron caused to swim** — 2 Kings 6:6

**Syrians smitten with blindness** — 2 Kings 6:20

**Syrians restored to sight** — 2 Kings 6:20

**A man restored to life** — 2 Kings 13:21

**ISAIAH**

**Hezekiah healed** — 2 Kings 20:7

**Shadow put back on the dial** — 2 Kings 20:11

**THE SEVENTY DISCIPLES**

**Various miracles** — Luke 10:9,17

**THE APOSTLES**

**Many miracles** — Acts 2:43; 5:12

**PETER**

**Lame man cured** — Acts 3:7

**Death of Ananias** — Acts 5:5

**Death of Sapphira** — Acts 5:10

**The sick healed** — Acts 5:15,16

**Aeneas made whole** — Acts 9:34

**Dorcas restored to life** — Acts 9:40

**STEPHEN**

**Great miracles** — Acts 6:8

**PHILIP****Various miracles** — Acts 8:6,7,13**PAUL****Elymas smitten with blindness** — Acts 13:11**Lame man cured** — Acts 14:10**An unclean spirit cast out** — Acts 16:18**Special miracles** — Acts 19:11,12**Eutychus restored to life** — Acts 20:10–12**Viper's bite made harmless** — Acts 28:5**Father of Publius healed** — Acts 28:8**PAUL AND BARNABAS****Various miracles** — Acts 14:3**MIRACULOUS GIFTS OF THE HOLY SPIRIT****Foretold** — Isaiah 35:4–6; Joel 2:28,29**Of different kinds** — 1 Corinthians 12:4–6**Enumerated** — 1 Corinthians 12:8–10,28; 14:1**Christ was endued with** — Matthew 12:28**Poured out on the day of Pentecost** — Acts 2:1–4**COMMUNICATED****Upon the preaching of the gospel** — Acts 10:44–46**By the laying on of the Apostles' hands** — Acts 8:17,18; 19:6**For the confirmation of the gospel** — Mark 16:20; Acts 14:3;  
Romans 15:19; Hebrews 2:4**For the edification of the Church** — 1 Corinthians 12:7; 14:12,13**Dispensed according to his sovereign will** — 1 Corinthians 12:11**Were to be sought after** — 1 Corinthians 12:31; 14:1**Temporary nature of** — 1 Corinthians 13:8

**WERE NOT TO BE****Neglected** — 1 Timothy 4:14; 2 Timothy 1:6**Despised** — 1 Thessalonians 5:20**Purchased** — Acts 8:20**Might be possessed without saving grace** — Matthew 7:22,23; 1 Corinthians 13:1,2**Counterfeited by Antichrist** — Matthew 24:24; 2 Thessalonians 2:9; Revelation 13:13,14**MISSIONARIES, ALL CHRISTIANS SHOULD BE AS****After the example of Christ** — Acts 10:38**Women and children as well as men** — Psalms 8:2; Proverbs 31:26; Matthew 21:15,16; Philippians 4:3; 1 Timothy 5:10; Titus 2:3–5; 1 Peter 3:1**The zeal of idolaters should provoke to** — Jeremiah 7:18**The zeal of hypocrites should provoke to** — Matthew 23:15**An imperative duty** — Judges 5:23; Luke 19:40**The principle on which** — 2 Corinthians 5:14,15**However weak they may be** — 1 Corinthians 1:27**From their calling as saints** — Exodus 19:6; 1 Peter 2:9**As faithful stewards** — 1 Peter 4:10,11**In youth** — Psalms 71:17; 148:12,13**In old age** — Deuteronomy 32:7; Psalms 71:18**In the family** — Deuteronomy 6:7; Psalms 78:5–8; Isaiah 38:19; 1 Corinthians 7:16**In their intercourse with the world** — Matthew 5:16; Philippians 2:15,16; 1 Peter 2:12**In first giving their own selves to the Lord** — 2 Corinthians 8:5**In declaring what God has done for them** — Psalms 66:16; 116:16–19**In hating life for Christ** — Luke 14:26**In openly confessing Christ** — Matthew 10:32

**In following Christ** — Luke 14:27; 18:22

**In preferring Christ above all relations** — Luke 14:26; 1 Corinthians 2:2

**In joyfully suffering for Christ** — Hebrews 10:34

**In forsaking all for Christ** — Luke 5:11

**In a holy example** — Matthew 5:16; Philippians 2:15; 1 Thessalonians 1:7

**In holy conduct** — 1 Peter 2:12

**In holy boldness** — Psalms 119:46

**In dedicating themselves to the service of God** — Joshua 24:15; Psalms 27:4

**In devoting all property to God** — 1 Chronicles 29:2,3,14,16; Ecclesiastes 11:1; Matthew 6:19,20; Mark 12:44; Luke 12:33; 18:22,28; Acts 2:45; 4:32–34

**In holy conservation** — Psalms 37:30; Proverbs 10:31; 15:7; Ephesians 4:29; Colossians 4:6

**In talking of God and his works** — Psalms 71:24; 77:12; 119:27; 145:11,12

**In showing forth God's praises** — Isaiah 43:21

**In inviting forth God's praises** — Isaiah 43:21

**In inviting others to embrace the gospel** — Psalms 34:8; Isaiah 2:3; John 1:46; 4:29

**In seeking the edification of others** — Romans 14:19; 15:2; 1 Thessalonians 5:11

**In admonishing others** — 1 Thessalonians 5:14; 2 Thessalonians 3:15

**In reproving others** — Leviticus 19:17; Ephesians 5:11

**In teaching and exhorting** — Psalms 34:11; 51:13; Colossians 3:16; Hebrews 3:13; 10:25

**In interceding for others** — Colossians 4:3; Hebrews 13:18; James 5:16

**In aiding ministers in their labors** — Romans 16:3,9; 2 Corinthians 11:9; Philippians 4:14–16; 3 John 1:6

**In giving a reason for their faith** — Exodus 12:26,27; Deuteronomy 6:20,21; 1 Peter 3:15

**In encouraging the weak** — Isaiah 35:3,4; Romans 14:1; 15:1; 1 Thessalonians 5:14

**In visiting and relieving the poor, the sick, etc** — Leviticus 25:35; Psalms 112:9; 2 Corinthians 9:9; Matthew 25:36; Acts 20:35; James 1:27

**With a willing heart** — Exodus 35:29; 1 Chronicles 29:9,14

**With a superabundant liberality** — Exodus 36:5–7; 2 Corinthians 8:3

**Encouragement to** — Proverbs 11:25,30; 1 Corinthians 1:27; James 5:19,20

**Blessedness of** — Daniel 12:3

**Illustrated** — Matthew 25:14; Luke 19:13

### **EXEMPLIFIED**

**Hannah** — 1 Samuel 2:1–10

**Captive maid** — 2 Kings 5:3

**Chief of the Fathers, etc** — Ezra 1:5

**Shadrach, etc** — Daniel 3:16–18

**Restored demoniac** — Mark 5:20

**Shepherds** — Luke 2:17

**Anna** — Luke 2:38

**Joanna, etc** — Luke 8:3

**Leper** — Luke 17:15

**Disciples** — Luke 19:37,38

**Centurion** — Luke 23:47

**Andrew** — John 1:41,42

**Philip** — John 1:46

**Woman of Samaria** — John 4:29

**Barnabas** — Acts 4:36,37

**Persecuted Saints** — Acts 8:4; 11:19,20

**Apollos** — Acts 18:25

**Aquila, etc** — Acts 18:26

**Various individuals** — Romans 16:1–27

**Onesiphorus** — 2 Timothy 1:16

**Philemon** — Philemon 1:1–6

## **MISSIONARY WORK BY MINISTERS**

**Commanded** — Matthew 28:19; Mark 16:15

**Warranted by predictions concerning the heathen, etc** — Isaiah 42:10–12; 66:19

**Is according to the purpose of God** — Luke 24:46,47; Galatians 1:15,16; Colossians 1:25–27

**Directed by the Holy Spirit** — Acts 13:2

**Required** — Luke 10:2; Romans 10:14,15

**The Holy Spirit calls to** — Acts 13:2

**Christ engaged in** — Matthew 4:17,23; 11:1; Mark 1:38,39; Luke 8:1

**Christ sent his disciples to labor in** — Mark 3:14; 6:7; Luke 10:1–11

**Obligations to engage in** — Acts 4:19,20; Romans 1:13–15; 1 Corinthians 9:16

**Excellency of** — Isaiah 52:7; Romans 10:15

**Worldly concerns should not delay** — Luke 9:59–62

**God qualifies for** — Exodus 3:11,18; 4:11,12,15; Isaiah 6:5–9

**God strengthens for** — Jeremiah 1:7–9

**Guilt and danger of shrinking from** — Jonah 1:3,4

**Requires wisdom and meekness** — Matthew 10:16

**Be ready to engage in** — Isaiah 6:8

**Aid those engaged in** — Romans 16:1,2; 2 Corinthians 11:9; 3 John 1:5–8

**Harmony should subsist amongst those engaged in** — Galatians 2:9

### **SUCCESS OF**

**To be prayed for** — Ephesians 6:18,19; Colossians 4:3

**A cause of joy** — Acts 15:3

**A cause of praise** — Acts 11:18; 21:19,20

**No limits to the sphere of** — Isaiah 11:9; Mark 16:15; Revelation 14:6

**Opportunities for, not to be neglected** — 1 Corinthians 16:9

### **EXEMPLIFIED**

**Levites** — 2 Chronicles 17:8,9

**Jonah** — Jonah 3:2

**The Seventy** — Luke 10:1,17

**Apostles** — Mark 6:12; Acts 13:2–5

**Philip** — Acts 8:5

**Paul etc** — Acts 13:2–4

**Silas** — Acts 15:40,41

**Timotheus** — Acts 16:3

**Noah** — 2 Peter 2:5

## **MOABITES**

**Descended from Lot** — Genesis 19:37

### **CALLED**

**Children of Lot** — Deuteronomy 2:9

**People of Chemosh** — Numbers 21:29; Jeremiah 48:46

**Are given to, as a possession** — Deuteronomy 2:9

**Separated from the Amorites by the river Arnon** — Numbers 21:13

**Expelled the ancient Emims** — Deuteronomy 2:9–11

**Possessed many and great cities** — Numbers 21:28,30; Isaiah 15:1–4;  
Jeremiah 48:21–24

**Governed by kings** — Numbers 23:7; Joshua 24:9

### **DESCRIBED AS**

**Proud and arrogant** — Isaiah 16:6; Jeremiah 48:29

**Idolatrous** — 1 Kings 11:7

**Superstitious** — Jeremiah 27:3,9

**Rich and confident** — Jeremiah 48:7

**Prosperous and at ease** — Jeremiah 48:11

**Mighty men of war** — Jeremiah 48:14

**Deprived of a large part of their territories by the Amorites** —  
Numbers 21:26

**Refused to let Israel pass** — Judges 11:17,18

**Alarmed at the number, etc of Israel** — Numbers 22:3

**With Midian send for Balaam to curse Israel** — Numbers 22:1–24:25

## **ISRAELITES**

**Enticed to idolatry by** — Numbers 25:1–3

**Forbidden to spoil** — Deuteronomy 2:9; Judges 11:15

**Forbidden to make leagues with** — Deuteronomy 23:6

**Sometimes intermarried with** — Ruth 1:4; 1 Kings 11:1; 1  
Chronicles 8:8; Nehemiah 13:23

**Excluded from the congregation of Israel forever** — Deuteronomy  
23:3,4; Nehemiah 13:1,2

**Always hostile to Israel** — Psalms 83:6; Ezekiel 25:8

**Harassed and subdued by Saul** — 1 Samuel 14:47

**Gave an asylum to David's family** — 1 Samuel 22:4

**Made tributary to David** — 2 Samuel 8:2,12

**Benaiah slew two champions of** — 2 Samuel 23:20

**Paid tribute of sheep and wool to the king of Israel** — 2 Kings 3:4;  
Isaiah 16:1

**Revolted from Israel after the death of Ahab** — 2 Kings 1:1; 3:5

**Israel and Judah joined against** — 2 Kings 3:6,7

**Miraculously deceived by the color of the water** — 2 Kings 3:21–24

**Conquered by Israel and Judah** — 2 Kings 3:24–26

**King of, sacrificed his son to excite animosity against** — Israel — 2  
Kings 3:27

**Joined Babylon against Judah** — 2 Kings 24:2**PROPHECIES RESPECTING****Terror on account of Israel** — Exodus 15:15**Desolation and grief** — Isaiah 15:1–9; 16:2–11**Inability to avert destruction** — Isaiah 16:12**To destroyed in three years** — Isaiah 16:13,14**To be captives in Babylon** — Jeremiah 27:3,8; 48:7**Their desolation as a punishment for their hatred of Israel** —  
Jeremiah 48:26,27; Ezekiel 25:8,9**Restoration from captivity** — Jeremiah 48:47**Subjugation to Messiah** — Numbers 24:17; Isaiah 25:10**Subjugation to Israel** — Isaiah 11:14**MONEY****Gold and silver used as** — Genesis 13:2; Numbers 22:18**Brass introduced as, by the Romans** — Matthew 10:9**Originally stamped with the image of a lamb** — Genesis 23:15; 33:19;  
(marg)**Of the Romans, stamped with the image of Caesar** — Matthew  
22:20,21**Usually taken by weight** — Genesis 23:16; Jeremiah 32:10**PIECES OF MENTIONED****Talent of gold** — 1 Kings 9:14; 2 Kings 23:23**Talent of silver** — 1 Kings 16:24; 2 Kings 5:22,23**Shekel of silver** — Judges 17:10; 2 Kings 15:20**Half shekel or bekah** — Exodus 30:15**Third of a shekel** — Nehemiah 10:32**Fourth of a shekel** — 1 Samuel 9:8**Gerah the twentieth of a shekel** — Numbers 3:47**Pound** — Luke 19:13

**Penny** — Matthew 20:2; Mark 6:37

**Farthing** — Matthew 5:26; Luke 12:6

**Mite** — Mark 12:42; Luke 21:2

**Of the Jews regulated by the standard of sanctuary** — Leviticus 5:15;  
Numbers 3:47

**Was current with the merchants** — Genesis 23:16

**Jews forbidden to take usury for** — Leviticus 25:37

**Changing of, a trade** — Matthew 21:12; John 2:15

### **WAS GIVEN**

**For lands** — Genesis 23:9; Acts 4:37

**For slaves** — Genesis 37:28; Exodus 21:21

**For merchandise** — Genesis 43:12; Deuteronomy 2:6

**For tribute** — 2 Kings 23:33; Matthew 22:19

**As wages** — Ezra 3:7; Matthew 20:2; James 5:4

**As offerings** — 2 Kings 12:7–9; Nehemiah 10:32

**As alms** — 1 Samuel 2:36; Acts 3:3,6

**Custom of presenting a piece of** — Job 42:11

**Power and usefulness of** — Ecclesiastes 7:12; 10:19

**Love of, the root of all evil** — 1 Timothy 6:10

## **MONTHS**

**Sun and moon designed to mark out** — Genesis 1:14

**The patriarchs computed time by** — Genesis 29:14

**The Jews computed time by** — Judges 11:37; 1 Samuel 6:1; 1 Kings 4:7

**Commenced with first appearance of new moon** — Numbers 10:10;  
Psalms 81:3

**Originally had no names** — Genesis 7:11; 8:4

**The year composed of twelve** — 1 Chronicles 27:2–15; Es 2:12;  
Revelation 22:2

**NAMES OF THE TWELVE****First, Nisan or Abib** — Exodus 13:4; Nehemiah 2:1**Second, Zif** — 1 Kings 6:1,37**Third, Sivan** — Esther 8:9**Fourth, Tammuz** — Zechariah 8:19**Fifth, Av** — Zechariah 7:3**Sixth, Elul** — Nehemiah 6:15**Seventh, Ethanin** — 1 Kings 8:2**Eighth, Bul** — 1 Kings 6:38**Ninth, Chisleu** — Zechariah 7:1**Tenth, Tebeth** — Esther 2:16**Eleventh, Sebat** — Zechariah 1:7**Twelfth, Adar** — Ezra 6:15; Es 3:7**Idolaters prognosticated by** — Isaiah 47:13**Observance of, condemned** — Galatians 4:10**MOON****Created by God** — Genesis 1:14; Psalms 8:3**Made to glorify God** — Psalms 148:3**Called the lesser light** — Genesis 1:16**DESCRIBED AS****Fair** — Song of Solomon 6:10**Bright** — Job 31:26**Has a glory of its own** — 1 Corinthians 15:41**APPOINTED****To divide day from night** — Genesis 1:14**For signs and seasons** — Genesis 1:14; Psalms 104:19**For a light in the firmament** — Genesis 1:15**To light the earth by night** — Jeremiah 31:35

**To rule the night** — Genesis 1:16; Psalms 136:9

**By an ordinance for ever** — Psalms 72:5,7; 89:37; Jeremiah 31:36

**For the benefit of all** — Deuteronomy 4:19

**Influences vegetation** — Deuteronomy 33:14

**First appearance of, a time of festivity** — 1 Samuel 20:5,6; Psalms 81:3

### **MIRACLES CONNECTED WITH**

**Standing still in Ajalon** — Joshua 10:12,13

**Signs in, before the destruction of Jerusalem** — Luke 21:25

**Lunacy attributed to the influence of** — Psalms 121:6; Matthew 4:24

**Worshipped as the queen of heaven** — Jeremiah 7:18; 44:17–19,25

### **WORSHIPPING OF**

**Forbidden to the Jews** — Deuteronomy 4:19

**Condemned as atheism** — Job 31:26,28

**To be punished with death** — Deuteronomy 17:3–6

**Jews often guilty of** — 2 Kings 23:5; Jeremiah 8:2

**Jews punished for** — Jeremiah 8:1–3

### **ILLUSTRATIVE**

**Of glory of Christ in the Church** — Isaiah 60:20

**Of fairness of the Church** — Song of Solomon 6:10

**Of changeableness of the world** — Revelation 12:1

**(Becoming blood,) of judgments** — Revelation 6:12

**(Withdrawing her light,) of deep calamities** — Isaiah 13:10; Joel 2:10; 3:15; Matthew 24:29

## **MORNING**

**The second part of the day at the creation** — Genesis 1:5,8,13,19,23,31

**The first part of the natural day** — Mark 16:2

**Ordained by God** — Job 38:12

**Began with first dawn** — Joshua 6:15; Psalms 119:147

**Continued until noon** — 1 Kings 18:26; Nehemiah 8:3

**First dawning of, called the eyelids of the morning** — Job 3:9; 41:18

**The outgoings of, made to rejoice** — Psalms 65:8

## **THE JEWS**

**Generally rose early in** — Genesis 28:18; Judges 6:28

**Eat but little in** — Ecclesiastes 10:16

**Went to the temple in** — Luke 21:38; John 8:2

**Offered a part of the daily sacrifice in** — Exodus 29:38,39;  
Numbers 28:4-7

**Devoted a part of, to prayer and praise** — Psalms 5:3; 59:16; 88:13

**Gathered the manna in** — Exodus 16:21

**Began their journeys in** — Genesis 22:3

**Held courts of justice in** — Jeremiah 21:12; Matthew 27:1

**Contracted covenants in** — Genesis 26:31

**Transacted business in** — Ecclesiastes 11:6; Matthew 20:1

**Was frequently cloudless** — 2 Samuel 23:4

**A red sky in, a sign of bad weather** — Matthew 16:3

**Ushered in by the morning star** — Job 38:7

## **ILLUSTRATIVE**

**Of the resurrection day** — Psalms 49:14

**(Breaking forth,) of the glory of the church** — Song of Solomon  
6:10; Isaiah 58:8

**(Star of,) of the glory of Christ** — Revelation 22:16

**(Star of,) of reward of saints** — Revelation 2:28

**(Clouds in,) of the short lived profession of hypocrites** — Hosea  
6:4

**(Wings of,) of rapid movements** — Psalms 139:9

**(Spread upon the mountains,) of heavy calamities** — Joel 2:2

## MOTH

**Destructive to garments** — Matthew 6:19; James 5:2

**Destroyed by the slightest touch** — Job 4:19

### ILLUSTRATIVE

**Of God in the execution of his judgments** — Hosea 5:12

**(Eating a garment,) of God's judgments** — Isaiah 50:9; 51:8

**(Garments eaten by,) of those who have suffered severe judgments** — Job 13:28

**(Making its house in garments,) of man's folly in providing earthly things** — Job 27:18

## MOUNTAINS

**The elevated parts of the earth** — Genesis 7:19,20

### GOD

**Formed** — Amos 4:13

**Set fast** — Psalms 65:6

**Gives strength to** — Psalms 95:4

**Weighs, in a balance** — Isaiah 40:12

**Waters, from his chambers** — Psalms 104:13

**Parches, with draught** — Haggai 1:11

**Causes, to smoke** — Psalms 104:32; 144:5

**Sets the foundations of, on fire** — Deuteronomy 32:22

**Makes waste** — Isaiah 42:15

**Causes, to tremble** — Nahum 1:5; Habakkuk 3:10

**Causes, to skip** — Psalms 114:4,6

**Causes, to melt** — Judges 5:5; Psalms 97:5; Isaiah 64:1,3

**Removes** — Job 9:5

**Overturms** — Job 9:5; 28:9

**Scatters** — Habakkuk 3:6

**Made to glorify God** — Psalms 148:9

**CALLED**

**God's mountains** — Isaiah 49:11

**The ancient mountains** — Deuteronomy 33:15

**The everlasting mountains** — Habakkuk 3:6

**Perpetual hills** — Hebrews 3:6

**Everlasting hills** — Genesis 49:26

**Pillars of heaven** — Job 26:11

**Many exceedingly high** — Psalms 104:18; Isaiah 2:14

**Collect the vapors which ascend from the earth** — Psalms 104:6,8

**Are the sources of springs and rivers** — Deuteronomy 8:7; Psalms 104:8–10

**Canaan abounded in** — Deuteronomy 11:11

**Volcanic fires of, alluded to** — Isaiah 64:1,2; Jeremiah 51:25; Nahum 1:5,6

**MENTIONED IN SCRIPTURE**

**Ararat** — Genesis 8:4

**Abarim** — Numbers 33:47,48

**Amalek** — Judges 12:15

**Bashan** — Psalms 68:15

**Bethel** — 1 Samuel 13:2

**Carmel** — Joshua 15:55; 19:26; 2 Kings 19:23

**Ebal** — Deuteronomy 11:29; 27:13

**Ephraim** — Joshua 17:15; Judges 2:9

**Gerizim** — Deuteronomy 11:29; Judges 9:7

**Gilboa** — 1 Samuel 31:1; 2 Samuel 1:6,21

**Gilead** — Genesis 31:21,25; Song of Solomon 4:1

**Hachilah** — 1 Samuel 23:19

**Hermon** — Joshua 13:11

**Hor** — Numbers 20:22; 34:7,8

**Horeb** — Exodus 3:1

**Lebanon** — Deuteronomy 3:25

**Mizar** — Psalms 42:6

**Moreh** — Judges 7:1

**Moriah** — Genesis 22:2; 2 Chronicles 3:1

**Nebo (part of Abarim)** Numbers 32:3; Deuteronomy 34:1

**Olives or mount of corruption** — 1 Kings 11:7; 2 Kings 23:13; Luke 21:37

**Pisgah (part of Abarim)** — Numbers 21:20; Deuteronomy 34:1

**Seir** — Genesis 14:6; 36:8

**Sinai** — Exodus 19:2; 18:20,23; 31:18

**Sion** — 2 Samuel 5:7

**Tabor** — Judges 4:6,12,14

**A defense to a country** — Psalms 125:2

**Afford refuge in time of danger** — Genesis 14:10; Judges 6:2; Matthew 24:16; Hebrews 11:38

**Afforded pasturage** — Exodus 3:1; 1 Samuel 25:7; 1 Kings 22:17; Psalms 147:8; Amos 4:1

## **ABOUNDED WITH**

**Herbs** — Proverbs 27:25

**Minerals** — Deuteronomy 8:9

**Precious things** — Deuteronomy 33:15

**Stone for building** — 1 Kings 5:14,17; Daniel 2:45

**Forests** — 2 Kings 19:23; 2 Chronicles 2:2,8–10

**Vineyards** — 2 Chronicles 26:10; Jeremiah 31:5

**Spices** — Song of Solomon 4:6; 8:14

**Deer** — 1 Chronicles 12:8; Song of Solomon 2:8

**Game** — 1 Samuel 26:20

**Wild beasts** — Song of Solomon 4:8; Habakkuk 2:17

**Often inhabited** — Genesis 36:8; Joshua 11:21

**Sometimes selected as places for divine worship** — Genesis 22:2,5; Exodus 3:12; Isaiah 2:2

**Often selected as places for idolatrous worship** — Deuteronomy 12:2;  
2 Chronicles 21:11

**Proclamations often made from** — Isaiah 40:9

**Beacons or ensigns often raised upon** — Isaiah 13:2; 30:17

### **ILLUSTRATIVE**

**Of difficulties** — Isaiah 40:4; Zechariah 4:7; Matthew 17:20

**Of persons in authority** — Psalms 72:3; Isaiah 44:23

**Of the church of God** — Isaiah 2:2; Daniel 2:35,44,45

**Of God's righteousness** — Psalms 36:6

**Of proud and haughty persons** — Isaiah 2:14

**(Burning,) of destructive enemies** — Jeremiah 51:25; Revelation 8:8

**(Breaking forth into singing,) of exceeding joy** — Isaiah 44:23;  
55:12

**(Threshing of,) of heavy judgments** — Isaiah 41:15

**(Made waste,) of desolation** — Isaiah 42:15; Malachi 1:3

**(Dropping new wine,) of abundance** — Amos 9:13

## **MULE**

**First mention of** — Genesis 36:24

**Stupid and intractable** — Psalms 32:9

### **USED FOR**

**Riding, by persons of distinction** — 2 Samuel 13:29; 18:9; 1 Kings  
1:33

**Carrying burdens** — 2 Kings 5:17; 1 Chronicles 12:40

**Conveying posts and messengers** — Esther 8:10,14

**Liable to the plague** — Zechariah 14:15

**Food of** — 1 Kings 4:28; 18:5

### **THE JEWS**

**Forbidden to breed** — Leviticus 19:19

**Set a great value upon** — 1 Kings 18:5

**Brought many, from Babylon** — Ezra 2:66

**Shall used, at the restoration** — Isaiah 66:20

**Of Togarmah, sold in fairs of Tyre** — Ezekiel 27:14

**Often given as tribute** — 1 Kings 10:25

## MURDER

**Forbidden by Mosaic law** — Exodus 20:13; Deuteronomy 5:17

**Why forbidden by God** — Genesis 9:6

**The law made to restrain** — 1 Timothy 1:9

### DESCRIBED AS KILLING

**With premeditation** — Exodus 21:14

**From hatred** — Numbers 35:20,21; Deuteronomy 19:11

**By lying in wait** — Numbers 35:20; Deuteronomy 19:11

**By an instrument of iron** — Numbers 35:16

**By the blow of a stone** — Numbers 35:17

**By a hand weapon of wood** — Numbers 35:18

**Killing a thief in the day, counted as** — Exodus 22:3

**Early introduction of** — Genesis 4:8

**Represented as a sin crying to heaven** — Genesis 4:10; Hebrews 12:24;  
Revelation 6:10

**The Jews often guilty of** — Isaiah 1:21

### PERSONS GUILTY OF

**Fearful and cowardly** — Genesis 4:14

**Wanderers and vagabonds** — Genesis 4:14

**Flee from God's presence** — Genesis 4:16

**Not protected in refuge cities** — Deuteronomy 19:11,12

**Had no protection from altars** — Exodus 21:14

**Not to be pitied or spared** — Deuteronomy 19:13

**Often committed by night** — Nehemiah 6:10; Job 24:14

**Imputed to the nearest city when the murderer was unknown** —  
Deuteronomy 21:1–3

**Mode of clearing those suspected of** — Deuteronomy 21:3–9; Matthew  
27:24

**To be proved by two witnesses at least** — Numbers 35:30;  
Deuteronomy 19:11,15

## **PUNISHMENT FOR**

**The curse of God** — Genesis 4:11

**Death** — Genesis 9:5,6; Exodus 21:12; Numbers 35:16

**Not to be commuted** — Numbers 35:32

**Inflicted by the nearest of kin** — Numbers 35:19,21

**Forbidden** — Genesis 9:6; Exodus 20:13; Deuteronomy 5:17; Romans  
13:9

**Explained by Christ** — Matthew 5:21,22

**Hatred is** — 1 John 3:15

**Is a work for the flesh** — Galatians 5:21

**Comes from the heart** — Matthew 15:19

## **DEFILES THE**

**Hands** — Isaiah 59:3

**Person and garments** — Lamentations 4:13,14

**Land** — Numbers 35:33; Psalms 106:38

**Not concealed from God** — Isaiah 26:21; Jeremiah 2:34

**Cries for vengeance** — Genesis 4:10

## **GOD**

**Abominates** — Proverbs 6:16,17

**Makes inquisition for** — Psalms 9:12

**Will avenge** — Deuteronomy 32:43; 1 Kings 21:19; Hosea 1:4

**Requires blood for** — Genesis 9:5; Numbers 35:33; 1 Kings 2:32

**Rejects the prayers of those guilty of** — Isaiah 1:15; 59:2,3

**Curses those guilty of** — Genesis 4:11

**The law made to restrain** — 1 Timothy 1:9

## **SAINTS**

**Specially warned against** — 1 Peter 4:15

**Deprecate the guilt of** — Psalms 51:14

**Should warn others against** — Genesis 37:22; Jeremiah 26:15

**Connected with idolatry** — Ezekiel 22:3,4; 2 Kings 3:27

## **THE WICKED**

**Filled with** — Romans 1:29

**Devise** — Genesis 27:41; 37:18

**Intent on** — Jeremiah 22:17

**Lie in wait to commit** — Psalms 10:8–10

**Swift to commit** — Proverbs 1:16; Romans 3:15

**Perpetrate** — Job 24:14; Ezekiel 22:3

**Have hands full of** — Isaiah 1:15

**Encourage others to commit** — 1 Kings 21:8–10; Proverbs 1:11

**Characteristic of the devil** — John 8:44

**Punishment of** — Genesis 4:12–15; 9:6; Numbers 35:30; 2 Kings 9:36,37; Jeremiah 19:4–9

**Punishment of, not commuted under the Law** — Numbers 35:31

**Of saints, specially avenged** — Deuteronomy 32:43; Matthew 23:35; Revelation 18:20,24

**Excludes from heaven** — Galatians 5:21; Revelation 22:15

## **EXEMPLIFIED**

**Cain** — Genesis 4:8

**Esau** — Genesis 27:41

**Joseph's brethren** — Genesis 37:20

**Pharaoh** — Exodus 1:22

**Abimelech** — Judges 9:5

**Men of Shechem** — Judges 9:24

**Amalekite** — 2 Samuel 1:16

**Rechab** — 2 Samuel 4:5–7

**David** — 2 Samuel 12:9

**Absalom** — 2 Samuel 13:29

**Joab** — 1 Kings 2:31,32

**Baasha** — 1 Kings 15:27

**Zimri** — 1 Kings 16:10

**Jezebel** — 1 Kings 21:10

**Elders of Jezreel** — 1 Kings 21:13

**Ahab** — 1 Kings 21:19

**Hazael** — 2 Kings 8:12,15

**Adrammelech, etc** — 2 Kings 19:37

**Manasseh** — 2 Kings 21:16

**Ishmael** — Jeremiah 41:7

**Princes of Israel** — Ezekiel 11:6

**People of Gilead** — Hosea 6:8

**The Herods** — Matthew 2:16; 14:10; Acts 12:2

**Herodias and her daughter** — Matthew 14:8–11

**Chief priests** — Matthew 27:1

**Judas** — Matthew 27:4

**Barabbas** — Mark 15:7

**Jews** — Acts 7:52; 1 Thessalonians 2:15

## MURMURING

**Forbidden** — 1 Corinthians 10:10; Philippians 2:14

## AGAINST

**God** — Proverbs 19:3

**The sovereignty of God** — Romans 9:19,20

**The service of God** — Malachi 3:14

**Christ** — Luke 5:30; 15:2; 19:7; John 6:41–43,52

**Ministers of God** — Exodus 17:3; Numbers 16:41

**Disciples of Christ** — Matthew 7:2; Luke 5:30; 6:2

**Unreasonableness of** — Lamentations 3:39

**Tempts God** — Exodus 17:2

**Provokes God** — Numbers 14:2,11; Deuteronomy 9:8,22

**Saints cease from** — Isaiah 29:23,24

**Characteristic of the wicked** — Judges 1:16

**Guilt of encouraging others in** — Numbers 13:31–33; 14:36,37

**Punishment of** — Numbers 11:1; 14:27–29; 16:45,46; Psalms 106:25,26

**Illustrated** — Matthew 20:11; Luke 15:29,30

### **EXEMPLIFIED**

**Cain** — Genesis 4:13,14

**Moses** — Exodus 5:22,23

**Israelites** — Exodus 14:11; 15:24; 16:2; 17:2,3; Numbers 11:1–4; 21:5

**Aaron, etc** — Numbers 12:1,2,8

**Korah etc** — Numbers 16:3

**Elijah** — 1 Kings 19:4

**Job** — Job 3:1–26

**Jeremiah** — Jeremiah 20:14–18

**Jonah** — Jonah 4:8,9

**Disciples** — Mark 14:4,5; John 6:61

**Pharisees** — Luke 15:2; 19:7

**Jews** — John 6:41–43

**Grecians** — Acts 6:1

## **MUSIC**

**Early invention of** — Genesis 4:21

**DIVIDED INTO****Vocal** — 2 Samuel 19:35; Acts 16:25**Instrumental** — Daniel 6:18**Designed to promote joy** — Ecclesiastes 2:8,10**Vanity of all un sanctified** — Ecclesiastes 2:8,11**Considered efficacious in mental disorders** — 1 Samuel 16:14–17,23**Effects produced on the prophets of old by** — 1 Samuel 10:5,6; 2 Kings 3:15**INSTRUMENTS OF****Cymbals** — 1 Chronicles 16:5; Psalms 150:5**Cornet** — Psalms 98:6; Hosea 5:8**Dulcimer** — Daniel 3:5**Flute** — Daniel 3:5**Harp** — Psalms 137:2; Ezekiel 26:13**Organ** — Genesis 4:21; Job 21:12; Psalms 150:4**Pipe** — 1 Kings 1:40; Isaiah 5:12; Jeremiah 48:36**Psalms altery** — Psalms 33:2; 71:22**Sackbut** — Daniel 3:5**Tabret** — 1 Samuel 10:5; Isaiah 24:8**Timbrel** — Exodus 15:20; Psalms 68:25**Trumpet** — 2 Kings 11:14; 2 Chronicles 29:27**Viol** — Isaiah 14:11; Amos 5:23**Made of fir wood** — 2 Samuel 6:5**Made of almug wood** — 1 Kings 10:12**Made of brass** — 1 Corinthians 13:1**Made of silver** — Numbers 10:2**Made of horns of animals** — Joshua 6:8**Many, with strings** — Psalms 33:2; 150:4**Early invention of** — Genesis 4:21**Invented by David** — 1 Chronicles 23:5; 2 Chronicles 7:6

**The Jews celebrated for inventing** — Amos 6:5

**Often expensively ornamented** — Ezekiel 28:13

**Great diversity of** — Ecclesiastes 2:8

**Appointed to be used in the temple** — 1 Chronicles 16:4–6; 23:5,6;  
25:1; 2 Chronicles 29:25

**Custom of sending away friends with** — Genesis 31:27

### **THE JEWS USED**

**In sacred processions** — 2 Samuel 6:4,5,15; 1 Chronicles 13:6–8;  
15:27,28

**At laying foundation of temple** — Ezra 3:9,10

**At consecration of temple** — 2 Chronicles 5:11–13

**At coronation of kings** — 2 Chronicles 23:11,13

**At dedication of city walls** — Nehemiah 12:27,28

**To celebrate victories** — Exodus 15:20; 1 Samuel 18:6,7

**In religious feasts** — 2 Chronicles 30:21

**In private entertainments** — Isaiah 5:12; Amos 6:5

**In dances** — Matthew 11:17; Luke 15:25

**In funeral ceremonies** — Matthew 9:23

**In commemorating great men** — 2 Chronicles 35:25

**Used in idol worship** — Daniel 3:5

**The movements of armies regulated by** — Joshua 6:8; 1 Corinthians  
14:8

**Generally put aside in times of affliction** — Psalms 137:2–4; Daniel  
6:18

### **ILLUSTRATIVE**

**Of joy and gladness** — Zephaniah 3:17; Ephesians 5:19

**Of heavenly felicity** — Revelation 5:8,9

**(Ceasing of,) of calamities** — Isaiah 24:8,9; Revelation 18:22

## N

**NAPHTALI, THE TRIBE OF**

**Descended from Jacob's sixth son** — Genesis 30:7,8

**Predictions respecting** — Genesis 49:21; Deuteronomy 33:23

**PERSONS SELECTED FROM**

**To number the people** — Numbers 1:15

**To spy out the land** — Numbers 13:14

**To divide the land** — Numbers 34:28

**Strength of, on leaving Egypt** — Numbers 1:42,43

**The rear of the fourth division of Israel in their journeys** — Numbers 10:25,27

**Encamped under the standard of Dan north of the tabernacle** — Numbers 2:25,29

**Offering of, at the dedication** — Numbers 7:78–83

**Families of** — Numbers 26:48,49

**Strength of, on entering Canaan** — Numbers 26:50

**On Ebal said amen to the curses** — Deuteronomy 27:13

**Bounds of their inheritance** — Joshua 19:32–39

**Did not drive out the Canaanites, but made them tributary** — Judges 1:33

**Chosen from Zebulun to go with Barak against Sisera** — Judges 4:6,10

**Praised for aiding against Sisera** — Judges 5:18

**Joined Gideon in the pursuit and overthrow of the Midianites** — Judges 7:23

**Some of, at David's coronation** — 1 Chronicles 12:34

**Officer placed over, by David** — 1 Chronicles 27:19

**Officer placed over, by Solomon** — 1 Kings 4:15

**Land of, ravaged by Benhadad** — 1 Kings 15:20

**Land of, purged of idols by Josiah** — 2 Chronicles 34:6

**Taken captive by Tiglathpileser** — 2 Kings 15:29

**Specially favored by our Lord's ministry** — Isaiah 9:1,2; Matthew 4:13–15

### **REMARKABLE PERSONS OF**

**Barak** — Judges 4:6

**Hiram** — 1 Kings 7:14

## **NAZARITES**

**Persons separated to the service of God** — Numbers 6:2

### **DIFFERENT KINDS OF**

**From the womb** — Judges 13:5; Luke 1:15

**By a particular vow** — Numbers 6:2

**Required to be holy** — Numbers 6:8

**Esteemed pure** — Lamentations 4:7

### **PROHIBITED FROM**

**Wine or strong drink** — Numbers 6:3; Luke 1:15

**Grapes or anything made from the vine** — Numbers 6:3,4; Judges 13:14

**Cutting or shaving the head** — Numbers 6:5; Judges 13:5; 16:17

**Defiling themselves by the dead** — Numbers 6:6,7

**Raised up for good of the nation** — Amos 2:11

**Ungodly Jews tried to corrupt** — Amos 2:12

### **DEFILED DURING VOW**

**To shave the head the seventh day** — Numbers 6:9

**To bring two turtle doves for a burnt offering** — Numbers 6:10,11

**To recompense their vow with a trespass offering** — Numbers 6:12

**ON COMPLETION OF VOW**

**To be brought to tabernacle door** — Numbers 6:13

**To offer sacrifices** — Numbers 6:14–17

**To shave their heads** — Numbers 6:18; Acts 18:18; 21:24

**To have the left shoulder of the ram of the peace offering waved upon their hands by the priest** — Numbers 6:19,20; Leviticus 7:32

**ILLUSTRATIVE OF**

**Christ** — Hebrews 7:26

**Saints** — 2 Corinthians 6:17; James 1:27

**NETHINIM**

**Were the servants of the Levites** — Ezra 8:20

**Probably originated in the appointment of the Gibeonites** — Joshua 9:27

**The remnant of the Canaanites appointed as, by Solomon** — 1 Kings 9:20,21; Ezra 2:58

**WITH THE PRIESTS AND LEVITES**

**Had cities to reside in** — 1 Chronicles 9:2; Ezra 2:70

**Exempted from tribute** — Ezra 7:24

**Had chiefs or captains over them** — Nehemiah 11:21

**A large number of, returned from the captivity** — Ezra 2:43–54; Nehemiah 7:46–56,60

**Were zealous for the covenant** — Nehemiah 10:28,29

**NEW BIRTH**

**The corruption of human nature requires** — John 3:6; Romans 8:7,8

**None can enter heaven without** — John 3:3

**EFFECTED BY**

**God** — John 1:13; 1 Peter 1:3

**Christ** — 1 John 2:29

**The Holy Spirit** — John 3:6; Titus 3:5

### **THROUGH THE INSTRUMENTALITY OF**

**The word of God** — James 1:18; 1 Peter 1:23

**The resurrection of Christ** — 1 Peter 1:3

**The ministry of the gospel** — 1 Corinthians 4:15

**Is of the will of God** — James 1:18

**Is of the mercy of God** — Titus 3:5

**Is for the glory of God** — Isaiah 43:7

### **DESCRIBED AS**

**A new creation** — 2 Corinthians 5:17; Galatians 6:15; Ephesians 2:10

**Newness of life** — Romans 6:4

**A spiritual resurrection** — Romans 6:4–6; Ephesians 2:1,5;  
Colossians 2:12; 3:1

**A new heart** — Ezekiel 36:26

**A new spirit** — Ezekiel 11:19; Romans 7:6

**Putting on the new man** — Ephesians 4:24

**The inward man** — Romans 7:22; 2 Corinthians 4:16

**Circumcision of the heart** — Deuteronomy 30:6; Romans 2:29;  
Colossians 2:11

**Partaking of the divine nature** — 2 Peter 1:4

**The washing of regeneration** — Titus 3:5

**All saints partake of** — Romans 8:16,17; 1 Peter 2:2; 1 John 5:1

### **PRODUCES**

**Likeness to God** — Ephesians 4:24; Colossians 3:10

**Likeness to Christ** — Romans 8:29; 2 Corinthians 3:18; 1 John 3:2

**Knowledge of God** — Jeremiah 24:7; Colossians 3:10

**Hatred of sin** — 1 John 3:9; 5:18

**Victory over the world** — 1 John 5:4

**Delight in God's law** — Romans 7:22

### **EVIDENCED BY**

**Faith in Christ** — 1 John 5:1

**Righteousness** — 1 John 2:29

**Brotherly love** — 1 John 4:7

**Connected with adoption** — Isaiah 43:6,7; John 1:12,13

**The ignorant cavil at** — John 3:4

**Manner of effecting** — **Illustrated** — John 3:8

**Preserves from Satan's devices** — 1 John 5:18

## **NIGHT**

**The darkness first called** — Genesis 1:5

**Caused by God** — Psalms 104:20

**Belongs to God** — Psalms 74:16

**The heavenly bodies designed to separate day from** — Genesis 1:14

**The moon and stars designed to rule and give light by** — Genesis 1:16–18; Jeremiah 31:35

**Commenced at sunset** — Genesis 28:11

**Continued until sunrise** — Psalms 104:22; Matthew 28:1; Mark 16:2

### **REGULAR SUCCESSION OF**

**Established by covenant** — Genesis 8:22; Jeremiah 33:20

**Ordained for the glory of God** — Psalms 19:2

**Originally divided into three watches** — Lamentations 2:19; Judges 7:19; Exodus 14:24

**Divided into four watches by the Romans** — Luke 12:38; Matthew 14:25; Mark 13:35

### **FREQUENTLY**

**Exceeding dark** — Proverbs 7:9

**Cold and frosty** — Genesis 31:40; Jeremiah 36:30

**Accompanied by heavy dew** — Numbers 11:9; Judges 6:38,40; Job 29:19; Song of Solomon 5:2

**Unsuitable for labor** — John 9:4

**Unsuitable for traveling** — John 11:10

**Designed for rest** — Psalms 104:23

**Wearisome to the afflicted** — Job 7:3,4

**Favorable to the purposes of the wicked** — Genesis 31:39; Job 24:14,15; Obadiah 1:5; 1 Thessalonians 5:2

**Wild beasts go forth in search of prey during** — 2 Samuel 21:10; Psalms 104:21,22

## **THE JEWS**

**Forbidden to keep the wages of servants during** — Leviticus 19:13

**Forbidden to allow malefactors to hang during** — Deuteronomy 21:23

**In affliction spent, in sorrow and humiliation** — Psalms 6:6; 30:5; Joel 1:13

**In affliction spent, in prayer** — Psalms 22:2

**Often kept lamps burning during** — Proverbs 31:18

**Eastern shepherds watched over their flocks during** — Genesis 31:40; Luke 2:8

**Eastern fishermen continued their employment during** — Luke 5:5; John 21:3

## **GOD FREQUENTLY**

**Revealed his will in** — Genesis 31:24; 46:2; Numbers 22:30; Daniel 7:2

**Visited his people in** — 1 Kings 3:5; Psalms 17:3

**Executed his judgments in** — Exodus 12:12; 2 Kings 19:35; Job 27:20; Daniel 5:30

## **ILLUSTRATIVE OF**

**Spiritual darkness** — Romans 13:12

**Seasons of severe calamities** — Isaiah 21:12; Amos 5:8

**Seasons of spiritual desertion** — Song of Solomon 3:1

**Death** — John 9:4

## NILE, THE RIVER

**Empties itself into the Mediterranean Sea by seven streams** — Isaiah 11:15

### **CALLED**

**The river** — Genesis 41:1,3

**The Egyptian sea** — Isaiah 11:15

**The stream of Egypt** — Isaiah 27:12

**Sihor** — Joshua 13:3; Jeremiah 2:18

### **ABOUNDED IN**

**Crocodiles** — Ezekiel 29:3

**Fish** — Exodus 7:21; Ezekiel 29:4

**Reeds and flags** — Isaiah 19:6,7

**Annual overflow of its banks alluded to** — Jeremiah 46:8; Amos 8:8; 9:5

### **THE EGYPTIANS**

**Took great pride in** — Ezekiel 29:9

**Carried on extensive commerce by** — Isaiah 23:3

**Bathed in** — Exodus 2:5

**Drank of** — Exodus 7:21,24

**Punished by failure of its waters** — Isaiah 19:5,6

**Punished by destruction of its fish** — Isaiah 19:8

### **REMARKABLE EVENTS CONNECTED WITH**

**Male children drowned in** — Exodus 1:22

**Moses exposed on its banks** — Exodus 2:3

**Its waters turned into blood** — Exodus 7:15,20

**Miraculous generation of frogs** — Exodus 8:3

## NINEVEH

**Origin and antiquity of** — Genesis 10:11

**Situated on the river Tigris** — Nahum 2:6,8

**The ancient capital of Assyria** — 2 Kings 19:36; Isaiah 37:37

**Called the bloody city** — Nahum 3:1

### DESCRIBED AS

**Great** — Jonah 1:2; 3:2

**Extensive** — Jonah 3:3

**Rich** — Nahum 2:9

**Strong** — Nahum 3:12

**Commercial** — Nahum 3:16

**Populous** — Jonah 4:11

**Vile** — Nahum 1:14

**Wicked** — Jonah 1:2

**Idolatrous** — Nahum 1:14

**Full of joy and carelessness** — Zephaniah 2:15

**Full of lies and robbery** — Nahum 3:1

**Full of witchcraft** — Nahum 3:4

**Jonah sent to proclaim the destruction of** — Jonah 1:2; 3:1,2,4

**Inhabitants of, repented at Jonah's preaching** — Jonah 3:5–9;  
Matthew 12:41; Luke 11:32

**Destruction of, averted** — Jonah 3:10; 4:11

### PREDICTIONS RESPECTING

**Coming up of the Babylonish armies against** — Nahum 2:1–4; 3:2

**Destruction of its people** — Nahum 1:12; 3:3

**Spoiling of its treasures** — Nahum 2:9

**Destruction of its idols** — Nahum 1:14; 2:7

**Degradation and contempt put on** — Nahum 3:5–7; Zephaniah 2:15

**Utter destruction** — Nahum 1:8,9

**Complete desolation** — Zephaniah 2:13–15

**Feebleness of its people** — Nahum 3:13

**Being taken while people were drunk** — Nahum 1:10; 3:11

**Captivity of its people** — Nahum 3:10

## O

## OAK-TREE

**The hill of Bashan celebrated for** — Isaiah 2:13

**DESCRIBED AS**

**Strong** — Amos 2:9

**Thick spreading** — 2 Samuel 18:9; Ezekiel 6:13

**Casting its leaves in winter** — Isaiah 6:13

**The people of Tyre made oars of** — Ezekiel 27:6

**Idolaters often made idols of** — Isaiah 44:14

**THE ANCIENTS OFTEN**

**Rested under** — Judges 6:11,19; 1 Kings 13:14

**Buried their dead under** — Genesis 35:8; 1 Chronicles 10:12

**Erected monuments under** — Joshua 24:26

**Performed idolatrous rites under** — Isaiah 1:29; 57:5; Ezekiel 6:13;  
Hosea 4:13

**Absalom in his flight intercepted by, and suspended from** — 2 Samuel  
18:9,10,14

**Jacob buried his family idols under** — Genesis 35:4

**ILLUSTRATIVE**

**Of the church** — Isaiah 6:13

**Of strong and powerful men** — Amos 2:9

**Of wicked rulers** — Isaiah 2:13; Zechariah 11:2

**(Fading,) of the wicked under judgments** — Isaiah 1:30

## OATHS

**The lawful purpose of, explained** — Hebrews 6:16

**Antiquity of** — Genesis 14:22; 24:3,8

## **USED FOR**

**Confirming covenants** — Genesis 26:28; 31:44,53; 1 Samuel 20:16,17

**Deciding controversies in courts of law** — Exodus 22:11; Numbers 5:19; 1 Kings 8:31

**Pledging allegiance to sovereigns** — 2 Kings 11:4; Ecclesiastes 8:2

**Binding to performance of sacred duties** — Numbers 30:2; 2 Chronicles 15:14,15; Nehemiah 10:29; Psalms 132:2

**Binding to performance of any particular act** — Genesis 24:3,4; 50:25; Joshua 2:12

**Judicial from of administering** — 1 Kings 22:16; Matthew 26:63

**Often accompanied by raising up the hand** — Genesis 14:22; Daniel 12:7; Revelation 10:5,6

**Often accompanied by placing the hand under the thigh of the person sworn to** — Genesis 24:2,9; 47:29

**To be taken in fear and reverence** — Ecclesiastes 9:2

## **THE JEWS**

**Forbidden to take, in name of idols** — Joshua 23:7

**Forbidden to take in the name of any created thing** — Matthew 5:34–36; James 5:12

**Forbidden to take false** — Leviticus 6:3; Zechariah 8:17

**Forbidden to take rash, or unholy** — Leviticus 5:4

**To use God's name alone in** — Deuteronomy 6:13; 10:20; Isaiah 65:16

**To take, in truth, judgment, etc** — Jeremiah 4:2

**Generally respected the obligation of** — Joshua 9:19,20; 2 Samuel 21:7; Psalms 15:4; Matthew 14:9

**Fell into many errors respecting** — Matthew 23:16–22

**Often guilty of rashly taking** — Judges 21:7; Matthew 14:7; 26:72

**Often guilty of falsely taking** — Leviticus 6:3; Jeremiah 5:2; 7:9

**Condemned for false** — Zechariah 5:4; Malachi 3:5

**Condemned for profane** — Jeremiah 23:10; Hosea 4:2

### **INSTANCES OF RASH, ETC**

**Joshua, etc** — Joshua 9:15,16

**Jephthah** — Judges 11:30–36

**Saul** — 1 Samuel 14:27,44

**Herod** — Matthew 14:7–9

**The Jews who sought to kill Paul** — Acts 23:21

**Custom of swearing by the life of the king** — Genesis 42:15,16

### **EXPRESSIONS USED AS**

**By the fear of Isaac** — Genesis 31:53

**As the Lord liveth** — Judges 8:19; Ruth 3:13

**The Lord do so to me, and more also** — Ruth 1:17

**God do so to thee, and more also** — 1 Samuel 3:17

**By the Lord** — 2 Samuel 19:7; 1 Kings 2:42

**God do so to thee and more also** — 1 Samuel 3:17

**Before God I lie not** — Galatians 1:20

**I call God for a record** — 2 Corinthians 1:23

**God is witness** — 1 Thessalonians 2:5

**I charge you by the Lord** — 1 Thessalonians 5:27

**As thy soul liveth** — 1 Samuel 1:26; 25:26

**God used, to show the immutability of his counsel** — Genesis 22:16;  
Numbers 14:28; 6:17

## **OBEDIENCE TO GOD**

**Commanded** — Deuteronomy 13:4

**Without faith, is impossible** — Hebrews 11:6

### **INCLUDES**

**Obeying his voice** — Exodus 19:5; Jeremiah 7:23

**Obeying his law** — Deuteronomy 11:27; Isaiah 42:24

**Obeying Christ** — Exodus 23:21; 2 Corinthians 10:5

**Obeying the gospel** — Romans 1:5; 6:17; 10:16,17

**Keeping his commandments** — Ecclesiastes 12:13

**Submission to higher powers** — Romans 13:1

**Better than sacrifice** — 1 Samuel 15:22

**Justification obtained by that of Christ** — Romans 5:19

**Christ, an example of** — Matthew 3:15; John 15:20; Philippians 2:5–8;  
Hebrews 5:8

**Angels engaged in** — Psalms 103:20

**A characteristic of saints** — 1 Peter 1:14

**Saints elected to** — 1 Peter 1:2

**Obligations to** — Acts 4:19,20; 5:29

**Exhortations to** — Jeremiah 26:13; 38:20

## **SHOULD BE**

**From the heart** — Deuteronomy 11:13; Romans 6:17

**With willingness** — Psalms 18:44; Isaiah 1:19

**Unreserved** — Joshua 22:2,3

**Undeviating** — Deuteronomy 28:14

**Constant** — Philippians 2:12

**Resolve upon** — Exodus 24:7; Joshua 24:24

**Confess your failure in** — Daniel 9:10

**Prepare the heart for** — 1 Samuel 7:3; Ezra 7:10

**Pray to be taught** — Psalms 119:35; 143:10

**Promises to** — Exodus 23:22; 1 Samuel 12:14; Isaiah 1:19; Jeremiah 7:23

**To be universal in the latter days** — Daniel 7:27

**Blessedness of** — Deuteronomy 11:27; 28:1–13; Luke 11:28; James 1:25

**The wicked refuse** — Exodus 5:2; Nehemiah 9:17

**Punishment of refusing** — Deuteronomy 11:28; 28:15–68; Joshua 5:6;  
Isaiah 1:20

**EXEMPLIFIED**

**Noah** — Genesis 6:22

**Abram** — Genesis 12:1–4; Hebrews 11:8; Genesis 22:3,12

**Israelites** — Exodus 12:28; 24:7

**Caleb etc** — Numbers 32:12

**Asa** — 1 Kings 15:11

**Elijah** — 1 Kings 17:5

**Hezekiah** — 2 Kings 18:6

**Josiah** — 2 Kings 22:2

**David** — Psalms 119:106

**Zerubbabel** — Haggai 1:12

**Joseph** — Matthew 1:24

**Wise men** — Matthew 2:12

**Zacharias etc** — Luke 1:6

**Paul** — Acts 26:19

**Saints of Rome** — Romans 16:19

**OFFENSE**

**Occasions of, must arrive** — Matthew 18:7

**Occasions of, forbidden** — 1 Corinthians 10:32; 2 Corinthians 6:3

**Persecution, a cause of, to mere professors** — Matthew 13:21; 24:10; 26:31

**THE WICKED TAKE, AT**

**The low station of Christ** — Isaiah 53:1–3; Matthew 13:54–57

**Christ, as the corner-stone** — Isaiah 8:14; Romans 9:33; 1 Peter 2:8

**Christ, as the bread of life** — John 6:58–61

**Christ crucified** — 1 Corinthians 1:23; Galatians 5:11

**The righteousness of faith** — Romans 9:32

**The necessity of inward purity** — Matthew 15:11,12

**Blessedness of not taking, at Christ** — Matthew 11:6

**Saints warned against taking — John 16:1****SAINTS SHOULD****Be without** — Philippians 1:10**Be cautious of giving** — Psalms 73:15; Romans 14:13; 1 Corinthians 8:9**Have a conscience void of** — Acts 24:16**Cut off what causes, to themselves** — Matthew 5:29,30; Mark 9:43–47**Not let their liberty occasion, to others** — 1 Corinthians 8:9**Use self-denial rather than occasion** — Romans 14:21; 1 Corinthians 8:13**Avoid those who cause** — Romans 16:17**Reprove those who cause** — Exodus 32:21; 1 Samuel 2:24**MINISTERS SHOULD****Be cautious of giving** — 2 Corinthians 6:3**Remove that which causes** — Isaiah 57:14**All things that cause, shall be gathered out of Christ's — kingdom**  
— Matthew 13:41**Denunciation against those who cause** — Matthew 18:7; Mark 9:42**Punishment for occasioning** — Ezekiel 44:12; Malachi 2:8,9; Matthew 18:6,7**EXEMPLIFIED****Aaron** — Exodus 32:2–6**Balaam, etc** — Numbers 31:16; Revelation 2:14**Gideon** — Judges 8:27**Sons of Eli** — 1 Samuel 2:12–17**Jeroboam** — 1 Kings 12:26–30**Old prophet** — 1 Kings 13:18–26**Priests** — Malachi 2:8**Peter** — Matthew 16:23

## OFFENSES AGAINST THE HOLY SPIRIT

**Exhortations against** — Ephesians 4:30; 1 Thessalonians 5:19

### EXHIBITED IN

**Tempting him** — Acts 5:9

**Vexing him** — Isaiah 63:10

**Grieving him** — Ephesians 4:30

**Quenching him** — 1 Thessalonians 5:19

**Lying to him** — Acts 5:3,4

**Resisting him** — Acts 7:51

**Undervaluing His gifts** — Acts 8:19,20

**Danger of trifling with the Holy Spirit** — Hebrews 6:4–6

**Doing despite to him** — Hebrews 10:29

**Disregarding His testimony** — Nehemiah 9:30

**Blasphemy against him, unpardonable** — Matthew 12:31,32; 1 John 5:16

## OFFERINGS

**To be made to God alone** — Exodus 22:20; Judges 13:16

**Antiquity of** — Genesis 4:3,4

### DIFFERENT KINDS OF

**Burnt** — Leviticus 1:3–17; Psalms 66:15

**Sin** — Leviticus 4:3–35; 6:25; 10:17

**Trespass** — Leviticus 5:16–19; 6:6; 7:1

**Peace** — Leviticus 3:1–17; 7:11

**Heave** — Exodus 29:27,28; 7:14; Numbers 15:19

**Wave** — Exodus 29:26; Leviticus 7:30

**Meat** — Leviticus 2:1–16; Numbers 15:4

**Drink** — Genesis 35:14; Exodus 29:40; Numbers 15:5

**Thank** — Leviticus 7:12; 22:29; Psalms 50:14

**Free-will** — Leviticus 23:38; Deuteronomy 16:10; 23:23

**Incense** — Exodus 30:8; Malachi 1:11; Luke 1:9

**First-fruits** — Exodus 22:29; Deuteronomy 18:4

**Tithe** — Leviticus 27:30; Numbers 18:21; Deuteronomy 14:22

**Gifts** — Exodus 35:22; Numbers 7:2–88

**Jealousy** — Numbers 5:15

**Personal, for redemption** — Exodus 30:13,15

**Declared to be most holy** — Numbers 18:9

### **REQUIRED TO BE**

**Perfect** — Leviticus 22:21

**The best of their kind** — Malachi 1:14

**Offered willingly** — Leviticus 22:19

**Offered in righteous** — Malachi 3:3

**Offered in love and charity** — Matthew 5:23,24

**Brought in a clean vessel** — Isaiah 66:20

**Brought to the place appointed of God** — Deuteronomy 12:6;  
Psalms 27:6; Hebrews 9:9

**Laid before the altar** — Matthew 5:23,24

**Presented by the priest** — Hebrews 5:1

**Brought without delay** — Exodus 22:29,30

**Unacceptable, without gratitude** — Psalms 50:8,14

**Could not make the offerer perfect** — Hebrews 9:9

### **THINGS FORBIDDEN AS**

**The price of fornication** — Deuteronomy 23:18

**The price of a dog** — Deuteronomy 23:18

**Whatever was blemished** — Leviticus 22:20

**Whatever was imperfect** — Leviticus 22:24

**Whatever was unclean** — Leviticus 27:11,27

**Laid up in the temple** — 2 Chronicles 31:12; Nehemiah 10:37

**Hezekiah prepared chambers for** — 2 Chronicles 31:11

**THE JEWS OFTEN****Slow in presenting** — Nehemiah 13:10–12**Defrauded God of** — Malachi 3:8**Gave the worst they had as** — Malachi 1:8,13**Rejected in, because of sin** — Isaiah 1:13; Malachi 1:10**Abhorred, on account of the sins of the priests** — 1 Samuel 2:17**Presented to idols** — Ezekiel 20:28**Made by strangers, to be the same as by the Jews** — Numbers 15:14–16**Many offenses under the law, beyond the efficacy of** — 1 Samuel 3:14; Psalms 51:16**ILLUSTRATIVE OF****Christ's offering of himself** — Ephesians 5:2**The conversion of the Gentiles** — Romans 15:16**The conversion of the Jews** — Isaiah 66:20**OIL****Given by God** — Psalms 104:14,15; Jeremiah 31:12; Joel 2:19,24**Comes from the earth** — Psalms 104:14,15; Hosea 2:22**KINDS OF, MENTIONED****Olive** — Exodus 30:24; Leviticus 24:2**Myrrh** — Esther 2:12**Extracted by presses** — Haggai 2:16; Micah 6:15**The poor employed in extracted** — Job 24:11**Canaan abounded in** — Deuteronomy 8:8**DESCRIBED AS****Soft** — Psalms 55:21**Smooth** — Proverbs 5:3**Penetrating** — Psalms 109:18

**Healing** — Isaiah 1:6; Luke 10:34

**The ointments of the Jews made of perfumes mixed with** — Exodus 30:23–25; John 12:3

**Jews often extravagant in the use of** — Proverbs 21:17

**Was tithable by the law** — Deuteronomy 12:17

**First-fruits of, given to God** — Deuteronomy 18:4; 2 Chronicles 31:5; Nehemiah 10:37

## USED

**For food** — 1 Kings 17:12; Ezekiel 16:13

**For anointing the person** — Psalms 23:5; 104:15; Luke 7:46

**For anointing to offices of trust** — Exodus 29:7; 1 Samuel 10:1; 1 Kings 19:16

**For anointing the sick** — Mark 6:13; James 5:14

**In God's worship** — Leviticus 7:10; Numbers 15:4–10

**In idolatrous worship** — Hosea 2:5,8

**For lamps** — Exodus 25:6; 27:20; Matthew 25:3

**When fresh especially esteemed** — Psalms 92:10

**Dealing in, a trade** — 2 Kings 4:7

**Exported** — 1 Kings 5:11; Ezekiel 27:17; Hosea 12:1

**Sold by measure** — 1 Kings 5:11; Luke 16:6

## KEPT IN

**Boxes** — 2 Kings 9:1

**Horns** — 1 Kings 1:39

**Pots** — 2 Kings 4:2

**Cruises** — 1 Kings 17:12

**Cellars** — 1 Chronicles 27:28

**Storehouses** — 2 Chronicles 32:28

**Stores of, laid up in fortified cities** — 2 Chronicles 11:11

**Failure of, a severe calamity** — Haggai 1:11

**Miraculous increase of** — 2 Kings 4:2–6

**ILLUSTRATIVE OF**

**The unction of the Holy Spirit** — Psalms 45:7; 89:20; Zechariah 4:12

**The consolation of the gospel** — Isaiah 61:3

**Kind reproof** — Psalms 141:5

**OLIVE-TREE**

**Often grew wild** — Romans 11:17

**CULTIVATED**

**In olive yards** — 1 Samuel 8:14; Nehemiah 5:11

**Among rocks** — Deuteronomy 32:13

**On the sides of mountains** — Matthew 21:1

**Canaan abounded in** — Deuteronomy 6:11; 8:8

**Assyria abounded in** — 2 Kings 18:32

**Kings of Israel largely cultivated** — 1 Chronicles 27:28

**DESCRIBED AS**

**Green** — Jeremiah 11:16

**Fair and beautiful** — Jeremiah 11:16; Hosea 14:6

**Fat and unctuous** — Judges 9:9; Romans 11:17

**Bearing goodly fruit** — Jeremiah 11:16; James 3:12

**Grafting of, alluded to** — Romans 11:24

**Pruning of, alluded to** — Romans 11:18,19

**Often cast its flowers** — Job 15:33

**Often cast its fruit** — Deuteronomy 28:40

**Often suffered from caterpillars** — Amos 4:9

**Good for the service of God and man** — Judges 9:9

**Oil procured from** — Exodus 27:20; Deuteronomy 8:8

**USED FOR MAKING**

**The cherubim in the temple** — 1 Kings 6:23

**The doors and posts of the temple** — 1 Kings 6:31–33

**Booths at feast of tabernacles** — Nehemiah 8:15

**Beaten to remove the fruit** — Deuteronomy 24:20

**Shaken when fully ripe** — Isaiah 17:6

**Gleaning of, left for the poor** — Deuteronomy 24:20

**Fruit of, during sabbatical year left for the poor, etc** — Exodus 23:11

**The fruit of, trodden in presses to extract the oil** — Micah 6:15;  
Haggai 2:16

**Failure of, a great calamity** — Habakkuk 3:17,18

### **ILLUSTRATIVE**

**Of Christ** — Romans 11:17,24; Zechariah 4:3,12

**Of the Jewish church** — Jeremiah 11:16

**Of the righteous** — Psalms 52:8; Hosea 14:6

**Of children of pious parents** — Psalms 128:3

**Of the two witnesses** — Revelation 11:3,4

**(When wild,) of the Gentiles** — Romans 11:17,24

**(Gleaning of,) of the remnant of grace** — Isaiah 17:6; 24:13

**Probably origin of its being the emblem of peace** — Genesis 8:11

## **OSTRICH**

**Unclean and unfit for food** — Leviticus 11:13

**Furnished with wings and feathers** — Job 39:13

**Lays her eggs in the sand** — Job 39:14

### **DESCRIBED AS**

**Void of wisdom** — Job 39:17

**Imprudent** — Job 39:15

**Cruel to her young** — Job 39:16

**Rapid in movement** — Job 39:18

**ILLUSTRATIVE**

**Of the unnatural cruelty of the Jews in their calamities —**  
Lamentations 4:3

**(Companionship with,) of extreme desolation —** Job 30:29

**OWL**

**Varieties of —** Leviticus 11:16,17; Deuteronomy 14:15,16

**Unclean and not to be eaten —** Leviticus 11:13,16

**DESCRIBED AS**

**Mournful in voice —** Micah 1:8

**Solitary in disposition —** Psalms 102:6

**Careful of its young —** Isaiah 34:15

**Inhabits deserted cities and houses —** Isaiah 13:21; 34:11–14; Jeremiah 50:39

**Illustrative of mourners —** Psalms 102:6

**OX**

**Often found wild —** Deuteronomy 14:5

**INCLUDES THE**

**Bull —** Genesis 32:15; Job 21:10

**Bullock —** Psalms 50:9; Jeremiah 46:21

**Cow —** Numbers 18:17; Job 21:10

**Heifer —** Genesis 15:9; Numbers 19:2

**Was clean and fit for food —** Deuteronomy 14:4

**DESCRIBED AS**

**Strong —** Psalms 144:14; Proverbs 14:4

**Beautiful —** Jeremiah 46:20; Hosea 10:11

**Not without sagacity —** Isaiah 1:3

**Horns and hoofs of, alluded to —** Psalms 69:31

**Lowing of, alluded to** — 1 Samuel 15:14; Job 6:5

### **WAS FED**

**With grass** — Job 40:15; Psalms 106:20; Daniel 4:25

**With corn** — Isaiah 30:24

**With straw** — Isaiah 11:7

**On the hills** — Isaiah 7:25

**In the valleys** — 1 Chronicles 27:29; Isaiah 65:10

**In stalls** — Habakkuk 3:17

**Rapid manner of collecting its food alluded to** — Numbers 22:4

**Formed a part of the patriarchal wealth** — Genesis 13:2,5; 26:14; Job 1:3

**Formed a part of the wealth of Israel in Egypt** — Genesis 50:8; Exodus 10:9; 12:32

**Formed a part of the wealth of the Jews** — Numbers 32:4; Psalms 144:14

**Required great care and attention** — Proverbs 27:23

**Herdmen appointed over** — Genesis 13:7; 1 Samuel 21:7

**Urged on by the goad** — Judges 3:31

### **USED FOR**

**Drawing wagons etc** — Numbers 7:3; 1 Samuel 6:7

**Carrying burdens** — 1 Chronicles 12:40

**Ploughing** — 1 Kings 19:19; Job 1:14; Amos 6:12

**Earing the ground** — Isaiah 30:24; 32:20

**Treading out the corn** — Hosea 10:11

**Sacrifice** — Exodus 20:24; 2 Samuel 24:22

**Food** — 1 Kings 1:9; 19:21; 2 Chronicles 18:2

**Often stall-fed for slaughter** — Proverbs 15:17

**Goes to the slaughter unconscious** — Proverbs 7:22

**Young of, considered a great delicacy** — Genesis 18:7; Amos 6:4

**Male firstlings of, belonged to God** — Exodus 34:19

**Tithe of, given to the priests** — 2 Chronicles 31:6

### **LAWS RESPECTING**

**To rest on the Sabbath** — Exodus 23:12; Deuteronomy 5:14

**Not to be yoked with an ass in the same plough** — Deuteronomy 22:10

**Not to be muzzled when treading out the corn** — Deuteronomy 25:4; 1 Corinthians 9:9

**If stolen to be restored double** — Exodus 22:4

**Of others not to be coveted** — Exodus 20:17; Deuteronomy 5:21

**Of others if lost or hurt through neglect, to be made good** — Exodus 22:9–13

**Killing a man, to be stoned** — Exodus 21:28–32

**Mode of reparation for one, killing another** — Exodus 21:35,36

**Straying to be brought back to its owner** — Exodus 23:4; Deuteronomy 22:1,2

**Fallen under its burden to be raised up again** — Deuteronomy 22:4

**Fat of, not to be eaten** — Leviticus 7:23

**Increase of, promised** — Deuteronomy 7:13; 28:4

**Publicly sold** — 2 Samuel 24:24; Luke 14:19

**Often given as a present** — Genesis 12:16; 20:14

**The wicked often took, in pledge from the poor** — Job 24:3

**Custom of sending the pieces of, to collect the people to war** — 1 Samuel 11:7

**Sea of brass rested on figures of** — 1 Kings 7:25

### **ILLUSTRATIVE**

**(Engaged in husbandry,) of Ministers** — Isaiah 30:24; 32:20

**(Not muzzled in treading corn,) of Minister's right to — support** — 1 Corinthians 9:9,10

**(Prepared for a feast,) of the provision of the gospel** — Proverbs 9:2; Matthew 22:4

**(Led to slaughter,) of a rash youth** — Proverbs 7:22

**(Led to slaughter,) of saints under persecution** — Jeremiah 11:19

**(Stall fed,) of sumptuous living** — Proverbs 15:17

### **BULL OR BULLOCK ILLUSTRATIVE**

**Of fierce enemies** — Psalms 22:12; 68:30

**(Firstling of,) of the glory of Joseph** — Deuteronomy 33:17

**(In a net,) of the impatient under judgment** — Isaiah 51:20

**(Fatted,) of greedy mercenaries** — Jeremiah 46:21

**(Unaccustomed to the yoke,) of intractable sinners** — Jeremiah  
31:18

### **KINEHEMIAH ILLUSTRATIVE**

**Of proud and wealthy rules** — Amos 4:1

**(well favored,) of years of plenty** — Genesis 41:2,26,29

**(Lean,) of years of scarcity** — Genesis 41:3; 27:30

### **HEIFER ILLUSTRATIVE**

**Of a beloved wife** — Judges 14:18

**(Sliding back,) of backsliding Israel** — Hosea 4:16

**(Taught, etc) of Israel's fondness for ease in preference to —  
obedience** — Hosea 10:11

**(Of three years old,) of Moab in affliction** — Isaiah 15:5; Jeremiah  
48:34

**(Fair,) of the beauty and wealth of Egypt** — Jeremiah 46:20

**(At grass,) of the luxurious Chaldees** — Jeremiah 50:11

## P

## PALACES

**Jerusalem celebrated for** — Psalms 48:3,13

**THE TERM APPLIED TO**

**Residences of kings** — Daniel 4:4; 6:18

**Houses of great men** — Amos 3:9; Micah 5:5

**The temple of God** — 1 Chronicles 29:1,19

**The house of the high priest** — Matthew 26:58

**DESCRIBED AS**

**High** — Psalms 78:69

**Polished** — Psalms 144:12

**Pleasant** — Isaiah 13:22

**OF KINGS**

**Called the king's house** — 2 Kings 25:9; 2 Chronicles 7:11

**Called the house of the kingdom** — 2 Chronicles 2:1,12

**Called the king's palace** — Esther 1:5

**Called the royal house** — Esther 1:9

**Splendidly furnished** — Esther 1:6

**Surrounded with gardens** — Esther 1:5

**Surrounded with terraces** — 2 Chronicles 9:11

**Under governors** — 1 Kings 4:6; Nehemiah 7:2

**Often attended by eunuchs as servants** — 2 Kings 20:18; Daniel  
1:3,4

**Were strictly guarded** — 2 Kings 11:5

**Afforded support to all the King's retainers** — Ezra 4:14; Daniel  
1:5

**Royal decrees issued from** — Esther 3:15; 8:14

**Royal decrees laid up in** — Ezra 6:2

**Contained treasures of the king** — 1 Kings 15:18; 2 Chronicles 12:9; 25:24

**Gorgeous apparel suited to, alone** — Luke 7:25

**Were entered by gates** — Nehemiah 2:8

**Often the storehouses of rapine** — Amos 3:10

### **OFTEN AS PUNISHMENT**

**Spoiled** — Amos 3:11

**Forsaken** — Isaiah 32:14

**Desolate** — Psalms 69:25; Ezekiel 19:7

**Scenes of bloodshed** — Jeremiah 9:21

**Burned with fire** — 2 Chronicles 36:19; Jeremiah 17:27

**Overgrown with thorns, etc** — Isaiah 34:13

**The habitation of dragons, etc** — Isaiah 13:22

**The spider makes its way even into** — Proverbs 30:28

### **ILLUSTRATIVE OF**

**The splendor of the church** — Song of Solomon 8:9

**The godly children of saints** — Psalms 144:12

**The place of Satan's dominion** — Luke 11:21

## **PALM-TREE**

**First mention of, in Scripture** — Exodus 15:27

**Jericho celebrated for** — Deuteronomy 34:3; Judges 1:16

### **DESCRIBED AS**

**Tall** — Song of Solomon 7:7

**Upright** — Jeremiah 10:5

**Flourishing** — Psalms 92:12

**Fruitful to a great age** — Psalms 92:14

**The fruit of, called dates** — 2 Chronicles 31:5

**Requires a moist and fertile soil** — Exodus 15:27

**Tents often pitched under the shade of** — Judges 4:5

### **THE BRANCHES OF, WERE**

**The emblem of victory** — Revelation 7:9

**Carried at feast of tabernacles** — Leviticus 23:40

**Used for constructing booths** — Nehemiah 8:15

**Spread before Christ** — John 12:13

**Blasted as a punishment** — Joel 1:12

**Represented in carved work on the walls and doors of the temple of Solomon** — 1 Kings 6:29,32,35; 2 Chronicles 3:5

### **ILLUSTRATIVE OF**

**The church** — Song of Solomon 7:7,8

**The righteous** — Psalms 92:12

**The upright appearance of idols** — Jeremiah 10:5

## **PARABLES**

**Remarkable Parables of the Old Testament** — Judges 9:8–15; 2 Samuel 12:1–4; 14:5–7

### **PARABLES OF CHRIST**

**Wise and foolish builders** — Matthew 7:24–27

**Children of the bride chamber** — Matthew 9:15

**New cloth and old garment** — Matthew 9:16

**New wine and old bottles** — Matthew 9:17

**Unclean spirit** — Matthew 12:43

**Sower** — Matthew 13:3–23; Luke 8:5–15

**Tares** — Matthew 13:24–30,36–43

**Mustard-seed** — Matthew 13:31,32; Luke 13:19

**Leaven** — Matthew 13:33

**Treasure hid in a field** — Matthew 13:44

- Pearl of great price** — Matthew 13:45,46
- Net cast into the sea** — Matthew 13:47–50
- Meats defiling not** — Matthew 15:10–15
- Unmerciful servant** — Matthew 18:23–35
- Laborers hired** — Matthew 20:1–16
- Two sons** — Matthew 21:28–32
- Wicked husbandmen** — Matthew 21:33–45
- Marriage-feast** — Matthew 22:2–14
- Fig-tree leafing** — Matthew 24:32–34
- Man of the house watching** — Matthew 24:43
- Faithful, and evil servants** — Matthew 24:45–51
- Ten virgins** — Matthew 25:1–13
- Talents** — Matthew 25:14–30
- Kingdom, divided against itself** — Mark 3:24
- House, divided against itself** — Mark 3:25
- Strong man armed** — Mark 3:27; Luke 11:21  
     **growing secretly** — Mark 4:26–29
- Lighted candle** — Mark 4:21; Luke 11:33–36
- Man taking a far journey** — Mark 13:34–37
- Blind leading the blind** — Luke 6:39
- Beam and mote** — Luke 6:41,42
- Tree and its fruit** — Luke 6:43–45
- Creditor and debtors** — Luke 7:41–47
- Good Samaritan** — Luke 10:30–37
- Importunate friend** — Luke 11:5–9
- Rich fool** — Luke 12:16–21
- Cloud and wind** — Luke 12:54–57
- Barren fig-tree** — Luke 13:6–9
- Men bidden to a feast** — Luke 14:7–11
- Builder of a tower** — Luke 14:28–30,33
- King going to war** — Luke 14:31–33

**Savor of salt** — Luke 14:34,35

**Lost sheep** — Luke 15:3–7

**Lost piece of silver** — Luke 15:8–10

**Prodigal son** — Luke 15:11–32

**Unjust steward** — Luke 16:1–8

**Rich man and Lazarus** — Luke 16:19–31

**Importunate widow** — Luke 18:1–8

**Pharisee and Publican** — Luke 18:9–14

**Pounds** — Luke 19:12–27

**Good Shepherd** — John 10:1–6

**Vine and branches** — John 15:1–5

## PARDON

**Promised** — Isaiah 1:18; Jeremiah 31:34; Hebrews 8:12; Jeremiah 50:20

**None without shedding of blood** — Leviticus 17:11; Hebrews 9:22

**Legal sacrifices, ineffectual for** — Hebrews 10:4

**Outward purifications, ineffectual for** — Job 9:30,31; Jeremiah 2:22

**The blood of Christ, alone, is efficacious for** — Zechariah 13:1; 1 John 1:7

## IS GRANTED

**By God alone** — Daniel 9:9; Mark 2:7

**By Christ** — Mark 2:5; Luke 7:48

**Through Christ** — Luke 1:69,77; Acts 5:31; 13:38

**Through the blood of Christ** — Matthew 26:28; Romans 3:25;  
Colossians 1:14

**For the name's sake of Christ** — 1 John 2:12

**According to the riches of grace** — Ephesians 1:7

**On the exaltation of Christ** — Acts 5:31

**Freely** — Isaiah 43:25

**Readily** — Nehemiah 9:17; Psalms 86:5

**Abundantly** — Isaiah 55:7; Romans 5:20

**To those who confess their sins** — 2 Samuel 12:13; Psalms 32:5; 1  
John 1:9

**To those who repent** — Acts 2:38

**To those who believe** — Acts 10:43

**Should be preached in the name of Christ** — Luke 24:47

### **EXHIBITS THE**

**Compassion of God** — Micah 7:18,19

**Grace of God** — Romans 5:15,16

**Mercy of God** — Exodus 34:7; Psalms 51:1

**Goodness of God** — 2 Chronicles 30:18; Psalms 86:5

**Forbearance of God** — Romans 3:25

**Loving-kindness of God** — Psalms 51:1

**Justice of God** — 1 John 1:9

**Faithfulness of God** — 1 John 1:9

### **EXPRESSED BY**

**Forgiving transgression** — Psalms 32:1

**Removing transgression** — Psalms 103:12

**Blotting out transgression** — Isaiah 44:22

**Covering sin** — Psalms 32:1

**Blotting out sin** — Acts 3:19

**Casting sins into the sea** — Micah 7:19

**Not imputing sin** — Romans 4:8

**Not mentioning transgression** — Ezekiel 18:22

**Remembering sins no more** — Hebrews 10:17

**All saints enjoy** — Colossians 2:13; 1 John 2:12

**Blessedness of** — Psalms 32:1; Romans 4:7

### **SHOULD LEAD TO**

**Returning to God** — Isaiah 44:22

**Loving God** — Luke 7:47

**Fearing God** — Psalms 130:4

**Praising God** — Psalms 103:2,3

**Ministers are appointed to proclaim** — Isaiah 40:1,2; 2 Corinthians 5:19

### **PRAY FOR**

**For yourselves** — Psalms 25:11,18; 51:1; Matthew 6:12; Luke 11:4

**For others** — James 5:15; 1 John 5:16

**Encouragement to pray for** — 2 Chronicles 7:14

### **WITHHELD FROM**

**The unforgiving** — Mark 11:26; Luke 6:37

**The unbelieving** — John 8:21,24

**The impenitent** — Luke 13:2–5

**Blasphemers against the Holy Spirit** — Matthew 12:32; Mark 3:28,29

**Apostates** — Hebrews 10:26,27; 1 John 5:16

**Illustrated** — Luke 7:42; 15:20–24

### **EXEMPLIFIED**

**Israelites** — Numbers 14:20

**David** — 2 Samuel 12:13

**Manasseh** — 2 Chronicles 33:13

**Hezekiah** — Isaiah 38:17

**The Paralytic** — Matthew 9:2

**The Penitent** — Luke 7:47

## **PARENTS**

**Receive their children from God** — Genesis 33:5; 1 Samuel 1:27; Psalms 127:3

## **THEIR DUTY TO THEIR CHILDREN IS**

**To love them** — Titus 2:4

**To bring them to Christ** — Matthew 19:13,14

**To train them up for God** — Proverbs 22:6; Ephesians 6:4

**To instruct them in God's word** — Deuteronomy 4:9; 11:19; Isaiah 38:19

**To tell them of God's judgments** — Joel 1:3

**To tell them of the miraculous works of God** — Exodus 10:2; Psalms 78:4

**To command them to obey God** — Deuteronomy 32:46; 1 Chronicles 28:9

**To bless them** — Genesis 48:15; Hebrews 11:20

**To pity them** — Psalms 103:13

**To provide for them** — Job 42:15; 2 Corinthians 12:14; 1 Timothy 5:8

**To rule them** — 1 Timothy 3:4,12

**To correct them** — Proverbs 13:24; 19:18; 23:13; 29:17; Hebrews 12:7

**Not to provoke them** — Ephesians 6:4; Colossians 3:21

**Not to make unholy connections for them** — Genesis 24:1–4; 28:1,2

**Wicked children, a cause of grief to** — Proverbs 10:1; 17:25

## **SHOULD PRAY FOR THEIR CHILDREN**

**For their spiritual welfare** — Genesis 17:18; 1 Chronicles 29:19

**When in temptation** — Job 1:5

**When in sickness** — 2 Samuel 12:16; Mark 5:23; John 4:46,49

## **WHEN FAITHFUL**

**Are blessed by their children** — Proverbs 31:28

**Leave a blessing to their children** — Psalms 112:2; Proverbs 11:21; Isaiah 65:23

**Sins of, visited on their children** — Exodus 20:5; Isaiah 14:20;  
Lamentations 5:7

**Negligence of, sorely punished** — 1 Samuel 3:13

### **WHEN WICKED**

**Instruct their children in evil** — Jeremiah 9:14; 1 Peter 1:18

**Set a bad example to their children** — Ezekiel 20:18; Amos 2:4

### **GOOD EXEMPLIFIED**

**Abraham** — Genesis 18:19

**Jacob** — Genesis 44:20,30

**Joseph** — Genesis 48:13–20

**Mother of Moses** — Exodus 2:2,3

**Manoah** — Judges 13:8

**Hannah** — 1 Samuel 1:28

**David** — 2 Samuel 18:5,33

**Shunammite** — 2 Kings 4:19,20

**Job** — Job 1:5

**Mother of Lemuel** — Proverbs 31:1

**Nobleman** — John 4:49

**Lois and Eunice** — 2 Timothy 1:5

### **BAD EXEMPLIFIED**

**Mother of Micah** — Judges 17:3

**Eli** — 1 Samuel 3:13

**Saul** — 1 Samuel 20:33

**Athaliah** — 2 Chronicles 22:3

**Manasseh** — 2 Chronicles 33:6

**Herodias** — Mark 6:24

## **PASCHAL LAMB, TYPICAL NATURE OF**

**A type of Christ** — Exodus 12:3; 1 Corinthians 5:7

**A male of the first year** — Exodus 12:5; Isaiah 9:6

**Without blemish** — Exodus 12:5; 1 Peter 1:19

**Taken out of the flock** — Exodus 12:5; Hebrews 2:14,17

**Chosen before-hand** — Exodus 12:3; 1 Peter 2:4

**Shut up four days that it might be closely examined** — Exodus 12:6;  
John 8:46; 18:38

**Killed by the people** — Exodus 12:6; Acts 2:23

**Killed at the place where the Lord put his name** — Deuteronomy  
16:2,5-7; 2 Chronicles 35:1; Luke 13:33

**Killed in the evening** — Exodus 12:6; Mark 15:34,37

**Its blood to be shed** — Exodus 12:7; Luke 22:20

**Blood of, sprinkled on lintel and door-posts** — Exodus 12:22; Hebrews  
9:13,14; 10:22; 1 Peter 1:2

**Blood of, not sprinkled on threshold** — Exodus 12:7; Hebrews 10:29

**Not a bone of, broken** — Exodus 12:46; John 19:36

**Not eaten raw** — Exodus 12:9; 1 Corinthians 11:28,29

**Roasted with fire** — Exodus 12:8; Psalms 22:14,15

**Eaten with bitter herbs** — Exodus 12:8; Zechariah 12:10

**Eaten with unleavened bread** — Exodus 12:39; 1 Corinthians 5:7,8; 2  
Corinthians 1:12

**Eaten in haste** — Exodus 12:11; Hebrews 6:18

**Eaten with the loins girt** — Exodus 12:11; Luke 12:35; Ephesians 6:14;  
1 Peter 1:13

**Eaten with staff in hand** — Exodus 12:11; Psalms 23:4

**Eaten with shoes on** — Exodus 12:11; Ephesians 6:15

**Not taken out of the house** — Exodus 12:46; Ephesians 3:17

**What remained of it till morning to be burned** — Exodus 12:10;  
Matthew 7:6; Luke 11:3

## PATIENCE

**God, is the God of** — Romans 15:5

**Christ, an example of** — Isaiah 53:7; Acts 8:32; Matthew 27:14

**Enjoined** — Titus 2:2; 2 Peter 1:6

**Should have its perfect work** — James 1:4

**Trials of saints lead to** — Romans 5:3; James 1:3

## **PRODUCES**

**Experience** — Romans 5:4

**Hope** — Romans 15:4

**Suffering with, for well-doing, is acceptable with God** — 1 Peter 2:20

## **TO BE EXERCISED**

**Running the race set before us** — Hebrews 12:1

**Bringing forth fruits** — Luke 8:15

**Well-doing** — Romans 2:7; Galatians 6:9

**Waiting for God** — Psalms 37:7; 40:1

**Waiting for Christ** — 1 Corinthians 1:7; 2 Thessalonians 3:5

**Waiting for the hope of the gospel** — Romans 8:25; Galatians 5:5

**Waiting for God's salvation** — Lamentations 3:26

**Bearing the yoke** — Lamentations 3:27

**Tribulation** — Luke 21:19; Romans 12:12

**Necessary to the inheritance of the promises** — Hebrews 6:12; 10:36

**Exercise, towards all** — 1 Thessalonians 5:14

**They who are in authority, should exercise** — Matthew 18:26; Acts 26:3

**Ministers should follow after** — 1 Timothy 6:11

**Ministers approved by** — 2 Corinthians 6:4

## **SHOULD BE ACCOMPANIED BY**

**Godliness** — 2 Peter 1:6

**Faith** — 2 Thessalonians 1:4; Hebrews 6:12; Revelation 13:10

**Temperance** — 2 Peter 1:6

**Long-suffering** — Colossians 1:11

**Joyfulness** — Colossians 1:11

**Saints strengthened to all** — Colossians 1:11

**Commended** — Ecclesiastes 7:8; Revelation 2:2,3

**Illustrated** — James 5:7

### **EXEMPLIFIED**

**Job** — Job 1:21; James 5:11

**Simeon** — Luke 2:25

**Paul** — 2 Timothy 3:10

**Abraham** — Hebrews 6:15

**Prophets** — James 5:10

**John** — Revelation 1:9

## **PATRIARCHAL GOVERNMENT**

**Vested in the heads of families** — Genesis 18:19

### **EXERCISED IN**

**Training, etc their servants for war** — Genesis 14:14

**Vindicating their wrongs** — Genesis 14:12,15,16

**Forming treaties and alliances** — Genesis 14:13; 21:22–32; 26:28–33

**Acting as priests** — Genesis 8:20; 12:7,8; 35:1–7; Job 1:5

**Acting as judges** — Genesis 38:24

**Arbitrarily disinheriting and putting away servants and children** — Genesis 21:14; 1 Chronicles 5:1

**Blessing and cursing their children** — Genesis 9:25,26; 27:28,29; 49:1–33

**The authority of heads of families for, acknowledged** — Genesis 23:6

## **PEACE**

**God is the author of** — Psalms 147:14; Isaiah 45:7; 1 Corinthians 14:33

**RESULTS FROM****Heavenly wisdom** — James 3:17**The government of Christ** — Isaiah 2:4**Praying for rulers** — 1 Timothy 2:2**king the peace of those with whom we dwell** — Jeremiah 29:7**Necessary to the enjoyment of life** — Psalms 34:12,14; 1 Peter 3:10,11**GOD BESTOWS UPON THOSE WHO****Obey him** — Leviticus 26:6**Please him** — Psalms 16:7**Endure his chastisements** — Job 5:17,23,24**Is a bond of union** — Ephesians 4:3**The fruit of righteousness should be sown in** — James 3:18**The church shall enjoy** — Psalms 125:5; 128:6; Isaiah 2:4; Hosea 2:18**SAINTS SHOULD****Love** — Zechariah 8:19**Follow** — 2 Timothy 2:22**Follow the things which make for** — Romans 14:19**Cultivate** — Psalms 120:7**Speak** — Esther 10:3**Live in** — 2 Corinthians 13:11**Have, with each other** — Mark 9:50; 1 Thessalonians 5:13**Endeavor to have will all men** — Romans 12:18; Hebrews 12:14**Pray for that of the church** — Psalms 122:6–8**Exhort others to** — Genesis 45:24**Ministers should exhort to** — 2 Thessalonians 3:12**Advantages of** — Proverbs 17:1; Ecclesiastes 4:6**Blessedness of** — Psalms 133:1**Blessedness of promoting** — Matthew 5:9

**THE WICKED****Hypocritically speak** — Psalms 28:3**Speak not** — Psalms 35:20**Enjoy not** — Isaiah 48:22; Ezekiel 7:25**Opposed to** — Psalms 120:7**Hate** — Psalms 120:6**Shall abound in the latter days** — Isaiah 2:4; 11:13; 32:18**EXEMPLIFIED****Abraham** — Genesis 13:8,9**Abimelech** — Genesis 26:29**Mordecai** — Esther 10:3**David** — Psalms 120:7**PEACE-OFFERINGS****A male or female of herd or flock** — Leviticus 3:1,6,12**THE OFFERER REQUIRED****To give it freely** — Leviticus 19:5**To bring it himself** — Leviticus 7:29,30**To lay his hand upon its head** — Leviticus 3:2,8,13**To kill it at tabernacle door** — Leviticus 3:2; 8:13**Required to be perfect and free from blemish** — Leviticus 3:1,6; 22:21**THE PRIEST****Prepared** — Ezekiel 46:2**Sprinkled the blood on the altar** — Leviticus 3:2,8,13**Offered the inside fat, etc by fire** — Leviticus 3:3,4,9,10**Laid it upon the daily burnt offering to be consumed with it** —  
Leviticus 3:5; 6:12,13**Waved the breast as a wave-offering** — Exodus 29:26,28; Leviticus  
7:29,30

**Heaved the right shoulder as an heave-offering** — Exodus 29:22–27

**Had the shoulder and breast as his portion** — Exodus 29:28; Leviticus 7:31–34

**An offering most acceptable** — Leviticus 3:5,16

**Generally accompanied by a burnt-offering** — Judges 21:4; 1 Samuel 10:8; 1 Kings 3:15

**Often accompanied by a sin-offering** — Leviticus 23:19

### **WAS OFFERED**

**As a thanksgiving-offering** — Leviticus 7:12,13

**As a votive offering** — Leviticus 7:16

**For reconciliation** — Ezekiel 45:15; Ephesians 2:13,14

**For confirming the legal covenant** — Exodus 24:5

**At consecration of priests** — Exodus 29:22,29

**For the people at large** — Leviticus 9:4

**At expiration of Nazarite's vow** — Numbers 6:14

**At all the festivals** — Numbers 10:10

**At dedication of tabernacle** — Numbers 7:17,23

**At dedication of temple** — 1 Kings 8:62–64

**At coronation of kings** — 1 Samuel 11:15

**By Joshua after his victories** — Joshua 8:31

**By Israel after their defeat** — Judges 20:26

**By David on bringing up the ark** — 2 Samuel 6:17

**By David after the plague** — 2 Samuel 24:25

**By Solomon three times a year** — 1 Kings 9:25

**By Manasseh on repairing and restoring the altar** — 2 Chronicles 33:15,16

**If a thanksgiving offering to be eaten the day offered** — Leviticus 7:15

**If a votive offering to be eaten the same day or the next** — Leviticus 7:16,17; 19:6–8

**To be eaten before the Lord** — Deuteronomy 12:17,18

**No unclean person to eat of** — Leviticus 7:20,21

## PEACE, SPIRITUAL

**God is the God of** — Romans 15:33; 2 Corinthians 13:11; 1 Thessalonians 5:23; Hebrews 13:20

**God ordains** — Isaiah 26:12

**God speaks, to his saints** — Psalms 85:8

**Christ is the Lord of** — 2 Thessalonians 3:16

**Christ is the prince of** — Isaiah 9:6

**Christ gives** — 2 Thessalonians 3:16

**Christ guides into the way of** — Luke 1:79

**Christ is our** — Ephesians 2:14

**Is through the atonement of Christ** — Isaiah 53:5; Ephesians 2:14,15; Colossians 1:20

**Bequeathed by Christ** — John 14:27

### PREACHED

**By Christ** — Ephesians 2:17

**Through Christ** — Acts 10:36

**By ministers** — Isaiah 52:7; Romans 10:15

**Announced by angels** — Luke 2:14

**Follows upon justification** — Romans 5:1

**A fruit of the Spirit** — Romans 14:17; Galatians 5:22

**Divine wisdom is the way of** — Proverbs 3:17

### ACCOMPANIES

**Faith** — Romans 15:13

**Righteousness** — Isaiah 32:17

**Acquaintance with God** — Job 22:21

**The love of God's law** — Psalms 119:165

**Spiritual-mindedness** — Romans 8:6

**Established by covenant** — Isaiah 54:10; Ezekiel 34:25; Malachi 2:5

## **PROMISED TO**

**The Church** — Isaiah 66:12

**The Gentiles** — Zechariah 9:10

**Saints** — Psalms 72:3,7; Isaiah 55:12

**The meek** — Psalms 37:11

**Those who confide in God** — Isaiah 26:3

**Returning backsliders** — Isaiah 57:18,19

**We should love** — Zechariah 8:19

**The benediction of ministers should be** — Numbers 6:26; Luke 10:5

## **SAINTS**

**Have in Christ** — John 16:33

**Have, with God** — Isaiah 27:5; Romans 5:1

**Enjoy** — Psalms 119:165

**Repose in** — Psalms 4:8

**Blessed with** — Psalms 29:11

**Kept in perfect** — Isaiah 26:3

**Ruled by** — Colossians 3:15

**Kept by** — Philippians 4:7

**Die in** — Psalms 37:37; Luke 2:29

**Wish, to each other** — Galatians 6:16; Philippians 1:2; Colossians 1:2; 1 Thessalonians 1:1

## **OF SAINTS**

**Great** — Psalms 119:165; Isaiah 54:13

**Abundant** — Psalms 72:7; Jeremiah 33:6

**Secure** — Job 34:29

**Passes all understanding** — Philippians 4:7

**Consummated after death** — Isaiah 57:2

**The gospel is good tidings of** — Romans 10:15

**THE WICKED**

**Know not the way of** — Isaiah 57:2; Romans 3:17

**Know not the things of** — Luke 19:42

**Promise, to themselves** — Deuteronomy 29:19

**Are promised, by false teachers** — Jeremiah 6:14

**There is none for** — Isaiah 48:22; 57:21

**Supports under trials** — John 14:27; 16:33

**PERFECTION**

**Is of God** — Psalms 18:32; 138:8

**All saints have, in Christ** — 1 Corinthians 2:6; Philippians 3:15;  
Colossians 2:10

**God's perfection the standard of** — Matthew 5:48

**IMPLIES**

**Entire devotedness** — Matthew 19:21

**Purity and holiness in speech** — James 3:2

**Saints commanded to aim at** — Genesis 17:1; Deuteronomy 18:13

**Saints claim not** — Job 9:20; Philippians 3:12

**Saints follow after** — Proverbs 4:18; Philippians 3:12

**Ministers appointed to lead saints to** — Ephesians 4:12; Colossians  
1:28

**Exhortation to** — 2 Corinthians 7:1; 13:11

**Impossibility of attaining to** — 2 Chronicles 6:36; Psalms 119:96

**THE WORD OF GOD IS**

**The rule of** — James 1:25

**Designed to lead us to** — 2 Timothy 3:16,17

**Charity is the bond of** — Colossians 3:14

**Patience leads to** — James 1:4

**Pray for** — Hebrews 13:20,21; 1 Peter 5:10

**The Church shall attain to** — John 17:23; Ephesians 4:13

**Blessedness of** — Psalms 37:37; Proverbs 2:21

## PERSECUTION

**Christ suffered** — Psalms 69:26; John 5:16

**Christ voluntarily submitted to** — Isaiah 50:6

**Christ was patient under** — Isaiah 53:7

**Saints may expect** — Mark 10:30; Luke 21:12; John 15:20

**Saints suffer, for the sake of God** — Jeremiah 15:15

**Of saints, is a persecution of Christ** — Zechariah 2:8; Acts 9:4,5

**All that live godly in Christ, shall suffer** — 2 Timothy 3:12

### ORIGINATES

**Ignorance of God and Christ** — John 16:3

**Hated to God and Christ** — John 15:20,24

**Hatred to the gospel** — Matthew 13:21

**Pride** — Psalms 10:2

**Mistaken zeal** — Acts 13:50; 26:9–11

**Is inconsistent with the spirit of the gospel** — Matthew 26:52

**Men by nature addicted to** — Galatians 4:29

**Preacher of the gospel subject to** — Galatians 5:11

**Is sometimes to death** — Acts 22:4

**God forsakes not his saints under** — 2 Corinthians 4:9

**God delivers out of** — Daniel 3:25,28; 2 Corinthians 1:10; 2 Timothy 3:11

**Cannot separated from Christ** — Romans 8:35

**Lawful means may be used to escape** — Matthew 2:13; 10:23; 12:14,15

### SAINTS SUFFERING, SHOULD

**Commit themselves to God** — 1 Peter 4:19

**Exhibit patience** — 1 Corinthians 4:12

**Rejoice** — Matthew 5:12; 1 Peter 4:13

**Glorify God** — 1 Peter 4:16

**Pray for deliverance** — Psalms 7:1; 119:86

**Pray for those who inflict** — Matthew 5:44

**Return blessing for** — Romans 12:14

**The hope of future blessedness supports under** — 1 Corinthians 15:19,32; Hebrews 10:34,35

**Blessedness of enduring, for Christ's sake** — Matthew 5:10; Luke 6:22

**Pray for those suffering** — 2 Thessalonians 3:2

**Hypocrites cannot endure** — Matthew 4:17

**False teachers shrink from** — Galatians 6:12

### **THE WICKED**

**Addicted to** — Psalms 10:2; 69:26

**Active in** — Psalms 143:3; Lamentations 4:19

**Encourage each other in** — Psalms 71:11

**Rejoice in its success** — Psalms 13:4; Revelation 11:10

**Punishment for** — Psalms 7:13; 2 Thessalonians 1:6

**Illustrated** — Matthew 21:33–39

### **SPIRIT OF—EXEMPLIFIED**

**Pharaoh etc** — Exodus 1:8–14

**Saul** — 1 Samuel 26:18

**Jezebel** — 1 Kings 19:2

**Zedekiah etc** — Jeremiah 38:4–6

**Chaldeans** — Daniel 3:8–30

**Pharisees** — Matthew 12:14

**Jews** — John 5:16; 1 Thessalonians 2:15

**Herod** — Acts 12:1

**Gentiles** — Acts 14:5

**Paul** — Philippians 3:6; 1 Timothy 1:13

**SUFFERING OF—EXEMPLIFIED****Micaiah** — 1 Kings 22:27**David** — Psalms 119:161**Jeremiah** — Jeremiah 32:2**Daniel** — Daniel 6:5–17**Peter etc** — Acts 4:3**Apostles** — Acts 5:18**The Prophets** — Acts 7:52**The Church** — Acts 8:1**Paul and Barnabas** — Acts 13:50**Paul and Silas** — Acts 16:23**Hebrews** — Hebrews 10:33**Saints of old** — Hebrews 11:36**PERSEVERANCE****An evidence of reconciliation with God** — Colossians 1:21–23**An evidence of belonging to Christ** — John 8:31; Hebrews 3:6,14**A characteristic of saints** — Proverbs 4:18**TO BE MANIFESTED IN****king God** — 1 Chronicles 16:11**Waiting upon god** — Hosea 12:6**Prayer** — Romans 12:12; Ephesians 6:18**Well-doing** — Romans 2:7; 2 Thessalonians 3:13**Continuing in the faith** — Acts 14:22; Colossians 1:23; 2 Timothy 4:7**Holding fast hope** — Hebrews 3:6**MAINTAINED THROUGH****The power of God** — Psalms 37:24; Philippians 1:6**The power of Christ** — John 10:28**The intercession of Christ** — Luke 22:31,32; John 17:11

**The fear of God** — Jeremiah 32:40

**Faith** — 1 Peter 1:5

**Promised to saints** — Job 17:9

**Leads to increase of knowledge** — John 8:31,32

### **IN WELL-DOING**

**Leads to assurance of hope** — Hebrews 6:10,11

**Is not in vain** — 1 Corinthians 15:58; Galatians 6:9

**Ministers should exhort to** — Acts 13:43; 14:22

**Encouragement to** — Hebrews 12:2,3

**Promises to** — Matthew 10:22; 24:13; Revelation 2:26–28

**Blessedness of** — James 1:25

### **WANT OF**

**Excludes from the benefits of the gospel** — Hebrews 6:4–6

**Punished** — John 15:6; Romans 11:22

**Illustrated** — Mark 4:5,17

## **PHARISEES**

**A sect of the Jews** — Acts 15:5

**The strictest observers of the Mosaic ritual** — Acts 26:5

**By descent, especially esteemed** — Acts 23:6

### **CHARACTER OF**

**Zealous of the law** — Acts 15:5; Philippians 3:5

**Zealous of tradition** — Mark 7:3,5–8; Galatians 1:14

**Outwardly moral** — Luke 18:11; Philippians 3:5,6

**Rigid in fasting** — Luke 5:33; 18:12

**Active in proselytizing** — Matthew 23:15

**Self-righteous** — Luke 16:15; 18:9

**Avaricious** — Matthew 23:14; Luke 16:14

**Ambitious of precedence** — Matthew 23:6

**Fond of public salutations** — Matthew 23:7

**Fond of distinguished titles** — Matthew 23:7–10

**Particular in paying all dues** — Matthew 23:23

**Oppressive** — Matthew 23:4

**Cruel in persecuting** — Acts 9:1,2

**Believed in the resurrection etc** — Acts 23:8

**Made broad their phylacteries** — Matthew 23:5

**Their opinions, a standard for others** — John 7:48

**Many priest and Levites were of** — John 1:19,24

**Many rulers, lawyers, and scribes were of** — John 3:1; Acts 5:34; 23:9

**Had disciples** — Luke 5:33; Acts 22:3

**Some came to John for baptism** — Matthew 3:7

**As a body, rejected John's baptism** — Luke 7:30

## **CHRIST**

**Often invited by** — Luke 7:36; 11:37

**Condemned by, for associating with sinners** — Matthew 9:11;

Luke 7:39; 15:1,2

**Asked for signs by** — Matthew 12:38; 16:1

**Tempted by, with questions about the law** — Matthew 19:3;

22:15,16,35

**Watched by, for evil** — Luke 6:7

**Offended, by his doctrine** — Matthew 15:12; 21:45; Luke 16:14

**Declared the imaginary righteousness of, to be insufficient for salvation** — Matthew 5:20

**Declared the doctrines of, to be hypocrisy** — Matthew 16:6,11,12;

Luke 12:1

**Denounced woes against** — Matthew 23:13–33

**Called, and evil and adulterous generation** — Matthew 12:39

**Called, serpents and generation of vipers** — Matthew 23:33

**Called fools and blind guides** — Matthew 23:17,24

**Compared, to whited sepulchers** — Matthew 23:27

**Compared, to graves that appear not** — Luke 11:44

**Left Judea for a time on account of** — John 4:1–3

**Imputed Christ's miracles to Satan's power** — Matthew 9:34; 12:24

**Sent officers to apprehend Christ** — John 7:32,45

**Often sought to destroy Christ** — Matthew 12:14; 21:46; John 11:47,53,57

## PHILISTINES

**Descended from Casluhim** — Genesis 10:13,14

**Originally dwelt in the land of Caphtor** — Jeremiah 47:4; Amos 9:7

**Conquered the Avims and took from them the west coast of Canaan**  
— Deuteronomy 2:23

### CALLED

**The Caphtorims** — Deuteronomy 2:23

**The Cherethites** — 1 Samuel 30:14; Zephaniah 2:5

### COUNTRY OF

**Called Philistia** — Psalms 87:4; 108:9

**Divided into five sates of lordships** — Joshua 13:3; Judges 3:3; 1 Samuel 6:16

**Had many flourishing cities** — 1 Samuel 6:17

**Given by God to the Israelites** — Joshua 13:2,3; 15:45,47

**Were a great people and governed by kings in the patriarchal age** — Genesis 21:22,34; 26:8

### CHARACTER OF

**Proud** — Zechariah 9:6

**Idoltrous** — Judges 16:23; 1 Samuel 5:2

**Superstitious** — Isaiah 2:6

**Warlike** — 1 Samuel 17:1; 28:1

**Men of great strength and stature amongst** — 1 Samuel 17:4–7; 2 Samuel 21:16,18–20

**Some of, left to prove Israel** — Judges 3:1–3

**Always confederated with the enemies of Israel** — Psalms 83:7; Isaiah 9:11,12

**Shamgar slew six hundred of, and delivered Israel** — Judges 3:31

**Oppressed Israel after the death of Jair for eighteen years** — Judges 10:7,8

**Oppressed Israel after the death of Abdon forty years** — Judges 13:1

## **SAMSON**

**Promised as a deliverer from** — Judges 13:5

**Intermarried with** — Judges 14:1,10

**Slew thirty, near Askelon** — Judges 14:19

**Burned vineyards etc of** — Judges 15:3–5

**Slew many for burning his wife** — Judges 15:7,8

**Slew a thousand with the jawbone of an ass** — Judges 15:15,16

**Blinded and imprisoned by** — Judges 16:21

**Pulled down the house of Dagon and destroyed immense numbers of** — Judges 16:29,30

**Defeated Israel at Ebenezer** — 1 Samuel 4:1,2

**Defeated Israel and took the ark** — 1 Samuel 4:3–11

**Put the ark into Dagon's house** — 1 Samuel 5:1–4

**Plagued for retaining the ark** — 1 Samuel 5:6–12

**Sent back the ark and were healed** — 1 Samuel 6:1–18

**Miraculously routed at Mizpeh** — 1 Samuel 7:7–14

**Jonathan smote a garrison of, at Geba and provoked them** — 1 Samuel 13:3,4

**Invaded the land of Israel with a great army** — 1 Samuel 13:5,17–23

**Jonathan and his armor-bearer smote a garrison of, at the passages** — 1 Samuel 14:1–14

**Miraculously discomfited** — 1 Samuel 14:15–23

**Saul constantly at war with** — 1 Samuel 14:52

**Defied Israel by their champion** — 1 Samuel 17:4–10

**Defeated Israel at Ephesdammim and pursued to Ekron** — 1 Samuel 17:1,52

## **DAVID**

**Slew Goliath the champion of** — 1 Samuel 17:40–50

**Procured Saul's daughter for and hundred foreskins of** — 1 Samuel 18:25–27

**Often defeated during Saul's reign** — 1 Samuel 19:8; 23:1–5

**Fled to, for safety** — 1 Samuel 27:1–7

**Gained the confidence of Achish king of** — 1 Samuel 28:2; 29:9

**Distrusted by** — 1 Samuel 29:2–7

**Often defeated in the course of his reign** — 2 Samuel 5:17–23; 8:1; 21:15–22; 23:8–12

**Had a guard composed of** — 2 Samuel 8:18; Ezekiel 25:16; Zephaniah 2:5

**Gathered all their armies to Aphek against Israel** — 1 Samuel 28:1; 29:1

**Ziklag a town of, taken and plundered by the Amalekites** — 1 Samuel 30:1,2,16

**Israel defeated by, and Saul slain** — 1 Samuel 31:1–10

**Besieged in Gibbethon by Nadab** — 1 Kings 15:27

**Sent by God against Jehoram** — 2 Chronicles 21:16,17

**Defeated by Uzziah** — 2 Chronicles 26:6,7

**Distressed Judah under Ahaz** — 2 Chronicles 28:18,19

**Defeated by Hezekiah** — 2 Kings 18:8

**Israel condemned for imitating** — Judges 10:6; Amos 6:2; 9:7

## **PROPHECIES RESPECTING**

**Union with Syria against Israel** — Isaiah 9:11,12

**Punishment with other nations** — Jeremiah 25:20

**Dismay at ruin of Tyre** — Zechariah 9:3,5

**Base men to be their rulers** — Zechariah 9:6

**Hatred and revenge against Israel to be fully recompensed** —  
Ezekiel 25:15–17; Amos 1:6–8

**Utter destruction by Pharaoh king of Egypt** — Jeremiah 47:1–4;  
Zephaniah 2:5,6

**Destruction and desolation of their cities** — Jeremiah 47:5;  
Zephaniah 2:4

**Their country to be a future possession to Israel** — Obadiah 1:19;  
Zephaniah 2:7

**To help in Israel's restoration** — Isaiah 11:14

## PILGRIMS AND STRANGERS

**Described** — John 17:16

**Saints are called to be** — Genesis 12:1; Acts 7:3; Luke 14:26,27,33

**All saints are** — Psalms 39:12; 1 Peter 1:1

**Saints confess themselves** — 1 Chronicles 29:15; Psalms 39:12; 119:19;  
Hebrews 11:13

### AS SAINTS THEY

**Have the example of Christ** — Luke 9:58

**Are strengthened by God** — Deuteronomy 33:25; Psalms 84:6,7

**Are actuated by faith** — Hebrews 11:9

**Have their faces toward Zion** — Jeremiah 50:5

**Keep the promised in view** — Hebrews 11:13

**Forsake all for Christ** — Matthew 19:27

**Look for a heavenly country** — Hebrews 11:16

**Look for a heavenly city** — Hebrews 11:10

**Pass their sojourning in fear** — 1 Peter 1:17

**Rejoice in the statutes of God** — Psalms 119:54

**Pray for direction** — Psalms 43:3; Jeremiah 50:5

**Have a heavenly conversation** — Philippians 3:20

**Hate worldly fellowship** — Psalms 120:5,6

**Are not mindful of this world** — Hebrews 11:15

**Are not at home in this world** — Hebrews 11:9

**Shine as lights in the world** — Philippians 2:15

**Invite others to go with them** — Numbers 10:29

**Are exposed to persecution** — Psalms 120:5–7; John 17:14

**Should abstain from fleshly lusts** — 1 Peter 2:11

**Should have their treasure in heaven** — Matthew 6:19; Luke 12:33; Colossians 3:1,2

**Should not be over anxious about worldly things** — Matthew 6:25

**Long for their pilgrimage to end** — Psalms 55:6; 2 Corinthians 5:1–

8

**Die in faith** — Hebrews 11:13

**The world is not worthy of** — Hebrews 11:38

**God is not ashamed to be called their God** — Hebrews 11:16

### **TYPIFIED**

**Israel** — Exodus 6:4; 12:11

### **EXEMPLIFIED**

**Abraham** — Genesis 23:4; Acts 7:4,5

**Jacob** — Genesis 47:9

**Saints of old** — 1 Chronicles 29:15; Hebrews 11:13,38

**David** — Psalms 39:12

**The Apostles** — Matthew 19:27

## **PILLARS**

**The supports of a building** — Judges 16:29

**Things raised up as memorials** — Genesis 31:51

### **MADE OF**

**Marble** — Esther 1:6

**Wood** — 1 Kings 10:12

**Iron** — Jeremiah 1:18

**Brass** — 1 Kings 7:15

**Silver** — Song of Solomon 3:10

**The veil and hangings of the tabernacle supported by** — Exodus 26:32,37; 36:36,38

**Two, placed in the temple porch** — 1 Kings 7:15–21

### **OF MEMORIAL**

**Sometimes of a single stone** — Genesis 28:18

**Sometimes of a heap of stones** — Joshua 4:8,9,20

**To witness vows** — Genesis 28:18; 31:13

**To witness covenants** — Genesis 31:52

**To mark the graves of the dead** — Genesis 35:20

**To commemorate remarkable events** — Exodus 24:4; Joshua 4:20,24

**To perpetuate names** — 2 Samuel 18:18

**In honor of idols** — Leviticus 26:1; Deuteronomy 7:5

**Often anointed** — Genesis 28:18; 31:13

**Often had inscriptions** — Job 19:24

**The divine glory appeared to Israel in the form of** — Exodus 13:21,22; Numbers 12:5

**Lot's wife became a pillar of salt** — Genesis 19:26

### **ILLUSTRATIVE OF**

**Stability of the heavens** — Job 26:11

**Stability of the earth** — 1 Samuel 2:8; Psalms 75:3

**The church** — 1 Timothy 3:15

**Stability of Christ** — Song of Solomon 5:15; Revelation 10:1

**Ministers** — Jeremiah 1:18; Galatians 2:9

**Saints who overcome in Christ** — Revelation 3:12

## PLAGUE OR PESTILENCE

**Inflicted by God** — Ezekiel 14:19; Habakkuk 3:5

**One of God's four sore judgments** — Ezekiel 14:21

**Described as noisome** — Psalms 9:13

**Israel threatened with, as a punishment for disobedience** — Leviticus 26:24,25; Deuteronomy 28:21

**Desolating effects of** — Psalms 91:7; Jeremiah 16:6,7; Amos 6:9,10

**Equally fatal day and night** — Psalms 91:5,6

**Fatal to man and beast** — Psalms 78:50; Jeremiah 21:6

### SENT UPON

**The Egyptians** — Exodus 12:29,30

**Israel for making golden calf** — Exodus 32:35

**Israel for despising manna** — Numbers 11:33

**Israel for murmuring at destruction of Korah** — Numbers 16:46–50

**Israel for worshipping Baal-peor** — Numbers 25:18

**David's subjects for his numbering the people** — 2 Samuel 24:15

**Often broke out suddenly** — Psalms 106:29

**Often followed war and famine** — Jeremiah 27:13; 28:8; 29:17,18

**Egypt often afflicted with** — Jeremiah 42:17; Amos 4:10

**Specially fatal in cities** — Leviticus 26:25; Jeremiah 21:6,9

**Was attributed to a destroying angel** — Exodus 12:23; 2 Samuel 24:16

**The Jews sought deliverance from, by prayer** — 1 Kings 8:37,38; 2 Chronicles 20:9

**Predicted to happen before destruction of Jerusalem** — Matthew 24:7; Luke 21:11

### ILLUSTRATIVE OF

**God's judgments upon the apostasy** — Revelation 18:4,8

**The diseased state of man's heart** — 1 Kings 8:38

## PLOUGHING

**The breaking up or tilling of the earth** — Jeremiah 4:3; Hosea 10:12

**Noah the supposed inventor of** — Genesis 5:29

### PERFORMED

**By a plough** — Luke 9:62

**With oxen** — 1 Samuel 14:14; Job 1:14

**During the cold winter season** — Proverbs 20:4

**In long and straight furrows** — Psalms 129:3

**Generally by servants** — Isaiah 61:5; Luke 17:7

**Sometimes by the owner of the land himself** — 1 Kings 19:19

**With an ox and an ass yoked together forbidden to the Jews** —  
Deuteronomy 22:10

**Difficulty of, on rocky ground** — Amos 6:12

**Followed by harrowing and sowing** — Isaiah 28:24,25

### ILLUSTRATIVE

**Of repentance and reformation** — Jeremiah 4:3

**Of peace and prosperity** — Isaiah 2:4; Micah 4:3

**Of a severe course of affliction** — Hosea 10:11

**Of a course of sin** — Job 4:8; Hosea 10:13

**Of the labor ministers** — 1 Corinthians 9:10

**(Attention and constancy required in,) of continued devotedness**  
— Luke 9:62

## POMEGRANATE-TREE

**Egypt abounded with** — Numbers 20:5

**Canaan abounded with** — Numbers 13:23; Deuteronomy 8:8

### THE JEWS

**Cultivated, in orchards** — Song of Solomon 4:13

**Often dwelt under shade of** — 1 Samuel 14:2

**Drank the juice of** — Song of Solomon 8:2

**The blasting of, a great calamity** — Joel 1:12

**God's favor exhibited, in making fruitful** — Haggai 2:19

### **REPRESENTATIONS OF ITS FRUIT**

**On the high priest's robe** — Exodus 39:24–26

**On the pillars of the temple** — 1 Kings 7:18

### **ILLUSTRATIVE**

**Of saints** — Song of Solomon 6:11; 7:12

**(An orchard of,) of the church** — Song of Solomon 4:13

**(Fruit of,) of the graces of the church** — Song of Solomon 4:3; 6:7

## **POOLS AND PONDS**

**Made by God** — Isaiah 35:7

**Made by man** — Isaiah 19:10

### **ARTIFICIAL, DESIGNED FOR**

**Supplying cities with water** — 2 Kings 20:20

**Supplying gardens with water** — Ecclesiastes 2:6

**Preserving fish** — Isaiah 19:10

**Water of, brought into the city by a ditch or conduit** — Isaiah 22:11; 2 Kings 20:20

**Filled by the rain** — Psalms 84:6

### **MENTIONED IN SCRIPTURE**

**Bethesda** — John 5:2

**Gibeon** — 2 Samuel 2:13

**Hebron** — 2 Samuel 4:12

**Samaria** — 1 Kings 22:38

**Siloam** — John 9:7

**The upper pool** — 2 Kings 18:17; Isaiah 7:3

**The lower pool** — Isaiah 22:9

**The king's pool** — Nehemiah 2:14

**The old pool** — Isaiah 22:11

**The land of Egypt abounded in** — Exodus 7:19

### **ILLUSTRATIVE**

**Of Nineveh** — Nahum 2:8

**(In the wilderness,) of the gifts of the Spirit** — Isaiah 35:7; 41:18

**(Turning cities into,) of great desolation** — Isaiah 14:23

## **POOR**

**Made by God** — Job 34:19; Proverbs 22:2

**Are such by God's appointment** — 1 Samuel 2:7; Job 1:21

### **CONDITION OF, OFTEN RESULTS FROM**

**Sloth** — Proverbs 20:13

**Bad company** — Proverbs 28:19

**Drunkenness and gluttony** — Proverbs 23:21

### **GOD**

**Regards equally with the rich** — Job 34:19

**Forgets not** — Psalms 9:18

**Hears** — Psalms 69:33; Isaiah 41:17

**Maintains the right of** — Psalms 140:12

**Delivers** — Job 36:15; Psalms 35:10

**Protects** — Psalms 12:5; 109:31

**Exalts** — 1 Samuel 2:8; Psalms 107:41

**Provides for** — Psalms 68:10; 146:7

**Despises no the prayer of** — Psalms 102:17

**Is the refuge of** — Psalms 14:6

**Shall never cease out of the land** — Deuteronomy 15:11; Zephaniah 3:12; Matthew 26:11

**MAY BE****Rich in faith** — James 2:5**Liberal** — Mark 12:42; 2 Corinthians 9:12**Wise** — Proverbs 28:11**Upright** — Proverbs 19:1**Christ lived as one of** — Matthew 8:20**Christ preached to** — Luke 4:18**Christ delivers** — Psalms 72:12**Offerings of, acceptable to God** — Mark 12:42–44; 2 Corinthians 8:2,12**SHOULD****Rejoice in God** — Isaiah 29:19**Hope in God** — Job 5:16**Commit themselves to God** — Psalms 10:14**When converted, rejoice in their exaltation** — James 1:9**Provided for under the Law** — Exodus 23:11; Leviticus 19:9,10**NEGLECT TOWARDS IS****A neglect of Christ** — Matthew 25:42–45**Inconsistent with love to God** — 1 John 3:17**A proof of unbelief** — James 2:15–17**Rob not** — Proverbs 22:22**Wrong not in judgment** — Exodus 23:6**Take no usury from** — Leviticus 25:36**Harden not the heart against** — Deuteronomy 15:7**Shut not the hand against** — Deuteronomy 15:7**Rule not, with vigor** — Leviticus 25:39,43**Oppress not** — Deuteronomy 24:14; Zechariah 7:10**Despise not** — Proverbs 14:21; James 2:2–4**Relive** — Leviticus 25:35; Matthew 19:21**Defend** — Psalms 82:3,4

**Do justice to** — Psalms 82:3; Jeremiah 22:3,16

### **A CARE FOR**

**Is characteristic of saints** — Psalms 112:9; 2 Corinthians 9:9;  
Proverbs 29:7

**Is a fruit of repentance** — Luke 3:11

**Should be urged** — 2 Corinthians 8:7,8; Galatians 2:10

### **GIVE TO**

**Not grudgingly** — Deuteronomy 15:10; 2 Corinthians 9:7

**Liberally** — Deuteronomy 14:29; 15:8,11

**Cheerfully** — 2 Corinthians 8:12; 9:7

**Without ostentation** — Matthew 6:1

**Specially if saints** — Romans 12:13; Galatians 6:10

**Pray for** — Psalms 74:19,21

### **THEY WHO IN FAITH, BELIEVE**

**Are happy** — Proverbs 14:21

**Are blessed** — Deuteronomy 15:10; Psalms 41:1; Proverbs 22:9; Acts  
20:35

**Have the favor of God** — Hebrews 13:16

**Have promises** — Proverbs 28:27; Luke 14:13,14

**By oppressing, God is reproached** — Proverbs 14:31

**By mocking, God is reproached** — Proverbs 17:5

### **THE WICKED**

**Care not for** — John 12:6

**Oppress** — Job 24:4–10; Ezekiel 18:12

**Vex** — Ezekiel 22:20

**Regard not the cause of** — Proverbs 29:7

**Sell** — Amos 2:6

**Crush** — Amos 4:1

**Tread down** — Amos 5:11

**Grind the faces of** — Isaiah 3:15

**Devour** — Habakkuk 3:14

**Persecute** — Psalms 10:2

**Defraud** — Amos 8:5,6

**Despise the counsel of** — Psalms 14:6

**Guilt of defrauding** — James 5:4

### **PUNISHMENT FOR**

**Oppressing** — Proverbs 22:16; Ezekiel 22:29,31

**Spoiling** — Isaiah 3:13–15; Ezekiel 18:13

**Refusing to assist** — Job 22:7,10; Proverbs 21:13

**Acting unjustly towards** — Job 20:19,29; 22:6,10; Isaiah 10:1–3;  
Amos 5:11,12

**Oppression of—Illustrated** — 2 Samuel 12:1–6

**Care for—Illustrated** — Luke 10:33–35

### **EXEMPLIFIED**

**Gideon** — Judges 6:15

**Ruth** — Ruth 2:2

**Widow of Zarephath** — 1 Kings 17:12

**Prophet's widow** — 2 Kings 4:2

**Saints of old** — Hebrews 11:37

### **REGARD FOR—EXEMPLIFIED**

**Boaz** — Ruth 2:14

**Job** — Job 29:12–16

**Nebuzaradan** — Jeremiah 39:10

**Zacchaeus** — Luke 19:8

**Peter and John** — Acts 3:6

**Dorcas** — Acts 9:36,39

**Cornelius** — Acts 10:2

**Church at Antioch** — Acts 11:29,30

**Paul** — Romans 15:25

**Churches of Macedonia and Achaia** — Romans 15:26; 2  
Corinthians 8:1–5

## POWER OF CHRIST

**As the Son of God, is the power of God** — John 5:17–19; 10:28–30

**As man, is from the Father** — Acts 10:38

### DESCRIBED AS

**Supreme** — Ephesians 1:20,21; 1 Peter 3:22

**Unlimited** — Matthew 28:18

**Over all flesh** — John 17:2

**Over all things** — John 3:35; Ephesians 1:22

**Glorious** — 2 Thessalonians 1:9

**Everlasting** — 1 Timothy 6:16

**Is able to subdue all things** — Philippians 3:21

### EXHIBITED IN

**Creation** — John 1:3,10; Colossians 1:16

**Upholding all things** — Colossians 1:17; Hebrews 1:3

**Salvation** — Isaiah 63:1; Hebrews 7:25

**His teaching** — Matthew 7:28,29; Luke 4:32

**Working miracles** — Matthew 8:27; Luke 5:17

**Enabling others to work miracles** — Matthew 10:1; Mark 16:17,18;  
Luke 10:17

**Forgiving sins** — Matthew 9:6; Acts 5:31

**Giving spiritual life** — John 5:21,25,26

**Giving eternal life** — John 17:2

**Raising the dead** — John 5:28,29

**Raising himself from the dead** — John 2:19–21; 10:18

**Overcoming the world** — John 16:33

**Overcoming Satan** — Colossians 2:15; Hebrews 2:14

**Destroying the works of Satan** — 1 John 3:8

**Ministers should make known** — 2 Peter 1:16

## **SAINTS**

**Made willingly by** — Psalms 110:3

**Helped by** — Hebrews 2:18

**Strengthened by** — Philippians 4:13; 2 Timothy 4:17

**Preserved by** — 2 Timothy 1:12; 4:18

**Bodies of, shall be changed by** — Philippians 3:21

**Rests upon saints** — 2 Corinthians 12:9

**Present in the assembly of saints** — 1 Corinthians 5:4

**Shall be specially manifested at his second coming** — Mark 13:26; 2 Peter 1:16

**Shall subdue all power** — 1 Corinthians 15:24

**The wicked shall be destroyed by** — Psalms 2:9; Isaiah 11:4; 63:3; 2 Thessalonians 1:9

## **POWER OF GOD**

**Is one of his attributes** — Psalms 62:11

### **EXPRESSED BY THE**

**Voice of God** — Psalms 29:3,5; 68:33

**Finger of God** — Exodus 8:19; Psalms 8:3

**Hand of God** — Exodus 9:3,15; Isaiah 48:13

**Arm of God** — Job 40:9; Isaiah 52:10

**Thunder of his power** — Job 26:14

### **DESCRIBED AS**

**Great** — Psalms 79:11; Nahum 1:3

**Strong** — Psalms 89:13; 136:12

**Glorious** — Exodus 15:6; Isaiah 63:12

**Mighty** — Job 9:4; Psalms 89:13

**Everlasting** — Isaiah 26:4; Romans 1:20

**Sovereign** — Romans 9:21

**Effectual** — Isaiah 43:13; Ephesians 3:7

**Irresistible** — Deuteronomy 32:39; Daniel 4:35

**Incomparable** — Exodus 15:11,12; Deuteronomy 3:24; Job 40:9;  
Psalms 89:8

**Unsearchable** — Job 5:9; 9:10

**Incomprehensible** — Job 26:14; Ecclesiastes 3:11

**All things possible to** — Matthew 19:26

**Nothing too hard for** — Genesis 18:14; Jeremiah 32:27

**Can save by many or by few** — 1 Samuel 14:6

**Is the source of all strength** — 1 Chronicles 29:12; Psalms 68:35

### **EXHIBITED IN**

**Creation** — Psalms 102:25; Jeremiah 10:12

**Establishing and governing all things** — Psalms 65:6; 66:7

**The miracles of Christ** — Luke 11:20

**The resurrection of Christ** — 2 Corinthians 13:4; Colossians 2:12

**The resurrection of saints** — 1 Corinthians 6:14

**Making the gospel effectual** — Romans 1:16; 1 Corinthians 1:18,24

**Delivering his people** — Psalms 106:8

**The destruction of the wicked** — Exodus 9:16; Romans 9:22

### **SAINTS**

**Long for exhibitions** — Psalms 63:1,2

**Have confidence in** — Jeremiah 20:11

**Receive increase of grace by** — 2 Corinthians 9:8

**Strengthened by** — Ephesians 6:10; Colossians 1:11

**Upheld by** — Psalms 37:17; Isaiah 41:10

**Supported in affliction by** — 2 Corinthians 6:7; 2 Timothy 1:8

**Delivered by** — Nehemiah 1:10; Daniel 3:17

**Exalted by** — Job 36:22

**Kept by, to salvation** — 1 Peter 1:5

**Exerted in behalf of saints** — 2 Chronicles 16:9

**Works in, and for saints** — 2 Corinthians 13:4; Ephesians 1:19; 3:20

**The faith of saints stands in** — 1 Corinthians 2:5

### **SHOULD BE**

**Acknowledged** — 1 Chronicles 29:11; Isaiah 33:13

**Pleaded in prayer** — Psalms 79:11; Matthew 6:13

**Feared** — Jeremiah 5:22; Matthew 10:28

**Magnified** — Psalms 21:13; Jude 1:25

**Efficiency of ministers is through** — 1 Corinthians 3:6–8; Galatians 2:8; Ephesians 3:7

**Is a ground of trust** — Isaiah 26:4; Romans 4:21

### **THE WICKED**

**Know not** — Matthew 22:29

**Have against them** — Ezra 8:22

**Shall be destroyed by** — Luke 12:5

**The heavenly host magnify** — Revelation 4:11; 5:13; 11:17

## **POWER OF THE HOLY SPIRIT**

**Is the power of God** — Matthew 12:28; Luke 11:20

**Christ commenced his ministry in** — Luke 4:14

**Christ wrought his miracles by** — Matthew 12:28

### **EXHIBITED IN**

**Creation** — Genesis 1:2; Job 26:13; Psalms 104:30

**The conception of Christ** — Luke 1:35

**Raising Christ from the dead** — 1 Peter 3:18

**Giving spiritual life** — Ezekiel 37:11–14; Romans 8:11

**Working miracles** — Romans 15:19

**Making the gospel efficacious** — 1 Corinthians 2:4; 1 Thessalonians 1:5

**Overcoming all difficulties** — Zechariah 4:6,7

**Promised by the Father** — Luke 24:49

**Promised by Christ** — Acts 1:8

## **SAINTS**

**Upheld by** — Psalms 51:12

**Strengthened by** — Ephesians 3:16

**Enable to speak the truth boldly by** — Micah 3:8; Acts 6:5,10; 2 Timothy 1:7,8

**Helped in prayer by** — Romans 8:26

**Abound in hope by** — Romans 15:13

**Qualifies ministers** — Luke 24:49; Acts 1:8

**God's word the instrument of** — Ephesians 6:17

## **PRAISE**

**God is worthy of** — 2 Samuel 22:4

**Christ is worthy of** — Revelation 5:12

**God is glorified by** — Psalms 22:23; 50:23

**Offered to Christ** — John 12:13

**Acceptable through Christ** — Hebrews 13:15

## **IS DUE TO GOD ON ACCOUNT OF**

**His majesty** — Psalms 96:1,6; Isaiah 24:14

**His glory** — Psalms 138:5; Ezekiel 3:12

**His excellency** — Exodus 15:7; Psalms 148:13

**His greatness** — 1 Chronicles 16:25; Psalms 145:3

**His holiness** — Exodus 15:11; Isaiah 6:3

**His wisdom** — Daniel 2:20; Jude 1:25

**His power** — Psalms 21:13

**His goodness** — Psalms 107:8; 118:1; 136:1; Jeremiah 33:11

**His mercy** — 2 Chronicles 20:21; Psalms 89:1; 118:1–4; 136:1–26

**His loving-kindness and truth** — Psalms 138:2

**His faithfulness and truth** — Isaiah 25:1

**His salvation** — Psalms 18:46; Isaiah 35:10; 61:10; Luke 1:68,69

**His wonderful works** — Psalms 89:5; 150:2; Isaiah 25:1

**His consolation** — Psalms 42:5; Isaiah 12:1

**His judgment** — Psalms 101:1

**His counsel** — Psalms 16:7; Jeremiah 32:19

**Fulfilling of his promises** — 1 Kings 8:56

**Pardon of sin** — Psalms 103:1–3; Hosea 14:2

**Spiritual health** — Psalms 103:3

**Constant preservation** — Psalms 71:6–8

**Deliverance** — Psalms 40:1–3; 124:6

**Protection** — Psalms 28:7; 59:17

**Answering prayer** — Psalms 28:6; 118:21

**The hope of glory** — 1 Peter 1:3,4

**All spiritual blessings** — Psalms 103:2; Ephesians 1:3

**All temporal blessings** — Psalms 104:1,14; 136:25

**The continuance of blessings** — Psalms 68:19

## **IS OBLIGATORY UPON**

**Angels** — Psalms 103:20; 148:2

**Saints** — Psalms 30:4; 149:5

**Gentiles** — Psalms 117:1; Romans 15:11

**Children** — Psalms 8:2; Matthew 21:16

**High and low** — Psalms 148:1,11

**Young and old** — Psalms 148:1,12

**Small and great** — Revelation 19:5

**All men** — Psalms 107:8; 145:21

**All creation** — Psalms 148:1–10; 150:6

**Is good and comely** — Psalms 33:1; 147:1

**SHOULD BE OFFERED**

**With the understanding** — Psalms 47:7; 1 Corinthians 14:15

**With the soul** — Psalms 103:1; 104:1,35

**With the whole heart** — Psalms 9:1; 111:1; 138:1

**With uprightness of heart** — Psalms 119:7

**With the lips** — Psalms 63:3; 119:171

**With the mouth** — Psalms 51:15; 63:5

**With joy** — Psalms 63:5; 98:4

**With gladness** — 2 Chronicles 29:30; Jeremiah 33:11

**With thankfulness** — 1 Chronicles 16:4; Nehemiah 12:24; Psalms  
147:7

**Continually** — Psalms 35:28; 71:6

**During life** — Psalms 104:33

**More and more** — Psalms 71:14

**Day and night** — Revelation 4:8

**Day by day** — 2 Chronicles 30:21

**For ever and ever** — Psalms 145:1,2

**Throughout the world** — Psalms 113:3

**In psalms and hymns etc** — Psalms 105:2; Ephesians 5:19;  
Colossians 3:16

**Accompanied with musical instruments** — 1 Chronicles 16:41,42;  
Psalms 150:3,5

**Is a part of public worship** — Psalms 9:14; 100:4; 118:19,20; Hebrews  
2:12

**SAINTS SHOULD**

**Show forth** — Isaiah 43:21; 1 Peter 2:9

**Be endued with the spirit of** — Isaiah 61:3

**Render, under affliction** — Acts 16:25

**Glory in** — 1 Chronicles 16:35

**Triumph in** — Psalms 106:47

**Express their joy by** — James 5:13

**Declare** — Isaiah 42:12

**Invite others to** — Psalms 34:3; 95:1

**Pray for ability to offer** — Psalms 51:15; 119:175

**Posture suited to** — 1 Chronicles 23:30; Nehemiah 9:5

### **CALLED THE**

**Fruit of the lips** — Hebrews 13:15

**Voice of praise** — Psalms 66:8

**Voice of triumph** — Psalms 47:1

**Voice of melody** — Isaiah 51:3

**Voice of a psalm** — Psalms 98:5

**Garment of praise** — Isaiah 61:3

**Sacrifice of praise** — Hebrews 13:15

**Sacrifices of joy** — Psalms 27:6

**Calves of the lips** — Hosea 14:2

**The heavenly host engage in** — Isaiah 6:3; Luke 2:13; Revelation 4:9–11; 5:12

### **EXEMPLIFIED**

**Melchizedek** — Genesis 14:20

**Moses** — Exodus 15:1–21

**Jethro** — Exodus 18:10

**Israelites** — 1 Chronicles 16:36

**David** — 1 Chronicles 29:10–13; Psalms 119:164

**Priests and Levites** — Ezra 3:10–11

**Ezra** — Nehemiah 8:6

**Hezekiah** — Isaiah 38:19

**Zacharias** — Luke 1:64

**Shepherds** — Luke 2:20

**Simeon** — Luke 2:28

**Anna** — Luke 2:38

**Multitudes** — Luke 18:43

**Disciples** — Luke 19:37,38

**The Apostles** — Luke 24:53

**First converts** — Acts 2:47

**Lame man** — Acts 3:8

**Paul and Silas** — Acts 16:25

## PRAYER

**Commanded** — Isaiah 55:6; Matthew 7:7; Philippians 4:6

### TO BE OFFERED

**To God** — Psalms 5:2; Matthew 4:10

**To Christ** — Luke 23:42; Acts 7:59

**To the Holy Spirit** — 2 Thessalonians 3:5

**Through Christ** — Ephesians 2:18; Hebrews 10:19

**God hears** — Psalms 10:17; 65:2

**God answers** — Psalms 99:6; Isaiah 58:9

### IS DESCRIBED AS

**Bowing the knees** — Ephesians 3:14

**Looking up** — Psalms 5:3

**Lifting up the soul** — Psalms 25:1

**Lifting up the heart** — Lamentations 3:41

**Pouring out the heart** — Psalms 62:8

**Pouring out the soul** — 1 Samuel 1:15

**Calling upon the name of the Lord** — Genesis 12:8; Psalms 116:4;  
Acts 22:16

**Crying to God** — Psalms 27:7; 34:6

**Drawing near to God** — Psalms 73:28; Hebrews 10:22

**Crying to heaven** — 2 Chronicles 32:20

**Beseeking the Lord** — Exodus 32:11

**seeking to God** — Job 8:5

**seeking the face of the Lord** — Psalms 27:8

**Making supplication** — Job 8:5; Jeremiah 36:7  
**Acceptable through Christ** — John 14:13,14; 15:16; 16:23,24  
**Ascends to heaven** — 2 Chronicles 30:27; Revelation 5:8  
**Quickening grace necessary to** — Psalms 80:18

### **THE HOLY SPIRIT**

**Promised as a Spirit of** — Zechariah 12:10  
**As the Spirit of adoptions, leads to** — Romans 8:15; Galatians 4:6  
**Helps our infirmities in** — Romans 8:26  
**An evidence of conversion** — Acts 9:11  
**Of the righteous, avails much** — James 5:16  
**Of the upright, a delight to God** — Proverbs 15:8

### **SHOULD BE OFFERED UP**

**In the Holy Spirit** — Ephesians 6:18; Jude 1:20  
**In faith** — Matthew 21:22; James 1:6  
**In full assurance of faith** — Hebrews 10:22  
**In a forgiving spirit** — Matthew 6:12  
**With the heart** — Jeremiah 29:13; Lamentations 3:41  
**With the whole heart** — Psalms 119:58,145  
**With preparation of heart** — Job 11:13  
**With a true heart** — Hebrews 10:22  
**With the soul** — Psalms 42:4  
**With the spirit and understanding** — John 4:22–24; 1 Corinthians 14:15  
**With confidence in God** — Psalms 56:9; 86:7; 1 John 5:14  
**With submission to God** — Luke 22:42  
**With unfeigned lips** — Psalms 17:1  
**With deliberation** — Ecclesiastes 5:2  
**With holiness** — 1 Timothy 2:8  
**With humility** — 2 Chronicles 7:14; 33:12  
**With truth** — Psalms 145:18; John 4:24

**With desire to be heard** — Nehemiah 1:6; Psalms 17:1; 55:1,2; 61:1

**With desire to be answered** — Psalms 27:7; 102:2; 108:6; 143:1

**With boldness** — Hebrews 4:16

**With earnestness** — 1 Thessalonians 3:10; James 5:17

**With importunity** — Genesis 32:26; Luke 11:8,9; 18:1–7

**Night and day** — 1 Timothy 5:5

**Without ceasing** — 1 Thessalonians 5:17

**Everywhere** — 1 Timothy 2:8

**In everything** — Philippians 4:6

**For temporal blessings** — Genesis 28:20; Proverbs 30:8; Matthew 6:11

**For spiritual blessings** — Matthew 6:33

**For mercy and grace to help in time of need** — Hebrews 4:16

**Model for** — Matthew 6:9–13

**Vain repetitions in, forbidden** — Matthew 6:7

**Ostentation in, forbidden** — Matthew 6:5

### **ACCOMPANIED WITH**

**Repentance** — 1 Kings 8:33; Jeremiah 36:7

**Confession** — Nehemiah 1:4,7; Daniel 9:4–11

**Self-abasement** — Genesis 18:27

**Weeping** — Jeremiah 31:9; Hosea 12:4

**Fasting** — Nehemiah 1:4; Daniel 9:3; Acts 13:3

**Watchfulness** — Luke 21:36; 1 Peter 4:7

**Praise** — Psalms 66:17

**Thanksgiving** — Philippians 4:6; Colossians 4:2

### **PLEAD IN THE**

**Promises of God** — Genesis 32:9–12; Exodus 32:13; 1 Kings 8:26;  
Psalms 119:49

**Covenant of God** — Jeremiah 14:21

**Faithfulness of God** — Psalms 143:1

**Mercy of God** — Psalms 51:1; Daniel 9:18

**Righteousness of God** — Daniel 9:16

**Rise early for** — Psalms 5:3; 119:147

**seek divine teaching for** — Luke 11:1

**Faint not in** — Luke 18:1

**Continue instant in** — Romans 12:12

**Avoid hindrances in** — 1 Peter 3:7

**Suitable in affliction** — Isaiah 26:16; James 5:13

**Shortness of time a motive to** — 1 Peter 4:7

### **POSTURES IN**

**Standing** — 1 Kings 8:22; Mark 11:25

**Bowing down** — Psalms 95:6

**Kneeling** — 2 Chronicles 6:13; Psalms 95:6; Luke 22:41; Acts 20:36

**Falling on the face** — Numbers 16:22; Joshua 5:14; 1 Chronicles 21:16; Matthew 26:39

**Spreading forth the hands** — Isaiah 1:15

**Lifting up the hands** — Psalms 28:2; Lamentations 2:19; 1 Timothy 2:8

**The promises of God encourage to** — Isaiah 65:24; Amos 5:4; Zechariah 13:9

**The promises of Christ encourage to** — Luke 11:9,10; John 14:13,14

**Experience of past mercies an incentive to** — Psalms 4:1; 112:2

## **PRAYER, ANSWERS TO**

**God gives** — Psalms 99:6; 118:5; 138:3

**Christ gives** — John 4:10,14; 14:14

**Christ received** — John 11:42; Hebrews 5:7

### **GRANTED**

**Through the grace of God** — Isaiah 30:19

**Sometimes immediately** — Isaiah 65:24; Daniel 9:21,23; 10:12

**Sometimes after delay** — Luke 18:7

**Sometimes differently from our desire** — 2 Corinthians 12:8,9

**Beyond expectation** — Jeremiah 33:3; Ephesians 3:20

**Promised** — Isaiah 58:9; Jeremiah 29:12; Matthew 7:7

**Promised especially in times of trouble** — Psalms 50:15; 91:15

## **RECEIVED BY THOSE WHO**

**seek God** — Psalms 34:4

**seek God with all the heart** — Jeremiah 29:12,13

**Wait upon God** — Psalms 40:1

**Return to God** — 2 Chronicles 7:14; Job 22:23,27

**Ask in faith** — Matthew 21:21; James 5:15

**Ask in the name of Christ** — John 14:13

**Ask according to God's will** — 1 John 5:14

**Call upon God in truth** — Psalms 145:18

**Fear God** — Psalms 145:19

**Set their love upon God** — Psalms 91:14,15

**Keep God's commandments** — 1 John 3:22

**Call upon God under oppression** — Isaiah 19:20

**Call upon God under affliction** — Psalms 18:6; 106:44; Isaiah 30:19,20

**Abide in Christ** — John 15:7

**Humble themselves** — 2 Chronicles 7:14; Psalms 9:12

**Are righteous** — Psalms 34:15; James 5:16

**Are poor and needy** — Isaiah 41:17

## **SAINTS**

**Are assured of** — 1 John 5:15

**Love God for** — Psalms 116:1

**Bless God for** — Psalms 66:20

**Praise God for** — Psalms 116:17; 118:21

**A motive for continued prayer** — Psalms 116:2

**DENIED TO THOSE WHO****Ask amiss** — James 4:3**Regard iniquity in the heart** — Psalms 66:18**Live in sin** — Isaiah 59:2; John 9:31**Offer unworthy service to God** — Malachi 1:7–9**Forsake God** — Jeremiah 14:10,12**Reject the call of God** — Proverbs 1:24,25,28**Hear not the law** — Proverbs 28:9; Zechariah 7:11–13**Are deaf to the cry of the poor** — Proverbs 21:13**Are blood shedders** — Isaiah 1:15; 59:3**Are idolaters** — Jeremiah 11:11–14; Ezekiel 8:15–18**Are wavering** — James 1:6,7**Are hypocrites** — Job 27:8,9**Are proud** — Job 35:12,13**Are self-righteous** — Luke 18:11,12,14**Are the enemies of saints** — Psalms 18:40,41**Cruelly oppress saints** — Micah 3:2–4**EXEMPLIFIED****Abraham** — Genesis 17:20**Lot** — Genesis 19:19–21**Abraham's servant** — Genesis 24:15–27**Jacob** — Genesis 32:24–30**Israelites** — Exodus 2:23,24**Moses** — Exodus 17:4–6,11–13; 32:11–14**Samson** — Judges 15:18,19**Hannah** — 1 Samuel 1:27**Samuel** — 1 Samuel 7:9**Solomon** — 1 Kings 3:9,12**Man of God** — 1 Kings 13:6**Elijah** — 1 Kings 18:36–38; James 5:17,18

**Elisha** — 2 Kings 4:33–35  
**Jehoahaz** — 2 Kings 13:4  
**Hezekiah** — 2 Kings 19:20  
**Jabez** — 1 Chronicles 4:10  
**Asa** — 2 Chronicles 14:11,12  
**Jehoshaphat** — 2 Chronicles 20:6–17  
**Manasseh** — 2 Chronicles 33:13,19  
**Ezra** — Ezra 8:21–23  
**Nehemiah** — Nehemiah 4:9,15  
**Job** — Job 42:10  
**David** — Psalms 18:6  
**Jeremiah** — Lamentations 3:55,56  
**Daniel** — Daniel 9:20–23  
**Jonah** — Jonah 2:2,10  
**Zacharias** — Luke 1:13  
**Blind man** — Luke 18:38,41–43  
**Thief on the cross** — Luke 23:42,43  
**Apostles** — Acts 4:29–31  
**Cornelius** — Acts 10:4,31  
**The Christians** — Acts 12:5,7  
**Paul and Silas** — Acts 16:25,26  
**Paul** — Acts 28:8

### **REFUSAL OF, EXEMPLIFIED**

**Saul** — 1 Samuel 28:15  
**Elders of Israel** — Ezekiel 20:3  
**Pharisees** — Matthew 23:14

## **PRAYER, INTERCESSORY**

**Christ set an example of** — Luke 22:32; 23:34; John 17:9–24  
**Commanded** — 1 Timothy 2:1; James 5:14,16

**SHOULD BE OFFERED UP FOR****Kings** — 1 Timothy 2:2**All in authority** — 1 Timothy 2:2**Ministers** — 2 Corinthians 1:11; Philippians 1:19**The Church** — Psalms 122:6; Isaiah 62:6,7**All saints** — Ephesians 6:18**All men** — 1 Timothy 2:1**Masters** — Genesis 24:12–14**Servants** — Luke 7:2,3**Children** — Genesis 17:18; Matthew 15:22**Friends** — Job 42:8**Fellow-countrymen** — Romans 10:1**The sick** — James 5:14**Persecutors** — Matthew 5:44**Enemies among whom we dwell** — Jeremiah 29:7**Those who envy us** — Numbers 12:13**Those who forsake us** — 2 Timothy 4:16**Those who murmur against God** — Numbers 11:1,2; 14:13,19**By ministers for their people** — Ephesians 1:16; 3:14–19; Philippians 1:4**Encouragement to** — James 5:16; 1 John 5:16**Beneficial to the offerer** — Job 42:10**Sin of neglecting** — 1 Samuel 12:23**seek an interest in** — 1 Samuel 12:19; Hebrews 13:18**Unavailing for the obstinately-impenitent** — Jeremiah 7:13–16; 14:10,11**EXEMPLIFIED****Abraham** — Genesis 18:23–32**Abraham's servant** — Genesis 24:12–14**Moses** — Exodus 8:12; 32:11–13

**Samuel** — 1 Samuel 7:5

**Solomon** — 1 Kings 8:30–36

**Elisha** — 2 Kings 4:33

**Hezekiah** — 2 Chronicles 30:18

**Isaiah** — 2 Chronicles 32:20

**Nehemiah** — Nehemiah 1:4–11

**David** — Psalms 25:22

**Ezekiel** — Ezekiel 9:8

**Daniel** — Daniel 9:3–19

**Stephen** — Acts 7:60

**Peter and John** — Acts 8:15

**Church of Jerusalem** — Acts 12:5

**Paul** — Colossians 1:9–12; 2 Thessalonians 1:11

**Epaphras** — Colossians 4:12

**Philemon** — Philemon 1:22

## PRAYER, PRIVATE

**Christ was constant in** — Matthew 14:23; 26:36,39; Mark 1:35; Luke 9:18,29

**Commanded** — Matthew 6:6

### SHOULD BE OFFERED

**At evening, morning, and noon** — Psalms 55:17

**Day and night** — Psalms 88:1

**Without ceasing** — 1 Thessalonians 5:17

**Shall be heard** — Job 22:27

**Rewarded openly** — Matthew 6:6

**An evidence of conversion** — Acts 9:11

**Nothing should hinder** — Daniel 6:10

### EXEMPLIFIED

**Lot** — Genesis 19:20

**Eliezer** — Genesis 24:12  
**Jacob** — Genesis 32:9–12  
**Gideon** — Judges 6:22,36,39  
**Hannah** — 1 Samuel 1:10  
**David** — 2 Samuel 7:18–29  
**Hezekiah** — 2 Kings 20:2  
**Isaiah** — 2 Kings 20:11  
**Manasseh** — 2 Chronicles 33:18,19  
**Ezra** — Ezra 9:5,6  
**Nehemiah** — Nehemiah 2:4  
**Jeremiah** — Jeremiah 32:16–25  
**Daniel** — Daniel 9:3,17  
**Jonah** — Jonah 2:1  
**Habakkuk** — Habakkuk 1:2  
**Anna** — Luke 2:37  
**Paul** — Acts 9:11  
**Peter** — Acts 9:40; 10:9  
**Cornelius** — Acts 10:30

## PRAYER, PUBLIC

**Acceptable to God** — Isaiah 56:7  
**God promises to hear** — 2 Chronicles 7:14,16  
**God promises to bless in** — Exodus 20:24

## CHRIST

**Sanctifies by his presence** — Matthew 18:20  
**Attended** — Matthew 12:9; Luke 4:16  
**Promises answers to** — Matthew 18:19  
**Instituted form of** — Luke 11:2  
**Should not be made in an unknown language** — 1 Corinthians 14:14–

**Saints delight in** — Psalms 42:4; 122:1

**Exhortation to** — Hebrews 10:25

**Urge others to join in** — Psalms 95:6; Zechariah 8:21

### **EXEMPLIFIED**

**Joshua** — Joshua 7:6–9

**David** — 1 Chronicles 29:10–19

**Solomon** — 2 Chronicles 6:1–42

**Jehoshaphat** — 2 Chronicles 20:5–13

**Jeshua** — Nehemiah 9:1–38

**Jews** — Luke 1:10

**The Christians** — Acts 2:46; 4:24; 12:5,12

**Peter** — Acts 3:1

**Teachers and Prophets, at Antioch** — Acts 13:3

**Paul** — Acts 16:16

## **PRAYER, SOCIAL AND FAMILY**

**Promise of answers to** — Matthew 18:19

**Christ promises to be present at** — Matthew 18:20

**Punishment for neglecting** — Jeremiah 10:25

### **EXEMPLIFIED**

**Abram** — Genesis 12:5,8

**Jacob** — Genesis 35:2,3,7

**Joshua** — Joshua 24:15

**David** — 2 Samuel 6:20

**Job** — Job 1:5

**The Disciples** — Acts 1:13,14

**Cornelius** — Acts 10:2

**Paul and Silas** — Acts 16:25

**Paul** — Acts 20:36; 21:5

## PRECIOUS STONES

**Dug out of the earth** — Job 28:5,6

**Brought from Ophir** — 1 Kings 10:11; 2 Chronicles 9:10

**Brought from Sheba** — 1 Kings 10:1,2; Ezekiel 27:22

### **CALLED**

**Stones of fire** — Ezekiel 28:14,16

**Stones to be set** — 1 Chronicles 29:2

**Jewels** — Isaiah 61:10; Ezekiel 16:12

**Precious jewels** — 2 Chronicles 20:25; Proverbs 20:15

**Of great variety** — 1 Chronicles 29:2

**Of many colors** — 1 Chronicles 29:2

**Brilliant and glittering** — 1 Chronicles 29:2; Revelation 21:11

### **MENTIONED IN SCRIPTURE**

**Agate** — Exodus 28:19; Isaiah 54:12

**Amethyst** — Exodus 28:19; Revelation 21:20

**Beryl** — Daniel 10:6; Revelation 21:20

**Carbuncle** — Exodus 28:17; Isaiah 54:12

**Coral** — Job 28:18

**Chalcedony** — Revelation 21:19

**Chrysolite** — Revelation 21:20

**Chrysoprasus** — Revelation 21:20

**Diamond** — Exodus 28:18; Jeremiah 17:1; Ezekiel 28:13

**Emerald** — Ezekiel 27:16; Revelation 4:3

**Jacinth** — Revelation 9:17; 21:20

**Jasper** — Revelation 4:3; 21:11,19

**Onyx** — Exodus 28:20; Job 28:16

**Pearl** — Job 28:18; Matthew 13:45,46; Revelation 21:21

**Ruby** — Job 28:18; Lamentations 4:7

**Sapphire** — Exodus 24:10; Ezekiel 1:26

**Sardine or Sardius** — Exodus 28:17; Revelation 4:3

**Sardonyx** — Revelation 21:20

**Topaz** — Job 28:19; Revelation 21:20

**Highly prized by the ancients** — Proverbs 17:8

**Extensive commerce in** — Ezekiel 27:22; Revelation 18:12

**Often given as presents** — 1 Kings 10:2,10

**Art of engraving upon, early known to the Jews** — Exodus 28:9,11,21

**Art of setting, known to the Jews** — Exodus 28:20

### **USED FOR**

**Adorning the high priest's ephod** — Exodus 28:12

**Adorning the breastplate of judgment** — Exodus 28:17–20; 39:10–14

**Decorating the person** — Ezekiel 28:13

**Ornamenting royal crowns** — 2 Samuel 12:30

**Setting in seals and rings** — Song of Solomon 5:12

**Adorning the temple** — 2 Chronicles 3:6

**Honoring idols** — Daniel 11:38

**A part of the treasure of kings** — 2 Chronicles 32:27

**Given by the Jews for the tabernacle** — Exodus 25:7

**Prepared by David for the temple** — 1 Chronicles 29:2

**Given by chief men for the temple** — 1 Chronicles 29:8

### **ILLUSTRATIVE OF**

**Preciousness of Christ** — Isaiah 28:16; 1 Peter 2:6

**Beauty and stability of the church** — Isaiah 54:11,12

**Saints** — Malachi 3:17; 1 Corinthians 3:12

**Seductive splendor and false glory of the apostasy** — Revelation 17:4; 18:16

**Worldly glory of nations** — Ezekiel 28:13–16

**Glory of heavenly Jerusalem** — Revelation 21:11

**Stability of heavenly Jerusalem** — Revelation 21:19

## PRECIOUSNESS OF CHRIST

**To God** — Matthew 3:17; 1 Peter 2:4

**To Saints** — Song of Solomon 5:10; Philippians 3:8; 1 Peter 2:7

### ON ACCOUNT OF HIS

**Goodness and beauty** — Zechariah 9:17

**Excellence and grace** — Psalms 45:2

**Name** — Song of Solomon 1:3; Hebrews 1:4

**Atonement** — 1 Peter 1:19; Hebrews 12:24

**Words** — John 6:68

**Promises** — 2 Peter 1:4

**Care and tenderness** — Isaiah 40:11

**As the corner-stone of the Church** — Isaiah 28:16; 1 Peter 2:6

**As the source of all grace** — John 1:14; Colossians 1:19

**Unsearchable** — Ephesians 3:8

**Illustrated** — Song of Solomon 2:3; 5:10–16; Matthew 13:44–46

## PRESENTS

**Antiquity of** — Genesis 32:13; 43:15

### WERE GIVEN

**To judges to secure a favorable hearing** — Proverbs 17:23; Amos 2:6

**To kings to engage their aid** — 1 Kings 15:18

**By kings to each other in token of inferiority** — 1 Kings 10:25; 2 Chronicles 9:23,24; Psalms 72:10

**To appease the angry feelings of others** — Genesis 32:20; 1 Samuel 25:27,28,35

**To confirm covenants** — Genesis 21:28–30

**To reward service** — 2 Samuel 18:12; Daniel 2:6,48

**To show respect** — Judges 6:18

**In token of friendship** — 1 Samuel 18:3,4

**As tribute** — Judges 3:15; 2 Samuel 8:2; 2 Chronicles 17:5

**On occasions of visits** — 2 Kings 8:8

**On all occasions of public rejoicing** — Nehemiah 8:12; Es 9:19

**At marriages** — Genesis 24:53; Psalms 45:12

**On recovering from sickness** — 2 Kings 20:12

**On restoration to prosperity** — Job 42:10,11

**On sending away friends** — Genesis 45:22; Jeremiah 40:5

**Considered essential on all visits of business** — 1 Samuel 9:7

**Not bringing, considered a mark of disrespect and — disaffection** —  
Isaiah 10:27; 2 Kings 17:24

**Generally procured a favorable reception** — Proverbs 18:16; 19:6

**When small or defective, refused** — Malachi 1:8

**Of persons of rank, of great value and variety** — 2 Kings 5:2; 2  
Chronicles 9:1

**Receiving of, a token of good will** — Genesis 33:10,11

### **THINGS GIVEN AS**

**Cattle** — Genesis 32:14,15,18

**Horses and mules** — 1 Kings 10:25

**Money** — Genesis 45:22; 1 Samuel 9:8; Job 42:11

**Food** — Genesis 43:11; 1 Samuel 25:18; 1 Kings 14:3

**Garments** — Genesis 45:22; 1 Samuel 18:4

**Weapons of war** — 1 Samuel 18:4

**Ornaments** — Genesis 24:22,47; Job 42:11

**Gold and silver vessels** — 1 Kings 10:25

**Precious stones** — 1 Kings 10:2

**Servants** — Genesis 20:14; 29:24,29

**Often borne by servants** — Judges 3:18

**Often conveyed on camels** — 1 Samuel 25:18; 2 Kings 8:9; 2 Chronicles  
9:1

**Sometimes sent before the giver** — Genesis 32:21

**Generally presented in person** — Genesis 43:15,26; Judges 3:17; 1 Samuel 25:27

**Laid out and presented with great ceremony** — Genesis 43:25; Judges 3:18; Matthew 2:11

## PRESUMPTION

**A characteristic of the wicked** — 2 Peter 2:10

**A characteristic of Antichrist** — 2 Thessalonians 2:4

### EXHIBITED IN

**Opposing God** — Job 15:25,26

**Willful commission of sin** — Romans 1:32

**Self-righteousness** — Hosea 12:8; Revelation 3:17

**Spiritual pride** — Isaiah 65:5; Luke 18:11

**Esteeming our own ways right** — Proverbs 12:15

**seeking precedence** — Luke 14:7-11

**Planning for the future** — Luke 12:18; James 4:13

**Pretending to prophecy** — Deuteronomy 18:22

**Pray to be kept from sins of** — Psalms 19:13

**Saints avoid** — Psalms 131:1

**Punishment for** — Numbers 15:30; Revelation 18:7,8

### EXEMPLIFIED

**Builders of Babel** — Genesis 11:4

**Israelites** — Numbers 14:44

**Korah etc** — Numbers 16:3,7

**Men of Bethshemesh** — 1 Samuel 6:19

**Uzzah** — 2 Samuel 6:6

**Jeroboam** — 1 Kings 13:4

**Benhadad** — 1 Kings 20:19

**Uzziah** — 2 Chronicles 26:16

**Sennacherib** — 2 Chronicles 32:13,14

**Theudas** — Acts 5:36

**Sons of Sceva** — Acts 19:13,14

**Diotrephes** — 3 John 1:9

## PRIDE

**Is sin** — Proverbs 21:4

**Hateful to God** — Proverbs 6:16,17; 16:5

**Hateful to Christ** — Proverbs 8:12,13

### OFTEN ORIGINATES IN

**Self-righteousness** — Luke 18:11,12

**Religious privileges** — Zephaniah 3:11

**Unsanctified knowledge** — 1 Corinthians 8:1

**Inexperience** — 1 Timothy 3:6

**Possession of power** — Leviticus 26:19; Ezekiel 30:6

**Possession of wealth** — 2 Kings 20:13

**Forbidden** — 1 Samuel 2:3; Romans 12:3,16

**Defiles a man** — Mark 7:20,22

**Hardens the mind** — Daniel 5:20

### SAINTS

**give not away** — Psalms 131:1

**Respect not, in others** — Psalms 40:4

**Mourn over, in others** — Jeremiah 13:17

**Hate, in others** — Psalms 101:5

**A hindrance to seeking God** — Psalms 10:4; Hosea 7:10

**A hindrance to improvement** — Proverbs 26:12

### A CHARACTERISTIC

**The devil** — 1 Timothy 3:6

**The world** — 1 John 2:16

**False teachers** — 1 Timothy 6:3,4

**The wicked** — Habakkuk 2:4,5; Romans 1:30

**Comes from the heart** — Mark 7:21–23

**The wicked encompassed with** — Psalms 73:6

### **LEADS MEN TO**

**Contempt and rejection of God's word and ministers** — Jeremiah 43:2

**A persecuting spirit** — Psalms 10:2

**Wrath** — Proverbs 21:24

**Contention** — Proverbs 13:10; 28:25

**Self-deception** — Jeremiah 49:16; Obadiah 1:3

**Exhortation against** — Jeremiah 13:15

### **IS FOLLOWED BY**

**Shame** — Proverbs 11:2

**Debasement** — Proverbs 29:23; Isaiah 28:3

**Destruction** — Proverbs 16:18; 18:12

**Shall abound in the last days** — 2 Timothy 3:2

**Woe to** — Isaiah 28:1,3

### **THEY WHO ARE GUILTY OF, SHALL BE**

**Resisted** — James 4:6

**Brought into contempt** — Isaiah 23:9

**Recompensed** — Psalms 31:23

**Marred** — Jeremiah 13:9

**Subdued** — Exodus 18:11; Isaiah 13:11

**Brought low** — Psalms 18:27; Isaiah 2:12

**Abased** — Daniel 4:37; Matthew 23:12

**Scattered** — Luke 1:51

**Punished** — Zephaniah 2:10,11; Malachi 4:1

### **EXEMPLIFIED**

**Ahithophel** — 2 Samuel 17:23

**Hezekiah** — 2 Chronicles 32:25  
**Pharaoh** — Nehemiah 9:10  
**Haman** — Esther 3:5  
**Moab** — Isaiah 16:6  
**Tyre** — Isaiah 23:9  
**Israel** — Isaiah 28:1; Hosea 5:5,9  
**Judah** — Jeremiah 13:9  
**Babylon** — Jeremiah 50:29,32  
**Assyria** — Ezekiel 31:3,10  
**Nebuchadnezzar** — Daniel 4:30; 5:20  
**Belshazzar** — Daniel 5:22,23  
**Edom** — Obadiah 1:3  
**Scribes** — Mark 12:38,39  
**Herod** — Acts 12:21–23  
**Laodiceans** — Revelation 3:17

## PRIESTS

**First notice of persons acting as** — Genesis 4:3,4  
**During patriarchal age heads of families acted as** — Genesis 8:20;  
 12:8; 35:7  
**After the exodus young men (first-born) deputed to act as** — Exodus  
 24:5; 19:22  
**The sons of Aaron appointed as, by perpetual statute** — Exodus 29:9;  
 40:15  
**All except seed of Aaron excluded from being** — Numbers 3:10; 16:40;  
 18:7  
**Sanctified by God for the office** — Exodus 29:44  
**Publicly consecrated** — Exodus 28:3; Numbers 3:3

## CEREMONIES AT CONSECRATION OF

**Washing in water** — Exodus 29:4; Leviticus 8:6

**Clothing with the holy garments** — Exodus 29:8,9; 40:14; Leviticus 8:13

**Anointing with oil** — Exodus 30:30; 40:13

**Offering sacrifices** — Exodus 29:10–19; Leviticus 8:14–23

**Purification by blood of the consecration ram** — Exodus 29:20,21; Leviticus 8:23,24

**Placing in their hands the wave-offering** — Exodus 29:22–24; Leviticus 8:25–27

**Partaking of the sacrifices of consecration** — Exodus 29:31–33; Leviticus 8:31,32

**Lasted seven days** — Exodus 29:35–37; Leviticus 8:33

**Required to remain in the tabernacle seven days after — consecration** — Leviticus 8:33–36

**No blemished or defective persons could be consecrated** — Leviticus 21:17–23

**Required to prove their genealogy before they exercised the — office** — Ezra 2:62; Nehemiah 7:64

## **GARMENTS OF**

**The coat or tunic** — Exodus 28:40; 39:27

**The girdle** — Exodus 28:40

**The bonnet** — Exodus 28:40; 39:28

**The linen breeches** — Exodus 28:42; 39:28

**Worn at consecration** — Exodus 29:9; 40:15

**Worn always while engaged in the service of the tabernacle** — Exodus 28:43; 39:41

**Worn by the high priest on the day of atonement** — Leviticus 16:4

**Purified by sprinkling of blood** — Exodus 29:21

**Laid up in holy chambers** — Ezekiel 44:19

**Often provided by the people** — Ezra 2:68,69; Nehemiah 7:70,72

**Required to wash in the brazen laver before they performed — their services** — Exodus 30:18–21

**SERVICES OF**

**Keeping the charge of the tabernacle** — Numbers 18:1,5,7

**Covering the sacred things of the sanctuary before removal** —  
Numbers 4:5–15

**Offering sacrifices** — Leviticus 1:1–6:30; 2 Chronicles 29:34; 35:11

**Lighting and trimming the lamps of the sanctuary** — Exodus  
27:20,21; Leviticus 24:3,4

**Keeping the sacred fire always burning on the altar** — Leviticus  
6:12,13

**Burning incense** — Exodus 20:7,8; Luke 1:9

**Placing and removing show-bread** — Leviticus 24:5–9

**Offering first fruits** — Leviticus 23:10,11; Deuteronomy 26:3,4

**Blessing the people** — Numbers 6:23–27

**Purifying the unclean** — Leviticus 15:30,31

**Deciding in cases of jealousy** — Numbers 5:14,15

**Deciding in cases of leprosy** — Leviticus 13:2–59; 14:34–45

**Judging in cases of controversy** — Deuteronomy 17:8–13; 21:5

**Teaching the law** — Deuteronomy 33:8,10; Malachi 2:7

**Blowing the trumpets on various occasions** — Numbers 10:1–10;  
Joshua 6:3,4

**Carrying the ark** — Joshua 3:6,17; 6:12

**Encouraging the people when they went to war** — Deuteronomy  
20:1–4

**Valuing things devoted** — Leviticus 27:8

**Were to live by the altar as they had no inheritance** — Deuteronomy  
18:1,2; 1 Corinthians 9:13

**REVENUES OF**

**Tenth of the tithes paid to the Levites** — Numbers 18:26,28;  
Nehemiah 10:37,38; Hebrews 7:5

**First-fruits** — Numbers 18:8,12,13; Deuteronomy 18:4

**Redemption-money of the first-born** — Numbers 3:48,51; 18:15,16

- First-born of animals or their substitutes** — Numbers 18:17,18;  
Exodus 13:12,13
- First of the wool of sheep** — Deuteronomy 18:4
- Show-bread after its removal** — Leviticus 24:9; 1 Samuel 21:4–6;  
Matthew 12:4
- Part of all sacrifices** — Leviticus 7:6–10,31,34; Numbers 6:19,20;  
18:8–11; Deuteronomy 18:3
- All devoted things** — Numbers 18:14
- All restitutions when the owner could not be found** — Numbers  
5:8
- A fixed portion of the spoil taken in war** — Numbers 31:29,41
- Thirteen of the Levitical cities given to, for residence** — 1 Chronicles  
6:57–60; Numbers 35:1–8
- Might purchase and hold other lands in possession** — 1 Kings 2:26;  
Jeremiah 32:8,9

### **SPECIAL LAWS RESPECTING**

- Not to marry divorced or improper persons** — Leviticus 21:7
- Not to defile themselves for the dead except the nearest of kin** —  
Leviticus 21:1–6
- Not to drink wine, etc while attending in the tabernacle** —  
Leviticus 10:9; Ezekiel 44:21
- Not to defile themselves by eating what died or was torn** —  
Leviticus 22:8
- While unclean could not perform any service** — Leviticus 22:1,2;  
Numbers 19:6,7
- While unclean could not eat of the holy things** — Leviticus 22:3–7
- No sojourner or hired servant to eat of their portion** — Leviticus  
22:10
- All bought and home-born servants to eat of their portion** —  
Leviticus 22:11
- Children of, married to strangers, not to eat of their portion** —  
Leviticus 22:12

**Restitution to be made to, by persons ignorantly eating of their holy things** — Leviticus 22:14–16

**Divided by David into twenty–four courses** — 1 Chronicles 24:1–19; 2 Chronicles 8:14; 35:4,5

**The four courses which returned from Babylon subdivided into 24**  
Ezra 2:36–39; Luke 1:5

**Each course of, had its president or chief** — 1 Chronicles 24:6,31; 2 Chronicles 36:14

**Services of, divided by lot** — Luke 1:9

**Punishment for invading the office of** — Numbers 16:1–35; 18:7; 2 Chronicles 26:16–21

**On special occasions persons not of Aaron's family acted as** — Judges 6:24–27; 1 Samuel 7:9; 1 Kings 18:33

### **WERE SOMETIMES**

**Greedy** — 1 Samuel 2:13–17

**Drunken** — Isaiah 28:7

**Profane and wicked** — 1 Samuel 2:22–24

**Unjust** — Jeremiah 6:13

**Corrupters of the law** — Isaiah 28:7; Malachi 2:8

**Slow to sanctify, themselves for God's services** — 2 Chronicles 29:34

**Generally participated in punishment of the people** — Jeremiah 14:18; Lamentations 2:20

**Made of the lowest of the people by Jeroboam and others** — 1 Kings 12:21; 2 Kings 17:32

**Services of, ineffectual for removing sin** — Hebrews 7:11; 10:11

### **ILLUSTRATIVE OF**

**Christ** — Hebrews 10:11,12

**Saints** — Exodus 19:6; 1 Peter 2:9

## PRISONS

**Antiquity of** — Genesis 39:20

### KINDS OF, MENTIONED

**State** — Jeremiah 37:21; Genesis 39:20

**Common** — Acts 5:18

**Dungeons attached to** — Jeremiah 38:6; Zechariah 9:11

**Were under the care of a keeper** — Genesis 39:21

### USED FOR CONFINING

**Persons accused of crimes** — Luke 23:19

**Persons accused of heresy** — Acts 4:3; 5:18; 8:3

**Suspected persons** — Genesis 42:19

**Condemned persons till executed** — Leviticus 24:12; Acts 12:4,5

**Enemies taken captive** — Judges 16:21; 2 Kings 17:4; Jeremiah 52:11

**Debtors till they paid** — Matthew 5:26; 18:30

**Persons under the king's displeasure** — 1 Kings 22:27; 2  
Chronicles 16:10; Mark 6:17

**Confinement in, often awarded as a punishment** — Ezra 7:26

**Confinement in, considered a severe punishment** — Luke 22:33

### PLACES USED AS

**Court of the king's house** — Jeremiah 32:2

**House of the king's scribe** — Jeremiah 37:15

**House of the captain of the guard** — Genesis 40:3

**Prisoner's own house, where he was kept bound to a soldier** —  
Acts 28:16,30; 2 Timothy 1:16–18

**The king had power to commit to** — 1 Kings 22:27

**Magistrates had power to commit to** — Matthew 5:25

### PERSONS CONFINED IN

**Said to be in ward** — Leviticus 24:12

**Said to be in hold** — Acts 4:3

**Often placed in dungeons** — Jeremiah 39:6; Acts 16:24

**Often bound with fetters** — Genesis 42:19; Ezekiel 19:9; Mark 6:17

**Often chained to two soldiers** — Acts 12:6

**Often fastened in stocks** — Jeremiah 29:26; Acts 16:24

**Often kept to hard labor** — Judges 16:21

**Often subjected to extreme suffering** — Psalms 79:11; 102:20;  
105:18

**Fed on bread and water** — 1 Kings 22:27

**Clothed in prison dress** — 2 Kings 25:29

**Sometimes allowed to be visited by their friends** — Matthew 11:2;  
25:36; Acts 24:23

**Might have their condition ameliorated by the king** — Jeremiah  
37:20,21

**Often executed in** — Genesis 40:22; Matthew 14:10

**The king had power to release from** — Genesis 40:21

**Magistrates had power to release from** — Acts 16:35,36

### **KEEPERS OF**

**Strictly guarded the doors** — Acts 12:6

**Responsible for the prisoners** — Acts 16:23,27

**Put to death if prisoners escaped** — Acts 12:19

**Often used severity** — Jeremiah 37:16,20; Acts 16:24

**Sometimes acted kindly** — Genesis 39:21; Acts 16:33,34

**Sometimes entrusted the care of the prison to well-conducted  
prisoners** — Genesis 39:22,23

### **ILLUSTRATIVE OF**

**Deep afflictions** — Psalms 142:7

**Hell** — Revelation 20:7

**Bondage to sin and Satan** — Isaiah 42:7; 49:9; 61:1

## PRIVILEGES OF SAINTS

**Abiding in Christ** — John 15:4,5

**Partaking of the divine nature** — 2 Peter 1:4

**Access to God by Christ** — Ephesians 3:12

**Being of the household of God** — Ephesians 2:19

**Membership with the Church of the first-born** — Hebrews 12:23

### HAVING

**Christ for their Shepherd** — Isaiah 40:11; John 10:14,16

**Christ for their intercessor** — Romans 8:34; Hebrews 7:25; 1 John 2:1

**The promises of God** — 2 Corinthians 7:1; 2 Peter 1:4

**The possession of all things** — 1 Corinthians 3:21,22

**All things working together for their good** — Romans 8:28; 2 Corinthians 4:15–17

**Their names written in the book life** — Revelation 13:8; 20:15

### HAVING GOD FOR THEIR

**King** — Psalms 5:2; 44:4; Isaiah 44:6

**Glory** — Psalms 3:3; Isaiah 60:19

**Salvation** — Psalms 18:2; 27:1; Isaiah 12:2

**Father** — Deuteronomy 32:6; Isaiah 63:16; 64:8

**Redeemer** — Psalms 19:14; Isaiah 43:14

**Friend** — 2 Chronicles 20:7; James 2:23

**Helper** — Psalms 33:20; Hebrews 13:6

**Keeper** — Psalms 121:4,5

**Deliverer** — 2 Samuel 22:2; Psalms 18:2

**Strength** — Psalms 18:2; 27:1; 46:1

**Refuge** — Psalms 46:1,11; Isaiah 25:4

**Shield** — Genesis 15:1; Psalms 84:11

**Tower** — 2 Samuel 22:3; Psalms 61:3

**Light** — Psalms 27:1; Isaiah 60:19; Micah 7:8

**Guide** — Psalms 48:14; Isaiah 58:11

**Law-giver** — Nehemiah 9:13,14; Isaiah 33:22

**Habitation** — Psalms 90:1; 91:9

**Portion** — Psalms 73:26; Lamentations 3:24

**Union in God and Christ** — John 17:21

**Committing themselves to God** — Psalms 31:5; Acts 7:59; 2 Timothy 1:12

**Calling upon God in trouble** — Psalms 50:15

**Suffering for Christ** — Acts 5:41; Philippians 1:29

**Profiting by chastisement** — Psalms 119:67; Hebrews 12:10,11

**Secure during public calamities** — Job 5:20,23; Psalms 27:1–5; 91:5–10

**Interceding for others** — Genesis 18:23–33; James 5:16

## PROCRASTINATION

**Condemned by Christ** — Luke 9:59–62

**Saints avoid** — Psalms 27:8; 119:60

### TO BE AVOIDED IN

**Harkening to God** — Psalms 95:7,8; Hebrews 3:7,8

**seeking God** — Isaiah 55:6

**Glorifying God** — Jeremiah 13:16

**Keeping God's commandments** — Psalms 119:60

**Making offerings to God** — Exodus 22:29

**Performance of vows** — Deuteronomy 23:21; Ecclesiastes 5:4

### MOTIVES FOR AVOIDING

**The present the accepted time** — 2 Corinthians 6:2

**The present the best time** — Ecclesiastes 12:1

**The uncertainty of life** — Proverbs 27:1

**Danger of illustrated** — Matthew 5:25; Luke 13:25

**EXEMPLIFIED****Lot** — Genesis 19:16**Felix** — Acts 24:25**PROMISES OF GOD****Contained in the Scriptures** — Romans 1:2**Made in Christ** — Ephesians 3:6; 2 Timothy 1:1**MADE TO****Christ** — Galatians 3:16,19**Abraham** — Genesis 12:3,7; Galatians 3:16**Isaac** — Genesis 26:3,4**Jacob** — Genesis 28:14**David** — 2 Samuel 7:12; Psalms 89:3,4,35,36**The Israelites** — Romans 9:4**The Fathers** — Acts 13:32; 26:6,7**All who are called of God** — Acts 2:39**Those who love him** — James 1:12; 2:5**Confirmed by an oath** — Psalms 89:3,4; Hebrews 8:6**Covenant established upon** — Hebrews 8:6**God is faithful to** — Titus 1:2; Hebrews 10:23**God remembers** — Psalms 105:42; Luke 1:54,55**ARE****Good** — 1 Kings 8:56**Holy** — Psalms 105:42**Exceeding great and precious** — 2 Peter 1:4**Confirmed in Christ** — Romans 15:8**Yea and amen in Christ** — 2 Corinthians 1:20**Fulfilled in Christ** — Acts 13:23; Luke 1:69–73**Through the righteousness of faith** — Romans 4:13,16

**Obtained through faith** — Hebrews 11:33

**Given to those who believe** — Galatians 3:22

**Inherited through faith and patience** — Hebrews 6:12,15; 10:36

**Performed in due season** — Jeremiah 33:14; Acts 7:17; Galatians 4:4

**Not one shall fail** — Joshua 23:14; 1 Kings 8:56

**The law not against** — Galatians 3:21

**The law could not disannul** — Galatians 3:17

## **SUBJECTS OF**

**Christ** — 2 Samuel 7:12,13; Acts 13:22,23

**The Holy Spirit** — Acts 2:33; Ephesians 1:13

**The gospel** — Romans 1:1,2

**Life in Christ** — 2 Timothy 1:1

**A crown of life** — James 1:12

**Eternal life** — Titus 1:2; 1 John 2:25

**The life that now is** — 1 Timothy 4:8

**Adoption** — 2 Corinthians 6:18; 7:1

**Preservation in affliction** — Isaiah 43:2

**Blessing** — Deuteronomy 1:11

**Forgiveness of sins** — Isaiah 1:18; Hebrews 8:12

**Putting the law into the heart** — Jeremiah 31:33; Hebrews 8:10

**Second coming of Christ** — 2 Peter 3:4

**New heavens and earth** — 2 Peter 3:13

**Entering into rest** — Joshua 22:4; Hebrews 4:1

**Should lead to perfecting holiness** — 2 Corinthians 7:1

**The inheritance of the saints is of** — Romans 4:13; Galatians 3:18

## **SAINTS**

**Children of** — Romans 9:8; Galatians 4:28

**Heirs of** — Galatians 3:29; Hebrews 6:17; 11:9

**Stagger not at** — Romans 4:20

**Have implicit confidence in** — Hebrews 11:11

**Expect the performance of** — Luke 1:38,45; 2 Peter 3:13

**Sometimes, through infirmity, tempted to doubt** — Psalms 77:8,10

**Plead in prayer** — Genesis 32:9,12; 1 Chronicles 17:23,26; Isaiah 43:26

**Should wait for the performance of** — Acts 1:4

**Gentiles shall be partakers of** — Ephesians 3:6

**Man, by nature, has no interest in** — Ephesians 2:12

**Scoffers despise** — 2 Peter 3:3,4

**Fear, lest ye come short of** — Hebrews 4:1

## PROPHECIES RESPECTING CHRIST

**As the Son of God** — Psalms 2:7

**Fulfilled** — Luke 1:32,35

**As the seed of the woman** — Genesis 3:15

**Fulfilled** — Galatians 4:4

**As the seed of Abraham** — Genesis 17:7; 22:18

**Fulfilled** — Galatians 3:16

**As the seed of Isaac** — Genesis 21:12

**Fulfilled** — Hebrews 11:17–19

**As the seed of David** — Psalms 132:11; Jeremiah 23:5

**Fulfilled** — Acts 13:23; Romans 1:3

**His coming at a set time** — Genesis 49:10; Daniel 9:24,25

**Fulfilled** — Luke 2:1

**His being born a virgin** — Isaiah 7:14

**Fulfilled** — Matthew 1:22,23; Luke 2:7

**His being called Immanuel** — Isaiah 7:14

**Fulfilled** — Matthew 1:22,23

**His being born in Bethlehem of Judea** — Micah 5:2

**Fulfilled** — Matthew 2:1; Luke 2:4–6

**Great persons coming to adore him** — Psalms 72:10

**Fulfilled** — Matthew 2:1–11

**The slaying of the children of Bethlehem** — Jeremiah 31:15

**Fulfilled** — Matthew 2:16–18

**His being called out of Egypt** — Hosea 11:1

**Fulfilled** — Matthew 2:15

**His being preceded by John the Baptist** — Isaiah 40:3; Malachi 3:1

**Fulfilled** — Matthew 3:1,3; Luke 1:17

**His being anointed with the Spirit** — Psalms 45:7; Isaiah 11:2; 61:1

**Fulfilled** — Matthew 3:16; John 3:34; Acts 10:38

**His being a Prophet like to Moses** — Deuteronomy 18:15–18

**Fulfilled** — Acts 3:20–22

**His being a Priest after the order of Melchizedek** — Psalms 110:4

**Fulfilled** — Hebrews 5:5,6

**His entering on his public ministry** — Isaiah 61:1,2

**Fulfilled** — Luke 4:16–21,43

**His ministry commencing in Galilee** — Isaiah 9:1,2

**Fulfilled** — Matthew 4:12–16,23

**His entering publicly into Jerusalem** — Zechariah 9:9

**Fulfilled** — Matthew 21:1–5

**His coming into the temple** — Haggai 2:7,9; Malachi 3:1

**Fulfilled** — Matthew 21:12; Luke 2:27–32; John 2:13–16

**His poverty** — Isaiah 53:2

**Fulfilled** — Mark 6:3; Luke 9:58

**His meekness and want of ostentatious** — Isaiah 42:2

**Fulfilled** — Matthew 12:15,16,19

**His tenderness and compassion** — Isaiah 40:11; 42:3

**Fulfilled** — Matthew 12:15,20; Hebrews 4:15

**His being without guile** — Isaiah 53:9

**Fulfilled** — 1 Peter 2:22

**His zeal** — Psalms 69:9

**Fulfilled** — John 2:17

**His preaching by parables** — Psalms 78:2

**Fulfilled** — Matthew 13:34,35

**His working miracles** — Isaiah 35:5,6

**Fulfilled** — Matthew 11:4–6; John 11:47

**His bearing reproach** — Psalms 22:6; 69:7,9,20

**Fulfilled** — Romans 15:3

**His being rejected by his brethren** — Psalms 69:8; Isaiah 63:3

**Fulfilled** — John 1:11; 7:3

**His being a stone of stumbling to the Jews** — Isaiah 8:14

**Fulfilled** — Romans 9:32; 1 Peter 2:8

**His being hated by the Jews** — Psalms 69:4; Isaiah 49:7

**Fulfilled** — John 15:24,25

**His being rejected by the Jewish rulers** — Psalms 118:22

**Fulfilled** — Matthew 21:42; John 7:48

**That the Jews and Gentiles should combine against Him** — Psalms 2:1,2

**Fulfilled** — Luke 23:12; Acts 4:27

**His being betrayed by a friend** — Psalms 41:9; 55:12–14

**Fulfilled** — John 13:18,21

**His disciples forsaking him** — Zechariah 13:7

**Fulfilled** — Matthew 26:31,56

**His being sold for thirty pieces silver** — Zechariah 11:12

**Fulfilled** — Matthew 26:15

**His price being given for the potter's field** — Zechariah 11:13

**Fulfilled** — Matthew 27:7

**The intensity of his sufferings** — Psalms 22:14,15

**Fulfilled** — Luke 22:42,44

**His sufferings being for others** — Isaiah 53:4–6,12; Daniel 9:26

**Fulfilled** — Matthew 20:28

**His patience and silence under suffering** — Isaiah 53:7

**Fulfilled** — Matthew 26:63; 27:12–14

**His being smitten on the cheek** — Micah 5:1

**Fulfilled** — Matthew 27:30

**His visage being marred** — Isaiah 52:14; 53:3

**Fulfilled** — John 19:5

**His being spit on and scourged** — Isaiah 50:6

**Fulfilled** — Mark 14:65; John 19:1

**His hands and feet being nailed to the cross** — Psalms 22:16

**Fulfilled** — John 19:18; 20:25

**His being forsaken by God** — Psalms 22:1

**Fulfilled** — Matthew 27:46

**His being mocked** — Psalms 22:7,8

**Fulfilled** — Matthew 27:39–44

**Gall and vinegar being given him to drink** — Psalms 69:21

**Fulfilled** — Matthew 27:34

**His garments being parted, and lots cast for his vesture** — Psalms 22:18

**Fulfilled** — Matthew 27:35

**His being numbered with the transgressors** — Isaiah 53:12

**Fulfilled** — Mark 15:28

**His intercession for His murderers** — Isaiah 53:12

**Fulfilled** — Luke 23:34

**His Death** — Isaiah 53:12

**Fulfilled** — Matthew 27:50

**That a bone of him should not be broken** — Exodus 12:46; Psalms 34:20

**Fulfilled** — John 19:33,36

**His being pierced** — Zechariah 12:10

**Fulfilled** — John 19:34,37

**His being buried with the rich** — Isaiah 53:9

**Fulfilled** — Matthew 27:57–60

**His flesh not seeing corruption** — Psalms 16:10

**Fulfilled** — Acts 2:31

**His resurrection** — Psalms 16:10; Isaiah 26:19

**Fulfilled** — Luke 24:6,31,34

**His ascension** — Psalms 68:18

**Fulfilled** — Luke 24:51; Acts 1:9

**His sitting on the right hand of God** — Psalms 110:1

**Fulfilled** — Hebrews 1:3

**His exercising the priestly office in heaven** — Zechariah 6:13

**Fulfilled** — Romans 8:34

**His being the chief corner–stone of the Church** — Isaiah 28:16

**Fulfilled** — 1 Peter 2:6,7

**His being King in Zion** — Psalms 2:6

**Fulfilled** — Luke 1:32; John 18:33–37

**The conversion of the Gentiles to him** — Isaiah 11:10; 42:1

**Fulfilled** — Matthew 1:17,21; John 10:16; Acts 10:45,47

**His righteous government** — Psalms 45:6,7

**Fulfilled** — John 5:30; Revelation 19:11

**His universal dominion** — Psalms 72:8; Daniel 7:14

**Fulfilled** — Philippians 2:9,11

**The perpetuity of his kingdom** — Isaiah 9:7; Daniel 7:14

**Fulfilled** — Luke 1:32,33

## PROPHECY

**Is the foretelling of future events** — Genesis 49:1; Numbers 24:14

**God is the author of** — Isaiah 44:7; 45:21

**God gives, through Christ** — Revelation 1:1

**A gift of Christ** — Ephesians 4:11; Revelation 11:3

**A gift of the Holy Spirit** — 1 Corinthians 12:10

**Came not by the will of man** — 2 Peter 1:21

**Given from the beginning** — Luke 1:70

**Is a sure word** — 2 Peter 1:19

### **THEY WHO UTTERED**

**Raised up by God** — Amos 2:11

**Ordained by God** — 1 Samuel 3:20; Jeremiah 1:5

**Sent by God** — 2 Chronicles 36:15; Jeremiah 7:25

**Sent by Christ** — Matthew 23:34

**Filled with the Holy Spirit** — Luke 1:67

**Moved by the Holy Spirit** — 2 Peter 1:21

**Spoke by the Holy Spirit** — Acts 1:16; 11:28; 28:25

**Spoke in the name of the Lord** — 2 Chronicles 33:18; James 5:10

**Spoke with authority** — 1 Kings 17:1

**God accomplishes** — Isaiah 44:26; Acts 3:18

**Christ the great subject of** — Acts 3:22–24; 10:43; 1 Peter 1:10,11

**Fulfilled respecting Christ** — Luke 24:44

**Gift of, promised** — Joel 2:28; Acts 2:16,17

**Is for the benefit of after ages** — 1 Peter 1:12

**Is a light in dark place** — 2 Peter 1:19

**Is not of private interpretation** — 2 Peter 1:20

**Despise not** — 1 Thessalonians 5:20

**Give heed to** — 2 Peter 1:19

**Receive in faith** — 2 Chronicles 20:20; Luke 24:25

**Blessedness of reading, hearing, and keeping** — Revelation 1:3; 22:7

**Guilt of pretending to the gift of** — Jeremiah 14:14; 23:13,14; Ezekiel 13:2,3

### **PUNISHMENT FOR**

**Not giving ear to** — Nehemiah 9:30

**Adding to, or taking from** — Revelation 22:18,19

**Pretending to the gift of** — Deuteronomy 18:20; Jeremiah 14:15;  
23:15

**Gift of, sometimes possessed by unconverted men** — Numbers 24:2–9;  
1 Samuel 19:20,23; Matthew 7:22; John 11:49–51; 1 Corinthians 13:2

**How tested** — Deuteronomy 13:1–3; 18:22

## PROPHETS

**God spoke of old by** — Hosea 12:10; Hebrews 1:1

**The messengers of God** — 2 Chronicles 36:15; Isaiah 44:26

**The servants of God** — Jeremiah 35:15

**The watchmen of Israel** — Ezekiel 3:17

### WERE CALLED

**Men of God** — 1 Samuel 9:6

**Prophets of God** — Ezra 5:2

**Holy prophets** — Luke 1:70; Revelation 18:20; 22:6

**Holy men of God** — 2 Peter 1:21

**seers** — 1 Samuel 9:9

**Were esteemed as holy men** — 2 Kings 4:9

**Women sometimes endowed as** — Joel 2:28

### GOD COMMUNICATED TO

**His secret things** — Amos 3:7

**At various time and in different ways** — Hebrews 1:1

**By an audible voice** — Numbers 12:8; 1 Samuel 3:4–14

**By angels** — Daniel 8:15–26; Revelation 22:8,9

**By dreams and visions** — Numbers 12:6; Joel 2:28

**Were under the influence of the Holy Spirit while prophesying** —  
Luke 1:67; 2 Peter 1:21

**Spoke in the name of the Lord** — 2 Chronicles 33:18; Ezekiel 3:11;  
James 5:10

**Frequently spoke in parables and riddles** — 2 Samuel 12:1–6; Isaiah 5:1–7; Ezekiel 17:2–10

**Frequently in their actions, etc were made signs to the people** Isaiah 20:2–4; Jeremiah 19:1,10,11; 27:2,3; 43:9; 51:63; Ezekiel 4:1–13; 5:1–4; 7:23; 12:3–7; 21:6,7; 24:1–24; Hosea 1:2–9

**Frequently left without divine communication on account of — sins of the people** — 1 Samuel 28:6; Lamentations 2:9; Ezekiel 7:26

### **WERE REQUIRED**

**To be bold and undaunted** — Ezekiel 2:6; 3:8,9

**To be vigilant and faithful** — Ezekiel 3:17–21

**To receive with attention all God's communications** — Ezekiel 3:10

**Not to speak anything but what they received from God** — Deuteronomy 18:20

**To declare everything that the Lord commanded** — Jeremiah 26:2

**Sometimes received divine communications and uttered predictions under great bodily and mental excitement** — Jeremiah 23:9; Ezekiel 3:14,15; Daniel 7:28; 10:8; Habakkuk 3:2,16

**Sometimes uttered their predictions in verse** — Deuteronomy 32:44; Isaiah 5:1

**Often accompanied by music while predicting** — 1 Samuel 10:5; 2 Kings 3:15

**Often committed their predictions to writing** — 2 Chronicles 21:12; Jeremiah 36:2

**Writings of, read in the synagogues every Sabbath** — Luke 4:17; Acts 13:15

### **ORDINARY**

**Numerous in Israel** — 1 Samuel 10:5; 1 Kings 18:4

**Trained up and instructed in schools** — 2 Kings 2:3,5; 1 Samuel 19:20

**The sacred bards of the Jews** — Exodus 15:20,21; 1 Samuel 10:5,10; 1 Chronicles 25:1

**EXTRAORDINARY**

**Specially raised up on occasions of emergency** — 1 Samuel 3:19–21; Isaiah 6:8,9; Jeremiah 1:5

**Often endowed with miraculous power** — Exodus 4:1–4; 1 Kings 17:23; 2 Kings 5:3–8

**Frequently married men** — 2 Kings 4:1; Ezekiel 24:18

**Wore a coarse dress of hair-cloth** — 2 Kings 1:8; Zechariah 13:4; Matthew 3:4; Revelation 11:3

**Often led a wandering and unsettled life** — 1 Kings 18:10–12; 19:3,8,15; 2 Kings 4:10

**Simple in their manner of life** — Matthew 3:4

**The historiographers of the Jewish nation** — 1 Chronicles 29:29; 2 Chronicles 9:29

**The interpreters of dreams** — Daniel 1:17

**Were consulted in all difficulties** — 1 Samuel 9:6; 28:15; 1 Kings 14:2–4; 22:7

**Presented with gifts by those who consulted them** — 1 Samuel 9:7,8; 1 Kings 14:3

**Sometimes thought it right to reject presents** — 2 Kings 5:15,16

**WERE SENT TO**

**Reprove the wicked and exhort to repentance** — 2 Kings 17:13; 2 Chronicles 24:19; Jeremiah 25:4,5

**Denounce the wickedness of kings** — 1 Samuel 15:10,16–19; 2 Samuel 12:7–12; 1 Kings 18:18; 21:17–22

**Exhort to faithfulness and constancy in God's service** — 2 Chronicles 15:1,2,7

**Predict the coming of Christ** — Luke 24:44; John 1:45; Acts 3:24; 10:43

**Predict the downfall of nations** — Isaiah 15:1; 17:1; Jeremiah 47:1–51:64

**Felt deeply on account of the calamities which they predicted** — Isaiah 16:9–11; Jeremiah 9:1–7

**PREDICTIONS OF**

**Frequently proclaimed at the gate of the Lord's house** — Jeremiah 7:2

**Proclaimed in the cities and streets** — Jeremiah 11:6

**Written on tables and fixed up in some public place** — Habakkuk 2:2

**Written on rolls and read to the people** — Isaiah 8:1; Jeremiah 36:2

**Were all fulfilled** — 2 Kings 10:10; Isaiah 44:26; Acts 3:18; Revelation 10:7

**Assisted the Jews in their great national undertakings** — Ezra 5:2

**MENTIONED IN SCRIPTURE**

**Enoch** — Genesis 5:21–24; Jude 1:14

**Noah** — Genesis 9:25–27

**Jacob** — Genesis 49:1

**Aaron** — Exodus 7:1

**Moses** — Deuteronomy 18:18

**Miriam** — Exodus 15:20

**Deborah** — Judges 4:4

**Prophet set to Israel** — Judges 6:8

**Prophet sent to Eli** — 1 Samuel 2:27

**Samuel** — 1 Samuel 3:20

**David** — Psalms 16:8–11; Acts 2:25,30

**Nathan** — 2 Samuel 7:2; 12:1; 1 Kings 1:10

**Zadok** — 2 Samuel 15:27

**Gad** — 2 Samuel 24:11; 1 Chronicles 29:29

**Ahijah** — 1 Kings 11:29; 12:15; 2 Chronicles 9:29

**Prophet of Judah** — 1 Kings 13:1

**Iddo** — 2 Chronicles 9:29; 12:15

**Shemaiah** — 1 Kings 12:22; 2 Chronicles 12:7,15

**Azariah the son of Obed** — 2 Chronicles 15:2,8

**Hanani** — 2 Chronicles 16:7

**Jehu the son of Hanani** — 1 Kings 16:1,7,12  
**Elijah** — 1 Kings 17:1  
**Elisha** — 1 Kings 19:16  
**Micaiah the son of Imlah** — 1 Kings 22:7,8  
**Jonah** — 2 Kings 14:25; Jonah 1:1; Matthew 12:39  
**Isaiah** — 2 Kings 19:2; 2 Chronicles 26:22; Isaiah 1:1  
**Hosea** — Hosea 1:1  
**Amos** — Amos 1:1; 7:14,15  
**Micah** — Micah 1:1  
**Oded** — 2 Chronicles 28:9  
**Nahum** — Nahum 1:1  
**Joel** — Joel 1:1; Acts 2:16  
**Zephaniah** — Zephaniah 1:1  
**Huldah** — 2 Kings 22:14  
**Jeduthun** — 2 Chronicles 35:15  
**Jeremiah** — 2 Chronicles 36:12,21; Jeremiah 1:1,2  
**Habakkuk** — Habakkuk 1:1  
**Obadiah** — Obadiah 1:1  
**Ezekiel** — Ezekiel 1:3  
**Daniel** — Daniel 12:11; Matthew 24:15  
**Haggai** — Ezra 5:1; 6:14; Haggai 1:1  
**Zechariah hariah son of Iddo** — Ezra 5:1; Zechariah 1:1  
**Malachi** — Malachi 1:1  
**Zacharias the father of John** — Luke 1:67  
**Anna** — Luke 2:36  
**Agabus** — Acts 11:28; 21:10  
**Daughters of Philip** — Acts 21:9  
**Paul** — 1 Timothy 4:1  
**Peter** — 2 Peter 2:1,2  
**John** — Revelation 1:1

**One generally attached to the king's household** — 2 Samuel 24:11; 2 Chronicles 29:25; 35:15

## **THE JEWS**

**Require to hear and believe** — Deuteronomy 18:15; 2 Chronicles 20:20

**Often tried to make them speak smooth things** — 1 Kings 22:13; Isaiah 30:10; Amos 2:12

**Persecuted them** — 2 Chronicles 36:16; Matthew 5:12

**Often imprisoned them** — 1 Kings 22:27; Jeremiah 32:2; 37:15,16

**Often put them to death** — 1 Kings 18:13; 19:10; Matthew 23:34–37

**Often left without, on account of sin** — 1 Samuel 3:1; Psalms 74:9; Amos 8:11,12

**Were mighty through faith** — Hebrews 11:32–40

**Great patience of, under suffering** — James 5:10

**God avenged all injuries done to** — 2 Kings 9:7; 1 Chronicles 16:21,22; Matthew 23:35–38; Luke 11:50

**Christ predicted to exercise the office of** — Deuteronomy 18:15; Acts 3:22

**Christ exercised the office of** — Matthew 24:1–25:46; Mark 10:32–34

## **PROPHETS, FALSE**

**Pretended to be sent by God** — Jeremiah 23:17,18,31

**Not sent or commissioned by God** — Jeremiah 14:14; 23:21; 29:31

**Made use of by God to prove Israel** — Deuteronomy 13:3

## **DESCRIBED AS**

**Light and treacherous** — Zephaniah 3:4

**Covetous** — Micah 3:11

**Crafty** — Matthew 7:15

**Drunken** — Isaiah 28:7

**Immoral and profane** — Jeremiah 23:11,14

**Women sometimes acted as** — Nehemiah 6:14; Revelation 2:20

**Called foolish prophets** — Ezekiel 13:2

**Compared to foxes in the desert** — Ezekiel 13:4

**Compared to wind** — Jeremiah 5:13

**Influenced by evil spirits** — 1 Kings 22:21,22

## **PROPHESIED**

**Falsely** — Jeremiah 5:31

**Lies in the name of the Lord** — Jeremiah 14:14

**Out of their own heart** — Jeremiah 23:16,26; Ezekiel 13:2

**In the name of false gods** — Jeremiah 2:8

**Peace, when there was no peace** — Jeremiah 6:14; 23:17; Ezekiel 13:10; Micah 3:5

**Often practiced divination and witchcraft** — Jeremiah 14:14; Ezekiel 22:28; Acts 13:6

**Often pretended to dreams** — Jeremiah 23:28,32

**Often deceived by God as a judgment** — Ezekiel 14:9

## **THE PEOPLE**

**Led into error** — Jeremiah 23:13; Micah 3:5

**Made to forget God's name by** — Jeremiah 23:27

**Deprived of God's word by** — Jeremiah 23:30

**Taught profaneness and sin by** — Jeremiah 23:14,15

**Oppressed and defrauded by** — Ezekiel 22:25

**Warned not to listen to** — Deuteronomy 13:3; Jeremiah 23:16; 27:9,15,16

**Encouraged and praised** — Jeremiah 5:31; Luke 6:26

**Mode of trying and detecting** — Deuteronomy 13:1,2; 18:21,22; 1 John 4:1-3

**PREDICTED TO ARISE****Before destruction of Jerusalem** — Matthew 24:11,24**In the latter times** — 2 Peter 2:1**Judgments denounced against** — Jeremiah 8:1,2; 14:15; 28:16,17; 29:32**Involved the people in their own ruin** — Isaiah 9:15,16; Jeremiah 20:6; Ezekiel 14:10**PROSELYTES****Described** — Esther 8:17; Isaiah 56:3**REQUIRED****To give up all heathen practices** — Ezra 6:21**To give up all heathen associates** — Ruth 1:16; 2:11; Psalms 45:10; Luke 14:26**To be circumcised** — Genesis 17:13; Exodus 12:48**To enter into covenant to serve the Lord** — Deuteronomy 29:10–13; Nehemiah 10:28,29**To observe the law of Moses as Jews** — Exodus 12:49**Unfaithfulness in, punished** — Ezekiel 14:7**From the Ammonites and Moabites restricted for ever from holding office in the congregation** — Deuteronomy 23:3**From the Egyptians and Edomites restricted to the third generation from holding office in the congregation** — Deuteronomy 23:7,8**Were entitled to all privileges** — Exodus 12:48; Isaiah 56:3–7**Went up to the feasts** — Acts 2:10; 8:27**Pharisees, zealous in making** — Matthew 23:15**Many, embraced the gospel** — Acts 6:5; 13:43**Later called devout Greeks** — John 12:20; Acts 17:4**PROTECTION****God is able to afford** — 1 Peter 1:5; Jude 1:24

**God is faithful to afford** — 1 Thessalonians 5:23,24; 2 Thessalonians 3:3

## **OF GOD IS**

**Indispensable** — Psalms 127:1

**Seasonable** — Psalms 46:1

**Unfailing** — Deuteronomy 31:6; Joshua 1:5

**Effectual** — John 10:28–30; 2 Corinthians 12:9

**Uninterrupted** — Psalms 121:3

**Encouraging** — Isaiah 41:10; 50:7

**Perpetual** — Psalms 121:8

**Often afforded through means inadequate in themselves** —  
Judges 7:7; 1 Samuel 17:45,50; 2 Chronicles 14:11

## **IS AFFORDED TO**

**Those who hearken to God** — Proverbs 1:33

**Returning sinners** — Job 22:23,25

**The perfect in heart** — 2 Chronicles 16:9

**The poor** — Psalms 14:6; 72:12–14

**The oppressed** — Psalms 9:9

**The Church** — Psalms 48:3; Zechariah 2:4,5

## **IS VOUCHSAFED TO SAINTS IN**

**Preserving them** — Psalms 145:20

**Strengthening them** — 2 Timothy 4:17

**Upholding them** — Psalms 37:17,24; 63:8

**Keeping their feet** — 1 Samuel 2:9; Proverbs 3:26

**Keeping them from evil** — 2 Thessalonians 3:3

**Keeping them from falling** — Judges 1:24

**Keeping them in the way** — Exodus 23:20

**Keeping them from temptation** — Revelation 3:10

**Providing a refuge for them** — Proverbs 14:26; Isaiah 4:6; 32:2

**Defending them against their enemies** — Deuteronomy 20:1–4;  
33:27; Isaiah 59:19

**Defeating the counsels of enemies** — Isaiah 8:10

**Temptation** — 1 Corinthians 10:13; 2 Peter 2:9

**Persecution** — Luke 21:18

**Calamities** — Psalms 57:1; 59:16

**All dangers** — Psalms 91:3–7

**All places** — Genesis 28:15; 2 Chronicles 16:9

**Sleep** — Psalms 3:5; 4:8; Proverbs 3:24

**Death** — Psalms 23:4

## **SAINTS**

**Acknowledge God as their** — Psalms 18:2; 62:2; 89:18

**Pray for** — Psalms 17:5,8; Isaiah 51:9

**Praise God for** — Psalms 5:11

## **WITHDRAWN FROM THE**

**Disobedient** — Leviticus 26:14–17

**Backsliding** — Joshua 23:12,13; Judges 10:13

**Presumptuous** — Numbers 14:40–45

**Unbelieving** — Isaiah 7:9

**Obstinately impenitent** — Matthew 23:38

## **NOT TO BE FOUND IN**

**Idols** — Deuteronomy 32:37–39; Isaiah 46:7

**Man** — Psalms 146:3; Isaiah 30:7

**Riches** — Proverbs 11:4,28; Zephaniah 1:18

**Hosts** — Joshua 11:4–8; Psalms 33:16

**Horses** — Psalms 33:17; Proverbs 21:31

**Illustrated** — Deuteronomy 32:11; Psalms 125:1,2; Proverbs 18:10; Isaiah 25:4; 31:5; Luke 13:34

## **EXEMPLIFIED**

**Abraham** — Genesis 15:1

**Jacob** — Genesis 48:16

**Joseph** — Genesis 49:23–25

**Israel** — Joshua 24:17

**David** — Psalms 18:1,2

**Shadrach etc** — Daniel 3:28

**Daniel** — Daniel 6:22

**Peter** — Acts 12:4–7

**Paul** — Acts 18:10; 26:17

## PROVIDENCE OF GOD

**Is his care over his works** — Psalms 145:9

### IS EXERCISED IN

**Preserving his creatures** — Nehemiah 9:6; Psalms 36:6; Matthew 10:29

**Providing for his creatures** — Psalms 104:27,28; 136:25; 147:9; Matthew 6:26

**The special preservation of saints** — Psalms 37:28; 91:11; Matthew 10:30

**Prospering saints** — Genesis 24:48,56

**Protecting saints** — Psalms 91:4; 140:7

**Delivering saints** — Psalms 91:3; Isaiah 31:5

**Leading saints** — Deuteronomy 8:2,15; Isaiah 31:5

**Leading saints** — Deuteronomy 8:2,15; Isaiah 63:12

**Bringing His words to pass** — Numbers 26:65; Joshua 21:45; Luke 21:32,33

**Ordering the ways of men** — Proverbs 16:9; 19:21; 20:24

**Ordaining the conditions and circumstances of men** — 1 Samuel 2:7,8; Psalms 75:6,7

**Determining the period of human life** — Psalms 31:15; 39:5; Acts 17:26

**Defeating wicked designs** — Exodus 15:9–19; 2 Samuel 17:14,15; Psalms 33:10

**Overruling wicked designs for good** — Genesis 45:5–7; 50:20;  
Philippians 1:12

**Preserving the course of nature** — Genesis 8:22; Job 26:10; Psalms  
104:5–9

**Directing all events** — Joshua 7:14; 1 Samuel 6:7–10,12; Proverbs  
16:33; Isaiah 44:7; Acts 1:26

**Ruling the elements** — Job 37:9–13; Isaiah 50:2; John 1:4,15;  
Nahum 1:4

**Ordering the minutest matters** — Matthew 10:29,30; Luke 21:18

**Is righteous** — Psalms 145:17; Daniel 4:37

**Is ever watchful** — Psalms 121:4; Isaiah 27:3

**Is all pervading** — Psalms 139:1–5

**Sometimes dark and mysterious** — Psalms 36:6; 73:16; 77:19; Romans  
11:33

### **ALL THINGS ARE ORDERED BY**

**For his glory** — Isaiah 63:14

**For good to saints** — Romans 8:28

**The wicked made to promote the designs** — Isaiah 10:5–12; Acts  
3:17,18

### **TO BE ACKNOWLEDGED**

**In prosperity** — Deuteronomy 8:18; 1 Chronicles 29:12

**In adversity** — Job 1:21; Psalms 119:15

**In public calamities** — Amos 3:6

**In our daily support** — Genesis 48:15

**In all things** — Proverbs 3:6

**Cannot be defeated** — 1 Kings 22:30,34; Proverbs 21:30

**Man's efforts are vain without** — Psalms 127:1,2; Proverbs 21:31

### **SAINTS SHOULD**

**Trust in** — Matthew 6:33,34; 10:9,29–31

**Have full confidence in** — Psalms 16:8; 139:10

**Commit their works to** — Proverbs 16:3

**Encourage themselves** — 1 Samuel 30:6

**Pray in dependence upon** — Acts 12:5

**Pray to be guided by** — Genesis 24:12–14; 28:20,21; Acts 1:24

**Result of depending upon** — Luke 22:35

**Connected with the use of means** — 1 Kings 21:19; 22:37,38; Micah 5:2; Luke 2:1–4; Acts 27:22,31,32

**Danger of denying** — Isaiah 10:13–17; Ezekiel 28:2–10; Daniel 4:29–31; Hosea 2:8,9

## PRUDENCE

**Exhibited in the manifestation of God's grace** — Ephesians 1:8

**Exemplified by Christ** — Isaiah 52:13; Matthew 21:24–27; 22:15–21

**Intimately connected with wisdom** — Proverbs 8:12

**The wise celebrated for** — Proverbs 16:21

### THEY WHO HAVE

**Get knowledge** — Proverbs 18:15

**Deal with knowledge** — Proverbs 13:16

**Look well to their goings** — Proverbs 14:15

**Understand the ways of God** — Hosea 14:9

**Understand their own ways** — Proverbs 14:8

**Crowned with knowledge** — Proverbs 14:18

**Not ostentatious of knowledge** — Proverbs 12:23

**Foresee and avoid evil** — Proverbs 22:3

**Are preserved by it** — Proverbs 2:11

**Suppress angry feelings** — Proverbs 12:16; 19:11

**Regard reproof** — Proverbs 15:5

**Keep silence in the evil time** — Amos 5:13

**Saints act with** — Psalms 112:5

**Saints should especially exercise, in their intercourse with — unbelievers** — Matthew 10:16; Ephesians 5:15; Colossians 4:5

**Virtuous wives act with** — Proverbs 31:16,26

**The young should cultivate** — Proverbs 3:21

### **OF THE WICKED**

**Fails in times of perplexity** — Jeremiah 49:7

**Keeps them from the knowledge of the gospel** — Matthew 11:25

**Denounced by God** — Isaiah 5:21; 29:15

**Defeated by God** — Isaiah 29:14; 1 Corinthians 1:19

**Necessity for—Illustrated** — Matthew 25:3,9; Luke 14:28–32

### **EXEMPLIFIED**

**Jacob** — Genesis 32:3–23

**Joseph** — Genesis 41:39

**Jethro** — Exodus 18:19–23

**Gideon** — Judges 8:1–3

**David** — 1 Samuel 16:18

**Abigail** — 1 Samuel 25:23–31; 2 Samuel 15:32–34; 17:6–14

**Aged counselors of Rehoboam** — 1 Kings 12:7

**Solomon** — 2 Chronicles 2:12

**Nehemiah** — Nehemiah 2:12–16; 4:13–18

**The Poor Wise Man** — Ecclesiastes 9:15

**The Scribe** — Mark 12:32–34

**Gamaliel** — Acts 5:34–39

**Sergius Paulus** — Acts 13:7

**Paul** — Acts 23:6

### **PUBLICANS**

**The collectors of the public taxes** — Luke 5:27

**Suspected of extortion** — Luke 3:13

**Often guilty of extortion** — Luke 19:8

**Chiefs of, were very rich** — Luke 19:2

### **THE JEWS**

**Despised** — Luke 18:11

**Classed with the most infamous characters** — Matthew 11:19;  
21:32

**Despised our Lord for associating with** — Matthew 9:11; 11:19

**Often kind to their friends** — Matthew 5:46,47

**Often hospitable** — Luke 5:29; 19:6

### **MANY OF**

**Believed the preaching of John** — Matthew 21:32

**Received John's baptism** — Luke 3:12; 7:29

**Attended the preaching of Christ** — Mark 2:15; Luke 15:1

**Embraced the gospel** — Matthew 21:31

**Matthew the apostle was of** — Matthew 10:3

## **PUNISHMENT OF THE WICKED**

**Is from God** — Leviticus 26:18; Isaiah 13:11

### **ON ACCOUNT OF THEIR**

**Sin** — Lamentations 3:39

**Iniquity** — Jeremiah 36:31; Ezekiel 3:17–18; 18:4,13,20; Amos 3:2

**Idolatry** — Leviticus 26:30; Isaiah 10:10,11

**Rejection of the law of God** — 1 Samuel 15:23; Hosea 4:6–9

**Ignorance of God** — 2 Thessalonians 1:8

**Evil ways and doings** — Jeremiah 21:14; Hosea 4:9; 12:2

**Pride** — Isaiah 10:12; 24:21; Luke 14:11

**Unbelief** — Mark 16:16; Romans 11:20; Hebrews 3:18,19; 4:2

**Covetousness** — Isaiah 57:17; Jeremiah 51:13

**Oppressing** — Isaiah 49:26; Jeremiah 30:16,20

**Persecuting** — Jeremiah 11:21,22; Matthew 23:34–36

**Disobeying God** — Nehemiah 9:26,27; Ephesians 5:6

**Disobeying the gospel** — 2 Thessalonians 1:8

**Is the fruit of their sin** — Job 4:8; Proverbs 22:8; Romans 6:21;  
Galatians 6:8

**Is the reward of their sins** — Psalms 91:8; Isaiah 3:11; Jeremiah 16:18;  
Romans 6:23; Hebrews 2:2

**Often brought about by their evil designs** — Esther 7:10; Psalms  
37:15; 57:6

**Often commences in this life** — Proverbs 11:31

### **IN THIS LIFE BY**

**Sickness** — Leviticus 26:16; Psalms 78:50

**Famine** — Leviticus 26:19,20,26,29; Psalms 107:34

**Noisome beasts** — Leviticus 26:22

**War** — Leviticus 26:25,32,33; Jeremiah 6:4

**Deliverance to enemies** — Nehemiah 9:27

**Fear** — Leviticus 26:36,37; Job 18:11

**Reprobate mind** — Romans 1:28

**Put in slippery places** — Psalms 73:3–19

**Trouble and distress** — Isaiah 8:22; Zephaniah 1:15

**Cutting off** — Psalms 94:23

**Bringing down their pride** — Isaiah 13:11

**Future, shall be awarded by Christ** — Matthew 16:27; 25:31,41

### **FUTURE DESCRIBED AS**

**Hell** — Psalms 9:17; Matthew 5:29; Luke 12:5; 16:23

**Darkness** — Matthew 8:12; 2 Peter 2:17

**Death** — Romans 5:12–17; 6:23

**Resurrection of damnation** — John 5:29

**Rising to shame and everlasting contempt** — Daniel 12:2

**Everlasting destruction** — Psalms 52:5; 92:7; 2 Thessalonians 1:9

**Everlasting fire** — Matthew 25:41; Jude 1:7

**Second death** — Revelation 2:11; 21:8

**Damnation of hell** — Matthew 23:33

**Eternal damnation** — Mark 3:29

**Blackness of darkness** — 2 Peter 2:17; Jude 1:13

**Everlasting burnings** — Isaiah 33:14

**The wrath of God** — John 3:36

**Wine of the wrath of God** — Revelation 14:10

**Torment with fire** — Revelation 14:10

**Torment for ever and ever** — Revelation 14:11

**The righteousness of God requires** — 2 Thessalonians 1:6

**Often sudden and unexpected** — Psalms 35:8; 64:7; Proverbs 29:1;  
Luke 12:20; 1 Thessalonians 5:3

## SHALL BE

**According to their deeds** — Matthew 16:27; Romans 2:6,9; 2  
Corinthians 5:10

**According to the knowledge possessed by them** — Luke 12:47,48

**Increased by neglect of privileges** — Matthew 11:21–24; Luke  
10:13–15

**Without mitigation** — Luke 16:23–26

**Accompanied by remorse** — Isaiah 66:24; Mark 9:44

**No combination avails against** — Proverbs 11:21

**Deferred, emboldens them in sin** — Ecclesiastes 8:11

**Should be a warning to others** — Numbers 26:10; 1 Corinthians 10:6–  
11; Jude 1:7

**Consummated at the day of judgment** — Matthew 25:31,46; Romans  
2:5,16; 2 Peter 2:9

## PUNISHMENTS

**Antiquity of** — Genesis 4:13,14

**Power of inflicting, given to magistrates** — Job 31:11; Romans 13:4

**Designed to be a warning to others** — Deuteronomy 13:11; 17:13; 19:20

### **WERE INFLICTED**

**On the guilty** — Deuteronomy 24:16; Proverbs 17:26

**Without pity** — Deuteronomy 19:13,21

**Without partiality** — Deuteronomy 13:6–8

**By order of magistrates** — Acts 16:22

**By order of kings** — 2 Samuel 1:13–16; 1 Kings 2:23–46

**Immediately after sentence was passed** — Deuteronomy 25:2; Joshua 7:25

**By the witnesses** — Deuteronomy 13:9; 17:7; John 8:7; Acts 7:58,59

**By the people** — Numbers 15:35,36; Deuteronomy 13:9

**By soldiers** — 2 Samuel 1:15; Matthew 27:27–35

**Sometimes deferred until God was consulted** — Numbers 15:34

**Sometimes deferred for a considerable time** — 1 Kings 2:5,6,8,9

### **SECONDARY KINDS OF**

**Imprisonment** — Ezra 7:26; Matthew 5:25

**Confinement in a dungeon** — Jeremiah 38:6; Zechariah 9:11

**Confinement in stocks** — Jeremiah 20:2; Acts 16:24

**Fine, or giving of money** — Exodus 21:22; Deuteronomy 22:19

**Restitution** — Exodus 21:36; 22:1–4; Leviticus 6:4,5; 24:18

**Retaliation or injuring according to the injury done** — Exodus 21:24; Deuteronomy 19:21

**Binding with chains and fetters** — Psalms 105:18

**Scourging** — Deuteronomy 25:2,3; Matthew 27:26; Acts 22:25; 2 Corinthians 11:24

**Selling the criminal** — Matthew 18:25

**Banishment** — Ezra 7:26; Revelation 1:9

**Torturing** — Matthew 18:34; Hebrews 11:37

**Putting out the eyes** — Judges 16:21; 1 Samuel 11:2

**Cutting off hands and feet** — 2 Samuel 4:12

**Mutilating the hands and feet** — Judges 1:5–7

**Cutting off nose and ears** — Ezekiel 23:25

**Plucking out the hair** — Nehemiah 13:25; Isaiah 50:6

**Confiscating the property** — Ezra 7:26

**Inflicting of capital, not permitted to the Jews by the Romans** — John 18:31

### **CAPITAL KINDS OF**

**Burning** — Genesis 38:24; Leviticus 20:14; Daniel 3:6

**Hanging** — Numbers 25:4; Deuteronomy 21:22,23; Joshua 8:29; 2 Samuel 21:12; Esther 7:9,10

**Crucifying** — Matthew 20:19; 27:35

**Beheading** — Genesis 40:19; Mark 6:16,27

**Slaying with the sword** — 1 Samuel 15:33; Acts 12:2

**Stoning** — Leviticus 24:14; Deuteronomy 13:10; Acts 7:59

**Cutting in pieces** — Daniel 2:5; Matthew 24:51

**Sawing asunder** — Hebrews 11:37

**Exposing to wild beasts** — Daniel 6:16,24; 1 Corinthians 15:32

**Bruising in mortars** — Proverbs 27:22

**Casting headlong from a rock** — 2 Chronicles 25:12

**Casting into the sea** — Matthew 18:6

**Strangers not exempted from** — Leviticus 20:2

**Were sometimes commuted** — Exodus 21:29,30

**For murder not to be commuted** — Numbers 35:31,32

### **PURIFICATIONS OR BAPTISMS**

**Of Israel at the exodus** — Exodus 14:22; 1 Corinthians 10:2

**Of Israel before receiving the law** — Exodus 19:10

**Of priests before consecration** — Exodus 29:4

**Of Levites before consecration** — Numbers 8:6,7

**Of high priest on day of atonement** — Leviticus 16:4,24

**Of things for burnt-offerings** — 2 Chronicles 4:6

**Of individuals who were ceremonially unclean** — Leviticus 15:2–13; 17:15; 22:4–7; Numbers 19:7–12,21

**Of the healed leper** — Leviticus 14:8,9

**Of Nazarites after vow expired** — Acts 21:24,26

**Used by the devout before entering God's house** — Psalms 26:6; Hebrews 10:22

**Multiplied by traditions** — Matthew 15:2; Mark 7:3,4

### **MEANS USED FOR**

**Water of separation** — Numbers 19:9

**Running water** — Leviticus 15:13

**Water mixed with blood** — Exodus 24:5–8; Hebrews 9:19

### **WAS BY**

**Sprinkling** — Numbers 19:13,18; Hebrews 9:19

**Washing parts of the body** — Exodus 30:19

**Washing the whole body** — Leviticus 8:6; 14:9

**Of priests performed in the brazen laver** — Exodus 30:18; 2 Chronicles 4:6

**Vessels in the houses of the Jews for** — John 2:6

**Consequence of neglecting those prescribed by law** — Leviticus 17:16; Numbers 19:13,20

**Availed to sanctifying the flesh** — Hebrews 9:13

**Insufficient for spiritual purification** — Job 9:30,31; Jeremiah 2:22

**The Jews laid great stress on** — John 3:25

### **ILLUSTRATIVE OF**

**Purification by the blood of Christ** — Hebrews 9:9–12

**Regeneration** — Ephesians 5:26; 1 John 1:7

## R

## RAIN

**Occasioned by the condensing of the clouds** — Job 36:27,28; Psalms 77:17; Ecclesiastes 11:3

**GOD**

**Made a decree for** — Job 28:26

**Prepares** — Psalms 147:8

**Gives** — Job 5:10

**Causes, to come down** — Joel 2:23

**Exhibits goodness in giving** — Acts 14:17

**Exhibits greatness in giving** — Job 36:26,27

**Sends upon the evil and good** — Matthew 5:45

**Should be praised for** — Psalms 147:7,8

**Should be feared on account of** — Jeremiah 5:24

**Impotence of idols exhibited in not being able to give** — Jeremiah 14:22

**Not sent upon the earth immediately after creation** — Genesis 2:5

**Rarely falls in Egypt** — Deuteronomy 11:10; Zechariah 14:18

**Canaan abundantly supplied with** — Deuteronomy 11:11

**DESIGNED FOR**

**Refreshing the earth** — Psalms 68:9; 72:6

**Making fruitful the earth** — Hebrews 6:7

**Replenishing the springs and fountains of the earth** — Psalms 104:8

**Promised in due season to the obedient** — Leviticus 26:4; Deuteronomy 11:14; Ezekiel 34:26,27

**Frequently withheld on account of iniquity** — Deuteronomy 11:17;  
Jeremiah 3:3; 5:25; Amos 4:7

### **THE WANT OF**

**Causes the earth to open** — Job 29:23; Jeremiah 14:4

**Dries up springs and fountains** — 1 Kings 17:7

**Occasions famine** — 1 Kings 18:1,2

**Removed by prayer** — 1 Kings 8:35,36; James 5:18

**Withheld for three years and six months in the days of Elijah** — 1  
Kings 17:1; James 5:17

### **DIVIDED INTO**

**Great** — Ezra 10:9

**Plentiful** — Psalms 68:9

**Overflowing** — Ezekiel 38:22

**Sweeping** — Proverbs 28:3

**Small** — Job 37:6

**The former, after harvest, to prepare for sowing** — Deuteronomy  
11:14; Jeremiah 5:24

**The latter, before harvest** — Joel 2:23; Zechariah 10:1

**The rainbow often appears during** — Genesis 9:14; Ezekiel 1:28

**Often succeeded by heat and sunshine** — 2 Samuel 23:4; Isaiah 18:4

**The appearance of a cloud from the west indicated** — 1 Kings 18:44;  
Luke 12:54

**The north wind drives away** — Proverbs 25:23

**Unusual in harvest time** — Proverbs 26:1

**Thunder and lightning often with** — Psalms 135:7

**Storm and tempest often with** — Matthew 7:25,27

### **INSTANCES OF EXTRAORDINARY**

**Time of the flood** — Genesis 7:4,12

**Plague of, upon Egypt** — Exodus 9:18,23

**During wheat harvest in the days of Samuel** — 1 Samuel 12:17,18

**After long drought in Ahab's reign** — 1 Kings 18:45

**After the captivity** — Ezra 10:9,13

**Often impeded traveling in the east** — 1 Kings 18:44; Isaiah 4:6

**Often destroyed houses** — Ezekiel 13:13–15; Matthew 7:27

### **ILLUSTRATIVE**

**Of the word of God** — Isaiah 55:10,11

**Of the doctrine of faithful ministers** — Deuteronomy 32:2

**Of Christ in the communication of his graces** — Psalms 72:6;  
Hosea 6:3

**Of spiritual blessings** — Psalms 68:9; 84:6; Ezekiel 34:26

**Of righteousness** — Hosea 10:12

**(Destructive,) of God's judgments** — Job 20:23; Psalms 11:6;  
Ezekiel 38:22

**(Destructive,) of a poor man oppressing the poor** — Proverbs 28:3

## **RAVEN**

**Unclean and not to be eaten** — Leviticus 11:15; Deuteronomy 14:14

**Called the raven of the valley** — Proverbs 30:17

### **DESCRIBED AS**

**Black** — Song of Solomon 5:11

**Solitary in disposition** — Isaiah 34:11

**Improvident** — Luke 12:24

**Carnivorous** — Proverbs 30:17

**God provides food for** — Job 38:41; Psalms 147:9; Luke 12:24

**Sent by Noah from the ark** — Genesis 8:7

**Elijah fed by** — 1 Kings 17:4–6

**Plumage of, illustrative of the glory of Christ** — Song of Solomon 5:11

## REAPING

**Is the cutting of the corn in harvest** — Job 24:6; Leviticus 23:10

**The sickle used for** — Deuteronomy 16:9; Mark 4:29

**Both men and women engaged in** — Ruth 2:8,9

### THE JEWS NOT TO REAP

**The corners of their fields** — Leviticus 19:9; 23:22

**During the Sabbatical year** — Leviticus 25:5

**During the year of jubilee** — Leviticus 25:11

**The fields of others** — Deuteronomy 23:25

**Mode of gathering the corn for, alluded to** — Psalms 129:7; Isaiah 17:5

**Corn after, was bound up into sheaves** — Genesis 37:7; Psalms 129:7

### PERSONS ENGAGED IN

**Under the guidance of a steward** — Ruth 2:5,6

**Visited by the master** — Ruth 2:4; 2 Kings 4:18

**Fed by the master who himself presided at their meals** — Ruth  
2:14

**Received wages** — John 4:36; James 5:4

**A time of great rejoicing** — Psalms 126:5,6

**The Jews often hindered from, on account of their sins** — Micah 6:15

**Often unprofitable on account of sin** — Jeremiah 12:13

### ILLUSTRATIVE OF

**Receiving the reward of wickedness** — Job 4:8; Proverbs 22:8;  
Hosea 8:7; Galatians 6:8

**Receiving the reward of righteousness** — Hosea 10:12; Galatians  
6:8,9

**Ministers receiving temporal provision for spiritual labors** — 1  
Corinthians 9:11

**Gathering in souls to God** — John 4:38

**The judgments of God on the antichristian world** — Revelation  
14:14–16

**The final judgment** — Matthew 13:30,39–43

## REBELLION AGAINST GOD

**Forbidden** — Numbers 14:9; Joshua 22:19

**Provokes God** — Numbers 16:30; Nehemiah 9:26

**Provokes Christ** — Exodus 23:20,21; 1 Corinthians 10:9

**Vexes the Holy Spirit** — Isaiah 63:10

### EXHIBITED IN

**Unbelief** — Deuteronomy 9:23; Psalms 106:24,25

**Rejecting his government** — 1 Samuel 8:7; 15:23

**Revolting from him** — Isaiah 1:5; 31:6

**Despising his law** — Nehemiah 9:26

**Despising his counsels** — Psalms 107:11

**Distrusting his power** — Ezekiel 17:15

**Murmuring against him** — Numbers 20:3,10

**Refusing to hearken to him** — Deuteronomy 9:23; Ezekiel 20:8;  
Zechariah 7:11

**Departing from him** — Isaiah 59:13

**Rebellion against governors appointed by him** — Joshua 1:18

**Departing from his precepts** — Daniel 9:5

**Departing from his instituted worship** — Exodus 32:8,9; Joshua  
22:16–19

**Sinning against light** — Job 24:13; John 15:22; Acts 13:41

**Walking after our own thoughts** — Isaiah 65:2

### CONNECTED WITH

**Stubbornness** — Deuteronomy 31:27

**Injustice and corruption** — Isaiah 1:23

**Contempt of God** — Psalms 107:11

**Man is prone to** — Deuteronomy 31:27; Romans 7:14–18

**The heart is the seat of** — Jeremiah 5:23; Matthew 15:18,19;  
Hebrews 3:12

### **THEY WHO ARE GUILTY OF**

**Aggravate their sin by** — Job 34:27

**Practice hypocrisy to hide** — Hosea 7:14

**Persevere in** — Deuteronomy 9:7,24

**Increase in, though chastised** — Isaiah 1:5

**Warned not to exalt themselves** — Psalms 66:7

**Denounced** — Isaiah 30:1

**Have God as their enemy** — Isaiah 63:10

**Have God's hand against them** — 1 Samuel 12:15; Psalms 106:26,27

**Impoverished for** — Psalms 68:6

**Brought low for** — Psalms 107:11,12

**Delivered into the hands of enemies on account of** — Nehemiah  
9:26,27

**Cast out in their sins for** — Psalms 5:10

**Cast out of the church for** — Ezekiel 20:38

**Restored through Christ alone** — Psalms 68:18

**Heinousness of** — 1 Samuel 15:23

### **GUILT OF**

**Aggravated by God's fatherly care** — Isaiah 1:2

**Aggravated by God's unceasing invitations to return to him** —  
Isaiah 65:2

**To be deprecated** — Joshua 22:29

**To be confessed** — Lamentations 1:18,20; Daniel 9:5

**God alone can forgive** — Daniel 9:9

**God is ready to forgive** — Nehemiah 9:17

**Religious instruction designed to prevent** — Psalms 78:5,8

**Promises to those who avoid** — Deuteronomy 28:1–13; 1 Samuel 12:14

**Forgiven upon repentance** — Nehemiah 9:26,27

## **MINISTERS**

**Cautioned against** — Ezekiel 2:8

**Sent to those guilty of** — Ezekiel 2:3–7; 3:4–9; Mark 12:4–8

**Should warn against** — Numbers 14:9

**Should testify against** — Isaiah 30:8,9; Ezekiel 17:12; 44:6

**Should remind their people of past** — Deuteronomy 9:7; 31:27

**Punishment for** — Leviticus 26:14–39; 1 Samuel 12:15; Isaiah 1:20; Jeremiah 4:16–18; Ezekiel 20:8,38

**Punishment for teaching** — Jeremiah 28:16

**Ingratitude of—Illustrated** — Isaiah 1:2,3

## **EXEMPLIFIED**

**Pharaoh** — Exodus 5:1,2

**Korah etc** — Numbers 16:11

**Moses and Aaron** — Numbers 20:12,24

**Israelites** — Deuteronomy 9:23,24

**Saul** — 1 Samuel 15:9,23

**Jeroboam** — 1 Kings 12:28–33

**Zedekiah** — 2 Chronicles 36:13

**Kingdom of Israel** — Hosea 7:14; 13:16

## **RECHABITES**

**Descended from Hemath** — 1 Chronicles 2:55

**The head of, assisted Jehu in his conspiracy against the house of Ahab** — 2 Kings 10:15–17

**Prohibited by Jonadab from forming settlements or drinking wine** — Jeremiah 35:6–8

**Obedience of, a sign to Israel** — Jeremiah 35:12–17

**Perpetuity to, promised** — Jeremiah 35:18,19

## RECONCILIATION WITH GOD

**Predicted** — Daniel 9:24; Isaiah 53:5

**Proclaimed by angels at the birth of Christ** — Luke 2:14

**Blotting out the hand-writing of ordinances is necessary to** —  
Ephesians 2:16; Colossians 2:14

### EFFECTED FOR MEN

**By God in Christ** — 2 Corinthians 5:19

**By Christ as High Priest** — Hebrews 2:17

**By the death of Christ** — Romans 5:10; Ephesians 2:16; Colossians  
1:21,22

**By the blood of Christ** — Ephesians 2:13; Colossians 1:20

**While alienated from God** — Colossians 1:21

**Without strength** — Romans 5:6

**Yet sinners** — Romans 5:8

**While enemies to God** — Romans 5:10

**The ministry of committed to ministers** — 2 Corinthians 5:18,19

**Ministers, in Christ's stead, should beseech men to seek** — 2  
Corinthians 5:20

### EFFECTS OF

**Peace of God** — Romans 5:1; Ephesians 2:16,17

**Access to God** — Romans 5:2; Ephesians 2:18

**Union of Jews and Gentiles** — Ephesians 2:14

**Union of things in heaven and earth** — Colossians 1:20; Ephesians  
1:10

**A pledge of final salvation** — Romans 5:10

**Necessity for—Illustrated** — Matthew 5:24–26

**Typified** — Leviticus 8:15; 16:20

## REDEMPTION

**Defined** — 1 Corinthians 6:20; 7:23

**Is of God** — Isaiah 44:21–23; 43:1; Luke 1:68

**Is by Christ** — Matthew 20:28; Galatians 3:13

**Is by the blood of Christ** — Acts 20:28; Hebrews 9:12; 1 Peter 1:19;  
Revelation 5:9

**Christ sent to effect** — Galatians 4:4,5

**Christ is made, to us** — 1 Corinthians 1:30

## **IS FROM**

**The bondage of the law** — Galatians 4:5

**The curse of the law** — Galatians 3:13

**The power of sin** — Romans 6:18,22

**The power of the grave** — Psalms 49:15

**All troubles** — Psalms 25:22

**All iniquity** — Psalms 130:8; Titus 2:14

**All evil** — Genesis 48:16

**The present evil world** — Galatians 1:4

**Vain conversation** — 1 Peter 1:18

**Enemies** — Psalms 106:10,11; Jeremiah 15:21

**Death** — Hosea 13:14

**Destruction** — Psalms 103:4

**Man cannot effect** — Psalms 49:7

**Corruptible things cannot purchase** — 1 Peter 1:18

## **PROCURES FOR US**

**Justification** — Romans 3:24

**Forgiveness of sin** — Ephesians 1:7; Colossians 1:14

**Adoption** — Galatians 4:4,5

**Purification** — Titus 2:14

**The present life, the only season for** — Job 36:18,19

## **DESCRIBED AS**

**Precious** — Psalms 49:8

**Plenteous** — Psalms 130:7

**Eternal** — Hebrews 9:12

### **SUBJECTS OF**

**The soul** — Psalms 49:8

**The body** — Romans 8:23

**The life** — Psalms 103:4; Lamentations 3:58

**The inheritance** — Ephesians 1:14

### **MANIFESTS THE**

**Power of God** — Isaiah 50:2

**Grace of God** — Isaiah 52:3

**Love and pity of God** — Isaiah 63:9; John 3:16; Romans 6:8; 1 John 4:10

**A subject for praise** — Isaiah 44:22,23; 51:11

**Old Testament saints partakers of** — Hebrews 9:15

### **THEY WHO PARTAKE OF**

**Are the property of God** — Isaiah 43:1; 1 Corinthians 6:20

**Are first-fruits to God** — Revelation 14:4

**Are a peculiar people** — 2 Samuel 7:23; Titus 2:14; 1 Peter 2:9

**Are assured of** — Job 19:25; Psalms 31:5

**Are sealed to the day of** — Ephesians 4:30

**Are Zealous of good works** — Ephesians 2:10; Titus 2:14; 1 Peter 2:9

**Walk safely in holiness** — Isaiah 35:8,9

**Shall return to Zion with joy** — Isaiah 35:10

**Alone can learn the songs of heaven** — Revelation 14:3,4

**Commit themselves to God** — Psalms 31:5

**Have an earnest of the completion of** — Ephesians 1:14; 2 Corinthians 1:22

**Wait for the completion of** — Romans 8:23; Philippians 3:20,21; Titus 2:11–13

**Pray for the completion of** — Psalms 26:11; 44:26

**Praise God for** — Psalms 71:23; 103:4; Revelation 5:9

**Should glorify God for** — 1 Corinthians 6:20

**Should be without fear** — Isaiah 43:1

### **TYPIFIED**

**Israel** — Exodus 6:6

**First-born** — Exodus 13:11–15; Numbers 18:15

**Atonement-money** — Exodus 30:12–15

**Bond-servant** — Leviticus 25:47–54

## **RED HEIFER**

**To be without spot or blemish** — Numbers 19:2

**To be given to Eleazar the second priest to offer** — Numbers 19:3

**To be slain without the camp** — Numbers 19:3

**Entire of, to be burned** — Numbers 19:5

**Blood of, sprinkled seven times before the tabernacle** — Numbers 19:4

**Cedar, hyssop, burned with** — Numbers 19:6

**Ashes of, collected and mixed with water for purification** — Numbers 19:9,11–22

### **COMMUNICATED UNCLEANNESS TO**

**The priest that offered her** — Numbers 19:7

**The man that burned her** — Numbers 19:8

**The man who gathered the ashes** — Numbers 19:10

**Could only purify the flesh** — Hebrews 9:13

**A type of Christ** — Hebrews 9:12–14

## **REPENTANCE**

**What it is** — Isaiah 45:22; Matthew 6:19–21; Acts 14:15; 2 Corinthians 5:17; Colossians 3:2; 1 Thessalonians 1:9; Hebrews 12:1,2

**Commanded to all by God** — Ezekiel 18:30–32; Acts 17:30

**Commanded by Christ** — Revelation 2:5,16; 3:3

**Given by God** — Acts 11:18; 2 Timothy 2:25

**Christ came to call sinners to** — Matthew 9:13

**Christ exalted to give** — Acts 5:31

**By the operation of the Holy Spirit** — Zechariah 12:10

**Called repentance to life** — Acts 11:18

**Called repentance to salvation** — 2 Corinthians 7:10

### **WE SHOULD BE LED TO, BY**

**The long-suffering of God** — Genesis 6:3; 1 Peter 3:20; 2 Peter 3:9

**The goodness of God** — Romans 2:4

**The chastisements of God** — 1 Kings 8:47; Revelation 3:19

**Godly sorrow works** — 2 Corinthians 7:10

**Necessary to the pardon of sin** — Acts 2:38; 3:19; 8:22

**Conviction of sin necessary to** — 1 Kings 8:38; Proverbs 28:13; Acts 2:37,38; 19:18

### **PREACHED**

**By Christ** — Matthew 4:17; Mark 1:15

**By John the Baptist** — Matthew 3:2

**By the Apostles** — Mark 6:12; Acts 20:21

**In the name of Christ** — Luke 24:47

**Not to be repented of** — 2 Corinthians 7:10

**The present time the season for** — Psalms 95:7,8; Hebrews 3:7,8; Proverbs 27:1; Isaiah 55:6; 2 Corinthians 6:2; Hebrews 4:7

**There is joy in heaven over one sinner brought to** — Luke 15:7,10

**Ministers should rejoice over their people on their** — 2 Corinthians 7:9

**Should be evidenced by fruits** — Isaiah 1:16,17; Daniel 4:27; Matthew 3:8; Acts 26:20

**SHOULD BE ACCOMPANIED BY****Humility** — 2 Chronicles 7:14; James 4:9,10**Shame and confusion** — Ezra 9:6–15; Jeremiah 31:19; Ezekiel 16:61,63; Daniel 9:7,8**Self-aborrence** — Job 42:6**Confession** — Leviticus 26:40; Job 33:27**Faith** — Matthew 21:32; Mark 1:15; Acts 20:21**Prayer** — 1 Kings 8:33; Acts 8:22**Conversion** — Acts 3:19; 26:20**Turning from sin** — 2 Chronicles 6:26**Turning from idolatry** — Ezekiel 14:6; 1 Thessalonians 1:9**Greater zeal in the path of duty** — 2 Corinthians 7:11**Exhortations to** — Ezekiel 14:6; 18:30; Acts 2:38; 3:19**THE WICKED****Averse to** — Jeremiah 8:6; Matthew 21:32**Not led to by the judgments of God** — Revelation 9:20,21; 16:9**Not led to, by miraculous interference** — Luke 16:30,31**Neglect the time given for** — Revelation 2:21**Condemned for neglecting** — Matthew 11:20**Danger of neglecting** — Matthew 11:20–24; Luke 13:3,5; Revelation 2:22**Neglect of, followed by swift judgment** — Revelation 2:5,16**Denied to apostates** — Hebrews 6:4–6**Illustrated** — Luke 15:18–21; 18:13**The Prodigal Son** — Luke 15:17–19**The Repentant Son** — Matthew 21:29**Paul** — Galatians 1:23**TRUE-EXEMPLIFIED****Israelites** — Judges 10:15,16**David** — 2 Samuel 12:13

**Manasseh** — 2 Chronicles 33:12,13

**Job** — Job 42:6

**Nineveh** — Jonah 3:5–8; Matthew 12:41

**Peter** — Matthew 26:75

**Zacchaeus** — Luke 19:8

**Thief on the Cross** — Luke 23:40,41

**Corinthians** — 2 Corinthians 7:9,10

### **FALSE-EXEMPLIFIED**

**Saul** — 1 Samuel 15:24–30

**Ahab** — 1 Kings 21:27–29

**Judas** — Matthew 27:3–5

## **REPHAIM, OR GIANTS**

**Subdued by Chedorlaomer** — Genesis 14:5

**Dwelt in Canaan** — Joshua 17:15

**Og the king of Bashan was of** — Joshua 13:12

### **THE VALLEY OF**

**A border of Judah** — Joshua 15:8

**Was exceedingly fruitful** — Isaiah 17:5

**David obtained victories over the Philistines in** — 2 Samuel  
5:18,25

**The last of, destroyed by David and his warriors** — 1 Samuel  
17:4,49,50; 2 Samuel 21:15–22

## **REPROOF**

**God gives reproof to his own children** — 2 Samuel 7:14; Job 5:17;  
Psalms 94:12; 119:67,71,75; Hebrews 12:6,7

**God gives, to the wicked** — Psalms 50:21; Isaiah 51:20

**Christ sent to give** — Isaiah 2:4; 11:3

**The Holy Spirit gives** — John 16:7,8

**Christ gives, in love** — Revelation 3:19

### **ON ACCOUNT OF**

**Impenitence** — Matthew 11:20–24

**Not understanding** — Matthew 16:9,11; Mark 7:18; Luke 24:25;  
John 8:43; 13:7,8

**Hardness of heart** — Mark 8:17; 16:14

**Fearfulness** — Mark 4:40; Luke 24:37,38

**Unbelief** — Matthew 17:17,20; Mark 16:14

**Vain boasting** — Luke 22:34

**Hypocrisy** — Matthew 15:7; 23:13

**Reviling Christ** — Luke 23:40

**Unruly conduct** — 1 Thessalonians 5:14

**Oppressing out brethren** — Nehemiah 5:7

**Sinful practices** — Matthew 21:13; Luke 3:19; John 2:16

**The Scriptures are profitable for** — Psalms 19:7–11; 2 Timothy 3:16

### **WHEN FROM GOD**

**Is for correction** — Psalms 39:11

**Is despised by the wicked** — Proverbs 1:30

**Should not discourage saints** — Hebrews 12:5

**Pray that it be not be in anger** — Psalms 6:1

**Should be accompanied by exhortation to repentance** — 1 Samuel  
12:20–25

### **DECLARED TO BE**

**Better than secret love** — Proverbs 27:5

**Better than the praise of fools** — Ecclesiastes 7:5

**An excellent oil** — Psalms 141:5

**More profitable to saints, than stripes to a fool** — Proverbs 17:10

**A proof of faithful friendship** — Proverbs 27:6

**LEADS TO****Understanding** — Proverbs 15:32**Knowledge** — Proverbs 19:25**Wisdom** — Proverbs 15:31; 29:15**Honor** — Proverbs 13:18**Happiness** — Proverbs 6:23**Eventually brings more respect than flattery** — Proverbs 28:23**Of those who offend, a warning to others** — Leviticus 19:17; Acts 5:3,4,9; 1 Timothy 5:20; Titus 1:10,13**Hypocrites not qualified to give** — Matthew 7:5**Ministers are sent to give** — Jeremiah 44:4; Ezekiel 3:17**Ministers are empowered to give** — Micah 3:8**MINISTERS SHOULD GIVE****Openly** — 1 Timothy 5:20**Fearlessly** — Ezekiel 2:3–7**With all authority** — Titus 2:15**With long-suffering etc** — 2 Timothy 4:2**Unreservedly** — Isaiah 58:1**Sharply, if necessary** — Titus 1:13**With Christian love** — 2 Thessalonians 3:15**They who give, are hated by scorners** — Proverbs 9:8; 15:12**Hatred of, a proof of brutishness** — Proverbs 12:1**Hatred of, leads to destruction** — Proverbs 15:10; 29:1**Contempt of, leads to remorse** — Proverbs 5:12**Rejection of, leads to error** — Proverbs 10:17**SAINTS SHOULD****Give** — Leviticus 19:17; Ephesians 5:11**Give no occasion for** — Philippians 2:15**Receive kindly** — Psalms 141:5

**Love those who give** — Proverbs 9:8

**Delight in those who give** — Proverbs 24:25

**Attention to a proof of prudence** — Proverbs 15:5

### **EXEMPLIFIED**

**Samuel** — 1 Samuel 13:13

**Nathan** — 2 Samuel 12:7–9

**Ahijah** — 1 Kings 14:7–11

**Elijah** — 1 Kings 21:20

**Elisha** — 2 Kings 5:26

**Joab** — 1 Chronicles 21:3

**Shemaiah** — 2 Chronicles 12:5

**Hanani** — 2 Chronicles 16:7

**Zechariah hariah** — 2 Chronicles 24:20

**Daniel** — Daniel 5:22,23

**John the Baptist** — Matthew 3:7; Luke 3:19

**Stephen** — Acts 7:51

**Peter** — Acts 8:20

**Paul** — 1 Corinthians 1:10–13; 5:1–5; 6:1–8; 11:17–22; Galatians 2:11

## **REPTILES**

**Created by God** — Genesis 1:24,25

**Made for praise and glory of God** — Psalms 148:10

**Placed under the dominion of man** — Genesis 1:26

**Unclean and not eaten** — Leviticus 11:31,40–43; Acts 10:11–14

### **MENTIONED IN SCRIPTURE**

**Chameleon** — Leviticus 11:30

**Lizard** — Leviticus 11:30

**Tortoise** — Leviticus 11:29

**Snail** — Leviticus 11:30; Psalms 58:8

**Frog** — Exodus 8:2; Revelation 16:13

**Horseleech** — Proverbs 30:15

**Scorpion** — Deuteronomy 8:15

**Serpent** — Job 26:13; Matthew 7:10

**Flying fiery serpent** — Deuteronomy 8:15; Isaiah 30:6

**Dragon** — Deuteronomy 32:33; Job 30:29; Jeremiah 9:11

**Viper** — Acts 28:3

**Adder or Asp** — Psalms 58:4; 91:13; Proverbs 23:32

**Cockatrice or basilisk** — Isaiah 11:8; 59:5

**Solomon wrote a history of** — 1 Kings 4:33

**Worshipped by Gentiles** — Romans 1:23

**No image of similitude of, to be made for worshipping** —  
Deuteronomy 4:16,18

**Jews condemned for worshipping** — Ezekiel 8:10

## RESIGNATION

**Christ set and example of** — Matthew 26:39–44; John 12:27; 18:11

**Commanded** — Psalms 37:7; 46:10

### SHOULD BE EXHIBITED IN

**Submission to the will of God** — 2 Samuel 15:26; Psalms 42:5,11;  
Matthew 6:10

**Submission to the sovereignty of God in his purposes** — Romans  
9:20,21

**The prospect of death** — Acts 21:13; 2 Corinthians 4:16–5:1

**Loss of goods** — Job 1:15,16,21

**Loss of children** — Job 1:18,19,21

**Chastisements** — Hebrews 12:9

**Bodily suffering** — Job 2:8–10

**The wicked are devoid of** — Proverbs 19:3

**Exhortation to** — Psalms 37:1–11

**MOTIVES TO****God's greatness** — Psalms 46:10**God's love** — Hebrews 12:6**God's justice** — Nehemiah 9:33**God's wisdom** — Romans 11:32,33**God's faithfulness** — 1 Peter 4:19**Our own sinfulness** — Lamentations 3:39; Micah 7:9**EXEMPLIFIED****Jacob** — Genesis 43:14**Aaron** — Leviticus 10:3**Israelites** — Judges 10:15**Eli** — 1 Samuel 3:18**David** — 2 Samuel 12:23**Hezekiah** — 2 Kings 20:19**Job** — Job 2:10**Stephen** — Acts 7:59**Paul** — Acts 21:13**Disciples** — Acts 21:14**Peter** — 2 Peter 1:14**RESURRECTION****A doctrine of the Old Testament** — Job 19:26; Psalms 16:10; 49:15; Isaiah 26:19; Daniel 12:2; Hosea 13:14**A first principle of the gospel** — 1 Corinthians 15:13,14; Hebrews 6:1,2**Expected by the Jews** — John 11:24; Hebrews 11:35**Denied by the Sadducees** — Matthew 22:23; Luke 20:27; Acts 23:8**Explained away by false teachers** — 2 Timothy 2:18**Called in question by some in the church** — 1 Corinthians 15:12**Is not incredible** — Mark 12:24; Acts 26:8**Is not contrary to reason** — John 12:24; 1 Corinthians 15:35–49

**Assumed and proved by our Lord** — Matthew 22:29–32; Luke 14:14;  
John 5:28,29

**Preached by the Apostles** — Acts 4:2; 17:18; 24:15

**Credibility of, shown by the resurrection of individuals** — Matthew  
9:25; 27:53; Luke 7:14; John 11:44; Hebrews 11:35

**Certainty of, proved by the resurrection of Christ** — 1 Corinthians  
15:12–20

### **EFFECTED BY THE POWER OF**

**God** — Matthew 22:29

**Christ** — John 5:28,29; 6:39,40,44

**The Holy Spirit** — Romans 8:11

**Shall be of all the dead** — John 5:28; Acts 24:15; Revelation 20:13

### **SAINTS IN, SHALL**

**Rise through Christ** — John 11:25; Acts 4:2; 1 Corinthians 15:21,22

**Rise first** — 1 Corinthians 15:23; 1 Thessalonians 4:16

**Rise to eternal life** — Daniel 12:2; John 5:29

**Be glorified with Christ** — Colossians 3:4

**Be as the angels** — Matthew 22:30

**Have incorruptible bodies** — 1 Corinthians 15:42

**Have glorious bodies** — 1 Corinthians 15:43

**Have powerful bodies** — 1 Corinthians 15:43

**Have spiritual bodies** — 1 Corinthians 15:44

**Have bodies like Christ's** — Philippians 3:21; 1 John 3:2

**Be recompensed** — Luke 14:14

**Saints should look forward to** — Daniel 12:13; Philippians 3:11; 2  
Corinthians 5:1

**Of saints shall be followed by the change of those then alive** — 1  
Corinthians 15:51; 1 Thessalonians 4:17

### **THE PREACHING OF, CAUSED**

**Mocking** — Acts 17:32

**Persecution** — Acts 23:6; 24:11–15

**Blessedness of those who have part in the first** — Revelation 20:6

### **OF THE WICKED, SHALL BE TO**

**Shame and everlasting contempt** — Daniel 12:2

**Damnation** — John 5:29

**Illustrative of the new birth** — John 5:25

**Illustrated** — Ezekiel 37:1–10; 1 Corinthians 15:36,37

## **RESURRECTION OF CHRIST**

**Foretold by the prophets** — Psalms 16:10; Acts 13:34,35; Isaiah 26:19

**Foretold by Himself** — Matthew 20:19; Mark 9:9; 14:28; John 2:19–22

### **WAS NECESSARY TO**

**The fulfillment of Scripture** — Luke 24:45,46

**Forgiveness of sins** — 1 Corinthians 15:17

**Justification** — Romans 4:25; 8:34

**Hope** — 1 Corinthians 15:19

**The efficacy of preaching** — 1 Corinthians 15:14

**The efficacy of faith** — 1 Corinthians 15:14,17

**A proof of his being the Son of God** — Psalms 2:7; Acts 13:33; Romans 1:4

### **EFFECTED BY**

**The power of God** — Acts 2:24; 3:15; Romans 8:11; Ephesians 1:20;  
Colossians 2:12

**His own power** — John 2:19; 10:18

**The power of the Holy Spirit** — 1 Peter 3:18

**On the first day of the week** — Mark 16:9

**On the third day after his death** — Mark 16:9

**On the third day after His death** — Luke 24:46; Acts 10:40; 1  
Corinthians 15:4

**THE APOSTLES**

**At first did not understand the predictions respecting** — Mark 9:10; John 20:9

**Very slow to believe** — Mark 16:13; Luke 24:9,11,37,38

**Reproved for their unbelief of** — Mark 16:14

**HE APPEARED AFTER TO**

**Mary Magdalene** — Mark 16:9; John 20:18

**The women** — Matthew 28:9

**Simon Peter** — Luke 24:34

**Two disciples** — Luke 24:13–31

**Apostles, except Thomas** — John 20:19,24

**Apostles, Thomas being present** — John 20:26

**Apostles at the sea of Tiberias** — John 21:1

**Apostles in Galilee** — Matthew 28:16,17

**About five hundred brethren** — 1 Corinthians 15:6

**James** — 1 Corinthians 15:7

**All the Apostles** — Luke 24:51; Acts 1:9; 1 Corinthians 15:7

**Paul** — 1 Corinthians 15:8

**Fraud impossible in** — Matthew 27:63–66

**He gave many infallible proofs of** — Luke 24:35,39,43; John 20:20,27; Acts 1:3

**WAS ATTESTED BY**

**Angels** — Matthew 28:5–7; Luke 24:4–7,23

**Apostles** — Acts 1:22; 2:32; 3:15; 4:33

**His enemies** — Matthew 28:11–15

**Asserted and preached by the Apostles** — Acts 25:19; 26:23

**SAINTS**

**Begotten to a lively hope** — 1 Peter 1:3,21

**Desire to know the power of** — Philippians 3:10

**Should keep, in remembrance** — 2 Timothy 2:8

**Shall rise in the likeness of** — Romans 6:5; 1 Corinthians 15:49;  
Philippians 3:21

**Is an emblem of the new birth** — Romans 6:4; Colossians 2:12

**The first-fruits of our resurrection** — Acts 26:23; 1 Corinthians  
15:20,23

**The truth of the gospel involved in** — 1 Corinthians 15:14,15

**Followed by his exaltation** — Acts 4:10,11; Romans 8:34; Ephesians  
1:20; Philippians 2:9,10; Revelation 1:8

**An assurance of the judgment** — Acts 17:31

### **TYPIFIED**

**Isaac** — Genesis 22:13; Hebrews 11:19

**Jonah** — Jonah 2:10; Matthew 12:40

## **REUBEN, THE TRIBE OF**

**Descended from Jacob's first son** — Genesis 29:32

**Predictions respecting** — Genesis 49:4; Deuteronomy 33:6

### **PERSONS SELECTED FROM**

**To number the people** — Numbers 1:5

**To spy out the land** — Numbers 13:4

**Strength of, on leaving Egypt** — Numbers 1:20,21

**Led the second division of Israel in their journey's** — Numbers 10:18

**Encamped with its standard south of the tabernacle** — Numbers 2:10

**Offering of, at the dedication** — Numbers 7:30–35

**Families of** — Numbers 26:5,6,8,9

**Obtained inheritance east of Jordan on condition of helping to  
conquer Canaan** — Numbers 32:1–33; Deuteronomy 3:18–20

**Bounds of their inheritance** — Deuteronomy 3:16,17; Joshua 13:15–23

**Strength of, at the time of receiving their inheritance** — Numbers  
26:7

**Cities built by** — Numbers 32:37,38

**On Ebal, said amen to the curses** — Deuteronomy 27:13

**Dismissed by Joshua after the conquest of Canaan** — Joshua 22:1–9

**Assisted in building the altar of witness which offended the other tribes** — Joshua 22:10–29

**Did not assist against Sisera** — Judges 5:15,16

**Some of, at David's coronation** — 1 Chronicles 12:37,38

**Officers appointed over, by David** — 1 Chronicles 26:32; 27:16

**Took land of the Hagarites** — 1 Chronicles 5:10,18–22

**Invaded and conquered by Hazael king of Syria** — 2 Kings 10:32,33

**Carried away by Tiglathpileser** — 2 Kings 15:29; 1 Chronicles 5:6,26

### **REMARKABLE PERSONS OF**

**Dathan, Abiram, and On** — Numbers 16:1; 26:9,10

**Adina etc** — 1 Chronicles 11:42

## **REVENGE**

**Forbidden by our Lord** — Leviticus 19:18; Proverbs 24:17,29; Matthew 5:39–41; Romans 12:17,19; 1 Thessalonians 5:15; 1 Peter 3:9

**Christ an example of forbearing** — Isaiah 53:7; 1 Peter 2:23

**Rebuked by Christ** — Luke 9:54,55

**Inconsistent with Christian spirit** — Luke 9:55

**Proceeds from a spiteful heart** — Ezekiel 25:15

### **INSTEAD OF TAKING, WE SHOULD**

**Trust in God** — Proverbs 20:22; Romans 12:16

**Exhibit love** — Leviticus 19:18; Luke 6:35

**Give place to wrath** — Romans 12:19

**Exercise forbearance** — Matthew 5:38–41

**Bless** — Romans 12:14

**Overcome others by kindness** — Proverbs 25:21,22; Romans 12:20

**Keep others from taking** — 1 Samuel 24:10; 25:24–31; 26:9

**Be thankful for being kept from taking** — 1 Samuel 25:32,33

**The wicked are earnest after** — Jeremiah 20:10

**Punishment for** — Ezekiel 25:15–17; Amos 1:11,12

### **EXEMPLIFIED**

**Simon and Levi** — Genesis 34:25

**Samson** — Judges 15:7,8; 16:28–30

**Joab** — 2 Samuel 3:27

**Absalom** — 2 Samuel 13:23–29

**Jezebel** — 1 Kings 19:2

**Ahab** — 1 Kings 22:26

**Haman** — Esther 3:8–15

**Edomites** — Ezekiel 25:12

**Philistines** — Ezekiel 25:15

**Herodias** — Mark 6:19–24

**James and John** — Luke 9:54

**Chief priests** — Acts 5:33

**Jews** — Acts 7:54,59; 23:12

## **REVILING AND REPROACHING**

**Forbidden** — 1 Peter 3:9

**Of rulers specially forbidden** — Exodus 22:28; Acts 23:4,5

### **THE WICKED UTTER, AGAINST**

**God** — Psalms 74:22; 79:12

**God, by opposing the poor** — Proverbs 14:31

**Christ** — Matthew 27:39; Luke 7:34

**Saints** — Psalms 102:8; Zephaniah 2:8

**Rulers** — 2 Peter 2:10,11; Jude 1:8,9

**Of Christ, predicted** — Psalms 69:9; Romans 15:3; Psalms 89:51

**The conduct of Christ under** — 1 Peter 2:23**SAINTS****Endure** — 1 Timothy 4:10; Hebrews 10:33**Endure for God's sake** — Psalms 69:7**Endure for Christ's sake** — Luke 6:22**Should expect** — Matthew 10:25**Should not fear** — Isaiah 51:7**Sometimes depressed by** — Psalms 42:10,11; 44:16; 69:20**May take pleasure in** — 2 Corinthians 12:10**Supported under** — 2 Corinthians 12:10**Trust in God under** — Psalms 57:3; 119:42**Pray under** — 2 Kings 19:4,16; Psalms 89:50**Return blessings for** — 1 Corinthians 4:12; 1 Peter 3:9**Ministers should not fear** — Ezekiel 2:6**Happiness of enduring, for Christ's sake** — 1 Peter 4:14**Blessedness of enduring, for Christ's sake** — Matthew 5:11; Luke 6:22**Excludes from heaven** — 1 Corinthians 6:10**Punishment for** — Zephaniah 2:8,9; Matthew 5:22**EXEMPLIFIED****Joseph's brethren** — Genesis 37:19**Goliath** — 1 Samuel 17:43**Michal** — 2 Samuel 6:20**Shimei** — 2 Samuel 16:7,8**Sennacherib** — Isaiah 37:17,23,24**Moabites and Ammonites** — Zephaniah 2:8**Pharisees** — Matthew 12:24**Jews** — Matthew 27:39,40; John 8:48**Malefactor** — Luke 23:39**Athenian philosophers** — Acts 17:18

## REWARD OF SAINTS

**Is from God** — Romans 2:7; Colossians 3:24; Hebrews 11:6

**Is of grace, through faith alone** — Romans 4:4,5,16; 11:6

**Is of God's good pleasure** — Matthew 20:14,15; Luke 12:32

**Prepared by God** — Hebrews 11:16

**Prepared by Christ** — John 14:2

**As servants of Christ** — Colossians 3:24

**Not on account of their merits** — Romans 4:4,5

### DESCRIBED AS

**Being with Christ** — John 12:26; 14:3; Philippians 1:23; 1  
Thessalonians 4:17

**Beholding the face of God** — Psalms 17:15; Matthew 5:8;  
Revelation 22:4

**Beholding the glory of Christ** — John 17:24

**Being glorified with Christ** — Romans 8:17,18; Colossians 3:4;  
Philippians 3:21; 1 John 3:2

**Sitting in judgment with Christ** — Daniel 7:22; Matthew 19:28;  
Luke 22:30; 1 Corinthians 6:2

**Reigning with Christ** — 2 Timothy 2:12; Revelation 3:21; 5:10; 20:4

**Reigning for ever and ever** — Revelation 22:5

**A crown of righteousness** — 2 Timothy 4:8

**A crown of glory** — 1 Peter 5:4

**A crown of life** — James 1:12; Revelation 2:10

**An incorruptible crown** — 1 Corinthians 9:25

**Joint heirship with Christ** — Romans 8:17

**Inheritance of all things** — Revelation 21:7

**Inheritance with saints in light** — Acts 20:32; 26:18; Colossians  
1:12

**Inheritance eternal** — Hebrews 9:15

**Inheritance incorruptible** — 1 Peter 1:4

**A kingdom** — Matthew 25:34; Luke 22:29

**A kingdom immovable** — Hebrews 12:28

**Shining as the stars** — Daniel 12:3

**Everlasting light** — Isaiah 60:19

**Everlasting life** — Luke 18:30; John 6:40; 17:2,3; Romans 2:7; 6:23;  
1 John 5:11

**An enduring substance** — Hebrews 10:34

**A house eternal in the heavens** — 2 Corinthians 5:1

**A city which had foundation** — Hebrews 11:10

**Entering into the joy of the Lord** — Matthew 25:21; Hebrews 12:2

**Rest** — Hebrews 4:9; Revelation 14:13

**Fullness of joy** — Psalms 16:11

**The prize of the high calling of God in Christ** — Philippians 3:14

**Treasure in heaven** — Matthew 19:21; Luke 12:33

**An eternal weight of glory** — 2 Corinthians 4:17

**Is great** — Matthew 5:12; Luke 6:35; Hebrews 10:35

**Is full** — 2 John 1:8

**Is sure** — Proverbs 11:18

**Is satisfying** — Psalms 17:15

**Is inestimable** — Isaiah 64:4; 1 Corinthians 2:9

**Saints may feel confident of** — Psalms 73:24; Isaiah 25:8,9; 2  
Corinthians 5:1; 2 Timothy 4:8

**Hope of, a cause of rejoicing** — Romans 5:2

**Be careful not to lose** — 2 John 1:8

## **THE PROSPECT OF, SHOULD LEAD TO**

**Diligence** — 2 John 1:8

**Pressing forward** — Philippians 3:14

**Enduring suffering for Christ** — 2 Corinthians 4:16–18; Hebrews  
11:26

**Faithfulness to death** — Revelation 2:10

**Present afflictions not to be compared with** — Romans 8:18; 2  
Corinthians 5:17

**Shall be given at the second coming of Christ** — Matthew 16:27;  
Revelation 22:12

## RICHES

**The true riches** — Ephesians 3:8; 1 Corinthians 1:30; Colossians 2:3; 1  
Peter 2:7

**God gives** — 1 Samuel 2:7; Ecclesiastes 5:19

**To God belongs this world's riches** — Haggai 2:8

**God gives power to obtain** — Deuteronomy 8:18

**The blessing of the Lord brings** — Proverbs 10:22

**Give worldly power** — Proverbs 22:7

### DESCRIBED AS

**Temporary** — Proverbs 27:24

**Uncertain** — 1 Timothy 6:17

**Unsatisfying** — Ecclesiastes 4:8; 5:10

**Corruptible** — James 5:2; 1 Peter 1:18

**Fleeting** — Proverbs 23:5; Revelation 18:16,17

**Deceitful** — Matthew 13:22

**Liable to be stolen** — Matthew 6:19

**Perishable** — Jeremiah 48:36

**Thick clay** — Habakkuk 2:6

**Often an obstruction to the reception of the gospel** — Mark 10:23–25

**Deceitfulness of, chokes the word** — Matthew 13:22

**The love of, the root of all evil** — 1 Timothy 6:10

### OFTEN LEAD TO

**Pride** — Ezekiel 28:5; Hosea 12:8

**Forgetting God** — Deuteronomy 8:13,14

**Denying God** — Proverbs 30:8,9

**Forsaking God** — Deuteronomy 32:15

**Rebelling against God** — Nehemiah 9:25,26

**Rejecting Christ** — Matthew 19:22; 10:22

**Self-sufficiency** — Proverbs 28:11

**Anxiety** — Ecclesiastes 5:12

**An overbearing spirit** — Proverbs 18:23

**Violence** — Micah 6:12

**Oppression** — James 2:6

**Fraud** — James 5:4

**Sensual indulgence** — Luke 16:19; James 5:5

**Life consists not in abundance of** — Luke 12:15

**Be not over-anxious for** — Proverbs 30:8

**Labor not for** — Proverbs 23:4

### **THEY WHO COVET**

**Fall into temptation and a snare** — 1 Timothy 6:9

**Fall into hurtful lusts** — 1 Timothy 6:9

**Err from the faith** — 1 Timothy 6:10

**Use unlawful means to acquire** — Proverbs 28:20

**Bring trouble on themselves** — 1 Timothy 6:10

**Bring trouble on their families** — Proverbs 15:27

**Profit not in the day of wrath** — Proverbs 11:4

**Cannot secure prosperity** — James 1:11

**Cannot redeem the soul** — Psalms 49:6–9; 1 Peter 1:18

**Cannot deliver in the day of God's wrath** — Zephaniah 1:18;  
Revelation 6:15–17

### **THEY WHO POSSESS, SHOULD**

**Ascribe them to God** — 1 Chronicles 29:12

**Not trust in them** — Job 31:24; 1 Timothy 6:17

**Not set the heart on them** — Psalms 62:10

**Not boast of obtaining them** — Deuteronomy 8:17

**Not glory in them** — Jeremiah 9:23

**Not hoard them up** — Matthew 6:19

**Devote them to God's service** — 1 Chronicles 29:3; Mark 12:42–44

**Give of them to the poor** — Matthew 19:21; 1 John 3:17

**Use them in promoting the salvation of others** — Luke 16:9

**Be liberal in all things** — 1 Timothy 6:18

**Esteem it a privilege to be allowed to give** — 1 Chronicles 29:14

**Not to be high-minded** — 1 Timothy 6:17

**When converted, rejoice in being humbled** — James 1:9,10

**Heavenly treasures superior to** — Matthew 6:19,20

**Of the wicked laid up for the just** — Proverbs 13:22

### **THE WICKED**

**Often increase in** — Psalms 73:12

**Often spend their day in** — Job 21:13

**Swallow down** — Job 20:15

**Trust in the abundance of** — Psalms 52:7

**Heap up** — Job 27:16; Psalms 39:6; Ecclesiastes 2:26

**Keep, to their hurt** — Ecclesiastes 5:13

**Boast themselves in** — Psalms 49:6; 52:7

**Profit not by** — Proverbs 11:4; 13:7; Ecclesiastes 5:11

**Have trouble with** — Proverbs 15:6; 1 Timothy 6:9,10

**Must leave, to others** — Psalms 49:10

**Vanity of heaping up** — Psalms 39:6; Ecclesiastes 5:10,11

**Guilt of trusting in** — Job 31:24,28; Ezekiel 28:4,5,8

**Guilt of rejoicing in** — Job 31:25,28

### **DENUNCIATIONS AGAINST THOSE WHO**

**Get, by vanity** — Proverbs 13:11; 21:6

**Get, unlawfully** — Jeremiah 17:11

**Increase, by oppression** — Proverbs 22:16; Habakkuk 2:6–8; Micah 2:2,3

**Hoard up** — Ecclesiastes 5:13,14; James 5:3

**Trust in** — Proverbs 11:28

**Receive their consolation** — Luke 6:24

**Abuse** — James 5:1,5

**Spend, upon their appetite** — Job 20:15–17

**Folly and danger of trusting to—Illustrated** — Luke 12:16–21

**Danger of misusing—Illustrated** — Luke 16:19–25

### **EXAMPLES OF SAINTS POSSESSING**

**Abram** — Genesis 13:2

**Lot** — Genesis 13:5,6

**Isaac** — Genesis 26:13,14

**Jacob** — Genesis 32:5,10

**Joseph** — Genesis 45:8,13

**Boaz** — Ruth 2:1

**Barzillai** — 2 Samuel 19:32

**Shunammite** — 2 Kings 4:8

**David** — 1 Chronicles 29:28

**Jehoshaphat** — 2 Chronicles 17:5

**Hezekiah** — 2 Chronicles 32:27–29

**Job** — Job 1:3

**Joseph of Arimathea** — Matthew 27:57

**Zacchaeus** — Luke 19:2

**Dorcas** — Acts 9:36

**Examples of those truly rich** — Matthew 5:8; 8:10; 13:45,46; Luke 10:42; John 1:45; Philippians 3:8; James 2:5; 1 Peter 2:7; Revelation 3:18

### **EXAMPLES OF WICKED MEN POSSESSING**

**Laban** — Genesis 30:30

**Esau** — Genesis 36:7

**Nabal** — 1 Samuel 25:2

**Haman** — Esther 5:11

**Ammonites** — Jeremiah 49:4

**People of Tyre** — Ezekiel 28:5

**Young man** — Matthew 19:22

## RIGHTEOUSNESS

**Is obedience to God's law** — Deuteronomy 6:25; Romans 10:5; Luke 1:6;  
Psalms 1:2

**God loves** — Psalms 11:7

**God looks for** — Isaiah 5:7

## CHRIST

**Is the Sun of** — Malachi 4:2

**Loves** — Psalms 45:7; Hebrews 1:9

**Was girt with** — Isaiah 11:5

**Put on, as breast-plate** — Isaiah 59:17

**Was sustained by** — Isaiah 59:16

**Preached** — Psalms 40:9

**Fulfilled all** — Matthew 3:15

**Is made to his people** — 1 Corinthians 1:30

**Is the end of the law for** — Romans 10:4

**Has brought in everlasting** — Daniel 9:24

**Shall judge with** — Psalms 72:2; Isaiah 11:4; Acts 17:31; Revelation  
19:11

**Shall reign in** — Psalms 45:6; Isaiah 32:1; Hebrews 1:8

**Shall execute** — Psalms 99:4; Jeremiah 23:6

**None, by nature have** — Job 15:14; Psalms 14:3; Romans 3:10

**Cannot come by the law** — Galatians 2:21; 3:21

**No justification by works of** — Romans 3:20; 9:31,32; Galatians 2:16

**No salvation by works of** — Ephesians 2:8,9; 2 Timothy 1:9; Titus 3:5

**Unregenerate man seeks justification by works of** — Luke 18:9;  
Romans 10:3

**The blessing of God is not to be attributed to our works of** —  
Deuteronomy 9:5

## **SAINTS**

**Have, in Christ** — Isaiah 45:24; 54:17; 2 Corinthians 5:21

**Have, imputed** — Romans 4:11,22

**Are covered with the robe of** — Isaiah 61:10

**Receive, from God** — Psalms 24:5

**Are renewed in** — Ephesians 4:24

**Are led in the paths of** — Psalms 23:3

**Are servants of** — Romans 6:16,18

**Characterized by** — Genesis 18:25; Psalms 1:5,6

**Know** — Isaiah 51:7

**Do** — 1 John 2:29; 3:7

**Work, by faith** — Hebrews 11:33

**Follow after** — Isaiah 51:1

**Put on** — Job 29:14

**Wait for the hope of** — Galatians 5:5

**Pray for the spirit of** — Psalms 51:10

**Hunger and thirst after** — Matthew 5:6

**Walk before God in** — 1 Kings 3:6

**Offer the sacrifice of** — Psalms 4:5; 51:19

**Put no trust in their own** — Philippians 3:6–8

**Count their own, as filthy rags** — Isaiah 64:6

**Should seek** — Zephaniah 2:3

**Should live in** — Titus 2:12; 1 Peter 2:24

**Should serve God in** — Luke 1:75

**Should yield their members as instruments of** — Romans 6:13

**Should yield their members servants to** — Romans 6:19

**Should have on the breast-plate of** — Ephesians 6:14

**Shall receive a crown of** — 2 Timothy 4:8

**Shall see God's face in** — Psalms 17:15

**Of saints endures forever** — Psalms 112:3,9; 2 Corinthians 9:9

**An evidence of the new birth** — 1 John 2:29

**The kingdom of God is** — Romans 14:17

**The fruit of the Spirit is in all** — Ephesians 5:9

**The Scriptures instruct in** — 2 Timothy 3:16

**Judgments designed to lead to** — Isaiah 26:9

**Chastisements yield the fruit of** — Hebrews 12:11

**Has no fellowship with unrighteousness** — 2 Corinthians 6:14

### **MINISTERS SHOULD**

**Be preachers of** — 2 Peter 2:5

**Reason of** — Acts 24:25

**Follow after** — 1 Timothy 6:11; 2 Timothy 2:22

**Be clothed with** — Psalms 132:9

**Be armed with** — 2 Corinthians 6:7

**Pray for the fruit of, in their people** — 2 Corinthians 9:10;  
Philippians 1:11

**Keep saints in the right way** — Proverbs 11:5; 13:6

**Judgment should be executed in** — Leviticus 19:15

### **THEY WHO WALK IN, AND FOLLOW**

**Are righteous** — 1 John 3:7

**Are the excellent of the earth** — Psalms 16:3; Proverbs 12:26

**Are accepted with God** — Acts 10:35

**Are loved by God** — Psalms 146:8; Proverbs 15:9

**Are blessed by God** — Psalms 5:12

**Are heard by God** — Luke 18:7; James 5:16

**Are objects of God's watchful care** — Job 36:7; Psalms 34:15;  
Proverbs 10:3; 1 Peter 3:12

**Are tried by God** — Psalms 11:5

**Are exalted by God** — Job 36:7

**Dwell in security** — Isaiah 33:15,16

**Are bold as a lion** — Proverbs 28:1

**Are delivered out of all troubles** — Psalms 34:19; Proverbs 11:8

**Are never forsaken by God** — Psalms 37:25

**Are abundantly provided for** — Proverbs 13:25; Matthew 6:25–33

**Are enriched** — Psalms 112:3; Proverbs 15:6

**Think and desire good** — Proverbs 11:23; 12:5

**Know the secret of the Lord** — Psalms 25:14; Proverbs 3:32

**Have their prayers heard** — Psalms 34:17; Proverbs 15:29; 1 Peter 3:12

**Have their desires granted** — Proverbs 10:24

**Find it with life and honor** — Proverbs 21:21

**Shall hold on their way** — Job 17:9

**Shall never be moved** — Psalms 15:2,5; 55:22; Proverbs 10:30; 12:3

**Shall be ever remembered** — Psalms 112:6

**Shall flourish as a branch** — Proverbs 11:28

**Shall be glad in the Lord** — Psalms 64:10

**Brings its own reward** — Proverbs 11:18; Isaiah 3:10

**Tends to life** — Proverbs 11:19; 12:28

**The work of, shall be peace** — Isaiah 32:17

**The effect of, shall be quietness and assurance for ever** — Isaiah 32:17

**Is a crown of glory to the aged** — Proverbs 16:31

## **THE WICKED**

**Are far from** — Psalms 119:150; Isaiah 46:12

**Are free from** — Romans 6:20

**Are enemies of** — Acts 13:10

**Leave off** — Amos 5:7; Psalms 36:3

**Follow not after** — Romans 9:30

**Do not** — 1 John 3:10

**Do not obey** — Romans 2:8; 2 Thessalonians 2:12

**Love lying rather than** — Psalms 52:3

**Make mention of God, not it** — Isaiah 48:1

**Though favored, will not learn** — Isaiah 26:10; Psalms 106:43

**Speak contemptuously against those who follow** — Psalms 31:18;  
Matthew 27:39–44

**Hate those who follow** — Psalms 34:21

**Slay those who follow** — Psalms 37:32; 1 John 3:12; Matthew 23:35

**Should break off their sins by** — Daniel 4:27

**Should awake to** — 1 Corinthians 15:34

**Should sow to themselves in** — Hosea 10:12

**Vainly wish to die as those who follow** — Numbers 23:10

**The throne of kings established by** — Proverbs 16:12; 25:5

**Nations exalted by** — Proverbs 14:34

### **BLESSEDNESS OF**

**Having imputed, without works** — Romans 4:6

**Doing** — Psalms 106:3

**Hungering and thirsting after** — Matthew 5:6

**Suffering for** — 1 Peter 3:14

**Being persecuted for** — Matthew 5:10

**Turning others to** — Daniel 12:3

**Promised to the Church** — Isaiah 32:16; 45:8; 61:11; 62:1

**Promised to saints** — Isaiah 60:21; 61:3

### **EXEMPLIFIED**

**Jacob** — Genesis 30:33

**David** — 2 Samuel 22:21

**Zacharias** — Luke 1:6

**Abel** — Hebrews 11:4

**Lot** — 2 Peter 2:8

## RIGHTEOUSNESS IMPUTED

**Predicted** — Isaiah 56:1; Ezekiel 16:14

**Revealed in the gospel** — Romans 1:17

**Is of the Lord** — Isaiah 54:17

### DESCRIBED AS

**The righteousness of faith** — Romans 4:13; 9:30; 10:6

**The righteousness of God, without the law** — Romans 3:21

**The righteousness of God by faith in Christ** — Romans 3:22

**Christ being made righteousness to us** — 1 Corinthians 1:30

**Our being made the righteousness of God, in Christ** — 2  
Corinthians 5:21

**Christ is the end of the law for** — Romans 10:4

**Christ called THE LORD OF OUR RIGHTEOUSNESS** — Jeremiah  
23:6

**Christ brings in an everlasting righteousness** — Daniel 9:24

**Is a free gift** — Romans 5:17

**God's righteousness never to be abolished** — Isaiah 5:16

**The promises made through** — Romans 4:13

### SAINTS

**Have, on believing** — Romans 4:5,11,24

**Clothed with the robe of righteousness** — Isaiah 61:10

**Exalted in righteousness** — Psalms 89:16

**Desire to be found in** — Philippians 3:9

**Glory in having** — Isaiah 45:24,25

**Exhortation to seek righteousness** — Matthew 6:33

**The Gentiles attained to** — Romans 9:30

**Blessedness of those who have** — Romans 4:6

### THE JEWS

**Ignorant of** — Romans 10:3

**Stumble at righteousness by faith** — Romans 9:32

**Submit not to** — Romans 10:3

### **EXEMPLIFIED**

**Abraham** — Romans 4:9,22; Galatians 3:6

**Paul** — Philippians 3:7–9

## **RIGHTEOUSNESS OF GOD**

**Is part of his character** — Psalms 7:9; 116:5; 119:137

### **DESCRIBED AS**

**Very high** — Psalms 71:19

**Abundant** — Psalms 48:10

**Beyond computation** — Psalms 71:15

**Everlasting** — Psalms 119:142

**Enduring for ever** — Psalms 111:3

**The habitation of his throne** — Psalms 97:2

**Christ acknowledged** — John 17:25

**Christ committed his cause to** — 1 Peter 2:23

**Angels acknowledge** — Revelation 16:5

### **EXHIBITED IN**

**His testimonies** — Psalms 119:138,144

**His commandments** — Deuteronomy 4:8; Psalms 119:172

**His judgments** — Psalms 19:9; 119:7,62

**His word** — Psalms 119:123

**His ways** — Psalms 145:17

**His acts** — Judges 5:11; 1 Samuel 12:7

**His government** — Psalms 96:13; 98:9

**The gospel** — Psalms 85:10; Romans 3:25,26

**The final judgment** — Acts 17:31

**The punishment of the wicked** — Romans 2:5; 2 Thessalonians 1:6;  
Revelation 16:7; 19:2

**Shown to the posterity of saints** — Psalms 103:17

**Shown openly before the heathen** — Psalms 98:2

**God delights in the exercise of** — Jeremiah 9:24

**The heavens shall declare** — Psalms 50:6; 97:6

## **SAINTS**

**Ascribe, to him** — Job 36:3; Daniel 9:7

**Acknowledge, in his dealings** — Ezra 9:15

**Acknowledge, though the wicked prosper** — Jeremiah 12:1; Psalms  
73:12–17

**Recognize, in the fulfillment of his promises** — Nehemiah 9:8

**Confident of beholding** — Micah 7:9

**Upheld by** — Isaiah 41:10

**Do not conceal** — Psalms 40:10

**Mention, only** — Psalms 71:16

**Talk of** — Psalms 35:28; 71:15,24

**Declare to others** — Psalms 22:31

**Magnify** — Psalms 7:17; 51:14; 145:7

**Plead in prayer** — Psalms 143:11; Daniel 9:16

**Leads God to love righteousness** — Psalms 11:7

## **WE SHOULD PRAY**

**To be led in** — Psalms 5:8

**To be quickened in** — Psalms 119:40

**To be delivered in** — Psalms 31:1; 71:2

**To be answered in** — Psalms 143:1

**To be judged according to** — Psalms 35:24

**For its continued manifestation** — Psalms 36:10

**His care and defense of his people designed to teach** — Micah 6:4,5

**The wicked have no interest in** — Psalms 69:27

**Illustrated** — Psalms 36:6

## RINGS

**Antiquity of** — Genesis 24:22; 38:18

**Made of gold and set with precious stones** — Numbers 31:50,51; Song of Solomon 5:14

### WERE WORN

**On the hands** — Genesis 41:42

**On the arms** — 2 Samuel 1:10

**In the ears** — Job 42:11; Hosea 2:13; Ezekiel 16:12

**In the nose** — Isaiah 3:21

**Rich men distinguished by** — James 2:2

**Women of rank adorned with** — Isaiah 3:16,21

### OF KINGS

**Used for sealing decrees** — Esther 3:12; 8:8,10

**Given to favorites as a mark of honor** — Genesis 41:42; Es 3:10; 8:2

**Numbers of, taken from Midianites** — Numbers 31:50

### ILLUSTRATIVE

**Of the glory of Christ** — Song of Solomon 5:14

**(Put on the hands,) of favor** — Luke 15:22

## RIVERS

**Source of** — Job 28:10; Psalms 104:8,10

**Enclosed within banks** — Daniel 12:5

**Flow through valleys** — Psalms 104:8,10

### SOME OF

**Great and mighty** — Genesis 15:18; Psalms 74:15

**Deep** — Ezekiel 47:5; Zechariah 10:11

**Broad** — Isaiah 33:21

**Rapid** — Judges 5:21

**Parted into many streams** — Genesis 2:10; Isaiah 11:5

**Run into the sea** — Ecclesiastes 1:7; Ezekiel 47:8

**God's power over, unlimited** — Isaiah 50:2; Nahum 1:4

### **USEFUL FOR**

**Supplying drink to the people** — Jeremiah 2:18

**Commerce** — Isaiah 23:3

**Promoting vegetation** — Genesis 2:10

**Bathing** — Exodus 2:5

**Baptism often performed in** — Matthew 3:6

**Of Canaan abounded with fish** — Leviticus 11:9,10

### **BANKS OF**

**Covered with flags** — Exodus 2:3,5

**Planted with trees** — Ezekiel 47:7

**Frequented by doves** — Song of Solomon 5:12

**Frequented by wild beasts** — Jeremiah 49:19

**Places of common resort** — Psalms 137:1

**Frequently overflowed** — Joshua 3:15; 1 Chronicles 12:15

**Peculiarly fruitful** — Psalms 1:3; Isaiah 32:20

**Gardens often made beside** — Numbers 24:6

**Cities often built beside** — Psalms 46:4; 137:1

**Often the boundaries of kingdoms** — Joshua 22:25; 1 Kings 4:24

### **MENTIONED IN SCRIPTURE**

**Of Eden** — Genesis 2:10

**Of Jotbath** — Deuteronomy 10:7

**Of Ethiopia** — Isaiah 18:1

**Of Babylon** — Psalms 137:1

**Of Egypt** — Genesis 15:18

**Of Damascus** — 2 Kings 5:12

**Of Ahava** — Ezra 8:15

**Of Judah** — Joel 3:18

**Of Philippi** — Acts 16:13

**Abana** — 2 Kings 5:12

**Arnon** — Deuteronomy 2:36; Joshua 12:1

**Chebar** — Ezekiel 1:1,3; 10:15,20

**Euphrates** — Genesis 2:14

**Gihon** — Genesis 2:13

**Gozan** — 2 Kings 17:6; 1 Chronicles 5:26

**Hiddekel** — Genesis 2:14

**Jabbok** — Deuteronomy 2:37; Joshua 12:2

**Jordan** — Joshua 3:8; 2 Kings 5:10

**Kanah** — Joshua 16:8

**Kishon** — Judges 5:21

**Pharpar** — 2 Kings 5:12

**Pison** — Genesis 2:11

**Ulai** — Daniel 8:16

**Many, fordable in some places** — Genesis 32:22; Joshua 2:7; Isaiah 16:2

## **ILLUSTRATIVE**

**Of the abundance of grace in Christ** — Isaiah 32:2; John 1:16

**Of the gifts and graces of the Holy Spirit** — Psalms 46:4; Isaiah 41:18; 43:19,20; John 7:38,39

**Of heavy afflictions** — Psalms 69:2; Isaiah 43:2

**Of abundance** — Job 20:17; 29:6

**Of people flying from judgments** — Isaiah 23:10

**(Steady course of,) of peace of saints** — Isaiah 66:12

**(Fruitfulness of trees planted by,) of the permanent prosperity of saints** — Psalms 1:3; Jeremiah 17:8

**(Drying up of,) of God's judgments** — Isaiah 19:1–8; Jeremiah 51:36; Nahum 1:4; Zechariah 10:11

**(Overflowing of,) of God's judgments** — Isaiah 8:7,8; 28:2,18;  
Jeremiah 47:2

## ROCKS

**Often composed of Flint** — Deuteronomy 8:15; 32:13

### DESCRIBED AS

**Hard** — Jeremiah 5:3

**Durable** — Job 19:24

**Barren** — Ezekiel 26:4,14; Amos 6:12; Luke 8:6

**Often sharp-pointed and craggy** — 1 Samuel 14:4

**Often had holes and clefts** — Exodus 33:22

**Were a defense to a country** — Isaiah 33:16

**Dreaded by mariners** — Acts 27:20

### INHABITED BY

**Wild goats** — Job 39:1

**Conies** — Psalms 104:18; Proverbs 30:26

**Doves** — Song of Solomon 2:14; Jeremiah 48:28

**Eagles** — Job 39:28; Jeremiah 49:16

**The olive tree flourished amongst** — Deuteronomy 32:13; Job 29:6

**Bees often made their honey amongst** — Deuteronomy 32:13; Psalms  
81:16

### USED AS

**Altars** — Judges 6:20,21,26; 13:19

**Places for idolatrous worship** — Isaiah 57:5

**Places of Observation** — Exodus 33:21; Numbers 23:9

**Places of safety in danger** — 1 Samuel 13:6; Isaiah 2:19; Jeremiah  
16:16; Revelation 6:15

**Places for shelter by the poor in their distress** — Job 24:8; 30:3,6

**The shadow of, grateful to travelers during the heat of the day** —  
Isaiah 32:2

**Houses often built on** — Matthew 7:24,25

**Tombs often hewn out of** — Isaiah 22:16; Matthew 27:60

**Important events often engraved upon** — Job 19:24

### **MENTIONED IN SCRIPTURE**

**Adullam** — 1 Chronicles 11:15

**Bozez** — 1 Samuel 14:4

**Engedi** — 1 Samuel 24:1,2

**Etam** — Judges 15:8

**Horeb in Rephidim** — Exodus 17:1–6

**Meribah in Kadesh** — Numbers 20:1–11

**Oreb** — Judges 7:25; Isaiah 10:26

**Rimmon** — Judges 20:45

**Seneh** — 1 Samuel 14:4

**Selahammahlekoth in the wilderness of Maon** — 1 Samuel  
23:25,28

**Selah in the valley of salt** — 2 Kings 14:7; 2 Chronicles 25:11,12

**Man's industry in cutting through** — Job 28:9,10

**Hammers used for breaking** — Jeremiah 23:29

**Casting down from, a punishment** — 2 Chronicles 25:12

### **MIRACLES CONNECTED WITH**

**Water brought from** — Exodus 17:6; Numbers 20:11

**Fire ascended out of** — Judges 6:21

**Broken in pieces by the wind** — 1 Kings 19:11

**Rent at the death of Christ** — Matthew 27:51

**God's power exhibited in removing** — Job 14:18; Nahum 1:6

### **ILLUSTRATIVE OF**

**God as creator of his people** — Deuteronomy 32:18

**God as the strength of his people** — Psalms 18:1,2; 67:2; Isaiah  
17:10

**God as defense of his people** — Psalms 31:2,3

**God as refuge of his people** — Psalms 94:22

**God as salvation of his people** — Deuteronomy 32:15; Psalms 89:26;  
95:1

**Christ as refuge of his people** — Isaiah 32:2

**Christ as foundation of his church** — Matthew 16:18; 1 Peter 2:6

**Christ as source of spiritual gifts** — 1 Corinthians 10:4

**Christ as a stumbling stone to the wicked** — Isaiah 8:14; Romans  
9:33; 1 Peter 2:8

**A place of safety** — Psalms 27:5; 40:2

**Whatever we trust in** — Deuteronomy 32:31,37

**The ancestor of a nation** — Isaiah 51:1

## ROE

**Clean and fit for food** — Deuteronomy 12:15; 14:5

**Male of, called the roebuck** — 1 Kings 4:23

### DESCRIBED AS

**Cheerful** — Proverbs 5:19

**Wild** — 2 Samuel 2:18

**Swift** — 1 Chronicles 12:8

**Inhabits the mountains** — 1 Chronicles 12:8

**Often hunted by men** — Proverbs 6:5

### ILLUSTRATIVE OF

**Christ** — Song of Solomon 2:9,17

**The church** — Song of Solomon 4:5; 7:3

**A good wife** — Proverbs 5:19

**The swift of foot** — 2 Samuel 2:18

## ROMAN EMPIRE

**Called the world from its extent** — Luke 2:1

**REPRESENTED BY THE****Legs of iron in Nebuchadnezzar's vision** — Daniel 2:33,40**Terrible beast in Daniel's vision** — Daniel 7:7,19**Rome the capitol of** — Acts 18:2; 19:21**Judea a province of, under a procurator or a governor** — Luke 3:2;  
Acts 23:34,26; 25:1**ALLUSIONS TO MILITARY AFFAIRS OF****Strict obedience to superiors** — Matthew 8:8,9**Use of the panoply or defensive armor** — Romans 13:12; 2  
Corinthians 6:7; Ephesians 6:11–17**Soldiers not allowed to entangle themselves with earthly cares** —  
2 Timothy 2:4**Hardship endured by soldiers** — 2 Timothy 2:3**The soldier's special comrade who shared his toils and dangers** —  
Philippians 2:25**Danger of sentinels' sleeping** — Matthew 28:13,14**Expunging from the muster roll name of soldiers guilty of crimes**  
— Revelation 3:5**Crowning of soldiers who distinguished themselves** — 2 Timothy  
4:7,8**Triumphs of victorious generals** — 2 Corinthians 2:14–16;  
Colossians 2:15**Different military officers** — Acts 21:31; 23:23,24**Italian and Augustus' band** — Acts 10:1; 27:1**ALLUSIONS TO JUDICIAL AFFAIRS OF****Person accused, examined by scourging** — Acts 22:24,29**Criminals delivered over to the soldiers for execution** — Matthew  
27:26,27**Accusation in writing placed over the head of those executed** —  
John 19:19

**Garments of those executed given to the soldiers** — Matthew 27:35; John 19:23

**Prisoners chained to soldiers for safety** — Acts 21:33; 12:6; 2 Timothy 1:16; Acts 28:16

**Accusers and accused confronted together** — Acts 23:35; 25:16–19

**Accused person protected from popular violence** — Acts 23:20,24–27

**Power of life and death vested in its authorities** — John 18:31,39,40; 19:10

**All appeals made to the emperor** — Acts 25:11,12

**Those who appealed to Caesar, to be brought before him** — Acts 26:32

### **ALLUSIONS TO CITIZENSHIP OF**

**Obtained by purchase** — Acts 22:28

**Obtained by birth** — Acts 22:28

**Exempted from the degradation scourging** — Acts 16:37,38; 22:25

### **ALLUSIONS TO GRECIAN GAME ADAPTED BY**

**Gladiatorial fights** — 1 Corinthians 4:9; 15:32

**Foot races** — 1 Corinthians 9:24; Philippians 2:16; 3:11–14; Hebrews 12:1,2

**Wrestling** — Ephesians 6:12

**Training of combatants** — 1 Corinthians 9:25,27

**Crowning of conquerors** — 1 Corinthians 9:25; Philippians 3:14; 2 Timothy 4:8

**Rules observed in conducting** — 2 Timothy 2:5

### **EMPERORS OF, MENTIONED**

**Tiberius** — Luke 3:1

**Augustus** — Luke 2:1

**Claudius** — Acts 11:28

**Nero** — Philippians 4:22; 2 Timothy 4:22

**PREDICTIONS RESPECTING**

**Its universal dominion** — Daniel 7:23

**Its division into ten parts** — Daniel 2:41–43; 7:20,24

**Origin of papal power in** — Daniel 7:8,20–25

## S

## SABBATH

**Instituted by God** — Genesis 2:3

**Grounds of its institution** — Genesis 2:2,3; Exodus 20:11

**The seventh day observed as** — Exodus 20:9–11

**Made for man** — Mark 2:27

**GOD**

**Blessed** — Genesis 2:3; Exodus 20:11

**Sanctified** — Genesis 2:3; Exodus 31:15

**Hallowed** — Exodus 20:11

**Commanded, to be kept** — Leviticus 19:3,30

**Commanded to be sanctified** — Exodus 20:8

**Will have his goodness commemorated in the observance of** —  
Deuteronomy 5:15

**Shows favor in appointing** — Nehemiah 9:14

**Shows considerate kindness in appointing** — Exodus 23:12

**A sign of the covenant** — Exodus 31:13,17

**A type of the heavenly rest** — Hebrews 4:4,9

**CHRIST**

**Is Lord of** — Mark 2:28

**Was accustomed to observe** — Luke 4:16

**Taught on** — Luke 4:31; 6:6

**Servants and cattle should be allowed to rest upon** — Exodus 20:10;  
Deuteronomy 5:14

**No manner of work to be done on** — Exodus 20:10; Leviticus 23:3

**No purchases to be made on** — Nehemiah 10:31; 13:15–17

**No burdens to be carried on** — Nehemiah 13:19; Jeremiah 17:21

**Divine worship to be celebrated on** — Ezekiel 46:3; Acts 16:13

**The Scriptures to be read on** — Acts 13:27; 15:21

**The word of God to be preached on** — Acts 13:14,15,44; 17:2; 18:4

**Works connected with religious service lawful on** — Numbers 28:9;  
Matthew 12:5; John 7:23

**Works of mercy lawful on** — Matthew 12:12; 13:16; John 9:14

**Necessary wants may be supplied** — Matthew 12:1; Luke 13:15; 14:1

## **CALLED**

**The Sabbath of the Lord** — Exodus 20:10; Leviticus 23:3;  
Deuteronomy 5:14

**The Sabbath of rest** — Exodus 31:15

**The rest of the holy Sabbath** — Exodus 16:23

**God's holy Day** — Isaiah 58:13

**The Lord's day** — Revelation 1:10

**First day of the week kept as, by the church** — John 20:26; Acts 20:7;  
1 Corinthians 16:2

## **SAINTS**

**Observe** — Nehemiah 13:22

**Honor God in observing** — Isaiah 58:13

**Rejoice in** — Psalms 118:24; Isaiah 58:13

**Testify against those who desecrate** — Nehemiah 13:15,20,21

**Observance of, to be perpetual** — Exodus 31:16,17; Matthew 5:17,18

**Blessedness of honoring** — Isaiah 58:13,14

**Blessedness of keeping** — Isaiah 56:2,6

**Denunciations against those who profane** — Nehemiah 13:18; Jeremiah  
17:27

**Punishment of those who profane** — Exodus 31:14,15; Numbers 15:32–

**THE WICKED**

**Mock at** — Lamentations 1:7

**Pollute** — Isaiah 56:2; Ezekiel 20:13,16

**Profane** — Nehemiah 13:17; Ezekiel 22:8

**Wearied by** — Amos 8:5

**Hide their eyes from** — Ezekiel 22:26

**Do their own pleasure on** — Isaiah 58:13

**Bear burdens on** — Nehemiah 13:15

**Work on** — Nehemiah 13:15

**Traffic on** — Nehemiah 10:31; 13:15,16

**Sometimes pretend to zealous for** — Luke 13:14; John 9:16

**May be judicially deprived of** — Lamentations 2:6; Hosea 2:11

**HONORING OF—EXEMPLIFIED**

**Moses** — Numbers 15:32–34

**Nehemiah** — Nehemiah 13:15,21

**The women** — Luke 23:56

**Paul** — Acts 13:14

**Disciples** — Acts 16:13

**John** — Revelation 1:10

**DISHONORING OF EXEMPLIFIED**

**Gatherers of manna** — Exodus 16:27

**Gatherers of sticks** — Numbers 15:32

**Men of Tyre** — Nehemiah 13:16

**Inhabitants of Jerusalem** — Jeremiah 17:21–23

**SACKCLOTH**

**Made of coarse hair** — Matthew 3:4; Revelation 6:12

**Rough and unsightly** — Zechariah 13:4

**Of a black color** — Revelation 6:12

**WAS WORN**

**By God's prophets** — 2 Kings 1:8; Isaiah 20:2; Matthew 3:4;  
Revelation 11:3

**By persons in affliction** — Nehemiah 9:1; Psalms 69:11; Jonah 3:5

**Girt about the loins** — Genesis 37:34; 1 Kings 20:31

**Frequently next the skin in deep afflictions** — 1 Kings 21:27; 2  
Kings 6:30; Job 16:15

**Often over the whole person** — 2 Kings 19:1,2

**With ashes on the head** — Esther 4:1

**Often with ropes on the head** — 1 Kings 20:31

**In the streets** — Isaiah 15:3

**At funerals** — 2 Samuel 3:31

**The Jews lay in, when in deep affliction** — 2 Samuel 21:10; 1 Kings  
21:27; Joel 1:13

**No one clothed in, allowed into the palaces of kings** — Esther 4:2

**ILLUSTRATIVE**

**(Girding with,) of heavy afflictions** — Isaiah 3:24; 22:12; 32:11

**(Covering the heavens with,) of severe judgments** — Isaiah 50:3

**(Heavens becoming as,) of severe judgments** — Revelation 6:12

**(Putting of,) of joy and gladness** — Psalms 30:11

**SACRIFICES**

**Divine institution of** — Genesis 3:21; 1:29; 9:3; 4:4,5; Hebrews 11:4

**To be offered to God alone** — Exodus 22:20; Judges 13:16; 2 Kings  
17:36

**When offered to God, an acknowledgment of his being the supreme  
God** — 2 Kings 5:17; Jonah 1:16

**CONSISTED OF**

**Clean animals or bloody sacrifices** — Genesis 8:20

**The fruits of the earth or sacrifices without blood** — Genesis 4:4;  
Leviticus 2:1

**Always offered upon altars** — Exodus 20:24

**The offering of, an acknowledgment of sin** — Hebrews 10:3

### **WERE OFFERED**

**From the earliest age** — Genesis 4:3,4

**By the patriarchs** — Genesis 22:2,13; 31:54; 46:1; Job 1:5

**After the departure of Israel from Egypt** — Exodus 5:3,17; 18:12;  
24:5

**Under the Mosaic age** — Leviticus 1:1–7:38; Hebrews 10:1–3

**Daily** — Exodus 29:38,39; Numbers 28:3,4

**Weekly** — Numbers 28:9,10

**Monthly** — Numbers 28:11

**Yearly** — Leviticus 16:3; 1 Samuel 1:3,21; 20:6

**At all the feasts** — Numbers 10:10

**For the whole nation** — Leviticus 16:15–30; 1 Chronicles 29:21

**For individuals** — Leviticus 1:2; 17:8

**In faith of a coming Savior** — Hebrews 11:4,17,28

**Required to be perfect and without blemish** — Leviticus 22:19;  
Deuteronomy 15:21; 17:1; Malachi 1:8,14

**Generally the best of their kind** — Genesis 4:4; 1 Samuel 15:22; Psalms  
66:15; Isaiah 1:11

### **DIFFERENT KINDS OF**

**Burnt offering wholly consumed by fire** — Leviticus 1:1–17; 1  
Kings 18:38

**Sin offering for sins of ignorance** — Leviticus 4:1–35

**Trespass offering for intentional sins** — Leviticus 6:1–7; 7:1–7

**Peace offering** — Leviticus 3:1–17

**To be brought to the place appointed by God** — Deuteronomy 12:6; 2  
Chronicles 7:12

**Were bound to the horns of the altar** — Psalms 118:27

**Were salted with salt** — Leviticus 2:13; Mark 9:49

**Often consumed by fire from heaven** — Leviticus 9:24; 1 Kings 18:38;  
2 Chronicles 7:1

**When bloody, accompanied with meat and drink offering** — Numbers  
15:3–12

**No leaven offered with, except for** — Exodus 23:18; Leviticus 7:13

**Fat of, not to remain until morning** — Exodus 23:8

## **THE PRIESTS**

**Appointed to offer** — 1 Samuel 2:28; Ezekiel 44:11,15; Hebrews 5:1;  
8:3

**Had a portion of, and lived by** — Exodus 29:27,28; Deuteronomy  
18:3; Joshua 13:14; 1 Corinthians 9:13

**Were typical of Christ's sacrifice** — 1 Corinthians 5:7; Ephesians 5:2;  
Hebrews 10:1,11,12

**Were accepted when offered in sincerity and faith** — Genesis 4:4;  
Hebrews 11:4; Genesis 8:21

**Imparted a legal purification** — Hebrews 9:13,22

**Could not take away sin** — Psalms 40:6; Hebrews 9:9; 10:1–11

**Without obedience, worthless** — 1 Samuel 15:22; Proverbs 21:3; Mark  
12:33

**The covenants of God confirmed by** — Genesis 15:9–17; Exodus 24:5–  
8; Hebrews 9:19,20; Psalms 50:5

## **THE JEWS**

**Condemned for not treating with respect** — 1 Samuel 2:29; Malachi  
1:12

**Condemned for bringing defective and blemished** — Malachi  
1:13,14

**Condemned for not offering** — Isaiah 43:23,24

**Unaccepted in, on account of sin** — Isaiah 1:11,15; 66:3; Hosea 8:13

**Condemned for offering, to idols** — 2 Chronicles 34:25; Isaiah  
65:3,7; Ezekiel 20:28,31

**Offered to false gods, are offered to devils** — Leviticus 17:7;  
Deuteronomy 32:17; Psalms 106:37; 1 Corinthians 10:20

**On great occasions, very numerous** — 2 Chronicles 5:6; 7:5

**For public use often provided by the state** — 2 Chronicles 31:3

### **ILLUSTRATIVE OF**

**Prayer** — Psalms 141:2

**Thanksgiving** — Psalms 27:6; 107:22; 116:17; Hebrews 13:15

**Devotedness** — Romans 12:1; Philippians 2:17

**Benevolence** — Philippians 4:18; Hebrews 13:16

**Righteousness** — Psalms 4:5; 51:19

**A broken spirit** — Psalms 51:17

**Martyrdom** — Philippians 2:7; 2 Timothy 4:6

## **SADDUCEES**

**A sect of the Jews** — Acts 5:17

**Denied the resurrection and a future stated** — Matthew 22:23; Luke  
20:27

**The resurrection a cause of dispute between them and the** —  
Pharisees — Acts 23:6–9

**Were refused baptism by John** — Matthew 3:7

### **CHRIST**

**Tempted by** — Matthew 16:1

**Cautioned his disciples against their principles** — Matthew  
16:6,11,12

**Vindicated the resurrection against** — Matthew 22:24–32; Mark  
12:19–27

**Silenced** — Matthew 22:34

**Persecuted the Christians** — Acts 4:1; 5:17,18,40

## SAINTS, COMPARED TO

**The sun** — Judges 5:31; Matthew 13:43

**Stars** — Daniel 12:3

**Lights** — Matthew 5:14; Philippians 2:15

**Mount Zion** — Psalms 125:1,2

**Lebanon** — Hosea 14:5–7

**Treasure** — Exodus 19:5; Psalms 135:4

**Jewels** — Malachi 3:17

**Gold** — Job 23:10; Lamentations 4:2

**Vessels of gold and silver** — 2 Timothy 2:20

**Stones of a crown** — Zechariah 9:16

**Lively stones** — 1 Peter 2:5

**Babes** — Matthew 11:25; 1 Peter 2:2

**Little children** — Matthew 18:3; 1 Corinthians 14:20

**Obedient children** — 1 Peter 1:14

**Members of the body** — 1 Corinthians 12:20,27

**Soldiers** — 2 Timothy 2:3,4

**Runners in a race** — 1 Corinthians 9:24; Hebrews 12:1

**Wrestlers** — 2 Timothy 2:5

**Good servants** — Matthew 25:21

**Strangers and pilgrims** — 1 Peter 2:11

**Sheep** — Psalms 78:52; Matthew 25:33; John 10:4

**Lambs** — Isaiah 40:11; John 21:15

**Calves of the stall** — Malachi 4:2

**Lions** — Proverbs 28:1; Micah 5:8

**Eagles** — Psalms 103:5; Isaiah 40:31

**Doves** — Psalms 68:13; Isaiah 60:8

**Thirsting deer** — Psalms 42:1

**Good fishes** — Matthew 13:48

**Dew and showers** — Micah 5:7  
**Watered gardens** — Isaiah 58:11  
**Unfailing springs** — Isaiah 58:11  
**Vines** — Song of Solomon 6:11; Hosea 14:7  
**Branches of a vine** — John 15:2,4,5  
**Pomegranates** — Song of Solomon 4:13  
**Good figs** — Jeremiah 24:2-7  
**Lilies** — Song of Solomon 2:2; Hosea 14:5  
**Willows by the water courses** — Isaiah 44:4  
**Trees planted by rivers** — Psalms 1:3  
**Cedars in Lebanon** — Psalms 92:12  
**Palm trees** — Psalms 92:12  
**Green olive trees** — Psalms 52:8; Hosea 14:6  
**Fruitful trees** — Psalms 1:3; Jeremiah 17:8  
**Corn** — Hosea 14:7  
**Wheat** — Matthew 3:12; 13:29,30  
**Salt** — Matthew 5:13

## SALT

**Characterized as good and useful** — Mark 9:50

### USED FOR

**Seasoning food** — Job 6:6  
**Seasoning sacrifices** — Leviticus 2:13; Ezekiel 43:24  
**Ratifying covenants** — Numbers 18:19; 2 Chronicles 13:5  
**Strengthening new-born infants** — Ezekiel 16:4  
**Partaking of another's a bond of friendship** — Ezra 4:14  
**Lost its savor when exposed to the air** — Matthew 5:13; Mark 9:50

### OFTEN FOUND

**In pits** — Joshua 11:8; Zephaniah 2:9

**In springs** — James 3:12

**Near the Dead Sea** — Numbers 34:12; Deuteronomy 3:17

**Places where it abounded barren and unfruitful** — Jeremiah 17:6;  
Ezekiel 47:11

**The valley of, celebrated for victories** — 2 Samuel 8:13; 2 Kings 14:7; 1  
Chronicles 18:12

### **MIRACLES CONNECTED WITH**

**Lot's wife turned into a pillar of** — Genesis 19:26

**Elisha healed the bad water with** — 2 Kings 2:21

**Places sown with, to denote perpetual desolation** — Judges 9:45

**Liberalily afforded to the Jews after the captivity** — Ezra 6:9; 7:22

### **ILLUSTRATIVE**

**Of saints** — Matthew 5:13

**Of grace in the heart** — Mark 9:50

**Of wisdom in speech** — Colossians 4:6

**(Without savor,) of graceless professors** — Matthew 5:13; Mark  
9:50

**(Pits of,) of desolation** — Zephaniah 2:9

**(Salted with fire,) of preparation of the wicked for destruction** —  
Mark 9:49

## **SALUTATIONS**

**Antiquity of** — Genesis 18:2; 19:1

### **WERE GIVEN**

**By brethren to each other** — 1 Samuel 17:22

**By inferiors to their superiors** — Genesis 47:7

**By superiors to inferiors** — 1 Samuel 30:21

**By all passers-by** — 1 Samuel 10:3,4; Psalms 129:8

**On entering a house** — Judges 18:15; Matthew 10:12; Luke  
1:40,41,44

**Often sent through messengers** — 1 Samuel 25:5,14; 2 Samuel 8:10

**Often sent by letter** — Romans 16:21–23; 1 Corinthians 16:21;  
Colossians 4:18; 2 Thessalonians 3:17

**Denied to persons of bad character** — 2 John 1:10

**Persons in haste excused from giving or receiving** — 2 Kings 4:29;  
Luke 10:24

### **EXPRESSIONS USED AS**

**Peace be with thee** — Judges 19:20

**Peace to thee, and peace to thine house, and peace to all that thou  
hast** — 1 Samuel 25:6

**Peace be to this house** — Luke 10:5

**The Lord be with you** — Ruth 2:4

**The Lord bless thee** — Ruth 2:4

**The blessing of the Lord be upon you, we bless you in the name  
of the Lord** — Psalms 129:8

**Blessed be thou of the Lord** — 1 Samuel 15:13

**God be gracious to thee** — Genesis 43:29

**Art thou in health?** 2 Samuel 20:9

**Hail** — Matthew 26:49; Luke 1:28

**All hail** — Matthew 28:9

**Often perfidious** — 2 Samuel 20:9; Matthew 26:49

**Given to Christ in derision** — Matthew 27:29; 15:18

### **OFTEN ACCOMPANIED BY**

**Falling on the neck and kissing** — Genesis 33:4; 45:14,15; Luke  
15:20

**Laying hold of the bear with the right hand** — 2 Samuel 20:9

**Bowing frequently to the ground** — Genesis 33:3

**Embracing and kissing the feet** — Matthew 28:9; Luke 7:38,45

**Touching the hem of the garment** — Matthew 14:36

**Falling prostrate on the ground** — Esther 8:3; Matthew 2:11; Luke 8:41

**Kissing the dust** — Psalms 72:9; Isaiah 49:23

**The Jews condemned for giving, only to their countrymen** — Matthew 5:47

**The Pharisees condemned for seeking, in public** — Matthew 23:7; Mark 12:38

## SALVATION

**Is of God** — Psalms 3:8; 37:39; Jeremiah 3:23

**Is of the purpose of God** — 2 Timothy 1:9

**Is of the appointment of God** — 1 Thessalonians 5:9

**God is willing to give** — 1 Timothy 2:4

**Is by Christ** — Isaiah 63:9; Ephesians 5:23

**Is by Christ alone** — Isaiah 45:21,22; 59:16; Acts 4:12

**Announced after the fall** — Genesis 3:15

**Of Israel, predicted** — Isaiah 35:4; 45:17; Zechariah 9:16; Romans 11:26

**Of the Gentiles, predicted** — Isaiah 45:22; 49:6; 52:10

**Revealed in the gospel** — Ephesians 1:13; 2 Timothy 1:10

**Came to the Gentiles through the fall of the Jews** — Romans 11:11

## CHRIST

**The Captain of** — Hebrews 2:10

**The Author of** — Hebrews 5:9

**Appointed for** — Isaiah 49:6

**Raised up for** — Luke 1:69

**Has** — Zechariah 9:9

**Brings, with him** — Isaiah 62:11; Luke 19:9

**Mighty to effect** — Isaiah 63:1; Hebrews 7:25

**Came to effect** — Matthew 18:11; 1 Timothy 1:15

**Died to effect** — John 3:14,15; Galatians 1:4

**Exalted to give** — Acts 5:31

**Is not by works** — Romans 11:6; Ephesians 2:9; 2 Timothy 1:9; Titus 3:5

**Is of grace** — Ephesians 2:5,8; 2 Timothy 1:9; Titus 2:11

**Is of love** — Romans 5:8; 1 John 4:9,10

**Is of mercy** — Psalms 6:4; Titus 3:5

**Is of the long-suffering of God** — 2 Peter 3:15

**Is through faith in Christ** — Mark 16:16; Acts 16:31; Romans 10:9;  
Ephesians 2:8; 1 Peter 1:5

**Reconciliation to God, a pledge of** — Romans 5:10

### **IS DELIVERANCE FROM**

**Sin** — Matthew 1:21; 1 John 3:5

**Uncleanness** — Ezekiel 36:29

**The devil** — Colossians 2:15; Hebrews 2:14,15

**Wrath** — Romans 5:9; 1 Thessalonians 1:10

**This present evil world** — Galatians 1:4

**Enemies** — Luke 1:71,74

**Eternal death** — John 3:16,17

**Confession of Christ necessary to** — Romans 10:10

**Regeneration necessary to** — John 3:3

**Final perseverance necessary to** — Matthew 10:22

### **DESCRIBED AS**

**Great** — Hebrews 2:3

**Glorious** — 2 Timothy 2:10

**Common** — Judges 1:3

**From generation to generation** — Isaiah 51:8

**To the uttermost** — Hebrews 7:25

**Eternal** — Isaiah 45:17; 51:6; Hebrews 5:9

**Searched into and exhibited by the prophets** — 1 Peter 1:10

**The gospel is the power of God to** — Romans 1:16; 1 Corinthians 1:18

**Preaching the word is the appointed means of** — 1 Corinthians 1:21

**The Scriptures are able to make wise to** — 2 Timothy 3:15; James 1:21

**Now is the day of** — Isaiah 49:8; 2 Corinthians 6:2

**From sin, to be worked out with fear and trembling** — Philippians 2:12

## **SAINTS**

**Chosen to** — 2 Thessalonians 2:13; 2 Timothy 1:9

**Appointed to obtain** — 1 Thessalonians 5:9

**Are heirs of** — Hebrews 1:14

**Have, through grace** — Acts 15:11

**Have a token of, in their patient suffering for Christ** —  
Philippians 1:28,29

**Kept by the power of God to** — 1 Peter 1:5

**Beautified with** — Psalms 149:4

**Clothed with** — Isaiah 61:10

**Satisfied by** — Luke 2:30

**Love** — Psalms 40:16

**Hope for** — Lamentations 3:26; Romans 8:24

**Wait for** — Genesis 49:18; Lamentations 3:26

**Long for** — Psalms 119:81,174

**Earnestly look for** — Psalms 119:123

**Daily approach nearer to** — Romans 13:11

**Receive, as the end of their faith** — 1 Peter 1:9

**Welcome the tidings of** — Isaiah 52:7; Romans 10:15

**Pray to be visited with** — Psalms 85:7; 106:4; 119:41

**Pray for the assurance of** — Psalms 35:3

**Pray for a joyful sense of** — Psalms 51:12

**Evidence, by works** — Hebrews 6:9,10

**Ascribe, to God** — Psalms 25:5; Isaiah 12:2

**Praise God for** — 1 Chronicles 16:23; Psalms 96:2

**Commemorate, with thanks** — Psalms 116:12

**Rejoice in** — Psalms 9:14; 21:1; Isaiah 25:9

**Glory in** — 1 Corinthians 1:31; Galatians 6:14

**Declare** — Psalms 40:10; 71:15

**Godly sorrow works repentance to** — 2 Corinthians 7:10

**All the earth shall see** — Isaiah 52:10; Luke 3:6

## **MINISTERS**

**Give the knowledge of** — Luke 1:77

**Show the way of** — Acts 16:17

**Should exhort to** — Ezekiel 3:18,19; Acts 2:40

**Should labor to lead others to** — Romans 11:14

**Should be clothed in** — 2 Chronicles 6:41; Psalms 132:16

**Should use self-denial to lead others to** — 1 Corinthians 9:22

**Should endure suffering that the elect may obtain** — 2 Timothy  
2:10

**Are a sweet savor of Christ to God, in those who obtain** — 2  
Corinthians 2:15

**The heavenly host ascribe, to God** — Revelation 7:10; 19:1

## **SOUGHT IN VAIN FROM**

**Idols** — Isaiah 45:20; Jeremiah 2:28

**Earthly power** — Jeremiah 3:23

**No escape for those who neglect** — Hebrews 2:3

**Is far off from the wicked** — Psalms 119:155; Isaiah 59:11

## **ILLUSTRATED BY**

**A rock** — Deuteronomy 32:15; 2 Samuel 22:47; Psalms 95:1

**A horn** — Psalms 18:2; Luke 1:69

**A tower** — 2 Samuel 22:51

**A helmet** — Isaiah 59:17; Ephesians 6:17

**A shield** — 2 Samuel 22:36

**A lamp** — Isaiah 62:1

**A cup** — Psalms 116:13

**Clothing** — 2 Chronicles 6:41; Psalms 132:16; 149:4; Isaiah 61:10

**Wells** — Isaiah 12:3

**Walls and bulwarks** — Isaiah 26:1; 60:18

**Chariots** — Habakkuk 3:8

**A victory** — 1 Corinthians 15:57

**Typified** — Numbers 21:4–9; John 3:14,15

## SAMARIA, ANCIENT

**The territory of Ephraim and Manasseh properly so called** — Joshua 17:17,18; Isaiah 28:1

**The whole kingdom of Israel sometimes called** — Ezekiel 16:46,51; Hosea 8:5,6

**Had many cities** — 1 Kings 13:32

### SAMARIA THE CAPITAL OF

**Built by Omri king of Israel** — 1 Kings 16:23,24

**Called after Shemer the owner of the hill on which it was — built** — 1 Kings 16:24

**Called the mountain of Samaria** — Amos 4:1; 6:1

**Called the head of Ephraim** — Isaiah 7:9

**Kings of Israel sometime took their titles from** — 1 Kings 21:1; 2 Kings 1:3

**The residence of the kings of Israel** — 1 Kings 16:29; 2 Kings 1:2; 3:1,6

**The burial place of the kings of Israel** — 1 Kings 16:28; 22:37; 2 Kings 13:13

**Was a fenced city, and well provided with arms** — 2 Kings 10:2

**The pool of Samaria near to** — 1 Kings 22:38

**The prophet Elisha dwelt in** — 2 Kings 2:25; 5:3; 6:32

**Besieged by Benhadad** — 1 Kings 20:1–12

**Deliverance of, predicted** — 1 Kings 20:13,14

**Deliverance of, effected** — 1 Kings 20:15–21

**Besieged again by Benhadad** — 2 Kings 6:24

**Suffered severely from famine** — 2 Kings 6:25–29

**Elisha predicted plenty in** — 2 Kings 7:1,2

**Delivered by miraculous means** — 2 Kings 7:6,7

**Remarkable plenty in, as foretold by Elisha** — 2 Kings 7:16–20

**Besieged and taken by Shalmaneser** — 2 Kings 17:5,6; 18:9,10

**A mountainous country** — Jeremiah 31:5; Amos 3:9

### **PEOPLE OF CHARACTERISED AS**

**Proud and arrogant** — Isaiah 9:9

**Corrupt and wicked** — Ezekiel 16:46,47; Hosea 7:1; Amos 3:9,10

**Idolatrous** — Ezekiel 23:5; Amos 8:14; Micah 1:7

**Predictions respecting its destruction** — Isaiah 8:4; 9:11,12; Hosea 13:16; Amos 3:11,12; Micah 1:6

**Inhabitants of, carried captive to Assyria** — 2 Kings 17:6,23; 18:11

**Repeopled from Assyria** — 2 Kings 17:24,25

## **SAMARIA, MODERN**

**Situated between Judea and Galilee** — Luke 17:11; John 4:3,4

**Had many cities** — Matthew 10:5; Luke 9:52

### **CITIES OF, MENTIONED IN SCRIPTURE**

**Samaria** — Acts 8:5

**Sychar** — John 4:5

**Antipatris** — Acts 23:31

**Christ preached in** — John 4:39–42

**Christ at first forbade his disciples to visit** — Matthew 10:5

**Christ after his resurrection commanded the gospel to be preached in** — Acts 1:8

**INHABITANTS OF**

**Their true descent** — 2 Kings 17:24; Ezra 4:9,10

**Boasted descent from Jacob** — John 4:12

**Professed to worship God** — Ezra 4:2

**Their religion mixed with idolatry** — 2 Kings 17:41; John 4:22

**Worshipped on Mount Gerizim** — John 4:20

**Opposed the Jews after their return from captivity** — Nehemiah  
4:1–18

**Expected the Messiah** — John 4:25,29

**Were superstitious** — Acts 8:9–11

**More humane and grateful than the Jews** — Luke 10:33–36;  
17:16–18

**Abhorred by the Jews** — John 8:48

**Had no intercourse or dealings with the Jews** — Luke 9:52,53;  
John 4:9

**Ready to hear and embrace the gospel** — John 4:39–42; Acts 8:6–8

**The persecuted Christians fled to** — Acts 8:1

**The gospel first preached in, by Philip** — Acts 8:5

**Many Christian churches in** — Acts 9:31

**SANCTIFICATION**

**Is separation to the service of God** — Psalms 4:3; 2 Corinthians 6:17

**EFFECTED BY**

**God** — Ezekiel 37:28; 1 Thessalonians 5:23; Jude 1:1

**Christ** — Hebrews 2:11; 13:12

**The Holy Spirit** — Romans 15:16; 1 Corinthians 6:11

**In Christ** — 1 Corinthians 1:2

**Through the atonement of Christ** — Hebrews 10:10; 13:12

**Through the word of God** — John 17:17,19; Ephesians 5:26

**Christ made, of God, to us** — 1 Corinthians 1:30

**Saints elected to salvation through** — 2 Thessalonians 2:13; 1 Peter 1:2

**All saints are in a state of** — Acts 20:32; 26:18; 1 Corinthians 6:11

**The Church made glorious by** — Ephesians 5:26,27

### **SHOULD LEAD TO**

**Mortification of sin** — 1 Thessalonians 4:3,4

**Holiness** — Romans 6:22; Ephesians 5:7–9

**Offering up of saints acceptable through** — Romans 15:16

**Saints fitted for the service of God by** — 2 Timothy 2:21

**God wills all saints to have** — 1 Thessalonians 4:3

### **MINISTERS**

**Set apart to God's service by** — Jeremiah 1:5

**Should pray that their people may enjoy complete** — 1  
Thessalonians 5:23

**Should exhort their people to walk in** — 1 Thessalonians 4:1,3

**None can inherit the kingdom of God without** — 1 Corinthians 6:9–11

**Typified** — Genesis 2:3; Exodus 13:2; 19:14; 40:9–15; Leviticus 27:14–16

## **SCAPE-GOAT**

**Part of the sin offering on the day of atonement** — Leviticus 16:5,7

**Chosen by lot** — Leviticus 16:8

**The high priest transferred the sins of Israel to, by — confessing them with both hands upon its head** — Leviticus 16:21

**Sent into the wilderness by the hands of a fit person** — Leviticus 16:21,22

### **COMMUNICATED UNCLEANNESS TO**

**The high priest** — Leviticus 16:24

**The man who lead him away** — Leviticus 16:26

**Typical of Christ** — Isaiah 53:6,11,12

## SCIENCES

**Architecture** — Deuteronomy 8:12; 1 Chronicles 29:19

**Arithmetic** — Genesis 15:5; Leviticus 26:8; Job 29:18

**Astronomy** — Job 38:31,32; Isaiah 13:10

**Astrology** — Isaiah 47:13

**Botany** — 1 Kings 4:33

**Geography** — Genesis 10:1–30; Isaiah 11:11

**History and Chronology** — 1 Kings 22:39; 2 Kings 1:18; 1 Chronicles 9:1; 29:29

**Mechanics** — Genesis 6:14–16; 11:4; Exodus 14:6,7

**Medicine** — Jeremiah 8:22; Mark 5:26

**Music** — 1 Chronicles 16:4–7; 25:6

**Navigation** — 1 Kings 9:27; Psalms 107:23

**Surveying** — Joshua 18:4–9; Nehemiah 2:12–16; Ezekiel 40:5,6; Zechariah 2:2

**Zoology** — 1 Kings 4:33

## SCORNING AND MOCKING

**The sufferings of Christ by, predicted** — Psalms 22:6–8; Isaiah 53:3; Luke 18:32

**Christ endured** — Matthew 9:24; 27:29

### SAINTS ENDURE, ON ACCOUNT OF

**Being children of God** — Genesis 21:9; Galatians 4:29

**Their uprightness** — Job 12:4

**Their faith** — Hebrews 11:36

**Their faithfulness in declaring the word of God** — Jeremiah 20:7,8

**Their zeal for God's house** — Nehemiah 2:19

### THE WICKED INDULGE IN, AGAINST

**The second coming of Christ** — 2 Peter 3:3,4

**The gifts of the Spirit** — Acts 2:13

**God's threatening** — Isaiah 5:19; Jeremiah 17:15

**God's ministers** — 2 Chronicles 36:16

**God's ordinances** — Lamentations 1:7

**Saints** — Psalms 123:4; Lamentations 3:14,63

**The resurrection of the dead** — Acts 17:32

**All solemn admonitions** — 2 Chronicles 30:6–10

**Idolaters addicted to** — Isaiah 57:3–6

**Drunkards addicted to** — Psalms 69:12; Hosea 7:5

### **THOSE WHO ARE ADDICTED TO**

**Delight in** — Proverbs 1:22

**Are contentious** — Proverbs 22:10

**Are scorned by God** — Proverbs 3:34

**Are hated by men** — Proverbs 24:9

**Are avoided by saints** — Psalms 1:1; Jeremiah 15:17

**Walk after their own lusts** — 2 Peter 3:3

**Are proud and haughty** — Proverbs 21:24

**Hear not rebuke** — Proverbs 13:1

**Love not those who reprove** — Proverbs 15:12

**Hate those who reprove** — Proverbs 9:8

**Go not to the wise** — Proverbs 15:12

**Bring others into danger** — Proverbs 29:8

**Shall themselves endure** — Ezekiel 23:32

**Characteristic of the latter days** — 2 Peter 3:3; Jude 1:18

**Woe denounced against** — Isaiah 5:18,19

**Punishment for** — 2 Chronicles 36:17; Proverbs 19:29; Isaiah 29:20;  
Lamentations 3:64–66

### **EXEMPLIFIED**

**Ishmael** — Genesis 21:9

**Children at Bethel** — 2 Kings 2:23

**Ephraim and Manasseh** — 2 Chronicles 30:10

**Chiefs of Judah** — 2 Chronicles 36:16

**Sanballat** — Nehemiah 4:1

**Enemies of Joab** — Job 30:1,9

**Enemies of David** — Psalms 35:15,16

**Rulers of Israel** — Isaiah 28:14

**Ammonites** — Ezekiel 25:3

**People of Tyre** — Ezekiel 26:2

**Heathen** — Ezekiel 36:2,3

**Soldiers** — Matthew 27:28–30; Luke 23:36

**Chief Priests** — Matthew 27:41

**Pharisees** — Luke 16:14

**The men who held Jesus** — Luke 22:63,64

**Herod** — Luke 23:11

**People and rulers** — Luke 23:35

**Some of the multitude** — Acts 2:13

**Athenians** — Acts 17:32

## SCORPION

**Armed with a sharp sting in its tail** — Revelation 9:10

**Sting of, venomous and caused torment** — Revelation 9:5

**Abounded in the great desert** — Deuteronomy 8:15

**Unfit for food** — Luke 11:12

### ILLUSTRATIVE

**Wicked men** — Ezekiel 2:6

**Ministers of Antichrist** — Revelation 9:3,5,10

**Severe scourges** — 1 Kings 12:11

**Christ gave his disciples power over** — Luke 10:19

## SCRIBES

**Antiquity of** — Judges 5:14

**Wore an inkhorn at their girdles** — Ezekiel 9:2,3

### FAMILIES CELEBRATED FOR FURNISHING

**Kenites** — 1 Chronicles 2:55

**Zebulun** — Judges 5:14

**Levi** — 1 Chronicles 24:6; 2 Chronicles 34:13

**Generally men of great wisdom** — 1 Chronicles 27:32

**Often learned in the law** — Ezra 7:6

**Were ready writers** — Psalms 45:1

### ACTED AS

**Secretaries to kings** — 2 Samuel 8:17; 20:25; 2 Kings 12:10; Es 3:12

**Secretaries to prophets** — Jeremiah 36:5,26

**Notaries in courts of justice** — Jeremiah 32:11,12

**Religious teachers** — Nehemiah 8:2–6

**Writers of public documents** — 1 Chronicles 24:6

**Keepers of the muster-rolls of the host** — 2 Kings 25:19; 2  
Chronicles 26:11; Jeremiah 52:25

### MODERN

**Were doctors of the law** — Mark 12:28; Matthew 22:35

**Wore long robes and loved pre-eminence** — Mark 12:38,39

**Sat in Moses' seat** — Matthew 23:2

**Were frequently Pharisees** — Acts 23:9

**Esteemed wise and learned** — 1 Corinthians 1:20

**Regarded as interpreters of Scripture** — Matthew 2:4; 17:10; Mark  
12:35

**Their manner of teaching contrasting with that of Christ** —  
Matthew 7:29; Mark 1:22

**Condemned by Christ for hypocrisy** — Matthew 23:15

**Often offended at our Lord's conduct and teaching** — Matthew 21:15; Mark 2:6,7,16; 3:22

**Tempted our Lord** — John 8:3

**Active in procuring our Lord's death** — Matthew 26:3; Luke 23:10

**Persecuted the Christians** — Acts 4:5; 18:21; 6:12

**Illustrated of well instructed ministers of the gospel** — Matthew 13:52

## SCRIPTURES

**Given by inspiration of God** — 2 Timothy 3:16

**Given by inspiration of the Holy Spirit** — Acts 1:16; Hebrews 3:7; 2 Peter 1:21

**Christ sanctioned, by appealing to them** — Matthew 4:4; Mark 12:10; John 7:42

**Christ taught out of** — Luke 24:27

### ARE CALLED THE

**Word** — James 1:21–23; 1 Peter 2:2

**Word of God** — Luke 11:28; Hebrews 4:12

**Word of Christ** — Colossians 3:16

**Word of truth** — James 1:18

**Holy Scriptures** — Romans 1:2; 2 Timothy 3:15

**Scripture of truth** — Daniel 10:21

**Book** — Psalms 40:7; Revelation 22:19

**Book of the Lord** — Isaiah 34:16

**Book of the law** — Nehemiah 8:3; Galatians 3:10

**Law of the Lord** — Psalms 1:2; Isaiah 30:9

**Sword of the Spirit** — Ephesians 6:17

**Oracles of God** — Romans 3:2; 1 Peter 4:11

**Contain the promises of the gospel** — Romans 1:2

**Reveal the laws, statutes, and judgments of God** — Deuteronomy 4:5,14; Exodus 24:3,4

**Record divine prophecies** — 2 Peter 1:19–21

**Testify of Christ** — John 5:39; Acts 10:43; 18:28; 1 Corinthians 15:3

**Are full and sufficient** — Luke 16:29,31

**Are an unerring guide** — Proverbs 6:23; 2 Peter 1:19

**Are able to make wise to salvation through faith in Christ Jesus** — 2 Timothy 3:15

**Are profitable both for doctrine and practice** — 2 Timothy 3:16,17

### **DESCRIBED AS**

**Pure** — Psalms 12:6; 119:140; Proverbs 30:5

**True** — Psalms 119:160; John 17:17

**Perfect** — Psalms 19:7

**Precious** — Psalms 19:10

**Quick and powerful** — Hebrews 4:12

**Written for our instruction** — Romans 15:4

**Intended for the use of all men** — Romans 16:26

**Nothing to be taken from, or added to** — Deuteronomy 4:2; 12:32

**One portion of, to be compared with another** — 1 Corinthians 2:13

### **DESIGNED FOR**

**Regenerating** — James 1:18; 1 Peter 1:23

**Quickening** — Psalms 119:50,93

**Illuminating** — Psalms 119:130

**Converting the soul** — Psalms 19:7

**Making wise the simple** — Psalms 19:7

**Sanctifying** — John 17:17; Ephesians 5:26

**Producing faith** — John 20:31

**Producing hope** — Psalms 119:49; Romans 15:4

**Producing obedience** — Deuteronomy 17:19,20

**Cleansing the heart** — John 15:3; Ephesians 5:26

**Cleansing the ways** — Psalms 119:9

**Keeping from destructive paths** — Psalms 17:4

**Supporting life** — Deuteronomy 8:3; Matthew 4:4

**Promoting growth in grace** — 1 Peter 2:2

**Building up in the faith** — Acts 20:32

**Admonishing** — Psalms 19:11; 1 Corinthians 10:11

**Comforting** — Psalms 119:82; Romans 15:4

**Rejoicing the heart** — Psalms 19:8; 119:111

**Work effectually in them that believe** — 1 Thessalonians 2:13

**The letter of, without the spirit, killeth** — John 6:63; 2 Corinthians 3:6

**Ignorance of, a source of error** — Matthew 22:29; Acts 13:27

**Christ enables us to understand** — Luke 24:45

**The Holy Spirit enable us to understand** — John 16:13; 1 Corinthians 2:10–14

**No prophecy of, is of any private interpretation** — 2 Peter 1:20

**Everything should be tried by** — Isaiah 8:20; Acts 17:11

## **SHOULD BE**

**The standard of teaching** — 1 Peter 4:11

**Believed** — John 2:22

**Appealed to** — 1 Corinthians 1:31; 1 Peter 1:16

**Read** — Deuteronomy 17:19; Isaiah 34:16

**Read publicly to ALL** — Deuteronomy 31:11–13; Nehemiah 8:3; Jeremiah 36:6; Acts 13:15

**Known** — 2 Timothy 3:15

**Received, not as the word of men, but as the word of God** — 1 Thessalonians 2:13

**Received with meekness** — James 1:21

**Searched** — John 5:39; 7:52

**Searched daily** — Acts 17:11

**Laid up in the heart** — Deuteronomy 6:6; 11:18

**Taught to children** — Deuteronomy 6:7; 11:19; 2 Timothy 3:15

**Taught to ALL** — 2 Chronicles 17:7–9; Nehemiah 8:7,8

**Talked of continually** — Deuteronomy 6:7

**Not handled deceitfully** — 2 Corinthians 4:2

**Not only heard, but obeyed** — Matthew 7:24; Luke 11:28; James 1:22

**Used against our spiritual enemies** — Matthew 4:4,7,10; Ephesians 6:11,17

**All should desire to hear** — Nehemiah 8:1

**Mere hearers of, deceive themselves** — James 1:22

**Advantage of possessing** — Romans 3:2

## **SAINTS**

**Love exceedingly** — Psalms 119:97,113,159,167

**Delight in** — Psalms 1:2

**Regard, as sweet** — Psalms 119:103

**Esteem, above all things** — Job 23:12

**Long after** — Psalms 119:82

**Stand in awe of** — Psalms 119:161; Isaiah 66:2

**Keep, in remembrance** — Psalms 119:16

**Grieve when men disobey** — Psalms 119:158

**Hide, in their hearts** — Psalms 119:11

**Hope in** — Psalms 119:74,81,147

**Meditate in** — Psalms 1:2; 119:99,148

**Rejoice in** — Psalms 119:162; Jeremiah 15:16

**Trust in** — Psalms 119:42

**Obey** — Psalms 119:67; Luke 8:21; John 17:6

**Speak of** — Psalms 119:172

**Esteem, as a light** — Psalms 119:105

**Pray to be taught** — Psalms 119:12,13,33,66

**Pray to be conformed to** — Psalms 119:133

**Plead the promises of, in prayer** — Psalms 119:25,28,41,76,169

**They who search, are truly noble** — Acts 17:11

**Blessedness of hearing and obeying** — Luke 11:28; James 1:25

**Let them dwell richly in you** — Colossians 3:16

## **THE WICKED**

**Corrupt** — 2 Corinthians 2:17

**Make, of none effect through their traditions** — Mark 7:9–13

**Reject** — Jeremiah 8:9

**Stumble at** — 1 Peter 2:8

**Obey not** — Psalms 119:158

**Frequently wrest, to their own destruction** — 2 Peter 3:16

**Denunciations against those who add to, or take from** — Revelation 22:18,19

**Destruction of, punished** — Jeremiah 36:29–31

## **SEA**

**The gathering together of the waters originally called** — Genesis 1:10

**Great rivers often called** — Isaiah 11:15; Jeremiah 51:36

**Lakes often called** — Deuteronomy 3:17; Matthew 8:24,27,32

## **GOD**

**Created** — Exodus 20:11; Psalms 95:5; Acts 14:15

**Made the birds and fished out of** — Genesis 1:20–22

**Founded the earth upon** — Psalms 24:2

**Set bounds to, by a perpetual decree** — Job 26:10; 38:8,10,11;  
Proverbs 8:27,29

**Measures the waters of** — Isaiah 40:12

**Does what he pleases in** — Psalms 135:6

**Dries up, by his rebuke** — Isaiah 50:2; Nahum 1:4

**Shakes, by his word** — Haggai 2:6

**Stills, by his power** — Psalms 65:7; 89:9; 107:29

**Of immense extent** — Job 11:9; Psalms 104:25

**Of great depth** — Psalms 68:22

**Rivers supplied by exhalations from** — Ecclesiastes 1:7

**Replenished by rivers** — Ecclesiastes 1:7; Ezekiel 47:8

### **CALLED THE**

**Deep** — Job 41:31; Psalms 107:24; 2 Corinthians 11:25

**Great waters** — Psalms 77:19

**Great and wide sea** — Psalms 104:25

**The clouds the garment of** — Job 38:9

**Darkness the swaddling band of** — Job 38:9

**Sand the barrier of** — Jeremiah 5:22

**Inhabited by innumerable creatures great and small** — Psalms 104:25,26

**The wonders of God seen in** — Psalms 107:24

**Made to glorify God** — Psalms 69:34; 148:7

### **SEAS MENTIONED IN SCRIPTURE**

**The Adriatic or sea of Adria** — Acts 27:27

**Mediterranean or great sea** — Numbers 34:6; Deuteronomy 11:24; 34:2; Zechariah 14:8

**Red Sea** — Exodus 10:19; 13:18; 23:31

**Sea of Joppa or sea of the Philistines** — Ezra 3:7; Exodus 23:21

**Salt of Dead Sea** — Genesis 14:3; Numbers 34:12

**Sea of Galilee** — Matthew 4:18; 8:32; John 6:1

**Sea of Jazer** — Jeremiah 48:32

**Raised by the wind** — Psalms 107:25,26; Jonah 1:4

**Caused to foam by Leviathan** — Job 41:31,32

### **THE WAVES OF**

**Raised upon high** — Psalms 93:3; 107:25

**Tossed to and fro** — Jeremiah 5:22

**Multitudinous** — Jeremiah 51:42

**Mighty** — Psalms 93:4; Acts 27:41

**Tumultuous** — Luke 21:25; Jude 1:13

**The shore of, covered with sand** — Genesis 22:17; 1 Kings 4:29; Job 6:3; Psalms 78:27

**Numerous islands in** — Ezekiel 26:18

**Passed over in ships** — Psalms 104:26; 107:23

**Sailing on, dangerous** — Acts 27:9,20; 2 Corinthians 11:26

### COMMERCIAL NATIONS

**Often built cities on the borders of** — Genesis 49:13; Ezekiel 27:3; Nahum 3:8

**Derived great wealth from** — Deuteronomy 33:19

**Shall give up its dead at the last day** — Revelation 20:13

**The renewed earth shall be without** — Revelation 21:1

### ILLUSTRATIVE

**Of heavy afflictions** — Isaiah 43:2; Lamentations 2:13

**(Trouble,) of the wicked** — Isaiah 57:20

**(Roaring,) of hostile armies** — Isaiah 5:30; Jeremiah 6:23

**(Waves of,) of righteousness** — Isaiah 48:18

**(Waves of,) of devastating armies** — Ezekiel 26:3,4

**(Waves of,) of the unsteady** — James 1:6

**(Covered with waters,) of the diffusion of spiritual knowledge over the earth in the latter days** — Isaiah 11:9; Habakkuk 2:14

**(Smooth as glass,) of the peace of heaven** — Revelation 4:6; 15:2

## SEALING OF THE HOLY SPIRIT

**Christ received** — John 6:27

**Saints receive** — 2 Corinthians 1:22; Ephesians 1:13

**Is to the day of redemption** — Ephesians 4:30

**The wicked do not receive** — Revelation 9:4

**Judgment suspended until all saints receive** — Revelation 7:3

**Typified** — Romans 4:11

## SEALS

**Called signet** — Genesis 38:18,25

**Precious stones set in gold used as** — Exodus 28:11

**Inscriptions upon, alluded to** — 2 Timothy 2:19

**Generally worn as rings or bracelets** — Jeremiah 22:24

### IMPRESSIONS OF

**Frequently taken in clay** — Job 38:14

**Used for security** — Daniel 6:17; Matthew 27:66

**Attached to all royal decrees** — 1 Kings 21:8; Es 3:12; 8:8

**Attached to covenants** — Nehemiah 9:38; 10:1

**Attached to lease and transfers of property** — Jeremiah 32:9–12,44

**Set upon treasures** — Deuteronomy 32:34

**Attached to the victims approved for sacrifice, alluded to** — John  
6:27

**Were given by kings as a badge of authority** — Genesis 41:41,42

### ILLUSTRATIVE OF

**Circumcision** — Romans 4:11

**Converts** — 1 Corinthians 9:2

**What is dear or valued** — Song of Solomon 8:6; Jeremiah 22:24;  
Haggai 2:23

**Secrecy** — Daniel 12:4; Revelation 5:1; 10:4

**Security** — Song of Solomon 4:12; 2 Timothy 2:19; Revelation 7:2–8;  
20:3

**Full approval** — John 3:33

**Appropriation of saints to God by the Spirit** — 2 Corinthians 1:22;  
Ephesians 1:13; 4:30

**Restraint** — Job 9:7; 37:7; Revelation 20:3

## SECOND COMING OF CHRIST

**Time of, unknown** — Matthew 24:36; Mark 13:32

### CALLED THE

**Times of refreshing from the presence of the Lord** — Acts 3:19

**Times of restitution of all things** — Acts 3:21; Romans 8:21

**Last time** — 1 Peter 1:5

**Appearing of Jesus Christ** — 1 Peter 1:7

**Revelation of Jesus Christ** — 1 Peter 1:13

**Glorious appearing of the great God and our Savior** — Titus 2:13

**Coming of the day of God** — 2 Peter 3:12

**Day of our Lord Jesus Christ** — 1 Corinthians 1:8

### FORETOLD BY

**Prophets** — Daniel 7:13; Jude 1:14

**Himself** — Matthew 25:31; John 14:3

**Apostles** — Acts 3:20; 1 Timothy 6:14

**Angels** — Acts 1:10,11

**Signs preceding** — Matthew 24:3–51

### THE MANNER OF

**In clouds** — Matthew 24:30; 26:64; Revelation 1:7

**In the glory of his Father** — Matthew 16:27

**In his own glory** — Matthew 25:31

**In flaming fire** — 2 Thessalonians 1:8

**With power and great glory** — Matthew 24:30

**As he ascended** — Acts 1:9,11

**With a shout and the voice of the Archangel** — 1 Thessalonians 4:16

**Accompanied by Angels** — Matthew 16:27; 25:31; Mark 8:38; 2 Thessalonians 1:7

**With his saints** — 1 Thessalonians 3:13; Jude 1:14

**Suddenly** — Mark 13:36

**Unexpectedly** — Matthew 24:44; Luke 12:40

**As a thief in the night** — 1 Thessalonians 5:2; 2 Peter 3:10;  
Revelation 16:15

**As the lightning** — Matthew 24:27

**The heavens and earth shall be dissolved, etc at** — 2 Peter 3:10,12

**They who shall have died in Christ shall rise first at** — 1  
Thessalonians 4:16

**The saints alive at, shall be caught up to meet him** — 1 Thessalonians  
4:17

**Is not to make atonement** — Hebrews 9:28; Romans 6:9,10; Hebrews  
10:14

## **THE PURPOSES OF, ARE TO**

**Complete the salvation of saints** — Hebrews 9:28; 1 Peter 1:5

**Be glorified in his saints** — 2 Thessalonians 1:10

**Be admired in them that believe** — 2 Thessalonians 1:10

**Bring to light the hidden things of darkness** — 1 Corinthians 4:5

**Judge** — Psalms 50:3,4; John 5:22; 2 Timothy 4:1; Jude 1:15;  
Revelation 20:11–13

**Reign** — Isaiah 24:23; Daniel 7:14; Revelation 11:15

**Destroy death** — 1 Corinthians 15:25,26

**Every eye shall see him at** — Revelation 1:7

**Should be always considered as at hand** — Romans 13:12; Philippians  
4:5; 1 Peter 4:7

**Blessedness of being prepared for** — Matthew 24:46; Luke 12:37,38

## **SAINTS**

**Assured of** — Job 19:25,26

**Love** — 2 Timothy 4:8

**Look for** — Philippians 3:20; Titus 2:13

**Wait for** — 1 Corinthians 1:7; 1 Thessalonians 1:10

**Haste to** — 2 Peter 3:12

**Pray for** — Revelation 22:20

**Should be ready for** — Matthew 24:44; Luke 12:40

**Should watch for** — Matthew 24:42; Mark 13:35–37; Luke 21:36

**Should be patient to** — 2 Thessalonians 3:5; James 5:7,8

**Shall be preserved to** — Philippians 1:6; 2 Timothy 4:18; 1 Peter 1:5;  
Jude 1:24

**Shall not be ashamed at** — 1 John 2:28; 4:17

**Shall be blameless at** — 1 Corinthians 1:8; 1 Thessalonians 3:13; 5:23;  
Jude 1:24

**Shall be like him at** — Philippians 3:21; 1 John 3:2

**Shall see him as he is, at** — 1 John 3:2

**Shall appear with him in glory at** — Colossians 3:4

**Shall receive a crown of glory at** — 2 Timothy 4:8; 1 Peter 5:4

**Shall reign with him at** — Daniel 7:27; 2 Timothy 2:12; Revelation  
5:10; 20:6; 22:5

**Faith of, shall be found to praise at** — 1 Peter 1:7

## **THE WICKED**

**Scoff at** — 2 Peter 3:3,4

**Presume upon the delay of** — Matthew 24:48

**Shall be surprised by** — Matthew 24:37–39; 1 Thessalonians 5:3; 2  
Peter 3:10

**Shall be punished at** — 2 Thessalonians 1:8,9

**The man of sin to be destroyed at** — 2 Thessalonians 2:8

**Illustrated** — Matthew 25:6; Luke 12:36,39; 19:12,15

## **SEED**

**Every herb, tree and grass yields its own** — Genesis 1:11,12,29

**Each kind of, has its own body** — 1 Corinthians 15:38

## **SOWING OF**

**Time for, called seed time** — Genesis 8:22

**Necessary to its productiveness** — John 12:24; 1 Corinthians 15:36

**Required constant diligence** — Ecclesiastes 11:4,6

**Often attended with great waste** — Matthew 13:4,5,7

**Often attended with danger** — Psalms 126:5,6

**Yearly return of time of sowing, secured by covenant** — Genesis 8:21,22

**The ground carefully ploughed, and prepared for** — Isaiah 28:24,25

**Often sown beside rivers** — Ecclesiastes 11:1; Isaiah 32:20

**Often trodden into the ground, by the feet of oxen** — Isaiah 32:20

**Required to be watered by the rain** — Isaiah 55:10

**In Egypt required to be artificially watered** — Deuteronomy 11:10

**Yielded an abundant increase in Canaan** — Genesis 26:12; Matthew 13:23

## **MOSAIC LAWS RESPECTING**

**Different kinds of, not to be sown in the same field** — Leviticus 19:19; Deuteronomy 22:9

**If dry, exempted from uncleanness though touched by an —  
unclean thing** — Leviticus 11:37

**If wet, rendered unclean by contact with an unclean thing —  
Leviticus 11:38**

**The tithe of, to be given to God** — Leviticus 27:30

**Not to be sown during the sabbatical year** — Leviticus 25:4,20

**Not to be sown in year of jubilee** — Leviticus 25:11

**Difference between, and the plant which grows from it, noticed** — 1 Corinthians 15:37,38

## **THE JEWS PUNISHED BY**

**Its rotting in the ground** — Joel 1:17; Malachi 2:3

**Its yielding but little increase** — Isaiah 5:10; Haggai 1:6

**Its increase being consumed by locusts** — Deuteronomy 28:38; Joel 1:4

**Its increase being consume by enemies** — Leviticus 26:16; Deuteronomy 28:33,51

**Its being choked by thorns** — Jeremiah 12:13; Matthew 13:7

### **ILLUSTRATIVE OF**

**The word of God** — Luke 8:11; 1 Peter 1:23

**Spiritual life** — 1 John 3:9

### **SOWING, ILLUSTRATIVE OF**

**Preaching the gospel** — Matthew 13:3,32; 1 Corinthians 9:11

**Scattering or dispersing a people** — Zechariah 10:9

**Christian liberality** — Ecclesiastes 11:6; 2 Corinthians 9:6

**Men's works producing a corresponding recompense** — Job 4:8; Hosea 10:12; Galatians 6:7,8

**The death of Christ and its effects** — John 12:24

**The burial of the body** — 1 Corinthians 15:36–38

## **SEEKING GOD**

**Commanded** — Isaiah 55:6; Matthew 7:7

### **INCLUDES SEEKING**

**His Name** — Psalms 83:16

**His word** — Isaiah 34:16

**His face** — Psalms 27:8; 105:4

**His strength** — 1 Chronicles 16:11; Psalms 105:4

**His commandments** — 1 Chronicles 28:8; Malachi 2:7

**His precepts** — Psalms 119:45,94

**His kingdom** — Matthew 6:33; Luke 12:31

**His righteousness** — Matthew 6:33

**Christ** — Malachi 3:1; Luke 2:15,16

**Honor which comes from him** — John 5:44

**Justification by Christ** — Galatians 2:16,17

**The city which God has prepared** — Hebrews 11:10,16; 13:14

**By prayer** — Job 8:5; Daniel 9:3

**In his house** — Deuteronomy 12:5; Psalms 27:4

### **SHOULD BE**

**Immediate** — Hosea 10:12

**Evermore** — Psalms 105:4

**While he may be found** — Isaiah 55:6

**With diligence** — Hebrews 11:6

**With the heart** — Deuteronomy 4:29; 1 Chronicles 22:19

**In the day of trouble** — Psalms 77:2

### **ENSURES**

**His being found** — Deuteronomy 4:29; 1 Chronicles 28:9; Proverbs 8:17; Jeremiah 29:13

**His favor** — Lamentations 3:25

**His protection** — Ezra 8:22

**His not forsaking us** — Psalms 9:10

**Life** — Psalms 69:32; Amos 5:4,6

**Prosperity** — Job 8:5,6; Psalms 34:10

**Being heard of him** — Psalms 34:4

**Understanding all things** — Proverbs 28:5

**Gifts of righteousness** — Hosea 10:12

**Imperative upon all** — Isaiah 8:19

**Afflictions designed to lead to** — Psalms 78:33,34; Hosea 5:15

**None, by nature, are found to be engaged in** — Psalms 14:2; Romans 3:11; Luke 12:23,30

### **SAINTS**

**Specially exhorted to** — Zephaniah 2:3

**Desirous of** — Job 5:8

**Purpose, in heart** — Psalms 27:8

**Prepare their hearts for** — 2 Chronicles 30:19

**Set their hearts to** — 2 Chronicles 11:16

**Engage in, with the whole heart** — 2 Chronicles 15:12; Psalms 119:10

**Early in** — Job 8:5; Psalms 63:1; Isaiah 26:9

**Earnest in** — Song of Solomon 3:2,4

**Characterized by** — Psalms 24:6

**Is never in vain** — Isaiah 45:19

**Blessedness of** — Psalms 119:2

**Leads to joy** — Psalms 70:4; 105:3

**Ends in praise** — Psalms 22:26

**Promise connected with** — Psalms 69:32

**Shall be rewarded** — Hebrews 11:6

### **THE WICKED**

**Are gone out of the way of** — Psalms 14:2,3; Romans 3:11,12

**Prepare not their hearts for** — 2 Chronicles 12:14

**Refuse, through pride** — Psalms 10:4

**Not led to, by affliction** — Isaiah 9:13

**Sometimes pretend to** — Ezra 4:2; Isaiah 58:2

**Rejected, when too late in** — Proverbs 1:28

**They who neglect denounced** — Isaiah 31:1

**Punishment of those who neglect** — Zephaniah 1:4–6

### **EXEMPLIFIED**

**Asa** — 2 Chronicles 14:7

**Jehoshaphat** — 2 Chronicles 17:3,4

**Uzziah** — 2 Chronicles 26:5

**Hezekiah** — 2 Chronicles 31:21

**Josiah** — 2 Chronicles 34:3

**Ezra** — Ezra 7:10

**David** — Psalms 34:4

**Daniel** — Daniel 9:3,4

## SELF-DELUSION

**A characteristic of the wicked** — Psalms 49:18

**Prosperity frequently leads to** — Psalms 30:6; Hosea 12:8; Luke 12:17–19

**Obstinate sinners often given up to** — Psalms 81:11,12; Hosea 4:17; 2 Thessalonians 2:10,11

### EXHIBITED IN THINKING THAT

**Our own ways are right** — Proverbs 14:12

**We should adhere to established wicked practices** — Jeremiah 44:17

**We are pure** — Proverbs 30:12

**We are better than others** — Luke 18:11

**We are rich in spiritual things** — Revelation 3:17

**We may have peace while in sin** — Deuteronomy 29:19

**We are above adversity** — Psalms 10:6

**Gifts entitle us to heaven** — Matthew 7:21,22

**Privileges entitle us to heaven** — Matthew 3:9; Luke 13:25,26

**God will not punish our sins** — Psalms 10:11; Jeremiah 5:12

**Christ shall not come to judge** — 2 Peter 3:4

**Our lives shall be prolonged** — Isaiah 56:12; Luke 12:19; James 4:13

**Frequently preserved in, to the last** — Matthew 7:22; 25:11,12; Luke 13:24,25

**Fatal consequences of** — Matthew 7:23; 24:48–51; Luke 12:20; 1 Thessalonians 5:3

### EXEMPLIFIED

**Ahab** — 1 Kings 20:27,34

**Israelites** — Hosea 12:8

**Jews** — John 8:33,41

**Church of Laodicea** — Revelation 3:17

**Babylon** — Isaiah 47:7–11

## SELF-DENIAL

**Christ set an example of** — Matthew 4:8–10; 8:20; John 6:38; Romans 15:3; Philippians 2:6–8

**A test of devotedness to Christ** — Matthew 10:37,38; Luke 9:23,24

### NECESSARY

**In following Christ** — Luke 14:27–33

**In the warfare of saints** — 2 Timothy 2:4

**To the triumph of saints** — 1 Corinthians 9:25–27

**Ministers especially called to exercise** — 2 Corinthians 6:4,5

### SHOULD BE EXERCISED IN

**Denying ungodliness and worldly lusts** — Romans 6:12; Titus 2:12

**Controlling the appetite** — Proverbs 23:2

**Abstaining from fleshly lusts** — 1 Peter 2:11

**No longer living to lusts of men** — 1 Peter 4:2

**Mortifying sinful lusts** — Mark 9:43; Colossians 3:5

**Mortifying deeds of the body** — Romans 8:13

**Not pleasing ourselves** — Romans 15:1–3

**Not seeking out own profit** — 1 Corinthians 10:24,33; 13:5;  
Philippians 2:4

**Preferring the profit of others** — Romans 14:20,21; 1 Corinthians 10:24,33

**Assisting others** — Luke 3:11

**Even lawful things** — 1 Corinthians 10:23

**Forsaking all** — Luke 14:33

**Taking up the cross and following Christ** — Matthew 10:38; 16:24

**Crucifying the flesh** — Galatians 5:24

**Being crucified with Christ** — Romans 6:6

**Being crucified to the world** — Galatians 6:14

**Putting off the old man which is corrupt** — Ephesians 4:22;  
Colossians 3:9

**Preferring Christ to all earthly relations** — Matthew 8:21,22;  
Luke 14:26

**Becomes strangers and pilgrims** — Hebrews 11:13–15; 1 Peter 2:11

**Danger of neglecting** — Matthew 16:25,26; 1 Corinthians 9:27

**Reward of** — Matthew 19:28,29; Romans 8:13

**Happy result** — 2 Peter 1:4

### **EXEMPLIFIED**

**Abraham** — Genesis 13:9; Hebrews 11:8,9

**Widow of Zarephath** — 1 Kings 17:12–15

**Esther** — Esther 4:16

**Rechabites** — Jeremiah 35:6,7

**Daniel** — Daniel 1:8–16

**Apostles** — Matthew 19:27

**Simon, Andrew, James, and John** — Mark 1:16–20

**Poor Widow** — Luke 21:4

**The Christians** — Acts 2:45; 4:34

**Barnabas** — Acts 4:36,37

**Paul** — Acts 20:24; 1 Corinthians 9:19,27

**Moses** — Hebrews 11:24,25

### **SELF-EXAMINATION**

**Enjoined** — 2 Corinthians 13:5

**Necessary before the communion** — 1 Corinthians 11:28

**Cause of difficulty in** — Jeremiah 17:9

### **SHOULD BE ENGAGED IN**

**With holy awe** — Psalms 4:4

**With diligent search** — Psalms 77:6; Lamentations 3:40

**With prayer for divine searching** — Psalms 26:2; 139:23,24

**With purpose of amendment** — Psalms 119:59; Lamentations 3:40

**Advantages of** — 1 Corinthians 11:31; Galatians 6:4; 1 John 3:20–22

## SELFISHNESS

**Contrary to the law of God** — Leviticus 19:18; Matthew 22:39; James 2:8

**The example of Christ condemns** — John 4:34; Romans 15:3; 2 Corinthians 8:9

**God hates** — Malachi 1:10

### EXHIBITED IN

**Being lovers of ourselves** — 2 Timothy 3:2

**Pleasing ourselves** — Romans 15:1

**Seeking our own** — 1 Corinthians 10:33; Philippians 2:21

**Seeking after gain** — Isaiah 56:11

**Seeking undue precedence** — Matthew 20:21

**Living to ourselves** — 2 Corinthians 5:15

**Neglect of the poor** — 1 John 3:17

**Serving God for reward** — Malachi 1:10

**Performing duty for reward** — Micah 3:11

**Inconsistent with Christian love** — 1 Corinthians 13:5

**Inconsistent with communion of saints** — Romans 12:4,5; 1 Corinthians 12:12–27

**Especially forbidden to saints** — 1 Corinthians 10:24; Philippians 2:4

**The love of Christ should constrain us to avoid** — 2 Corinthians 5:14,15

**Ministers should be devoid of** — 1 Corinthians 9:19–23; 10:33

**All men addicted to** — Ephesians 2:3; Philippians 2:21

**Saints falsely accused of** — Job 1:9–11

**Characteristic of the last days — 2 Timothy 3:1,2****EXEMPLIFIED****Cain** — Genesis 4:9**Nabal** — 1 Samuel 25:3,11**Haman** — Esther 6:6**Priests** — Isaiah 56:11**Jews** — Zechariah 7:6**James and John** — Mark 10:37**Multitude** — John 6:26**SELF-RIGHTEOUSNESS****Man is prone to** — Proverbs 20:6; 30:12**Hateful to God** — Luke 16:15**IS VAIN BECAUSE OUR RIGHTEOUSNESS IS****But external** — Matthew 23:25–28; Luke 11:39–44**But partial** — Matthew 23:25; Luke 11:44**No better than filthy rags** — Isaiah 64:6**Ineffectual for salvation** — Job 9:30,31; Matthew 5:20; Romans 3:20**Unprofitable** — Isaiah 57:12**Is boastful** — Matthew 23:30**THEY WHO ARE GIVEN TO****Audaciously approach God** — Luke 18:11**Seek to justify themselves** — Luke 10:29**Seek to justify themselves before men** — Luke 16:15**Reject the righteousness of God** — Romans 10:3**Condemn others** — Matthew 9:11–13; Luke 7:39**Consider their own way right** — Proverbs 21:2**Despise others** — Isaiah 65:5; Luke 18:9

**Proclaim their own goodness** — Proverbs 20:6

**Are pure in their own eyes** — Proverbs 30:12

**Are abominable before God** — Isaiah 65:5

**Folly of** — Job 9:20

**Saints renounce** — Philippians 3:7–10

**Warning against** — Deuteronomy 9:4

**Denunciation against** — Matthew 23:27,28

**Illustrated** — Luke 18:10–12

### **EXEMPLIFIED**

**Saul** — 1 Samuel 15:13

**Young man** — Matthew 19:20

**Lawyer** — Luke 10:25,29

**Pharisees** — Luke 11:39; John 8:33; 9:28

**Israel** — Romans 10:3

**Church of Laodicea** — Revelation 3:17

## **SELF-WILL AND STUBBORNNESS**

**Forbidden** — 2 Chronicles 30:8; Psalms 75:5; 95:8

### **PROCEED FROM**

**Unbelief** — 2 Kings 17:14

**Pride** — Nehemiah 9:16,29

**An evil heart** — Jeremiah 7:24

**God knows** — Isaiah 48:4

### **EXHIBITED IN**

**Refusing to hearken to God** — Proverbs 1:24

**Refusing to hearken to the messengers of God** — 1 Samuel 8:19;  
Jeremiah 44:16; Zechariah 7:11

**Refusing to walk in the ways of God** — Nehemiah 9:17; Psalms  
78:10; Isaiah 42:24; Jeremiah 6:16

**Refusing to hearken to parents** — Deuteronomy 21:18,19

**Refusing to receive correction** — Deuteronomy 21:18; Jeremiah 5:3;  
7:28

**Rebelling against God** — Deuteronomy 31:27; Psalms 78:8

**Resisting the Holy Spirit** — Acts 7:51

**Walking in the counsels of an evil heart** — Jeremiah 7:24; 23:17

**Hardening the neck** — Nehemiah 9:16

**Hardening the heart** — 2 Chronicles 36:13

**Going backward and not forward** — Jeremiah 7:24

**Heinousness of** — 1 Samuel 15:23

### **MINISTERS SHOULD**

**Be without** — Titus 1:7

**Warn their people against** — Hebrews 3:7–12

**Pray that their people may be forgiven for** — Exodus 34:9;  
Deuteronomy 9:27

**Characteristic of the wicked** — Proverbs 7:11; 2 Peter 2:10

**The wicked cease not from** — Judges 2:19

**Punishment for** — Deuteronomy 21:21; Proverbs 29:1

**Illustrated** — Psalms 32:9; Jeremiah 31:18

### **EXEMPLIFIED**

**Simeon and Levi** — Genesis 49:6

**Israelites** — Exodus 32:9; Deuteronomy 9:6,13

**Saul** — 1 Samuel 15:19–23

**David** — 2 Samuel 24:4

**Josiah** — 2 Chronicles 35:22

**Zedekiah** — 2 Chronicles 36:13

## **SERPENTS**

**Created by God** — Job 26:13

**Characterized as subtle** — Genesis 3:1; Matthew 10:16

**Called crooked** — Job 26:13; Isaiah 27:1

**Unclean and unfit for food** — Matthew 7:10

## **INFEST**

**Hedges** — Ecclesiastes 10:8

**Holes in walls** — Amos 5:19

**Deserts** — Deuteronomy 8:15

**Produced from eggs** — Isaiah 59:5

**Cursed above all creatures** — Genesis 3:14

**Doomed to creep on their belly** — Genesis 3:14

**Doomed to eat their food mingled with dust** — Genesis 3:14; Isaiah 65:25; Micah 7:17

**Many kinds of poisonous** — Deuteronomy 32:24; Psalms 58:4

**All kinds of, can be tamed** — James 3:7

**Were often enchanted or fascinated** — Ecclesiastes 10:11

**Dangerous to travelers** — Genesis 49:17

**Man's aversion and hatred to** — Genesis 3:15

**Often sent as a punishment** — Numbers 21:6; Deuteronomy 32:24; 1 Corinthians 10:9

## **MIRACLES CONNECTED WITH**

**Moses' rod turned into** — Exodus 4:3; 7:9,15

**Israelites cured by looking at one of brass** — Numbers 21:8,9; John 3:14,15

**Power over, given to the disciples** — Mark 16:18; Luke 10:19

## **ILLUSTRATIVE**

**Of the devil** — Genesis 3:1; 2 Corinthians 11:3; Revelation 12:9; 20:2

**Of hypocrites** — Matthew 23:33

**Of the tribe of Dan** — Genesis 49:17

**Of enemies who harass and destroy** — Isaiah 14:29; Jeremiah 8:17

**(Sharp tongue of,) of malice of the wicked** — Psalms 140:3

**(Poisonous bite of,) of baneful effects of wine** — Proverbs 23:21,32

## SERVANTS

**Early mention of** — Genesis 9:25,26

### DIVIDED INTO

**Male** — Genesis 24:34; 32:5

**Female** — Genesis 16:6; 32:5

**Bond** — Genesis 43:18; Leviticus 25:46

**Hired** — Mark 1:20; Luke 15:17

**Persons devoted to the service of another so called** — Psalms 119:49; Isaiah 56:6

**The subjects of a prince or king so called** — Exodus 9:20; 11:8

**Persons of low condition so called** — Ecclesiastes 10:7

**Persons devoted to God so called** — Psalms 119:49; Isaiah 56:6; Romans 1:1

**The term often used to express humility** — Genesis 18:3; 33:5; 1 Samuel 20:7; 1 Kings 20:32

### HIRED

**Called hireling** — Job 7:1; John 10:12,13

**Engaged by the year** — Leviticus 25:53; Isaiah 16:14

**Engaged by the day** — Matthew 20:2

**Not to be oppressed** — Deuteronomy 24:14

**To be paid without delay at the expiration of their service** — Leviticus 19:13; Deuteronomy 24:15

**To be esteemed worthy of their hire** — Luke 10:7

**To partake of the produce of the land in the sabbatical — year** — Leviticus 25:6

**If foreigners not allowed to partake of the Passover or — holy things** — Exodus 12:45; Leviticus 22:10

**Anxiety of, for the end of their daily toil, alluded to** — Job 7:2

**Hebrew slaves serving their brethren to be treated as** — Leviticus 25:39,40

**Hebrew slaves serving strangers to be treated as** — Leviticus 25:47,53

**Often stood in the market place waiting for employment** — Matthew 20:1–3

**Often will fed and taken care of** — Luke 15:17

**Often oppressed and their wages kept back** — Malachi 3:5; James 5:4

### **SLAVES OR BOND**

**Called bondmen** — Genesis 43:18; 44:9

**By birth** — Genesis 14:14; Psalms 116:16; Jeremiah 2:14

**By purchase** — Genesis 17:27; 37:36

**Captives taken in war often kept as** — Deuteronomy 20:14; 2 Kings 5:2

**Strangers sojourning in Israel might be purchased as** — Leviticus 25:45

**Persons belonging to other nations might be purchased as** — Leviticus 25:44

**Persons unable to pay their debts liable to be sold as** — 2 Kings 4:1; Nehemiah 5:4,5; Matthew 18:25

**Thieves unable to make restitution were sold as** — Exodus 22:3

**More valuable than hired servants** — Deuteronomy 15:18

**When Israelites not to be treated with rigor** — Leviticus 25:39,40,46

**When Israelites to have their liberty after six years service** — Exodus 21:2; Deuteronomy 15:12

**Israelites sold as, refusing their liberty, to have their ears bored to the door** — Exodus 21:5,6; Deuteronomy 15:16,17

**Israelites sold to strangers as, might be redeemed by their nearest of kin** — Leviticus 25:47–55

**All Israelites sold as, to be free at the jubilee** — Leviticus  
25:10,40,41,54

**Could not when set free demand wives or children procured  
during servitude** — Exodus 21:3,4

**To be furnished liberally, when their servitude expired** —  
Deuteronomy 15:13,14

**When foreigners to be circumcised** — Genesis 17:13,27; Exodus  
12:44

**To be allowed to rest on the Sabbath** — Exodus 20:10

**To participate in all national rejoicings** — Deuteronomy 12:18;  
16:11,14

**Persons of distinction had many** — Genesis 14:14; Ecclesiastes 2:7

**Engaged in the most menial offices** — 1 Samuel 25:41; John 13:4,5

**Maimed of injured by masters to have their freedom** — Exodus  
21:26,27

**Masters to be recompensed for injury done to** — Exodus 21:32

**Laws respecting the killing of** — Exodus 21:20,21

**Of others not to be coveted or enticed away** — Exodus 20:17;  
Deuteronomy 5:21

**Seeking protection not to be delivered up to masters** —  
Deuteronomy 23:15

**Custom of branding, alluded to** — Galatians 6:17

**Sometimes rose to rank and station** — Ecclesiastes 10:7

**Sometimes intermarried with their master's family** — 1  
Chronicles 2:34,35

**Laws respecting marriage with female** — Exodus 21:7–11

**Seizing and stealing of men for, condemned and punished by the  
law** — Exodus 21:16; Deuteronomy 24:7; 1 Timothy 1:10

**Laws respecting, often violated** — Jeremiah 34:8–16

## **BOND, ILLUSTRATIVE**

**Of Christ** — Psalms 40:6; Hebrews 10:5; Philippians 2:7,8

**Of saints** — 1 Corinthians 6:20; 7:23

**Of the wicked** — 2 Peter 2:19; Romans 6:16,19

**Christ condescended to the office of** — Matthew 20:28; Luke 22:27;  
John 13:5; Philippians 2:7

**Are inferior to their masters** — Luke 22:27

**Should follow Christ's example** — 1 Peter 2:21

### **DUTIES OF, TO MASTERS**

**To pray for them** — Genesis 24:12

**To honor them** — Malachi 1:6; 1 Timothy 6:1

**To revere them the more, when they are believers** — 1 Timothy  
6:2

**To be subject to them** — 1 Peter 2:18

**To obey them** — Ephesians 6:5; Titus 2:9

**To attend to their call** — Psalms 123:2

**To please them well in all things** — Titus 2:9

**To sympathize with them** — 2 Samuel 12:18

**To prefer their business to their own necessary food** — Genesis  
24:33

**To bless God for mercies shown to them** — Genesis 24:27,48

**To be faithful to them** — Luke 16:10–12; 1 Corinthians 4:2; Titus  
2:10

**To be profitable to them** — Luke 19:15,16,18; Philemon 1:11

**To be anxious for their welfare** — 1 Samuel 25:14–17; 2 Kings 5:2,3

**To be earnest in transacting their business** — Genesis 24:54–56

**To be prudent in the management of their affairs** — Genesis  
24:34–49

**To be industrious in laboring for them** — Nehemiah 4:16,23

**To be kind and attentive to their guests** — Genesis 43:23,24

**To be submissive even to the froward** — Genesis 16:6,9; 1 Peter  
2:18

**Not to answer them rudely** — Titus 2:9

**Not to serve them with eye-service, as men-pleasers** — Ephesians 6:6; Colossians 3:22

**Not to defraud them** — Titus 2:10

**Should be contented in their situation** — 1 Corinthians 7:20,21

**Should be compassionate to their fellows** — Matthew 18:33

### **SHOULD SERVE**

**For conscience towards God** — 1 Peter 2:19

**In the fear of God** — Ephesians 6:5; Colossians 3:22

**As the servants of Christ** — Ephesians 6:5,6

**Heartily, as to the Lord, and not to men** — Ephesians 6:7;  
Colossians 3:23

**As doing the will of God from the heart** — Ephesians 6:6

**In singleness of heart** — Ephesians 6:5; Colossians 3:22

**With good will** — Ephesians 6:7

**When patient under injury are acceptable to God** — 1 Peter 2:19,20

### **WHEN GOOD**

**Are the servants of Christ** — Colossians 3:24

**Are brethren beloved in the Lord** — Philemon 1:16

**Are the Lord's freemen** — 1 Corinthians 7:22

**Are partakers of gospel privileges** — 1 Corinthians 12:13; Galatians 3:28; Ephesians 6:8; Colossians 3:11

**Deserve the confidence of their masters** — Genesis 24:2,4,10; 39:4

**Often exalted** — Genesis 41:40; Proverbs 17:2

**Often advanced by master** — Genesis 39:4,5

**To be honored** — Genesis 24:31; Proverbs 27:18

**Bring God's blessing upon their masters** — Genesis 30:27,30; 39:3

**Adorn the doctrine of God their Savior in all things** — Titus 2:10

**Have God with them** — Genesis 31:42; 39:21; Acts 7:9,10

**Are prospered by God** — Genesis 39:3

**Are protected by God** — Genesis 31:7

**Are guided by God** — Genesis 24:7,27

**Are blessed by God** — Matthew 24:46

**Are mourned over after death** — Genesis 35:8

**Shall be rewarded** — Ephesians 6:8; Colossians 3:24

**The property of masters increased by faithful** — Genesis 30:29,30

## **CHARACTERISTICS OF WICKED SERVANTS**

**Eye-service** — Ephesians 6:6; Colossians 3:22

**Men-pleasers** — Ephesians 6:6; Colossians 3:22

**Deceit** — 2 Samuel 19:26; Psalms 101:6,7

**Quarrelsomeness** — Genesis 13:7; 26:20

**Covetousness** — 2 Kings 5:20

**Lying** — 2 Kings 5:22,24

**Stealing** — Titus 2:10

**Gluttony** — Matthew 24:49

**Unmerciful to their fellows** — Matthew 18:30

**Will not submit to correction** — Proverbs 29:19

**Do not bear to be exalted** — Proverbs 30:21,22; Isaiah 3:5

**Shall be punished** — Matthew 24:50

## **GOOD-EXEMPLIFIED**

**Eliezer** — Genesis 24:1-67

**Deborah** — Genesis 24:59; 35:8

**Jacob** — Genesis 31:36-40

**Joseph** — Genesis 39:3; Acts 7:10

**Servants of Boaz** — Ruth 2:4

**Jonathan's armor bearer** — 1 Samuel 14:6,7

**David's servants** — 2 Samuel 12:18

**Captive maid** — 2 Kings 5:2-4

**Servants of Naaman** — 2 Kings 5:13

**Servants of Centurion** — Matthew 8:9

**Servants of Cornelius** — Acts 10:7

**Onesimus after his conversion** — Philemon 1:11

### **BAD-EXEMPLIFIED**

**Servants of Abraham and Lot** — Genesis 13:7

**Servants of Abimelech** — Genesis 21:25

**Absalom's servants [Absalom's servants obeyed a bad master; they were bad men rather than bad servants]** 2 Samuel 13:28,29; 14:30

**Ziba** — 2 Samuel 16:1-4

**Servants of Shimei** — 1 Kings 2:39

**Jeroboam** — 1 Kings 11:26

**Zimri** — 1 Kings 16:9

**Gehazi** — 2 Kings 5:20

**Servants of Amon** — 2 Kings 21:23

**Job's servants** — Job 19:16

**Servants of the High Priest** — Mark 14:65

**Onesimus before his conversion** — Philemon 1:11

## **SHEEP**

**Clean and used as food** — Deuteronomy 14:4

### **DESCRIBED AS**

**Innocent** — 2 Samuel 24:17

**Sagacious** — John 10:4,5

**Agile** — Psalms 114:4,6

**Being covered with a fleece** — Job 31:20

**Remarkably prolific** — Psalms 107:41; 144:13; Song of Solomon 4:2; Ezekiel 36:37

**Bleating of, alluded to** — Judges 5:16; 1 Samuel 15:14

**Under man's care from the earliest age** — Genesis 4:4

**Constituted a great part of patriarchal wealth** — Genesis 13:5; 24:25; 26:14

**Males of called rams** — 1 Samuel 15:22; Jeremiah 51:40

**Females of, called ewes** — Psalms 78:71

**Young of, called lambs** — Exodus 12:3; Isaiah 11:6

### **PLACES CELEBRATED FOR**

**Kedar** — Ezekiel 27:21

**Bashan** — Deuteronomy 32:14

**Nebaioth** — Isaiah 60:7

**Bozrah** — Micah 2:12

**Flesh of, extensively used as food** — 1 Samuel 25:18; 1 Kings 1:19; 4:23; Nehemiah 5:18; Isaiah 22:13

**Milk of, used as food** — Deuteronomy 32:14; Isaiah 7:21,22; 1 Corinthians 9:7

**Skins of, worn as clothing by the poor** — Hebrews 11:37

**Skins of, made into a covering for the tabernacle** — Exodus 25:5; 36:10; 39:34

**Wool of, made into clothing** — Job 31:20; Proverbs 31:13; Ezekiel 34:3

**Offered in sacrifice from the earliest age** — Genesis 4:4; 8:20; 15:9,10

**Offered in sacrifice under the law** — Exodus 20:24; Leviticus 1:10; 1 Kings 8:5,63

### **FLOCKS OF**

**Attended by members of the family** — Genesis 29:9; Exodus 2:16; 1 Samuel 16:11

**Attended by servants** — 1 Samuel 17:20; Isaiah 61:5

**Guarded by dogs** — Job 30:1

**Kept in folds or cotes** — 1 Samuel 24:3; 2 Samuel 7:8; John 10:1

**Conducted to the richest pastures** — Psalms 23:2

**Fed on the mountains** — Exodus 3:1; Ezekiel 34:6,13

**Fed in the valleys** — Isaiah 65:10

**Frequently covered the pastures** — Psalms 65:13

**Watered every day** — Genesis 29:8–10; Exodus 2:16,17

**Made to rest at noon** — Psalms 23:2; Song of Solomon 1:7

**Followed the shepherd** — John 10:4,27

**Fled from strangers** — John 10:5

**Washed and shorn every year** — Song of Solomon 4:2

**Firstlings of, not to be shorn** — Deuteronomy 15:19

**Firstlings of, not to be redeemed** — Numbers 18:17

**Firstlings of, could not be dedicated as a free-will offering** —  
Leviticus 27:26

**Tithe of, given to the Levites** — 2 Chronicles 31:4–6

**First wool of, given to the priests** — Deuteronomy 18:4

**Time of shearing, a time of rejoicing** — 1 Samuel 25:2,11,36; 2 Samuel  
13:23

### **WERE FREQUENTLY**

**Given as presents** — 2 Samuel 17:29; 1 Chronicles 12:40

**Given as tribute** — 2 Kings 3:4; 2 Chronicles 17:11

**Destroyed by wild beasts** — Jeremiah 50:17; Micah 5:8; John 10:12

**Taken in great numbers in war** — Judges 6:4; 1 Samuel 14:32; 1  
Chronicles 5:21; 2 Chronicles 14:15

**Cut off by disease** — Exodus 9:3

**False prophets assume the simple appearance** — Matthew 7:15

### **ILLUSTRATIVE**

**Of the Jews** — Psalms 74:1; 78:52; 79:13

**Of the people of Christ** — John 10:7–26; 21:16,17; Hebrews 13:20;  
1 Peter 5:2

**Of the wicked in their death** — Psalms 49:14

**Of those under God's judgment** — Psalms 44:1

**(In patience and simplicity,) of patience, of Christ** — Isaiah 53:7

**(In proneness to wander,) of those who depart from God** — Psalms  
119:176; Isaiah 53:6; Ezekiel 34:16

**(Lost,) of the unregenerate** — Matthew 10:6

**(When found,) of restored sinners** — Luke 15:5,7

**(Separation from the goats,) of the separation of saints from the wicked** — Matthew 25:32,33

## SHEPHERDS

**Early mention of** — Genesis 4:2

**Usually carried a scrip or bag** — 1 Samuel 17:40

**Carried a staff or rod** — Leviticus 27:32; Psalms 23:4

**Dwelt in tents while tending their flocks** — Song of Solomon 1:8;  
Isaiah 38:12

**Members of the family both male and female acted as** — Genesis  
29:6; 1 Samuel 16:11; 17:15

**Had hired keepers under them** — 1 Samuel 17:20

**The unfaithfulness of hireling, alluded to** — John 10:12

### CARE OF THE SHEEP BY, EXHIBITED IN

**Knowing them** — John 10:14

**Going before and leading them** — Psalms 77:20; 78:52; 80:1

**Seeking out good pasture for them** — 1 Chronicles 4:39–41;  
Psalms 23:2

**Numbering them when they return from pasture** — Jeremiah  
33:13

**Watching over them by night** — Luke 2:8

**Tenderness to the ewes in lamb, and to the young** — Genesis  
33:13,14; Psalms 78:71

**Defending them when attacked by wild beasts** — 1 Samuel 17:34–  
36; Amos 3:12

**Searching them out when lost and straying** — Ezekiel 34:12; Luke  
15:4,5

**Attending them when sick** — Ezekiel 34:16

**An abomination to the Egyptians** — Genesis 46:34

**ILLUSTRATIVE**

**Of God as leader of Israel** — Psalms 77:20; 80:1

**Of Christ as the good shepherd** — Ezekiel 34:23; Zechariah 13:7;  
John 10:14; Hebrews 13:20

**Of kings as the leaders of the people** — Isaiah 44:28; Jeremiah 6:3;  
49:19

**Of ministers of the gospel** — Jeremiah 23:4

**(Searching out straying sheep,) of Christ seeking the lost** —  
Ezekiel 34:12; Luke 15:2–7

**(Their care and tenderness,) of tenderness of Christ** — Isaiah  
40:11; Ezekiel 34:13–16

**(Ignorant and foolish,) of bad ministers** — Isaiah 56:11; Jeremiah  
50:6; Ezekiel 34:2,10; Zechariah 11:7,8,15–17

**SHEWBREAD**

**Twelve cakes of fine flour** — Leviticus 24:5

**Called hallowed bread** — 1 Samuel 21:4

**Materials for, provided by the people** — Leviticus 24:8; Nehemiah  
10:32,33

**Prepared by Levites** — 1 Chronicles 9:32; 23:29

**Placed in two rows on the table by the priests** — Exodus 25:30; 40:23;  
Leviticus 24:6

**TABLE OF**

**Dimensions of** — Exodus 25:23

**Covered with gold** — Exodus 25:24

**Had an ornamental border** — Exodus 25:25

**Had staves of shittim wood covered with gold** — Exodus 25:28

**Had rings of gold in the corners for the staves** — Exodus 25:26,27

**Had dishes, spoons, covers, and bowls of gold** — Exodus 25:29

**Placed in the north side of the tabernacle** — Exodus 40:22;  
Hebrews 9:2

**Directions for removing** — Numbers 4:7

**Pure frankincense placed on** — Leviticus 24:7

**Was changed every Sabbath day** — Leviticus 24:8

**After removal from the table given to the priests** — Leviticus 24:9

**Not lawful for any but the priests to eat, except in extreme cases** — 1 Samuel 21:4–6; Matthew 12:4

### **ILLUSTRATIVE OF**

**Christ as the bread of life** — John 6:48

**The Church** — 1 Corinthians 5:7; 10:17

## **SHIELDS**

**A part of defensive armor** — Psalms 115:9; 140:7

### **FREQUENTLY MADE OF, OR COVERED WITH**

**Gold** — 2 Samuel 8:7; 1 Kings 10:17

**Brass** — 1 Kings 14:27

**Said to belong to God** — Psalms 47:9

### **KINDS OF**

**The buckler or target** — 2 Chronicles 9:15; 1 Chronicles 5:18;  
Ezekiel 26:8

**The small shield** — 2 Chronicles 9:16

**Often borne by an armor bearer** — 1 Samuel 17:7

### **BEFORE WAR**

**Gathered together** — Jeremiah 51:11

**Uncovered** — Isaiah 22:6

**Repaired** — Jeremiah 46:3

**Anointed** — 2 Samuel 1:21; Isaiah 21:5

**Often made red** — Nahum 2:3

**Provided by the kings of Israel in great abundance** — 2 Chronicles 11:12; 26:14; 32:5

**A disgrace to lose, or throw away** — 2 Samuel 1:21

**Of the vanquished, often burned** — Ezekiel 39:9

**In times of peace were hung up in towers or armoires** — Ezekiel 27:10; Song of Solomon 4:4

**Were scarce in Israel in the days of Deborah and Barak** — Judges 5:8

**Many of the Israelites used, with expertness** — 1 Chronicles 12:8,24,34; 2 Chronicles 14:8; 25:5

### **ILLUSTRATIVE OF**

**Protection of God** — Genesis 15:1; Psalms 33:20

**Favor of God** — Psalms 5:12

**Truth of God** — Psalms 91:4

**Salvation of God** — 2 Samuel 22:36; Psalms 18:35

**Faith** — Ephesians 6:16

## **SHIPS**

**Probably originated from the ark made by Noah** — Genesis 7:17,18

**Antiquity of, among the Jews** — Genesis 49:13; Judges 5:17

### **DESCRIBED AS**

**Gallant** — Isaiah 33:21

**Large** — James 3:4

**Strong** — Isaiah 23:14

**Swift** — Job 9:26

**Solomon built a navy of** — 1 Kings 9:26

### **MENTIONED IN SCRIPTURE**

**Of Chittim** — Numbers 24:24; Daniel 11:30

**Of Tarshish** — Isaiah 23:1; 60:9

**Of Adramyttium** — Acts 27:2

**Of Alexandria** — Acts 27:6

**Of Chaldea** — Isaiah 43:14

**Of Tyre** — 2 Chronicles 8:18

**Generally made of the fir tree** — Ezekiel 27:5

**Sometimes made of bulrushes** — Isaiah 18:2

**The seams of, were caulked** — Ezekiel 27:9,27

### **PARTS OF MENTIONED**

**The forepart or foreship** — Acts 27:30,41

**The hinder part or stern** — Acts 27:29,41

**The hold or between the sides** — Jonah 1:5

**The mast** — Isaiah 33:23; Ezekiel 27:5

**The sails** — Isaiah 33:23; Ezekiel 27:7

**The tackling** — Isaiah 33:23; Acts 27:19

**The rudder or helm** — James 3:4

**The rudder-bands** — Acts 27:40

**The anchors** — Acts 27:29,40

**The boats** — Acts 27:30,32

**The oars** — Isaiah 33:21; Ezekiel 27:6

**Often the property of individuals** — Acts 27:11

**Commanded by a master** — Jonah 1:6; Acts 27:11

**Guided in their course by pilots** — Ezekiel 27:8,27–29

**Governed and directed by the helm** — James 3:4

**Course of frequently directed by the heavenly bodies** — Acts 27:20

**Worked by mariners or sailors** — Ezekiel 27:9,27; Jonah 1:5; Acts 27:30

**Generally impelled by sails** — Acts 27:2–7

**Often impelled by oars** — Jonah 1:13; John 6:19

### **NAVIGATED**

**Rivers** — Isaiah 33:21

**Lakes** — Luke 5:1,2

**The ocean** — Psalms 104:26; 107:23

**Soundings usually taken for, in dangerous places** — Acts 27:28

**Usually distinguished by signs or figure heads** — Acts 28:11

**Course of, through the midst of the sea, wonderful** — Proverbs 30:18,19

### **EMPLOYED IN**

**Trading** — 1 Kings 22:48; 2 Chronicles 8:18; 9:21

**Fishing** — Matthew 4:21; Luke 5:4–9; John 21:3–8

**War** — Numbers 24:24; Daniel 11:30,40

**Carrying passengers** — Jonah 1:3; Acts 27:2,6; 28:11

**The hinder part of, occupied by the passengers** — Mark 4:38

### **ENDANGERED BY**

**Storms** — Jonah 1:4; Mark 4:37,38

**Quicksands** — Acts 27:17

**Rocks** — Acts 27:29

**When damaged were sometimes undergirded with cables** — Acts 27:17

**Were often wrecked** — 1 Kings 22:48; Psalms 48:7; Acts 27:41–44; 2 Corinthians 11:25

### **ILLUSTRATIVE**

**Of industrious women** — Proverbs 31:14

**(Wrecked,) of departure from the faith** — 1 Timothy 1:19

## **SHOES**

**Early use of** — Genesis 14:23

**Called sandals** — Mark 6:9; Acts 12:8

**Soles of, sometimes plated with brass or iron** — Deuteronomy 33:25

**Bound round the feet with latches or strings** — John 1:27; Acts 12:8

### **OF LADIES OF DISTINCTION**

**Often made of badgers' skins** — Ezekiel 16:10

**Often highly ornamental** — Song of Solomon 7:1

**Probably often adorned with tinkling ornaments** — Isaiah 3:18

**Loosing of, for another a degrading office** — Mark 1:17; John 1:27

**Bearing, for another a degrading office, only performed by slaves** —  
Matthew 3:11

## **THE JEWS**

**Put on, before beginning a journey** — Exodus 12:11

**Never wore, in mourning** — 2 Samuel 15:30; Isaiah 20:2,3; Ezekiel  
24:17,23

**Put off, when they entered sacred places** — Exodus 3:5; Joshua  
5:15

**Worn out by a long journey** — Joshua 9:5,13

**Of Israel preserved for forty years, while journeying in the  
wilderness** — Deuteronomy 29:5

**Often given as bribes** — Amos 2:6; 8:6

## **CUSTOMS CONNECTED WITH**

**A man who refused to marry a deceased brother's wife disgraced  
by pulling off his shoes** — Deuteronomy 25:9,10

**The right of redemption resigned by a man's giving one of his  
shoes to the next of kin** — Ruth 4:7,8

**The Apostles prohibited from taking for their journey more, than  
the pair they had on** — Matthew 10:10; Mark 6:9; Luke 10:4

## **ILLUSTRATIVE**

**Of the preparation of the gospel** — Ephesians 6:15

**Of the beauty conferred on saints** — Song of Solomon 7:1; Luke  
15:22

**(Having blood on,) of being engaged in war and slaughter** — 1  
Kings 2:5

**(Taken off,) of an ignominious and servile condition** — Isaiah  
47:2; Jeremiah 2:25

**(Thrown over a place,) of subjection** — Psalms 60:8; 108:9

## SICKNESS

**Sent by God** — Deuteronomy 28:59–61; 32:39; 2 Samuel 12:15; Acts 12:23

**The devil sometimes permitted to inflict** — Job 2:6,7; Luke 9:39; 13:16

**Often brought on by intemperance** — Hosea 7:5

**Often sent as a punishment of sin** — Leviticus 26:14–16; 2 Chronicles 21:12–15; 1 Corinthians 11:30

**One of God's four sore judgments on a guilty land** — Ezekiel 14:19–21

### GOD

**Promises to heal** — Exodus 23:25; 2 Kings 20:5

**Heals** — Deuteronomy 32:39; Psalms 103:3; Isaiah 38:5,9

**Exhibits his mercy in healing** — Philippians 2:27

**Exhibits his power in healing** — Luke 5:17

**Exhibits his love in healing** — Isaiah 38:17

**Often manifests saving grace to sinners during** — Job 33:19–24; Psalms 107:17–21

**Permits saints to be tried by** — Job 2:5,6

**Strengthens saints in** — Psalms 41:3

**Comforts saints in** — Psalms 41:3

**Hears the prayers of those in** — Psalms 30:2; 107:18–20

**Preserves saints in time of** — Psalms 91:3–7

**Abandons the wicked to** — Jeremiah 34:17

**Persecutes the wicked by** — Jeremiah 29:18

**Healing of, lawful on the Sabbath** — Luke 13:14–16

**Christ compassionate those in** — Isaiah 53:4; Matthew 8:16,17

### CHRIST HEALED

**Being present** — Mark 1:31; Matthew 4:23

**Not being present** — Matthew 8:13

**By imposition of hands** — Mark 6:5; Luke 13:13

**With a touch** — Matthew 8:3

**Through the touch of his garment** — Matthew 14:35,36; Mark 5:27–34

**With a word** — Matthew 8:8,13

**Faith required in those healed of, by Christ** — Matthew 9:28,29; Mark 5:34; 10:52

**Often incurable by human means** — Deuteronomy 28:27; 2 Chronicles 21:18

**The Apostles were endued with power to heal** — Matthew 10:1; Mark 16:18,20

## **THE POWER OF HEALING**

**One of the miraculous gifts bestowed on the early Church** — 1 Corinthians 12:9,30; James 5:14,15

## **SAINTS**

**Acknowledge that, comes from God** — Psalms 31:1–8; Isaiah 38:12,15

**Are resigned under** — Job 2:10

**Mourn under, with prayer** — Isaiah 38:14

**Pray for recovery from** — Isaiah 38:2,3

**Ascribe recovery from, to God** — Isaiah 38:20

**Praise God for recovery from** — Psalms 103:1–3; Isaiah 38:19; Luke 17:15

**Thank God publicly for recovery form** — Isaiah 38:20; Acts 3:8

**Feel for others in** — Psalms 35:13

**Visit those in** — Matthew 25:36

**Visiting those in, an evidence of belonging to Christ** — Matthew 25:34,36,40

**Pray for those afflicted with** — Acts 28:8; James 5:14,15

**God's aid should be sought in** — 2 Chronicles 16:12

**THE WICKED**

**Have much sorrow, with** — Ecclesiastes 5:17

**Forsake those in** — 1 Samuel 30:13

**Visit not those in** — Matthew 25:43

**Not visiting those in, an evidence of not belonging to Christ** —  
Matthew 25:43,45

**Illustrative of sin** — Leviticus 13:45,46; Isaiah 1:5; Jeremiah 8:22;  
Matthew 9:12

**SIDONIANS**

**Descended from Sidon, son of Canaan** — Genesis 10:15; 1 Chronicles  
1:13

**Formerly a part of the Phoenician nation** — Matthew 15:21,22; Mark  
7:24,26

**Dwelt on the sea coast** — Luke 6:17; Acts 27:3

**CITIES OF MENTIONED**

**Zidon** — Joshua 11:8; 19:28

**Zarephath or Sarepta** — 1 Kings 17:9; Luke 4:26

**Governed by kings** — Jeremiah 25:22; 27:3

**CHARACTER OF**

**Careless and secure** — Judges 18:7

**Idolatrous** — 1 Kings 11:5

**Superstitious** — Jeremiah 27:3,9

**Wicked and impenitent** — Matthew 11:21,22

**Engaged in extensive commerce** — Isaiah 23:2

**Were skillful sailors** — Ezekiel 27:8

**Supplied the Jews with timber** — 1 Chronicles 22:4; Ezra 3:7

**Supplied from Judea with provisions** — Acts 12:20; Ezekiel 27:17

**TERRITORY OF****Bordered on the land of Canaan** — Genesis 10:19**Given by God to Israel** — Genesis 49:13; Joshua 13:6**Allotted to the tribe of Asher** — Joshua 19:24,28**Visited by our Lord** — Matthew 15:21**Israel unable to expel** — Judges 1:31; 3:3**Hostile and oppressive to God's people** — Judges 10:12; Ezekiel 28:22,24; Joel 3:5,6**Solomon intermarried with** — 1 Kings 11:1**Ahab intermarried with** — 1 Kings 16:31**Israel followed the idolatry of** — Judges 10:6; 1 Kings 11:33**PREDICTIONS RESPECTING****Territory of, to be given to Nebuchadnezzar, king of Babylon** — Jeremiah 27:3,6**Partaking with the other nations of God's judgments** — Jeremiah 25:22–28; Ezekiel 32:20**All their helpers to be cut off** — Jeremiah 47:4**That God should be glorified in the judgments upon them** — Ezekiel 28:21–23**Their spoiling and oppression of the Jews to be fully recompensed** — Joel 3:4,8**Many of, attended Christ's ministry** — Mark 3:8**Having revolted from Herod, were obliged to propitiate him** — Acts 12:20**SIEGES****Fenced cities invested by** — 2 Kings 18:13**Threatened as a punishment** — Deuteronomy 28:52**DESCRIBED AS****Encamping against** — 2 Samuel 12:28; 2 Chronicles 32:1

**Pitching against** — 2 Kings 25:1

**Compassing about with armies** — 2 Kings 6:14; Luke 21:20

**Setting in array against** — Jeremiah 50:9

**Being against round about** — Jeremiah 51:2

**Often lasted for a long time** — 2 Kings 17:5

**Great noise and tumult of, alluded to** — Joel 2:5

### **THOSE ENGAGED IN**

**Built forts and mounts** — Ezekiel 4:2; 26:8

**Dug a trench round the city** — Luke 19:43

**Invested the city on every side** — Ezekiel 23:24

**Cut off all supplies** — 2 Kings 19:24

**Frequently laid ambushes** — Judges 9:34

**Called upon the city to surrender** — 1 Kings 20:2,3; 2 Kings  
18:18,20

**Employed battering rams against the walls** — Ezekiel 4:2; 26:9

**Cast arrows and other missiles into the city** — 2 Kings 19:32

**Often suffered much during** — Ezekiel 29:18

**The Jews forbidden to cut down fruit trees for the purpose of** —  
Deuteronomy 20:19,20

**Extreme difficulty of taking cities by, alluded to** — Proverbs 18:19

### **CITIES INVESTED BY**

**Repaired and newly fortified beforehand** — 2 Chronicles 32:5;  
Isaiah 22:9,10; Nahum 3:14

**Supplied with water beforehand** — Nahum 3:14

**The inhabitants of, cut off beforehand supplies of water outside,  
useful to besiegers** — 2 Chronicles 32:3,4

**Were strictly shut up** — Joshua 6:1

**Walls of, defended by the inhabitants** — 2 Samuel 11:20,21; 2  
Kings 18:26; 2 Chronicles 32:18

**Sometimes used ambushes or sorties** — Jeremiah 51:12

**Often suffered from famine** — 2 Kings 6:26–29; 25:3; Ezekiel 6:12

**Often suffered from pestilence** — Jeremiah 21:6; 32:24

**Often demanded terms of peace** — 1 Samuel 11:1–3

**Frequently taken by ambush** — Judges 9:43,44

**Frequently taken by assault** — Joshua 10:35; 2 Samuel 12:29

**Frequently helped by allies** — 1 Samuel 11:11; 23:5

**Inhabitants of, exhorted to be courageous** — 2 Chronicles 32:6–8

### **CITIES TAKEN BY**

**Given up to pillage** — Jeremiah 50:26,27

**Inhabitants of, often put to the sword** — Joshua 10:28,30,32,35;  
Jeremiah 50:30

**Frequently broken down** — Judges 9:45

**Frequently destroyed by fire** — Joshua 8:19

**Sometimes sown with salt** — Judges 9:45

**Sometimes called after the name of the captor** — 2 Samuel 12:28

### **MENTIONED IN SCRIPTURE**

**Jericho** — Joshua 6:2–20

**Ai** — Joshua 7:2–4; 8:1–19

**Makkedah** — Joshua 10:28

**Libnah** — Joshua 10:29,30

**Lachish** — Joshua 10:31,32

**Eglon** — Joshua 10:34,35

**Hebron** — Joshua 10:36,37

**Debir** — Joshua 10:38,39

**Shechem** — Judges 9:34,45

**Thebez** — Judges 9:50

**Jabesh-gilead** — 1 Samuel 11:1

**Keilah** — 1 Samuel 23:1

**Ziklag** — 1 Samuel 30:1,2

**Rabbah** — 2 Samuel 11:1; 12:26–29

**Gibbethon** — 1 Kings 16:15

**Tirzah** — 1 Kings 16:17

**Samaria** — 1 Kings 20:1; 2 Kings 6:24; 17:5

**Ramoth-gilead** — 1 Kings 22:4,29

**Cities of Israel in Galilee** — 2 Kings 15:29

**Cities of Judah** — 2 Kings 18:13

**Jerusalem** — 2 Kings 24:10,11; 25:1,2

### **ILLUSTRATIVE OF**

**The omnipresence of God** — Psalms 139:5

**The judgments of God** — Micah 5:1

**Zion in her affliction** — Isaiah 1:8

## **SILVER**

**Veins of, found in the earth** — Job 28:1

**Generally found in an impure state** — Proverbs 25:4

**Comparative value of** — Isaiah 60:17

### **DESCRIBED AS**

**White and shining** — Psalms 68:13,14

**Fusible** — Ezekiel 22:20,22

**Malleable** — Jeremiah 10:9

**Purified by fire** — Proverbs 17:3; Zechariah 13:9

### **PURIFIED, CALLED**

**Refined silver** — 1 Chronicles 29:4

**Choice silver** — Proverbs 8:19

**Tarshish carried on extensive commerce in** — Jeremiah 10:9; Ezekiel 27:12

**The patriarchs rich in** — Genesis 13:2; 24:35

**Used as money from the earliest times** — Genesis 23:15,16; 37:28; 1 Kings 16:24

**Very abundant in the reign of Solomon** — 1 Kings 10:21,22,27; 2 Chronicles 9:20,21,27

**The working in, a trade** — Acts 19:24

### **MADE INTO**

**Cups** — Genesis 44:2

**Dishes** — Numbers 7:13,84,85

**Bowls** — Numbers 7:13,84

**Thin plates** — Jeremiah 10:9

**Chains** — Isaiah 40:19

**Wires (alluded to)** Ecclesiastes 12:6

**Sockets for the boards of the tabernacle** — Exodus 26:19,25,32; 36:24,26,30,36

**Ornaments and hooks for the pillars of the tabernacle** — Exodus 27:17; 38:19

**Candlesticks** — 1 Chronicles 28:15

**Tables** — 1 Chronicles 28:16

**Beds or couches** — Esther 1:6

**Vessels** — 2 Samuel 8:10; Ezra 6:5

**Idols** — Psalms 115:4; Isaiah 2:20; 30:22

**Ornaments for the person** — Exodus 3:22

**Given by the Israelite for making the tabernacle** — Exodus 25:3; 35:24

**Given by David and his subjects for making the temple** — 1 Chronicles 28:14; 29:2,6–9

**Taken in war often consecrated to God** — Joshua 6:19; 2 Samuel 8:11; 1 Kings 15:15

**Taken in war purified by fire** — Numbers 31:22,23

**Often given as presents** — 1 Kings 10:25; 2 Kings 5:5,23

**Tribute often paid in** — 2 Chronicles 17:11; Nehemiah 5:15

**ILLUSTRATIVE**

**Of the words of the Lord** — Psalms 12:6

**Of the tongue of the just** — Proverbs 10:20

**Of good rulers** — Isaiah 1:22,23

**Of the Medo–Persian kingdom** — Daniel 2:32,39

**Of saints purified by affliction** — Psalms 66:10; Zechariah 13:9

**(Labor of seeking for,) of diligence required for attaining knowledge** — Proverbs 2:4

**(Reprobate,) of the wicked** — Jeremiah 6:30

**(Dross of,) of the wicked** — Isaiah 1:22; Ezekiel 22:18

**Wisdom to be esteemed more than** — Job 28:15; Proverbs 3:14; 8:10,19; 16:16

**SIMEON, THE TRIBE OF**

**Descended from Jacob's second son by Leah** — Genesis 29:33

**Predictions respecting** — Genesis 49:5–7

**PERSONS SELECTED FROM**

**To number the people** — Numbers 1:6

**To spy out the land** — Numbers 13:5

**To divide the land** — Numbers 34:20

**Formed part of the second division of Israel in their journeys** — Numbers 10:18,19

**Encamped under the standard of Reuben south of the tabernacle** — Numbers 2:12

**Strength of, on leaving Egypt** — Numbers 1:22,23; 2:13

**Offering of, at the dedication** — Numbers 7:36–41

**Families of** — Numbers 26:12–13

**Strength of, on entering Canaan** — Numbers 26:14

**Plagued for following the idolatry, of Midian, which accounts for their decrease** — Numbers 25:9,14; 26:14; 1:23

**On Mount Gerizim said amen to the blessings** — Deuteronomy 27:12

**Inheritance of, within Judah** — Joshua 19:1–8

**Bounds of their inheritance with cities and villages** — Joshua 19:2–8;  
1 Chronicles 4:28–33

**United with Judah in expelling the Canaanites from their inheritance** — Judges 1:3,17

**Many of, at the coronation of David** — 1 Chronicles 12:25

**Officer appointed over, by David** — 1 Chronicles 27:16

**Part of, united with Judah under Asa** — 2 Chronicles 15:9

**Josiah purged their land of idols** — 2 Chronicles 34:6

**Part of, destroyed the remnant of the Amalekites, and dwelt in their land** — 1 Chronicles 4:39–43

## SIMPLICITY

**Is opposed to fleshly wisdom** — 2 Corinthians 1:12

**Necessity for** — Matthew 18:2,3

### SHOULD BE EXHIBITED

**In preaching the gospel** — 1 Thessalonians 2:3–7

**In acts of benevolence** — Romans 12:8

**In all our conduct** — 2 Corinthians 1:12

**Concerning our own wisdom** — 1 Corinthians 3:18

**Concerning evil** — Romans 16:19

**Concerning malice** — 1 Corinthians 14:20

**Exhortation to** — Romans 16:19; 1 Peter 2:2

### THEY WHO HAVE THE GRACE OF

**Are made wise by God** — Matthew 11:25

**Are made wise by the word of God** — Psalms 19:7; 119:130

**Are preserved by God** — Psalms 116:6

**Made circumspect by instruction** — Proverbs 1:4

**Profit by the correction of others** — Proverbs 19:25; 21:11

**Beware of being corrupted from that, which is in Christ — 2**

Corinthians 11:3

**Illustrated — Matthew 6:22**

### **EXEMPLIFIED**

**David — Psalms 131:1,2**

**Jeremiah — Jeremiah 1:6**

**The Christians — Acts 2:46; 4:32**

**Paul — 2 Corinthians 1:12**

## **SIN**

**Is the transgression of the law — 1 John 3:4**

**Is of the devil — 1 John 3:8; John 8:44**

**All unrighteousness is — 1 John 5:17**

**Omission of what we know to be good is — James 4:17**

**Whatever is not of faith is — Romans 14:23**

**The thought of foolishness is — Proverbs 24:9**

**All the imaginations of the unrenewed heart are — Genesis 6:5; 8:21**

### **DESCRIBED AS**

**Coming from the heart — Matthew 15:19**

**The fruit of lust — James 1:15**

**The sting of death — 1 Corinthians 15:56**

**Rebellion against God — Deuteronomy 9:7; Joshua 1:18**

**Works of darkness — Ephesians 5:11**

**Dead works — Hebrews 6:1; 9:14**

**The abominable thing that God hates — Proverbs 15:9; Jeremiah 44:4,11**

**Reproaching the Lord — Numbers 15:30; Psalms 74:18**

**Defiling — Proverbs 30:12; Isaiah 59:3**

**Deceitful — Hebrews 3:13**

**Disgraceful — Proverbs 14:34**

**Often very great** — Exodus 32:20; 1 Samuel 2:17

**Often mighty** — Amos 5:12

**Often manifold** — Amos 5:12

**Often presumptuous** — Psalms 19:13

**Sometimes open and manifest** — 1 Timothy 5:24

**Sometimes secret** — Psalms 90:8; 1 Timothy 5:24

**Besetting** — Hebrews 12:1

**Like scarlet and crimson** — Isaiah 1:18

**Reaching to heaven** — Revelation 18:5

**Entered into the world by Adam** — Genesis 3:6,7; Romans 5:12

**All men are conceived and born in** — Genesis 5:3; Job 15:14; 25:4;  
Psalms 51:5

**All men are shapen in** — Psalms 51:5

**Scripture concludes all under** — Galatians 3:22

**No man is without** — 1 Kings 8:46; Ecclesiastes 7:20

**Christ alone was without** — 2 Corinthians 5:21; Hebrews 4:15; 7:26; 1  
John 3:5

## **GOD**

**Abominates** — Deuteronomy 25:16; Proverbs 6:16–19

**Marks** — Job 10:14

**Remembers** — Revelation 18:5

**Is provoked to jealousy by** — 1 Kings 14:22

**Is provoked to anger by** — 1 Kings 16:2

**Alone can forgive** — Exodus 34:7; Daniel 9:9; Micah 7:18; Mark 2:7

**Recompenses** — Jeremiah 16:18; Revelation 18:6

**Punishes** — Isaiah 13:11; Amos 3:2

## **THE LAW**

**Is transgressed by every** — James 2:10,11; 1 John 3:4

**Gives knowledge of** — Romans 3:20; 7:7

**Shows exceeding sinfulness of** — Romans 7:13

**Made to restrain** — 1 Timothy 1:9,10

**By its strictness stirs up** — Romans 7:5,8,11

**Is the strength of** — 1 Corinthians 15:56

**Curses those guilty of** — Galatians 3:10

**No man can cleanse himself from** — Job 9:30,31; Proverbs 20:9; Jeremiah 2:22

**No man can atone for** — Micah 6:7

**God has opened a fountain for** — Zechariah 13:1

**Christ was manifested to take away** — John 1:29; 1 John 3:5

**Christ's blood redeems from** — Ephesians 1:7

**Christ's blood cleanses from** — 1 John 1:7

## SAINTS

**Made free from** — Romans 6:18

**Dead to** — Romans 6:2,11; 1 Peter 2:24

**Profess to have ceased from** — 1 Peter 4:1

**Cannot live in** — 1 John 3:9; 5:18

**Resolve against** — Job 34:32

**Ashamed of having committed** — Romans 6:21

**Abhor themselves on account of** — Job 42:6; Ezekiel 20:43

**Have yet the remains of, in them** — Romans 7:17,23; Galatians 5:17

**The fear of God restrains** — Exodus 20:20; Psalms 4:4; Proverbs 16:6

**The word of God keeps from** — Psalms 17:4; 119:11

**The Holy Spirit convinces of** — John 16:8,9

**If we say that we have no, we make God a liar** — 1 John 1:10

**Confusion of face belongs to those guilty of** — Daniel 9:7,8

## SHOULD BE

**Confessed** — Job 33:27; Proverbs 28:13

**Mourned over** — Psalms 38:18; Jeremiah 3:21

**Hated** — Psalms 97:10; Proverbs 8:13; Amos 5:15

**Abhorred** — Romans 12:9

**Put away** — Job 11:14

**Departed from** — Psalms 34:14; 2 Timothy 2:19

**Avoided even in appearance** — 1 Thessalonians 5:22

**Guarded against** — Psalms 4:4; 39:1

**Striven against** — Hebrews 12:4

**Mortified** — Romans 8:13; Colossians 3:5

**Wholly destroyed** — Romans 6:6

**Specially strive against besetting** — Hebrews 12:1

**Aggravated by neglecting advantages** — Luke 12:47; John 15:22

**Guilt of concerning** — Job 31:33; Proverbs 28:13

### **WE SHOULD PRAY TO GOD**

**To search for, in our hearts** — Psalms 139:23,24

**To make us know our** — Job 13:23

**To forgive our** — Exodus 34:9; Luke 11:4

**To keep us from** — Psalms 19:13

**To deliver us from** — Matthew 6:13

**To cleanse us from** — Psalms 51:2

**Prayer hindered by** — Psalms 66:18; Isaiah 59:2

**Blessings withheld on account of** — Jeremiah 5:25

### **THE WICKED**

**Servants to** — John 8:34; Romans 6:16

**Dead in** — Ephesians 2:1

**Guilty of, in everything they do** — Proverbs 21:4; Ezekiel 21:24

**Plead necessity for** — 1 Samuel 13:11,12

**Excuse** — Genesis 3:12,13; 1 Samuel 15:13–15

**Encourage themselves in** — Psalms 64:5

**Defy God in committing** — Isaiah 5:18,19

**Boast of** — Isaiah 3:9

**Make a mock at** — Proverbs 14:9

**Expect impunity in** — Psalms 10:11; 50:21; 94:7

**Cannot cease from** — 2 Peter 2:14

**Heap up** — Psalms 78:17; Isaiah 30:1

**Encouraged in, by prosperity** — Job 21:7–15; Proverbs 10:16

**Led by despair to continue in** — Jeremiah 2:25; 18:12

**Try to conceal, from God** — Genesis 3:8,10; Job 31:33

**Throw the blame of, on God** — Genesis 3:12; Jeremiah 7:10

**Throw the blame of, on others** — Genesis 3:12,13; Exodus 32:22–24

**Tempt others to** — Genesis 3:6; 1 Kings 16:2; 21:25; Proverbs 1:10–14

**Delight in those who commit** — Psalms 10:3; Hosea 7:3; Romans 1:32

**Shall bear the shame of** — Ezekiel 16:52

**Shall find out the wicked** — Numbers 32:23

**Ministers should warn the wicked to forsake** — Ezekiel 33:9; Daniel 4:27

## **LEADS TO**

**Shame** — Romans 6:21

**Disquiet** — Psalms 38:3

**Disease** — Job 20:11

**The ground was cursed on account of** — Genesis 3:17,18

**Toil and sorrow originated in** — Genesis 3:16,17,19; Job 14:1

**Excludes from heaven** — 1 Corinthians 6:9,10; Galatians 5:19–21; Ephesians 5:5; Revelation 21:27

**When finished brings forth death** — James 1:15

**Death, the wages of** — Romans 6:23

**Death, the punishment of** — Genesis 2:17; Ezekiel 18:4

## **SINCERITY**

**Christ was an example of** — 1 Peter 2:22

**Ministers should be examples of** — Titus 2:7

**Opposed to fleshly wisdom** — 2 Corinthians 1:12

### **SHOULD CHARACTERIZE**

**Our love to God** — 2 Corinthians 8:8,24

**Our love to Christ** — Ephesians 6:24

**Our service to God** — Joshua 24:14; John 4:23,24

**Our faith** — 1 Timothy 1:5

**Our love to one another** — Romans 12:9; 1 Peter 1:22; 1 John 3:18

**Our whole conduct** — 2 Corinthians 1:12

**The preaching of the gospel** — 2 Corinthians 2:17; 1 Thessalonians 2:3–5

**A characteristic of the doctrines of the gospel** — 1 Peter 2:2

**The gospel sometimes preached without** — Philippians 1:16

**The wicked devoid of** — Psalms 5:9; 55:21

**Exhortations to** — Psalms 34:13; 1 Corinthians 5:8; 1 Peter 2:1

**Pray for, on behalf of others** — Philippians 1:10

**Blessedness of** — Psalms 32:2

### **EXEMPLIFIED**

**Men of Zebulun** — 1 Chronicles 12:33

**Hezekiah** — Isaiah 38:3

**Nathanael** — John 1:47

**Paul** — 2 Corinthians 1:12

**Timothy** — 2 Timothy 1:5

**Lois and Eunice** — 2 Timothy 1:5

**The Redeemed** — Revelation 14:5

## **SIN-OFFERING**

**Probable origin of** — Genesis 4:4,7

**WAS OFFERED**

**For sins of ignorance** — Leviticus 4:2,13,22,27

**At the consecration of priests** — Exodus 29:10,14; Leviticus 8:14

**At the consecration of Levites** — Numbers 8:8

**At the expiration of a Nazarite's vow** — Numbers 6:14

**On the day of atonement** — Leviticus 16:3,9

**Was a most holy sacrifice** — Leviticus 6:25,29

**CONSISTED OF**

**A young bullock for priests** — Leviticus 4:3; 9:2,8; 16:3,6

**A young bullock or he-goat for the congregation** — Leviticus 4:14;  
16:9; 2 Chronicles 29:23

**A male kid for a ruler** — Leviticus 4:23

**A female kid or female lamb for a private person** — Leviticus  
4:28,32

**Sins of the offerer transferred to, by imposition of hands** — Leviticus  
4:4,15,24,29; 2 Chronicles 29:23

**Was killed in the same place as the burnt-offering** — Leviticus 4:24;  
6:25

**THE BLOOD OF**

**For a priest or for the congregation, brought by the priest — into  
the tabernacle** — Leviticus 4:5,16

**For a priest or for the congregation, sprinkled seven times before  
the Lord, outside the veil, by the priest with his finger** —  
Leviticus 4:6,17

**For a priest or for the congregation, put upon the horns of the  
altar of burnt offering by the priest with his finger** —  
Leviticus 4:25,30

**In every case poured at the foot of the altar of burnt offering** —  
Leviticus 4:7; 18:25,30; 9:9

**Fat of the inside, kidneys, burned on the altar of burnt offering** —  
Leviticus 4:8–10,19,26,31; 9:10

**When for a priest or the congregation, the skin, carcass, burned without the camp** — Leviticus 4:11,12,21; 6:30; 9:11

**Was eaten by the priests in a holy place, when its blood had not been brought into the tabernacle** — Leviticus 6:26,29,30

**Aaron, etc rebuked for burning and not eating that of the congregation, its blood not having been brought into the tabernacle** — Leviticus 10:16–18; 9:9,15

**Whatever touched the flesh of, was rendered holy** — Leviticus 6:27

**Garments sprinkled with the blood of, to be washed** — Leviticus 6:27

**Laws respecting the vessels used for boiling the flesh of** — Leviticus 6:28

**Was typical of Christ's sacrifice** — 2 Corinthians 5:21; Hebrews 13:11–13

## SINS, NATIONAL

**Pervade all ranks** — Isaiah 1:5; Jeremiah 5:1–5; 6:13

**Often caused and encouraged by rulers** — 1 Kings 12:26–33; 14:16; 2 Chronicles 21:11–13; Proverbs 29:12

**Often caused by prosperity** — Deuteronomy 32:15; Nehemiah 9:28; Jeremiah 48:11; Ezekiel 16:49; 28:5

### DEFILE

**The land** — Leviticus 18:25; Numbers 35:33,34; Psalms 106:38; Isaiah 24:5; Micah 2:10

**The people** — Leviticus 18:24; Ezekiel 14:11

**National worship** — Isaiah 1:10–15; Amos 5:21,22; Haggai 2:14

**Aggravated by privileges** — Isaiah 5:4–7; Ezekiel 20:11–13; Amos 2:4; 3:1,2; Matthew 11:21–24

**Lead the heathen to blaspheme** — Ezekiel 36:20,23; Romans 2:24

**Are a reproach to a people** — Proverbs 14:34

### SHOULD BE

**Repented of** — Jeremiah 18:8; Jonah 3:5

**Mourned over** — Joel 2:12

**Confessed** — Leviticus 26:40; Deuteronomy 30:2; Judges 10:10; 1 Kings 8:47,48

**Turned from** — Isaiah 1:16; Hosea 14:1,2; Jonah 3:10

**Saints especially mourn over** — Psalms 119:136; Ezekiel 9:4

## **MINISTERS SHOULD**

**Mourn over** — Ezekiel 10:6; Jeremiah 13:17; Ezekiel 6:11; Joel 2:17

**Testify against** — Isaiah 30:8,9; 58:1; Ezekiel 2:3–5; 22:2; Jonah 1:2

**Try to turn the people from** — Jeremiah 23:22

**Pray for forgiveness of** — Exodus 32:31,32; Joel 2:17

**National prayer rejected on account of** — Isaiah 1:15; 59:2

**National worship rejected on account of** — Isaiah 1:10–14; Jeremiah 6:19,20; 7:9–14

**Cause the withdrawal of privileges** — Lamentations 2:9; Amos 8:11; Matthew 23:37–39

**Bring down national judgments** — Matthew 23:35,36; 27:25

**Denunciations against** — Isaiah 1:24; 30:1; Jeremiah 5:9; 6:27–30

**Punishment for** — Isaiah 3:8; Jeremiah 12:17; 25:12; Ezekiel 28:7–10

**Punishment for, averted on repentance** — Judges 10:15,16; 2 Chronicles 12:6,7; Psalms 106:43–46; Jonah 3:10

## **EXEMPLIFIED**

**Sodom and Gomorrah** — Genesis 18:20; 2 Peter 2:6

**Children of Israel** — Exodus 16:8; 32:31

**Nations of Canaan** — Deuteronomy 9:4

**Kingdom of Israel** — 2 Kings 17:8–12; Hosea 4:1,2

**Kingdom of Judah** — 2 Kings 17:19; Isaiah 1:2–7

**Moab** — Jeremiah 48:29,30

**Babylon** — Jeremiah 51:6,13,52

**Tyre** — Ezekiel 28:2

**Nineveh** — Nahum 3:1

## SLANDER

**An abomination to God** — Proverbs 6:16,19

**Forbidden** — Exodus 23:1; Ephesians 4:31; James 4:11

### INCLUDES

**Whispering** — Romans 1:29; 2 Corinthians 12:20

**Backbiting** — Romans 1:30; 2 Corinthians 12:20

**Evil surmising** — 1 Timothy 6:4

**Tale-bearing** — Leviticus 19:16

**Babbling** — Ecclesiastes 10:11

**Tattling** — 1 Timothy 5:13

**Evil speaking** — Psalms 41:5; 109:20

**Defaming** — Jeremiah 20:10; 1 Corinthians 4:13

**Bearing false witness** — Exodus 20:16; Deuteronomy 5:20; Luke 3:14

**Judging charitably** — James 4:11,12

**Raising false reports** — Exodus 23:1

**Repeating matters** — Proverbs 17:9

**Is a deceitful work** — Psalms 52:2

**Comes from the evil heart** — Matthew 15:19; Luke 6:45

**Often arises from hatred** — Psalms 41:7; 109:3

**Idleness leads to** — 1 Timothy 5:13

**The wicked addicted to** — Psalms 50:20; Jeremiah 6:28; 9:4

**Hypocrites addicted to** — Proverbs 11:9

**A characteristic of the devil** — Revelation 12:10

**The wicked love** — Psalms 52:4

**They who indulge in, are fools** — Proverbs 10:18

**They who indulge in, not to be trusted** — Jeremiah 9:4

**Women warned against** — Titus 2:3

**Minister's wives should avoid** — 1 Timothy 3:11

**Christ was exposed to** — Psalms 35:11; Matthew 26:60

**Rulers exposed to** — 2 Peter 2:10; Jude 1:8

**Ministers exposed to** — Romans 3:8; 2 Corinthians 6:8

**The nearest relations exposed to** — Psalms 50:20

**Saints exposed to** — Psalms 38:12; 109:2; 1 Peter 4:4

## **SAINTS**

**Should keep their tongue from** — Psalms 34:13; 1 Peter 3:10

**Should lay aside** — Ephesians 4:31; 1 Peter 2:1

**Should be warned against** — Titus 3:1,2

**Should give no occasion for** — 1 Peter 2:12; 3:16

**Should return good for** — 1 Corinthians 4:13

**Blessed in enduring** — Matthew 5:11

**Characterized as avoiding** — Psalms 15:1,3

**Should not be listened to** — 1 Samuel 24:9

**Should be discountenanced with anger** — Proverbs 25:23

## **EFFECTS OF**

**Separating friends** — Proverbs 16:28; 17:9

**Deadly wounds** — Proverbs 18:8; 26:22

**Strife** — Proverbs 26:20

**Discord among brethren** — Proverbs 6:19

**Murder** — Psalms 31:13; Ezekiel 22:9

**The tongue of, is a scourge** — Job 5:21

**Is venomous** — Psalms 140:3; Ecclesiastes 10:11

**Is destructive** — Proverbs 11:9

**End of, is mischievous madness** — Ecclesiastes 10:13

**Men shall give account for** — Matthew 12:36; James 1:26

**Punishment for** — Deuteronomy 19:16–21; Psalms 101:5

**Illustrated** — Proverbs 12:18; 25:18

**EXEMPLIFIED****Laban's Sons** — Genesis 31:1**Doeg** — 1 Samuel 22:9–11**Princes of Ammon** — 2 Samuel 10:3**Ziba** — 2 Samuel 16:3**Children of Belial** — 1 Kings 21:13**Enemies of the Jews** — Ezra 4:7–16**Gashmu** — Nehemiah 6:6**Haman** — Esther 3:8**David's enemies** — Psalms 31:13**Jeremiah's enemies** — Jeremiah 38:4**Jews** — Matthew 11:18,19**Witnesses against Christ** — Matthew 26:59–61**Priests** — Mark 15:3**Enemies of Stephen** — Acts 6:11**Enemies of Paul** — Acts 17:7**Tertullus** — Acts 24:2,5**SOBRIETY****Commanded** — 1 Peter 1:13; 5:8**The gospel designed to teach** — Titus 2:11,12**With watchfulness** — 1 Thessalonians 5:6**With prayer** — 1 Peter 4:7**REQUIRED IN****Ministers** — 1 Timothy 3:2,3; Titus 1:8**Wives of ministers** — 1 Timothy 3:11**Aged men** — Titus 2:2**Young men** — Titus 2:6**Young women** — Titus 2:4**All saints** — 1 Thessalonians 5:6,8

**Women should exhibit, in dress** — 1 Timothy 2:9

**We should estimate our character and talents with** — Romans 12:3

**We should live in** — Titus 2:12

**Motives to** — 1 Peter 4:7; 5:8

## SPEAR

**An offensive weapon** — 2 Samuel 23:8,18

**First mention of, in Scripture** — Joshua 8:18

### PARTS OF MENTIONED

**The staff of wood** — 1 Samuel 17:7

**The head of iron or brass** — 1 Samuel 17:7; 2 Samuel 21:16

**Probably pointed at both ends** — 2 Samuel 2:23

**Called the glittering spear** — Job 39:23; Habakkuk 3:11

### DIFFERENT KINDS OF

**Lances** — Jeremiah 50:42

**Javelins** — Numbers 25:7; 1 Samuel 18:10

**Darts** — 2 Samuel 18:14; Job 41:26,29

**Those who used, called spearmen** — Psalms 68:30; Acts 23:23

**Frequently used by horse soldiers** — Nahum 3:3

**Furbished before war** — Jeremiah 46:4

**Pruning-hooks made into, before war** — Joel 3:10

**Made into pruning-hooks in peace** — Isaiah 2:4; Micah 4:3

### THE ISRAELITES

**Acquainted with the making of** — 1 Samuel 13:19

**Frequently used** — Nehemiah 4:13,16

**Ill provided with, in the times of Deborah and Saul** — Judges 5:8;  
1 Samuel 13:22

**Provided by the kings of Israel in great abundance** — 2 Chronicles  
11:12; 32:5

**Frequently thrown from the hand** — 1 Samuel 18:11; 19:10

**Often retained in the hand of the person using** — Numbers 25:7; 2 Samuel 2:23

**Stuck in the ground beside the bolster during sleep** — 1 Samuel 26:7–11

**Illustrative of the bitterness of the wicked** — Psalms 57:4

## STARS

**Infinite in number** — Genesis 15:5; Jeremiah 33:2

### GOD

**Created** — Genesis 1:16; Psalms 8:3; 148:5

**Set, in the firmament of heaven** — Genesis 1:17

**Appointed to give light by night** — Genesis 1:16,14; Psalms 136:9; Jeremiah 31:35

**Numbers and names** — Psalms 147:4

**Established, for ever** — Psalms 148:3,6; Jeremiah 31:36

**Obscures** — Job 9:7

**Revolve in fixed orbits** — Judges 5:20

**Shine in the firmament of heaven** — Daniel 12:3

**Appear of different magnitudes** — 1 Corinthians 15:41

**Appear after sunset** — Nehemiah 4:21; Job 3:9

### CALLED

**The host of heaven** — Deuteronomy 17:3; Jeremiah 33:22

**Stars of light** — Psalms 148:3

**Stars of heaven** — Isaiah 13:10

**When grouped together called constellations** — 2 Kings 23:5; Isaiah 13:10

**Exhibit the greatness of God's power** — Psalms 8:3; Isaiah 40:26

**Made to praise God** — Psalms 148:3

**Impure in the sight of God** — Job 25:5

**MENTIONED IN SCRIPTURE****Morning star** — Revelation 2:28**Arcturus** — Job 9:9; 38:32**Pleiades** — Job 9:9; 38:31; Amos 5:8**Orion** — Job 9:9; 38:31; Amos 5:8**Mazzaroth** — Job 38:32**One of extraordinary brightness appeared at Christ's birth** —  
Matthew 2:2,9**Idolaters worshipped** — Jeremiah 8:2; 19:13**The Israelites forbidden to worship** — Deuteronomy 4:19; 17:2–4**Punishment for worshipping** — Deuteronomy 17:5–7**False gods frequently worshipped under the representation of** —  
Amos 5:26; Acts 7:43**Astrology and star-gazing practiced by the Babylonians** — Isaiah  
47:13**Use of, in navigation, alluded to** — Acts 27:20**ILLUSTRATIVE****Of Christ** — Numbers 24:17**Of angels** — Job 38:7**Of ministers** — Revelation 1:16,20; 2:1**Of princes and subordinate governors** — Daniel 8:10; Revelation  
8:12**(Bright and morning star,) of Christ** — Revelation 22:16**(Morning star,) of glory to be given to faithful saints** — Revelation  
2:28**(Shining of,) of the reward of faithful ministers** — Daniel 12:3**(Withdrawing their light,) of severe judgments** — Isaiah 13:10;  
Ezekiel 32:7; Joel 2:10; 3:15**(Setting the nest amongst,) of pride and carnal security** —  
Obadiah 1:4**(Wandering,) of false teachers** — Judges 1:13

## STEADFASTNESS

**Exhibited by God in all his purposes and ways** — Numbers 23:19;  
Daniel 6:26; James 1:17

**Commanded** — Philippians 4:1; 2 Thessalonians 2:15; James 1:6–8

**Godliness necessary to** — Job 11:13–15

### SECURED BY

**The power of God** — Psalms 55:22; 62:2; 1 Peter 1:5; Jude 1:24

**The presence of God** — Psalms 16:8

**Trust in God** — Psalms 26:1

**The intercession of Christ** — Luke 22:31,32

**A characteristic of saints** — Job 17:9; John 8:31

### SHOULD BE MANIFESTED

**In cleaving to God** — Deuteronomy 10:20; Acts 11:23

**In the work of the Lord** — 1 Corinthians 15:58

**In continuing in the Apostles' doctrine** — Acts 2:42

**In holding fast our profession** — Hebrews 4:14; 10:23

**In holding fast the confidence and rejoicing of the hope** —  
Hebrews 3:6,14

**In keeping the faith** — Colossians 2:5; 1 Peter 5:9

**In standing fast in the faith** — 1 Corinthians 16:13

**In holding fast what is good** — 1 Thessalonians 5:21

**In maintaining Christian liberty** — Galatians 5:1

**In striving for the faith of the gospel** — Philippians 1:27; Jude 1:3

**Even under affliction** — Psalms 44:17–19; Romans 8:35–37; 1  
Thessalonians 3:3

**Saints pray for** — Psalms 17:5

**Saints praise God for** — Psalms 116:8

### MINISTERS

**Exhorted to** — 2 Timothy 1:13,14; Titus 1:9

**Should exhort to** — Acts 13:43; 14:22

**Should pray for, in their people** — 1 Thessalonians 3:13; 2 Thessalonians 2:17

**Encouraged by, in their people** — 1 Thessalonians 3:8

**Rejoiced by, in their people** — Colossians 2:5

**The wicked devoid of** — Psalms 78:8,37

**Principle of—Illustrated** — Matthew 7:24,25; John 15:4; Colossians 2:7

**Want of—Illustrated** — Luke 8:6,13; John 15:6; 2 Peter 2:17; Jude 1:12

### **EXEMPLIFIED**

**Caleb** — Numbers 14:24

**Joshua** — Joshua 24:15

**Josiah** — 2 Kings 22:2

**Job** — Job 2:3

**David** — Psalms 18:21,22

**Shadrach** — Daniel 3:18

**Daniel** — Daniel 6:10

**The Christians** — Acts 2:42

**Corinthians** — 1 Corinthians 15:1

**Colossians** — Colossians 2:5

**Those who overcame Satan** — Revelation 12:11

## **STRANGERS IN ISRAEL**

**All foreigners sojourning in Israel were counted as** — Exodus 12:49

**Under the care and protection of God** — Deuteronomy 10:18; Psalms 146:9

**Very numerous in Solomon's reign** — 2 Chronicles 2:17

### **CHIEFLY CONSISTED OF**

**The remnant of the mixed multitude who came out of Egypt** — Exodus 12:38

**The remnant of the nations of the land** — 1 Kings 9:20; 2  
Chronicles 8:7

**Captives taken in war** — Deuteronomy 21:10

**Foreign servants** — Leviticus 25:44,45

**Persons who sought employment among the Jews** — 1 Kings 7:13;  
9:27

**Persons who came into Israel for the sake of religious privileges**  
— 1 Kings 8:41

### **LAWS RESPECTING**

**Not to practice idolatrous rites** — Leviticus 20:2

**Not to blaspheme God** — Leviticus 24:16

**Not to eat blood** — Leviticus 17:10–12

**Not to eat the Passover while uncircumcised** — Exodus 12:43,44

**Not to work on the Sabbath** — Exodus 20:10; 23:12; Deuteronomy  
5:14

**Not to be vexed or oppressed** — Exodus 22:21; 23:9; Leviticus 19:33

**Not to be chosen as kings in Israel** — Deuteronomy 17:15

**To be loved** — Leviticus 19:34; Deuteronomy 10:19

**To be relieved in distress** — Leviticus 25:35

**Subject to the civil law** — Leviticus 24:22

**To have justice done to them in all disputes** — Deuteronomy 1:16;  
24:17

**To enjoy the benefit of the cities of refuge** — Numbers 35:15

**To have the gleaning of the harvest** — Leviticus 19:10; 23:22;  
Deuteronomy 24:19–22

**To participate in the rejoicings of the people** — Deuteronomy  
14:29; 16:11,14; 26:11

**To have the law read to them** — Deuteronomy 31:12; Joshua 8:32–  
35

**The Jews might purchase and have them as slaves** — Leviticus  
25:44,45

**The Jews might take usury from** — Deuteronomy 23:20

**Might purchase Hebrew servants subject to release** — Leviticus 25:47,48

**Might offer their burnt-offerings on the altar of God** — Leviticus 17:8; 22:18; Numbers 15:14

**Allowed to eat what died of itself** — Deuteronomy 14:21

**Motives urged on the Jews for being kind to** — Exodus 22:21; 23:9

**Admitted to worship in the outer court of the temple** — 1 Kings 8:41–43; Revelation 11:2; Ephesians 2:14

**Were frequently employed in public works** — 1 Chronicles 22:2; 2 Chronicles 2:18

**The Jews condemned for oppressing** — Psalms 94:6; Ezekiel 22:7,29

## STRIFE

**Christ, an example of avoiding** — Isaiah 42:2; Matthew 12:15–19; Luke 9:52–56; 1 Peter 2:23

**Forbidden** — Proverbs 3:30; 25:8

**A work of the flesh** — Galatians 5:20

**An evidence of a carnal spirit** — 1 Corinthians 3:3

**Existed in the church** — 1 Corinthians 1:11

### EXCITED BY

**Hatred** — Proverbs 10:12

**Pride** — Proverbs 13:10; 28:25

**Wrath** — Proverbs 15:18; 30:33

**Frowardness** — Proverbs 16:28

**A contentious disposition** — Proverbs 26:21

**Tale-bearing** — Proverbs 26:20

**Drunkenness** — Proverbs 23:29,30

**Lusts** — James 4:1

**Curious questions** — 1 Timothy 6:4; 2 Timothy 2:23

**Scorning** — Proverbs 22:10

**Difficulty of stopping, a reason for avoiding it** — Proverbs 17:14

**Shameful in saints** — 2 Corinthians 12:20; James 3:14

### **SAINTS SHOULD**

**Avoid** — Genesis 13:8; Ephesians 4:3

**Avoid questions that lead to** — 2 Timothy 2:14

**Not walk in** — Romans 13:13

**Not act from** — Philippians 2:3

**Do all things without** — Philippians 2:14

**Submit to wrong rather than engage in** — Proverbs 20:22;  
Matthew 5:39,40; 1 Corinthians 6:7

**seek God's protection from** — Psalms 35:1; Jeremiah 18:19

**Praise God for protection from** — 2 Samuel 22:44; Psalms 18:43

**Saints kept from tongues of** — Psalms 31:20

### **MINISTERS SHOULD**

**Avoid** — 1 Timothy 3:3; 2 Timothy 2:24

**Avoid questions that lead to** — 2 Timothy 2:23; Titus 3:9

**Not preach through** — Philippians 1:15,16

**Warn against** — 1 Corinthians 1:10; 2 Timothy 2:14

**Reprove** — 1 Corinthians 1:11,12; 3:3; 11:17,18

**Appeased by slowness to anger** — Proverbs 15:18

**It is honorable to cease from** — Proverbs 20:3

**Hypocrites make religion a pretense for** — Isaiah 58:4

**Fools engage in** — Proverbs 18:6

**Evidences a love of transgression** — Proverbs 17:19

### **LEADS TO**

**Blasphemy** — Leviticus 24:10,11

**Injustice** — Habakkuk 1:3,4

**Confusion and every evil work** — James 3:16

**Violence** — Exodus 21:18,22

**Mutual destruction** — Galatians 5:15

**Temporal blessing embittered by** — Proverbs 17:1

**Excludes from heaven** — Galatians 5:20,21

**Promoters of, should be expelled** — Proverbs 22:10

**Punishment for** — Psalms 55:9

**Strength and violence of** — **Illustrated** — Proverbs 17:14; 18:19

**Danger of joining in Illustrated** — Proverbs 26:17

### **EXEMPLIFIED**

**Herdmen of Abram and of Lot** — Genesis 13:7

**Herdmen of Gerar and of Isaac** — Genesis 26:20

**Laban and Jacob** — Genesis 31:36

**Two Hebrews** — Exodus 2:13

**Israelites** — Deuteronomy 1:12

**Judah and Israel** — 2 Samuel 19:41–43

**Disciples** — Luke 22:24

**Judaizing Teachers** — Acts 15:2

**Paul and Barnabas** — Acts 15:39

**Pharisees and Sadducees** — Acts 23:7

**Corinthians** — 1 Corinthians 1:11; 6:6

### **SUMMER**

**Made by God** — Psalms 74:17

**Yearly return of, secured by covenant** — Genesis 8:22

### **CHARACTERIZED BY**

**Excessive heat** — Jeremiah 17:8

**Excessive drought** — Psalms 32:4

**Approach of, indicated by shooting out of leaves on trees** — Matthew 24:32

**Many kinds of fruit were ripe and used during** — 2 Samuel 16:1;  
Jeremiah 40:10; 48:32

**The ancients had houses or apartments suited to** — Judges 3:20,24;  
Amos 3:15

**The ant provided her winter food during** — Proverbs 6:8; 30:25

**The wise are diligent during** — Proverbs 10:5

**Illustrative of seasons of grace** — Jeremiah 8:20

## SUN

**Called the greater light** — Genesis 1:16

### GOD

**Created** — Genesis 1:14,16; Psalms 74:16

**Placed in the firmament** — Genesis 1:17

**Appointed to rule the day** — Genesis 1:16; Psalms 136:8; Jeremiah 31:35

**Appointed to divide seasons** — Genesis 1:14

**Exercises sovereign power over** — Job 9:7

**Causes, to rise both on evil and good** — Matthew 5:45

**Causes to know its time of setting** — Psalms 104:19

**Made to praise and glorify God** — Psalms 148:3

**The power and brilliancy of its rising alluded to** — Judges 5:31; 2 Samuel 23:4

**Clearness of its light alluded to** — Song of Solomon 6:10

**Compared to a bridegroom coming forth from his chamber** — Psalms 19:5

**Compared to a strong man rejoicing to run a race** — Psalms 19:5

**Diffuses light and heat to all the earth** — Psalms 19:6

### THE RAYS OF

**Pleasant to man** — Job 30:28; Ecclesiastes 11:7

**Produce and ripen fruits** — Deuteronomy 33:14

**Soften and melt some substances** — Exodus 16:21

**Wither and burn up the herbs of the field** — Mark 4:6; James 1:11

**Change the color of the skin** — Song of Solomon 1:6

**Frequently destructive to human life** — 2 Kings 4:18–20; Psalms 121:6; Isaiah 49:10

**Indicates the hours of the day by the shadow on the dial** — 2 Kings 20:9

**THE JEWS**

**Commenced their day with the rising of** — Genesis 19:23,24,27,28;  
Judges 9:33

**Commenced their evening with the setting of** — Genesis 28:11;  
Deuteronomy 24:13; Mark 1:32

**Expressed the east by rising of** — Numbers 21:11; Deuteronomy  
4:41,47; Joshua 12:1

**Expressed the west by setting of** — Joshua 1:4

**Expressed the whole earth by, from rising of, to setting of** —  
Psalms 50:1; 113:3; Isaiah 45:6

**Forbidden to worship** — Deuteronomy 4:19; 17:3

**Made images of** — 2 Chronicles 14:5; 34:4

**Consecrated chariots and horses, as symbols of** — 2 Kings 23:11

**Worshipped** — 2 Kings 23:5; Jeremiah 8:2

**Worshippers of, turned their faces towards the east** — Ezekiel 8:16

**MIRACLES CONNECTED WITH**

**Standing still for a whole day in the valley of Ajalon** — Joshua  
10:12,13

**Shadow put back on the dial** — 2 Kings 20:11

**Darkened at the crucifixion** — Luke 23:44,45

**ILLUSTRATIVE**

**Of God's favor** — Psalms 84:11

**Of Christ's coming** — Malachi 4:2

**Of the glory of Christ** — Matthew 17:2; Revelation 1:16; 10:1

**Of supreme rulers** — Genesis 37:9; Isaiah 13:10

**(Its clearness,) of the purity of the church** — Song of Solomon 6:10

**(Its brightness,) of the future glory of saints** — Daniel 12:3;  
Matthew 13:43

**(Its power,) of the triumph of saints** — Judges 5:31

**(Darkened,) of severe calamities** — Ezekiel 32:7; Joel 2:10,31;  
Matthew 24:29; Revelation 9:2

**(Going down at noon,) of premature destruction** — Jeremiah 15:9;  
Amos 8:9

**(No more going down,) of perpetual blessedness** — Isaiah 60:20

**(Before or in sight of,) of public ignominy** — 2 Samuel 12:11,12;  
Jeremiah 8:2

## SWEARING FALSELY

**Forbidden** — Leviticus 19:12; Numbers 30:2; Matthew 5:33

**Hateful to God** — Zechariah 8:17

**We should not love** — Zechariah 8:17

**Fraud often leads to** — Leviticus 6:2,3

**Saints abstain from** — Joshua 9:20; Psalms 15:4

**Blessedness of abstaining from** — Psalms 24:4,5

### THE WICKED

**Addicted to** — Jeremiah 5:2; Hosea 10:4

**Plead excuses for** — Jeremiah 7:9,10

**Shall be judged on account of** — Malachi 3:5

**Shall be cut off for** — Zechariah 5:3

**Shall have a curse upon their houses for** — Zechariah 5:4

**False witnesses guilty of** — Deuteronomy 19:16,18

### EXEMPLIFIED

**Saul** — 1 Samuel 19:6,10

**Shimei** — 1 Kings 2:41–43

**Jews** — Ezekiel 16:59

**Zedekiah** — Ezekiel 17:13–19

**Peter** — Matthew 26:72,74

## SWEARING, PROFANE

**Of all kinds is desecration of God's name and is forbidden** — Exodus  
20:7; Matthew 5:34–36; 23:21,22; James 5:12

**THE WICKED****Addicted to** — Psalms 10:7; Romans 3:14**Love** — Psalms 109:17**Clothe themselves with** — Psalms 109:18**Guilt of** — Exodus 20:7; Deuteronomy 5:11**Woe denounced against** — Matthew 23:16**Nations visited for** — Jeremiah 23:10; Hosea 4:1–3**Punishment for** — Leviticus 24:16,23; Psalms 59:12; 109:17,18**EXEMPLIFIED****Son of Israelitish woman** — Leviticus 24:11**Gehazi** — 2 Kings 5:20**Peter** — Matthew 26:74**SWINE****When wild inhabited the woods** — Psalms 80:13**Unclean and not to be eaten** — Leviticus 11:7,8**DESCRIBED****Fierce and ungenerous** — Matthew 7:6**Filthy in its habits** — 2 Peter 2:22**Destructive to agriculture** — Psalms 80:13**Fed upon husks** — Luke 15:16**Sacrificing of, an abomination** — Isaiah 66:3**Kept in large herds** — Matthew 8:30**Herding of, considered as the greatest degradation to a Jew** — Luke 15:15**The Gergesenes punished for having** — Matthew 8:31,32; Mark 5:11,14**The ungodly Jews condemned for eating** — Isaiah 65:4; 66:17

**ILLUSTRATIVE OF****The wicked** — Matthew 7:6**Hypocrites** — 2 Peter 2:22**SWORD****Probable origin** — Genesis 3:24**Was pointed** — Ezekiel 21:15**Frequently had two edges** — Psalms 149:6**DESCRIBED AS****Sharp** — Psalms 57:4**Bright** — Nahum 3:3**Glittering** — Deuteronomy 32:41; Job 20:25**Oppressive** — Jeremiah 46:16**Hurtful** — Psalms 144:10**Carried in a sheath or scabbard** — 1 Chronicles 21:27; Jeremiah 47:6; Ezekiel 21:3–5**Suspended from the girdle** — 1 Samuel 17:39; 2 Samuel 20:8; Nehemiah 4:18; Psalms 45:3**WAS USED****By the patriarchs** — Genesis 34:25; 48:22**By the Jews** — Judges 20:2; 2 Samuel 24:9**By heathen nations** — Judges 7:22; 1 Samuel 15:33**For self-defence** — Luke 22:36**For destruction of enemies** — Numbers 21:24; Joshua 6:21**For punishing criminals** — 1 Samuel 15:33; Acts 12:2**Sometimes for self-destruction** — 1 Samuel 31:4,5; Acts 16:27**Hebrews early acquainted with making of** — 1 Samuel 13:19**In time of war, plough shares made into** — Joel 3:10**In time of peace made into plough shares** — Isaiah 2:4; Micah 4:3

**Sharpened and furbished before going to war** — Psalms 7:12; Ezekiel 21:9

**Was brandished over the head** — Ezekiel 32:10

**Was thrust through enemies** — Ezekiel 16:40

**Often threatened as a punishment** — Leviticus 26:25,33; Deuteronomy 32:25

**Often sent as a punishment** — Ezra 9:7; Psalms 78:62

**Was one of God's four sore judgments** — Ezekiel 14:21

**Those slain by, communicated ceremonial uncleanness** — Numbers 19:16

### **ILLUSTRATIVE**

**Of the word of God** — Ephesians 6:17; Hebrews 4:12

**Of the word of Christ** — Isaiah 49:2; Revelation 1:16

**Of the justice of God** — Deuteronomy 32:41; Zechariah 13:7

**Of the protection of God** — Deuteronomy 33:29

**Of war and contention** — Matthew 10:34

**Of severe and heavy calamities** — Ezekiel 5:2,17; 14:17; 21:9

**Of deep mental affliction** — Luke 2:35

**Of the wicked** — Psalms 17:13

**Of the tongue of the wicked** — Psalms 57:4; 64:3; Proverbs 12:18

**Of persecuting spirit of the wicked** — Psalms 37:14

**Of the end of the wicked** — Proverbs 5:4

**Of false witnesses** — Proverbs 25:18

**Of judicial authority** — Romans 13:4

**(Drawing of,) of war and destruction** — Leviticus 26:33; Ezekiel 21:3–5

**(Putting, into its sheath,) of peace and friendship** — Jeremiah 47:6

**(Living by,) of rapine** — Genesis 27:40

**(Not departing from one's house,) of perpetual calamity** — 2 Samuel 12:10

## SYNAGOGUES

**Places in which the Jews assembled for worship** — Acts 13:5,14

**Early notice of their existence** — Psalms 74:8

**Probably originated in the schools of the prophets** — 1 Samuel 19:18–24; 2 Kings 4:23

**Revival of, after the captivity** — Nehemiah 8:1–8

### SERVICE OF, CONSISTED OF

**Prayer** — Matthew 6:5

**Reading the word of God** — Nehemiah 8:18; 9:3; 13:1; Acts 15:21

**Expounding the word of God** — Nehemiah 8:8; Luke 4:21

**Praise and thanksgiving** — Nehemiah 9:5

**Service in, on the Sabbath day** — Luke 4:16; Acts 13:14

### GOVERNED BY

**A president or chief ruler** — Acts 18:8,17

**Ordinary rulers** — Mark 5:22; Acts 13:15

**Provided with a minister, who had charge of the sacred books** — Luke 4:17,20

**Had seats fro the congregation** — Acts 13:14

**Chief seats in, reserved for elders** — Matthew 23:6

**The portion of Scripture for the day sometimes read by one of — the congregation** — Luke 4:16

**Strangers were invited to address the congregation in** — Acts 13:15

### CHRIST OFTEN

**Attended** — Luke 4:16

**Preached and taught in** — Matthew 4:23; Mark 1:39; Luke 13:10

**Performed miracles in** — Matthew 12:9,10; Mark 1:23; Luke 13:11

**The Apostles frequently taught and preached in** — Acts 9:20; 13:5; 17:1,17

**Often used as courts of justice** — Acts 9:2; James 2:2

**OFFENDERS WERE OFTEN**

**Given up to, for trial** — Luke 12:11; 21:12

**Punished in** — Matthew 10:17; 23:34; Acts 22:19

**Expelled from** — John 9:22,34; 12:42; 16:2

**The building of, considered a noble and meritorious work** — Luke 7:5

**Sometimes several, in the same city** — Acts 6:9; 9:2

**Each sect had its own** — Acts 6:9

**SYRIA**

**Originally included Mesopotamia** — Genesis 25:20; 28:5;  
Deuteronomy 26:5; Acts 7:2

**More properly the country around Damascus** — 2 Samuel 8:6

**Damascus the capital of** — Isaiah 7:8

**Abana and Pharpar rivers of** — 2 Kings 5:12

**Governed by kings** — 1 Kings 22:31; 2 Kings 5:1

**INHABITANTS OF**

**Called Syrians** — 2 Samuel 10:11; 2 Kings 5:20

**Called Syrians of Damascus** — 2 Samuel 8:5

**An idolatrous people** — Judges 10:6; 2 Kings 5:18

**A warlike people** — 1 Kings 20:23,25

**A commercial people** — Ezekiel 27:18

**Spoke the Syriack language** — 2 Kings 18:26; Ezra 4:7; Daniel 2:4

**Israel followed the idolatry of** — Judges 10:6

**DAVID**

**Destroyed the army of, which assisted Hadadezer** — 2 Samuel 8:5

**Garrisoned and made tributary** — 2 Samuel 8:6

**Dedicated the spoils of** — 2 Samuel 8:11,12

**Obtained renown by his victory over** — 2 Samuel 8:13

**Sent Joab against the armies of, hired by the Ammonites** — 2  
Samuel 10:6–14

- Destroyed a second army of** — 2 Samuel 10:15–19
- Asa sought aid of, against Israel** — 1 Kings 15:18–20
- Elijah anointed Hazael king over, by divine direction** — 1 Kings 19:15
- Benhadad king of, besieged Samaria** — 1 Kings 20:1–12

### **THE ISRAELITES**

- Under Ahab encouraged and assisted by God, overcame** — 1 Kings 20:13–20
- Forewarned of invasion by, at the return of the year** — 1 Kings 20:22–25
- Insignificant before** — 1 Kings 20:26,27
- Encouraged and assisted by God overcame a second time** — 1 Kings 20:28–30
- Craftily drawn into a league with** — 1 Kings 20:31–43
- At peace with, for three years** — 1 Kings 22:1
- Under Ahab sought to recover Ramoth-gilead from** — 1 Kings 22:3–29
- Defeated by, and Ahab slain** — 1 Kings 22:30–36
- Harassed by frequent incursions of** — 2 Kings 5:2; 6:23
- Heard the secrets of, from Elisha** — 2 Kings 6:8–12
- God smote with blindness those sent against Elisha by the king of** — 2 Kings 6:14,18–20
- Besieged Samaria again** — 2 Kings 6:24–29
- Army of, miraculously routed** — 2 Kings 7:5,6
- Death of the king of, and the cruelty of his successor foretold by Elisha** — 2 Kings 8:7,15
- Joram king of Israel in seeking to recover Ramothgilead from, severely wounded** — 2 Kings 8:28,29; 9:15
- Israel delivered into the hands of, for the sins of Jehoahaz** — 2 Kings 13:3,7,22
- A savior raised up for Israel against** — 2 Kings 13:5,23–25

**Elisha predicted to Joash his three victories over** — 2 Kings 13:14–19

**Joined with Israel against Ahaz and besieged Jerusalem** — 2 Kings 16:5; Isaiah 7:12

**Retook Elath and drove out the Jews** — 2 Kings 16:6

**Subdued and its inhabitants taken captive by Assyria** — 2 Kings 16:9

### **PROPHECIES RESPECTING**

**Destruction of Rezin king of** — Isaiah 7:8,16

**Ceasing to be a kingdom** — Isaiah 17:1–3

**Terror and dismay in, occasioned by its invasion** — Jeremiah 49:23,24

**Destruction of its inhabitants** — Jeremiah 49:26

**Plundering of Damascus** — Isaiah 8:4

**Burning of Damascus** — Jeremiah 49:27; Amos 1:4

**Its calamities, the punishments of its sins** — Amos 1:3

**Its inhabitants to be captives** — Amos 1:3

**Its history in connection with the Macedonia empire** — Daniel 11:6–45

**Subdued and governed by the Romans** — Luke 2:2

**Gospel preached and many churches founded in** — Acts 15:23,41

# T

## TABERNACLE

**Moses was commanded to make after a divine pattern** — Exodus 25:9; 26:30; Hebrews 8:5

**Made of the free-will offerings of the people** — Exodus 25:1–8; 35:4,5,21–29

**Divine wisdom given to Bezaleel to make** — Exodus 31:2–7; 35:30–35; 36:1

### **CALLED THE**

**Tabernacle of the Lord** — Joshua 22:19; 1 Kings 2:28; 1 Chronicles 16:39

**Tabernacle of testimony or witness** — Exodus 38:21; Numbers 1:50; 17:7,8; 2 Chronicles 24:6; Acts 7:44

**Tabernacle of the congregation** — Exodus 27:21; 33:7; 40:26

**Tabernacle of Shiloh** — Psalms 78:60

**Tabernacle of Joseph** — Psalms 78:67

**Temple of the Lord** — 1 Samuel 1:9; 3:3

**House of the Lord** — Joshua 6:24; 1 Samuel 1:7,24

**Was a moveable tent suited to the unsettled condition of Israel** — 2 Samuel 7:6,7

**Designed for manifestation of God's presence and for his worship** — Exodus 25:8; 29:42,43

### **THE BOARDS OF**

**Made of shittim wood** — Exodus 26:15; 36:20

**Ten cubits high by one and a half broad** — Exodus 26:16; 36:21

**Had each two tenons fitted into sockets of silver** — Exodus 26:17,19; 36:22–24

**Twenty on south side** — Exodus 26:18; 36:23

**Twenty on north side** — Exodus 26:20; 36:25

**Six, and two corner boards for west side** — Exodus 26:22–25;  
36:27–30

**Supported by bars of shittim wood resting in rings of gold** —  
Exodus 26:26–29; 36:31–33

**With the bars, covered with gold** — Exodus 26:26–29; 36:34

**The door of, a curtain of blue and purple suspended by gold rings  
from five pillars of shittim wood** — Exodus 26:36,37; 36:37,38

## **COVERINGS OF**

**The first or inner, ten curtains of blue, purple, etc joined with  
loops and golden taches** — Exodus 26:1–6; 36:8–13

**The second, eleven curtains of goats' hair** — Exodus 26:7–13;  
36:14–18

**The third of rams' skins dyed red** — Exodus 26:14; 36:19

**The fourth or outward of badgers' skins** — Exodus 26:14; 36:19

**Divided by a veil of blue, purple, suspended from four pillars of  
shittim** — Exodus 26:31–33; 36:35,36; 40:21

## **DIVIDED INTO**

**The holy place** — Exodus 26:33; Hebrews 9:2–6

**The most holy place** — Exodus 26:34; Hebrews 9:3,7

**Had a court round about** — Exodus 40:8

**The table of show–bread, the golden candlestick, and the altar of  
incense were place in the holy place** — Exodus 26:35; 40:22,24,26;  
Hebrews 9:2

**The ark and mercy–seat put in the most holy place** — Exodus  
26:33,34; 40:20,21; Hebrews 9:4

## **COURT OF**

**One hundred cubits long and fifty cubits wide** — Exodus 27:18

**Surrounded by curtains of fine line suspended from pillars in  
sockets of brass** — Exodus 27:9–15; 38:9–16

**The gate of, a hanging of blue, purple, etc twenty cubits wide,  
suspended from four pillars, etc** — Exodus 27:16; 38:18

**Contained the brazen altar and laver of brass** — Exodus 40:29,30

**All the pillars of, filleted with silver, etc** — Exodus 27:17; 38:17

**All the vessels of, made of brass** — Exodus 27:19

**First reared, on the first day of the second year after the exodus** —  
Exodus 40:2,17

### **WAS SET UP**

**By Moses at Mount Sinai** — Exodus 40:18,19; Numbers 10:11,12

**At Gilgal** — Joshua 5:10,11

**In Shiloh** — Joshua 18:1; 19:51

**In Nob** — 1 Samuel 21:1–6

**Finally at Gibeon** — 1 Chronicles 16:39; 21:29

**Anointed and consecrated with oil** — Exodus 40:9; Leviticus 8:10;  
Numbers 7:1

**Sprinkled and purified with blood** — Hebrews 9:21

**Sanctified by the glory of the Lord** — Exodus 29:43; 40:34; Numbers  
9:15

**The Lord appeared in, over the mercy-seat** — Exodus 25:22; Leviticus  
16:2; Numbers 7:89

**The cloud of glory rested on, by night and day during its** — abode in  
the wilderness — Exodus 40:38; Numbers 9:15,16

**The journeys of Israel regulated by the cloud on** — Exodus 40:36,37

### **THE PRIESTS**

**Alone could enter** — Numbers 18:3,5

**Performed all services in** — Numbers 3:10; 18:1,2; Hebrews 9:6

**Were the ministers of** — Hebrews 8:2

### **THE LEVITES**

**Appointed over, and had charge of** — Numbers 1:50; 8:24; 18:2–4

**Did the inferior service of** — Numbers 3:6–8

**Took down, and put up** — Numbers 1:51

**Carried** — Numbers 4:15,25,31

**Pitched their tents around** — Numbers 1:53; 3:23,29,35

**Free-will offerings made at the first rearing of** — Numbers 7:1–9

**Free-will offerings made at the dedication of the altar of** — Numbers 7:10–87

**All offerings to be made at** — Leviticus 17:4; Deuteronomy 12:5,6,11,13,14

**Punishment for defiling** — Leviticus 15:31; Numbers 19:13

**A permanent house substituted for, when the kingdom was established** — 2 Samuel 7:5–13

### **ILLUSTRATIVE**

**Of Christ** — Isaiah 4:6; John 1:14; Hebrews 9:8,9,11

**Of the Church** — Psalms 15:1; Isaiah 16:5; 54:2; Hebrews 8:2; Revelation 21:2,3

**Of the body** — 2 Corinthians 5:1; 2 Peter 1:13

**(The holy of holies,) of heaven** — Hebrews 6:19,20; 9:12,24; 10:19

**(The veil,) of Christ's body** — Hebrews 10:20

**(The veil,) of the obscurity of the Mosaic age** — Hebrews 9:8,10; Romans 16:25,26; Revelation 11:19

## **TEMPLE, THE FIRST**

**Built on Mount Moriah on the threshing-floor of Ornan or** — Araunah — 1 Chronicles 21:28–30; 22:2; 2 Chronicles 3:1

### **DAVID**

**Anxious to build** — 2 Samuel 7:2; 1 Chronicles 22:7; 29:3; Psalms 132:2–5

**Being a man of war not permitted to build** — 2 Samuel 7:5–9; 1 Kings 5:3; 1 Chronicles 22:8

**Told by the prophet that Solomon should build** — 2 Samuel 7:12,13; 1 Chronicles 17:12

**Made preparations for building** — 1 Chronicles 22:2–5,14–16;  
29:2–5

**Charged Solomon to build** — 1 Chronicles 22:6,7,11

**Prayed that Solomon might have wisdom to build** — 1 Chronicles  
29:19

**Charged his princes to assist in building** — 1 Chronicles 22:17–19

**Free will offering of the people for the building** — 1 Chronicles  
29:6–9

## **SOLOMON**

**Determined to build** — 2 Chronicles 2:1

**Specially instructed for** — 2 Chronicles 3:3

**Employed all the strangers in preparing for** — 2 Chronicles  
2:2,17,18; 1 Kings 5:15

**Applied to Hiram for a skillful workman to superintend, etc the  
building of** — 2 Chronicles 2:7,13,14

**Employed thirty thousand Israelites in the work** — 1 Kings  
5:13,14

**Contracted with Hiram for wood, stone, and labor** — 1 Kings 5:6–  
12; 2 Chronicles 2:8–10

**Commenced second day of second month of fourth year of —  
Solomon** — 1 Kings 6:1,37; 2 Chronicles 3:2

**Built without the noise of hammers, ax, or any tool** — 1 Kings 6:7

## **DIVIDED INTO**

**The sanctuary or greater house** — 2 Chronicles 3:5

**The oracle or most holy place** — 1 Kings 6:19

**The porch** — 2 Chronicles 3:4

**Surrounded with three stories of chambers communicating with the  
interior on the right side** — 1 Kings 6:5,6,8,10

**Surrounded with spacious courts** — 1 Kings 6:36; 2 Chronicles 4:9

**Was three score cubits long, twenty broad, and thirty high** — 1  
Kings 6:2; 2 Chronicles 3:3

**Was lighted by narrow windows** — 1 Kings 6:4

**Was roofed with cedar** — 1 Kings 6:9

### **THE GREATER OR OUTER HOUSE**

**Was forty cubits long** — 2 Kings 6:17

**Had folding doors of fir wood carved and golden** — 1 Kings 6:34,35

**Had door posts of olive wood carved and gilded** — 1 Kings 6:33; 2  
Chronicles 3:7

### **THE ORACLE OR MOST HOLY PLACE**

**Was twenty cubits every way** — 1 Kings 6:16,20

**Two cherubims of gilded olive wood made within** — 1 Kings 6:23–  
28; 2 Chronicles 3:11–13

**A partition of chains of gold between it and outer house** — 1  
Kings 6:21

**The doors and the posts of, of olive wood carved and gilded** — 1  
Kings 6:31,32

**Separated from the outer house by a veil** — 2 Chronicles 3:14

**The floor and walls of, covered with cedar and fir wood** — 1 Kings  
6:15

**Cedar of, carved with flowers, etc** — 1 Kings 6:18

**Ceiled with fir wood and gilt** — 2 Chronicles 3:5

**The whole inside and outside covered with gold** — 1 Kings 6:21,22; 2  
Chronicles 3:7

**Garnished with precious stones** — 2 Chronicles 3:6

### **THE PORCH OF**

**Twenty cubits long and ten broad** — 1 Kings 6:3

**One hundred and twenty cubits high** — 2 Chronicles 3:4

**Pillars of, with their chapters described** — 1 Kings 7:15–22; 2  
Chronicles 3:15–17

**Its magnificence** — 2 Chronicles 2:5,9

**Was seven years in building** — 1 Kings 6:38

**Was finished in the eighth month of the eleventh year of Solomon**  
— 1 Kings 6:38

### **WAS CALLED**

**The house of the Lord** — 2 Chronicles 23:5,12

**The mountain of the Lord's house** — Isaiah 2:2

**House of the God of Jacob** — Isaiah 2:3

**Zion** — Psalms 84:1–7

**Mount Zion** — Psalms 74:2

**Appointed as a house of sacrifice** — 2 Chronicles 7:12

**Appointed as a house of prayer** — Isaiah 56:7; Matthew 21:13

**God promised to dwell in** — 1 Kings 6:12,13

**All dedicated things placed in** — 2 Chronicles 5:1

**The ark of God brought into with great solemnity** — 1 Kings 8:1–9; 2  
Chronicles 5:2–10

**Filled with the cloud of glory** — 1 Kings 8:10,11; 2 Chronicles 5:13; 7:2

**Solemnly dedicated to God by Solomon** — 1 Kings 8:12–66; 2  
Chronicles 6:1–42

**Sacred fire sent down from heaven at its dedication** — 2 Chronicles  
7:3

**Was but a temple built with hands** — Acts 7:47,48

**Complete destruction of, predicted** — Jeremiah 26:18; Micah 3:12

### **HISTORICAL NOTICES OF**

**Pillaged by Shishak king of Egypt** — 2 Kings 21:4–7; 2 Chronicles  
33:4,5,7

**Repaired by Josiah in the 18th year of his reign** — 1 Kings  
14:25,26; 2 Chronicles 12:9

**Repaired by Jehoash at the institution of Jehoiada** — 2 Kings  
12:4–14; 2 Chronicles 24:4–13

**Treasures of given by Jehoash to propitiate the Syrians** — 2  
Kings 12:17,18

**Defiled and its treasures given by Ahaz to the king of Assyria —**

2 Kings 16:14,18; 2 Chronicles 28:20,21

**Purified and divine worship restored under Hezekiah — 2**

Chronicles 29:3–35

**Its treasures given by Hezekiah to the Assyrians to procure a treaty — 2 Kings 18:13–16**

**Polluted by the idolatrous worship of Manasseh — 2 Kings 21:4–7;**

2 Chronicles 33:4,5,7

**Repaired by Josiah in the 18th year of his reign — 2 Kings 22:3–7;**

2 Chronicles 34:8–13

**Purified by Josiah — 2 Kings 23:4–7,11,12**

**Pillaged and burned by the Babylonians — 2 Kings 25:9,13–17; 2**

Chronicles 36:18,19

### **ILLUSTRATIVE OF**

**Christ — John 2:19,21**

**The spiritual church — 1 Corinthians 3:16; 2 Corinthians 6:16;**

Ephesians 2:20–22

**The bodies of saints — 1 Corinthians 6:19**

## **TEMPLE, THE SECOND**

**Built on the site of the first temple — Ezra 6:2–12**

### **CYRUS**

**His decree for building, predicted — Isaiah 44:28**

**Gave a decree for building, in the first year of his reign — Ezra**

1:1,2; 6:3

**Gave permission to the Jews to go to Jerusalem to build — Ezra**

1:3

**Furnished means for building — Ezra 6:4**

**Ordered those who remained in Babylon to contribute to the building of — Ezra 1:4**

**Gave the vessels of the first temple for — Ezra 1:7–11; 6:5**

**Divine worship commenced before the foundation was laid** — Ezra 3:1–6

**Materials for building procured from Tyre and Sidon** — Ezra 3:7

**Foundation of, laid the second month of second year after the captivity** — Ezra 3:8

**Solemnities connected with laying the foundation of** — Ezra 3:9–11

**Its dimensions** — Ezra 6:3,4

**Grief of those who had seen the first temple** — Ezra 3:12; Haggai 2:3

**Joy of those who had not seen the first temple** — Ezra 3:13

### **THE SAMARITANS**

**Proposed to assist in building** — Ezra 4:1,2

**Their help refused by the Jews** — Ezra 4:3

**Weakened the hands of the Jews in building** — Ezra 4:4,5

**Wrote to Artaxerxes Smerdis to interrupt the building** — Ezra 4:6–16

**Procured its interruption for fifteen years** — Ezra 4:24

**The Jews reproved for not building** — Haggai 1:1–5

**The Jews punished for not persevering in building** — Haggai 1:6,9–11; 2:15,17; Zechariah 8:10

**The Jews encouraged to proceed in building** — Haggai 1:8; 2:19; Zechariah 8:9

**Resumed by Zerubbabel and Jeshua** — Ezra 5:2

**Its completion by Zerubbabel foretold, to encourage the Jews** — Zechariah 4:4–10

**Future glory of, predicted** — Haggai 2:7–9

**Tatnai the governor wrote to Darius to know if the building had his sanction** — Ezra 5:3–17

**The decree of Cyrus found and confirmed by Darius** — Ezra 6:1,2,6–12

**Finished the third of the twelfth month in the sixth year of Darius** — Ezra 6:15

- Dedication of, celebrated with joy and thankfulness** — Ezra 6:16–18
- Repaired and beautified by Herod, which occupied forty–six years** —  
John 2:20
- The magnificence of its building and ornaments** — John 2:20; Mark  
13:1; Luke 21:5
- Beautiful gate of, mentioned** — Acts 3:2
- Solomon's porch connected with** — John 10:23; Acts 3:11

## **CHRIST**

- To appear in** — Haggai 2:7; Malachi 3:1
- Presented in** — Luke 2:22,27
- Miraculously transported to a pinnacle of** — Matthew 4:5; Luke  
4:9
- Frequently taught in** — Mark 14:49
- Purified, and the commencement of his ministry** — John 2:15–17
- Purified, at the close of his ministry** — Matthew 21:12,13
- Predicted its destruction** — Matthew 24:2; Mark 13:2; Luke 21:6
- The veil of, rent at our Lord's death** — Matthew 27:51
- Separation between the outer or Gentile court and that of the Jews  
alluded to** — Ephesians 2:13,14
- No Gentile allowed to enter the inner courts of** — Acts 21:27–30

## **THE JEWS**

- Prayed without, while the priest offered incense within** — Luke  
1:10; 18:10
- Considered it blasphemy to speak against** — Matthew 26:61; Acts  
6:13; 21:28
- Desecrated by selling oxen, etc in** — John 2:14
- Desecration of, foretold** — Daniel 9:27; 11:31
- Cleansed and rededicated by Judas Maccabaeus after its desecration  
by Antiochus Epiphanes** — John 10:22
- Desecrated by the Romans** — Daniel 9:27; Matthew 24:15

## TEMPTATION

**God cannot be the subject of** — James 1:13

**Does not come from God** — James 1:13

### COMES FROM

**Lusts** — James 1:14

**Covetousness** — Proverbs 28:20; 1 Timothy 6:9,10

**The devil is the author of** — 1 Chronicles 21:1; Matthew 4:1; John 13:2;  
1 Thessalonians 3:5

**Evil associates, the instruments of** — Proverbs 1:10; 7:6; 16:29

### OFTEN ARISES THROUGH

**Poverty** — Proverbs 30:9; Matthew 4:2,3

**Prosperity** — Proverbs 30:9; Matthew 4:8

**Worldly glory** — Numbers 22:17; Daniel 4:30; 5:2; Matthew 4:8

**To distrust of God's providence** — Matthew 4:3

**To presumption** — Matthew 4:6

**To worshipping the god of this world** — Matthew 4:9

**Often strengthened by the perversion of God's word** — Matthew 4:6

### PERMITTED AS A TRIAL OF

**Faith** — 1 Peter 1:7; James 1:2,3

**Disinterestedness** — Job 1:9–12

**Always conformable to the nature of man** — 1 Corinthians 10:13

**Often ends in sin and perdition** — 1 Timothy 6:9; James 1:15

### CHRIST

**Endured, from the devil** — Mark 1:13

**Endured, from the wicked** — Matthew 16:1; 22:18; Luke 10:25

**Resisted by the word of God** — Matthew 4:4,7,10

**Overcame** — Matthew 4:11

**Sympathizes with those under** — Hebrews 4:15

**Is able to help those under** — Hebrews 2:18

**Intercedes for his people under** — Luke 22:31,32; John 17:15

**God will not suffer saints to be exposed to, beyond their powers to bear** — 1 Corinthians 10:13

**God will make a way for saints to escape out of** — 1 Corinthians 10:13

**God enables the saints to bear** — 1 Corinthians 10:13

**God knows how to deliver saints out of** — 2 Peter 2:9

**Christ keeps faithful saints from the hour of** — Revelation 3:10

**Saints may be in heaviness through** — 1 Peter 1:6

### **SAINTS SHOULD**

**Resist, in faith** — Ephesians 6:16; 1 Peter 5:9

**Watch against** — Matthew 26:41; 1 Peter 5:8

**Pray to be kept from** — Matthew 6:13; 26:41

**Not to occasion, to others** — Romans 14:13

**Restore those overcome by** — Galatians 6:1

**Avoid the way of** — Proverbs 4:14,15

**The devil will renew** — Luke 4:13

**Has strength through the weakness of the flesh** — Matthew 26:41

**Mere professors fall away in time of** — Luke 8:13

**Blessedness of those who meet and overcome** — James 1:2-4,12

### **EXEMPLIFIED**

**Eve** — Genesis 3:1,4,5

**Joseph** — Genesis 39:7

**Balaam** — Numbers 22:17

**Achan** — Joshua 7:21

**David** — 2 Samuel 11:2

**Jeroboam** — 1 Kings 15:30

**Peter** — Mark 14:67-71

**Paul** — 2 Corinthians 12:7; Galatians 4:14

## TENTS

**Origin and antiquity of** — Genesis 4:20

### **CALLED**

**Tabernacles** — Numbers 24:5; Job 12:6; Hebrews 11:9

**Curtains** — Isaiah 54:2; Hebrews 3:7

**Were spread out** — Isaiah 40:22

**Fastened by cords to stakes or nails** — Isaiah 54:2; Jeremiah 10:20;  
Judges 4:21

### **WERE USED BY**

**Patriarchs** — Genesis 13:5; 25:27; Hebrews 11:9

**Israel in the desert** — Exodus 33:8; Numbers 24:2

**The people of Israel in all their wars** — 1 Samuel 4:3,10; 29:1; 1  
Kings 16:16

**The Rechabites** — Jeremiah 35:7,10

**The Arabs** — Isaiah 13:20

**Shepherds while tending their flocks** — Song of Solomon 1:8;  
Isaiah 38:12

**All eastern nations** — Judges 6:5; 1 Samuel 17:4; 2 Kings 7:7; 1  
Chronicles 5:10

**Separate, for females of the family** — Genesis 24:67

**Separate, for the servants** — Genesis 31:33

### **WERE PITCHED**

**With order and regularity** — Numbers 1:52

**In the neighborhood of wells, etc** — Genesis 13:10,12; 26:17,18; 1  
Samuel 29:1

**Under trees** — Genesis 18:1,4; Judges 4:5

**On the tops of houses** — 2 Samuel 16:22

**Sending persons to seek a convenient place for, alluded to** —  
Deuteronomy 1:33

**Ease and rapidity of their removal, alluded to** — Isaiah 38:12

**Of the Jews contrasted with those of the Arabs** — Numbers 24:5; Song of Solomon 1:5

**Custom of sitting and standing at the door of** — Genesis 18:1; Judges 4:20

### **ILLUSTRATIVE**

**(Spread out,) of the heavens** — Isaiah 40:22

**(Enlarging of,) of the great extension of the Church** — Isaiah 54:2

## **THANKSGIVING**

**Christ set an example of** — Matthew 11:25; 26:27; John 6:11; 11:41

**The heavenly host engaged in** — Revelation 4:9; 7:11,12; 11:16,17

**Commanded** — Psalms 50:14; Philippians 4:6

**Is a good thing** — Psalms 92:1

### **SHOULD BE OFFERED**

**To God** — Psalms 50:14

**To Christ** — 1 Timothy 1:12

**Through Christ** — Romans 1:8; Colossians 3:17; Hebrews 13:15

**In the name of Christ** — Ephesians 5:20

**In behalf of ministers** — 2 Corinthians 1:11

**In private worship** — Daniel 6:10

**In public worship** — Psalms 35:18

**In everything** — 1 Thessalonians 5:18

**Upon the completion of great undertakings** — Nehemiah 12:31,40

**Before taking food** — John 6:11; Acts 27:35

**Always** — Ephesians 1:16; 5:20; 1 Thessalonians 1:2

**At the remembrance of God's holiness** — Psalms 30:4; 97:12

**For the goodness and mercy of God** — Psalms 106:1; 107:1; 136:1–3

**For the gift of Christ** — 2 Corinthians 9:15

**For Christ's power and reign** — Revelation 11:17

**For the reception and effectual working of the word of God in others** — 1 Thessalonians 2:13

**For deliverance through Christ from in-dwelling sin** — Romans 7:23–25

**For victory over death and the grave** — 1 Corinthians 15:57

**For wisdom and might** — Daniel 2:23

**For the triumph of the gospel** — 2 Corinthians 2:14

**For the conversion of others** — Romans 6:17

**For faith exhibited by others** — Romans 1:8; 2 Thessalonians 1:3

**For love exhibited by others** — 2 Thessalonians 1:3

**For the grace bestowed on others** — 1 Corinthians 1:4; Philippians 1:3–5; Colossians 1:3–6

**For the zeal exhibited by others** — 2 Corinthians 8:16

**For the nearness of God's presence** — Psalms 75:1

**For appointment to the ministry** — 1 Timothy 1:12

**For willingness to offer our property for God's service** — 1 Chronicles 29:6–14

**For the supply of our bodily wants** — Romans 14:6,7; 1 Timothy 4:3,4

**For all men** — 1 Timothy 2:1

**For all things** — 2 Corinthians 9:11; Ephesians 5:20

**Should be accompanied by intercession for others** — 1 Timothy 2:1; 2 Timothy 1:3; Philemon 1:4

**Should always accompany prayer** — Nehemiah 11:17; Philippians 4:6; Colossians 4:2

**Should always accompany praise** — Psalms 92:1; Hebrews 13:15

**Expressed in psalms** — 1 Chronicles 16:7

**Ministers appointed to offer, in public** — 1 Chronicles 16:4,7; 23:30; 2 Chronicles 31:2

## **SAINTS**

**Exhorted to** — Psalms 105:1; Colossians 3:15

**Resolved to offer** — Psalms 18:49; 30:12

**Habitually offer** — Daniel 6:10

**Offer sacrifices of** — Psalms 116:17

**Abound in the faith with** — Colossians 2:7

**Magnify God by** — Psalms 69:30

**Come before God with** — Psalms 95:2

**Should enter God's gate with** — Psalms 100:4

**Of hypocrites, full of boasting** — Luke 18:11

**The wicked averse to** — Romans 1:21

### **EXEMPLIFIED**

**David** — 1 Chronicles 29:12

**Levites** — 2 Chronicles 5:12,13

**Daniel** — Daniel 2:23

**Jonah** — Jonah 2:9

**Simeon** — Luke 2:28

**Anna** — Luke 2:38

**Paul** — Acts 28:15

## **THEFT**

**Is an abomination** — Jeremiah 7:9,10

**Forbidden** — Exodus 20:15; Mark 10:19; Romans 13:9

**From the poor specially forbidden** — Proverbs 22:2

**Includes fraud in general** — Leviticus 19:13

**Includes fraud concerning wages** — Leviticus 19:13; Malachi 3:5; James 5:4

**Proceeds from the heart** — Matthew 15:19

**Defiles a man** — Matthew 15:20

### **THE WICKED**

**Addicted to** — Psalms 119:61

**Store up the fruits of** — Amos 3:10

**Lie in wait to commit** — Hosea 6:9

**Commit, under shelter of the night** — Job 24:14; Obadiah 1:5

**Consent to show who commit** — Psalms 50:18

**Associate with those who commit** — Isaiah 1:23

**May, for a season, prosper in** — Job 12:6

**Plead excuses for** — Jeremiah 7:9,10

**Repent not of** — Revelation 9:21

**Destroy themselves by** — Proverbs 21:7

**Connected with murder** — Jeremiah 7:9; Hosea 4:2

**Shame follows the detection of** — Jeremiah 2:26

**Brings a curse on those who commit it** — Hosea 4:2,3; Zechariah 5:3,4;  
Malachi 3:5

**Brings the wrath of God upon those who commit it** — Ezekiel 22:29,31

**Excludes from heaven** — 1 Corinthians 6:10

### **THEY WHO CONNIVE AT**

**Hate their own souls** — Proverbs 29:24

**Shall be reprov'd of God** — Psalms 50:18,21

**Mosaic law respecting** — Exodus 22:1-8

### **SAINTS**

**Warned against** — Ephesians 4:28; 1 Peter 4:15

**All earthly treasure exposed to** — Matthew 6:19

**Heavenly treasure secure from** — Matthew 6:20; Luke 12:33

**Woe denounced against** — Isaiah 10:2; Nahum 3:1

**Illustrates the guilt of false teachers** — Jeremiah 23:30; John 10:1,8,10

### **EXEMPLIFIED**

**Rachel** — Genesis 31:19

**Achan** — Joshua 7:21

**Shechemites** — Judges 9:25

**Micah** — Judges 17:2

## **THEOCRACY, THE, OR IMMEDIATE GOVERNMENT BY GOD**

**Lasted from the deliverance out of Egypt until the appointment of kings** — Exodus 19:4–6; 1 Samuel 8:7

### **WAS ESTABLISHED ON**

**The right of redemption** — Exodus 6:6,7; 2 Samuel 7:23; Isaiah 43:3

**The right of covenant** — Deuteronomy 26:17–19

### **CONSISTED IN HIS**

**Promulgating laws** — Exodus 20:1–23:33

**Directing the movements of the nation** — Exodus 40:36,37;  
Numbers 9:17–23

**Proclaiming war** — Exodus 17:14–16; Numbers 31:1,2; Joshua 6:2,3;  
8:1

**Appointing civil officers** — Exodus 3:10; Numbers 27:18,20

**Appointing ecclesiastical officers** — Exodus 28:1; 40:12–15

**Being the supreme judge** — Numbers 9:8–11; 15:34,35; 27:5–11

**Exercise of the prerogative of mercy** — Numbers 14:20;  
Deuteronomy 9:18–20

**Distribution of conquered lands** — Joshua 13:1–7

**Exacting tribute** — Exodus 35:4–29; Leviticus 27:30; Deuteronomy  
16:16; 26:1–4

**The tabernacle designed as a royal residence for God during** —  
Exodus 25:8; Leviticus 26:11,12

**The emblem of the divine presence appeared over the tabernacle during** — Numbers 9:15,16

**Guilt of Israel in rejecting** — 1 Samuel 2:17

## THRESHING

**The removing or separating corn, etc from the straw** — 1 Chronicles 21:20

### WAS PERFORMED

**By a rod or staff** — Isaiah 28:27

**By cart wheels** — Isaiah 28:27,28

**By instruments with teeth** — Isaiah 41:15; Amos 1:3

**By the feet of horses and oxen** — Isaiah 28:28; Hosea 10:11; 2 Samuel 24:22

**Cattle employed in, not to be muzzled** — Deuteronomy 25:4; 1 Corinthians 9:9; 1 Timothy 5:18

**Continued until the vintage in years of abundance** — Leviticus 26:5

### THE PLACE FOR

**Called the floor** — Judges 6:37; Isaiah 21:10

**Called the threshing floor** — Numbers 18:27; 2 Samuel 24:18

**Called the barn-floor** — 2 Kings 6:27

**Called the corn-floor** — Hosea 9:1

**Was large and roomy** — Genesis 50:10

**Generally on high ground** — 1 Chronicles 21:18; 2 Chronicles 3:1

**Sometimes beside the wine-press for concealment** — Judges 6:11

**Used for winnowing the corn** — Ruth 3:2

**Often robbed** — 1 Samuel 23:1

**The Jews slept on, during the time of** — Ruth 3:7

**Fullness of, promised as a blessing** — Joel 2:24

**Scarcity in, a punishment** — Hosea 9:2

**Followed by a winnowing with a shovel or fan** — Isaiah 30:24; 41:16; Matthew 3:12

### ILLUSTRATIVE

**Of the judgments of God** — Isaiah 21:10; Jeremiah 51:33; Habakkuk 3:12

**Of the labors of ministers** — 1 Corinthians 9:9,10

**Of the church in her conquests** — Isaiah 41:15,16; Micah 4:13

**(Gathering the sheaves for,) of preparing the enemies of the Church for judgments** — Micah 4:12

**(Dust made by,) of complete destruction** — 2 Kings 13:7; Isaiah 41:15

**(An instrument for, with teeth,) of the Church overcoming opposition** — Isaiah 41:15

## TIME

**The duration of the world** — Job 22:16; Revelation 10:6

**The measure of the continuance of anything** — Judges 18:31

**An appointed season** — Nehemiah 2:6; Ecclesiastes 3:1,17

### COMPUTED BY

**Years** — Genesis 15:13; 2 Samuel 21:1; Daniel 9:2

**Months** — Numbers 10:10; 1 Chronicles 27:1; Job 3:6

**Weeks** — Daniel 10:2; Luke 18:12

**Days** — Genesis 8:3; Job 1:4; Luke 11:3

**Hours, after the captivity** — Daniel 5:5; John 11:9

**Moments** — Exodus 33:5; Luke 4:5; 1 Corinthians 15:52

**The heavenly bodies, appointed as a means for computing** — Genesis 1:14

**The sun-dial early invented for pointing out** — 2 Kings 20:9–11

### ERAS FROM WHICH, COMPUTED

**Nativity of the patriarchs during the patriarchal age** — Genesis 7:11; 8:13; 17:1

**The exodus from Egypt** — Exodus 19:1; 40:17; Numbers 9:1; 33:38; 1 Kings 6:1

**The jubilee** — Leviticus 25:15

**Accession of kings** — 1 Kings 6:1; 15:1; Isaiah 36:1; Jeremiah 1:2; Luke 3:1

**Building of the temple** — 1 Kings 9:10; 2 Chronicles 8:1

**The captivity** — Ezekiel 1:1; 33:21; 40:1

**Part of a period of, usually counted as the whole** — 1 Samuel 13:1; Es 4:16; 5:1

**In prophetic language, means a prophetic year, or 360 natural days**  
— Daniel 12:7; Revelation 12:14

**Shortness of man's portion of** — Psalms 89:47

**Should be redeemed** — Ephesians 5:16; Colossians 4:5

**Should be spent in fear of God** — 1 Peter 1:17

### **PARTICULAR PERIODS OF, MENTIONED**

**The ancient time** — Isaiah 45:21

**The accepted time** — Isaiah 49:8; 2 Corinthians 6:2

**The time of visitation** — Jeremiah 46:21; 50:27

**The time of refreshing** — Acts 3:19

**The time of restitution of all things** — Acts 3:21

**The time of reformation** — Hebrews 9:10

**The time of healing** — Jeremiah 14:19

**The time of need** — Hebrews 4:16

**The time of temptation** — Luke 8:13

**The evil time** — Psalms 37:19; Ecclesiastes 9:12

**The time of trouble** — Psalms 27:5; Jeremiah 14:8

**All events of, predetermined by God** — Acts 17:26

**All God's purposes fulfilled in due time** — Mark 1:15; Galatians 4:4

## **TITHE**

**The tenth of anything** — 1 Samuel 8:15,17

**Antiquity of the custom of giving to God's ministers** — Genesis 14:20;  
Hebrews 7:6

**Considered a just return to God for his blessings** — Genesis 28:22

**Under the law belonged to God** — Leviticus 27:30

**CONSISTED OF A TENTH****Of all the produce of the land** — Leviticus 27:30**Of all cattle** — Leviticus 27:32**Of holy things dedicated** — 2 Chronicles 31:6**Given by God to the Levites for their services** — Numbers 18:21,24;  
Nehemiah 10:37**The tenth of, offered by the Levites as an heave offering to God** —  
Numbers 18:26,27**The tenth of, given by the Levites to the priests as their portion** —  
Numbers 18:26,28; Nehemiah 10:38**Reasonableness of appointing, for the Levites** — Numbers  
18:20,23,24; Joshua 13:33**When redeemed to a fifth part of the value added** — Leviticus 27:31**Punishment for changing** — Leviticus 27:33**The Jews slow in giving** — Nehemiah 13:10**The Jews reproved for withholding** — Malachi 3:8**The pious governors of Israel caused the payment of** — 2 Chronicles  
31:5; Nehemiah 13:11,12**Rulers appointed over, for distributing** — 2 Chronicles 31:12;  
Nehemiah 13:13**The Pharisees scrupulous in paying** — Luke 11:42; 18:12**A SECOND****Or its value yearly brought to the tabernacle and eaten before  
the Lord** — Deuteronomy 12:6,7,17–19; 14:22–27**To be consumed at home every third year to promote hospitality  
and charity** — Deuteronomy 14:28,29; 26:12–15**TITLES AND NAMES OF CHRIST****Adam, Second** — 1 Corinthians 15:45**Almighty** — Revelation 1:18**Amen** — Revelation 3:14

- Alpha and Omega** — Revelation 1:8; 22:13
- Advocate** — 1 John 2:1
- Angel** — Genesis 48:16; Exodus 23:20,21
- Angel of the Lord** — Exodus 3:2; Judges 13:15–18
- Angel of God's presence** — Isaiah 63:9
- Apostle** — Hebrews 3:1
- Arm of the Lord** — Isaiah 51:9; 53:1
- Author and Finisher of our faith** — Hebrews 12:2
- Blessed and only Potentate** — 1 Timothy 6:15
- Beginning of the creation of God** — Revelation 3:14
- Branch** — Jeremiah 23:5; Zechariah 3:8; 6:12
- Bread of Life** — John 6:35,48
- Captain of the Lord's hosts** — Joshua 5:14,15
- Captain of salvation** — Hebrews 2:10
- Chief Shepherd** — 1 Peter 5:4
- Christ of God** — Luke 9:20
- Consolation of Israel** — Luke 2:25
- Chief Corner-stone** — Ephesians 2:20; 1 Peter 2:6
- Commander** — Isaiah 55:4
- Counselor** — Isaiah 9:6
- David** — Jeremiah 30:9; Ezekiel 34:23
- Day-spring** — Luke 1:78
- Deliverer** — Romans 11:26
- Desire of all nations** — Haggai 2:7
- Door** — John 10:7
- Elect of God** — Isaiah 42:1
- Emmanuel** — Isaiah 7:14; Matthew 1:23
- Eternal life** — 1 John 1:2; 5:20
- Everlasting Father** — Isaiah 9:6

- Faithful witness** — Revelation 1:5; 3:14
- First and Last** — Revelation 1:17; 2:8
- First-begotten of the dead** — Revelation 1:5
- First-born of every creature** — Colossians 1:15
- Forerunner** — Hebrews 6:20
- God** — Isaiah 40:9; John 20:28
- God blessed for ever** — Romans 9:5
- God's fellow** — Zechariah 13:7
- Glory of the Lord** — Isaiah 40:5
- Good Shepherd** — John 10:14
- Great High Priest** — Hebrews 4:14
- Governor** — Matthew 2:6
- Head of the Church** — Ephesians 5:23; Colossians 1:18
- Heir of all things** — Hebrews 1:2
- Holy One** — Psalms 16:10; Acts 2:27,31
- Holy One of God** — Mark 1:24
- Holy One of Israel** — Isaiah 41:14
- Horn of salvation** — Luke 1:69
- I AM** — Exodus 3:14; John 8:58
- JEHOVAH** — Isaiah 26:4
- Jesus** — Matthew 1:21; 1 Thessalonians 1:10
- Judge of Israel** — Micah 5:1
- Just One** — Acts 7:52
- King** — Zechariah 9:9; Matthew 21:5
- King of Israel** — John 1:49
- King of the Jews** — Matthew 2:2
- King of Saints** — Revelation 15:3
- King of Kings** — 1 Timothy 6:15; Revelation 17:14
- Law giver** — Isaiah 33:22

- Lamb** — Revelation 5:6,12; 13:8; 21:22; 22:3
- Lamb of God** — John 1:29,36
- Leader** — Isaiah 55:4
- Life** — John 14:6; Colossians 3:4; 1 John 1:2
- Light of the world** — John 8:12
- Lion of the tribe of Judah** — Revelation 5:5
- Lord of glory** — 1 Corinthians 2:8
- Lord of all** — Acts 10:36
- LORD OUR RIGHTEOUSNESS** — Jeremiah 23:6
- Lord God of the holy prophets** — Revelation 22:6
- Lord God Almighty** — Revelation 15:3
- Mediator** — 1 Timothy 2:5
- Messenger of the covenant** — Malachi 3:1
- Messiah** — Daniel 9:25; John 1:41
- Mighty God** — Isaiah 9:6
- Mighty One of Jacob** — Isaiah 60:16
- Morning–star** — Revelation 22:16
- Nazarene** — Matthew 2:23
- Offspring of David** — Revelation 22:16
- Only–begotten** — John 1:14
- Our Passover** — 1 Corinthians 5:7
- Plant of renown** — Ezekiel 34:29
- Prince of life** — Acts 3:15
- Prince of peace** — Isaiah 9:6
- Prince of the kings of the earth** — Revelation 1:5
- Prophet** — Luke 24:19; John 7:40
- Ransom** — 1 Timothy 2:6
- Redeemer** — Job 19:25; Isaiah 59:20; 60:16
- Resurrection and life** — John 11:25

- Rock** — 1 Corinthians 10:4
- Root of David** — Revelation 22:16
- Root of Jesse** — Isaiah 11:10
- Ruler of Israel** — Micah 5:2
- Savior** — 2 Peter 2:20; 3:18
- Servant** — Isaiah 42:1; 52:13
- Shepherd and Bishop of souls** — 1 Peter 2:25
- Shiloh** — Genesis 49:10
- Son of the blessed** — Mark 14:61
- Son of God** — Luke 1:35; John 1:49
- Son of the Highest** — Luke 1:32
- Son of David** — Matthew 9:27
- Son of man** — John 5:27; 6:37
- Star** — Numbers 24:17
- Sun of righteousness** — Malachi 4:2
- Surety** — Hebrews 7:22
- True God** — 1 John 5:20
- True Light** — John 1:9
- True Vine** — John 15:1
- Truth** — John 14:6
- Way** — John 14:6
- Wisdom** — Proverbs 8:12
- Witness** — Isaiah 55:4
- Wonderful** — Isaiah 9:6
- Word** — John 1:1; 5:7
- Word of God** — Revelation 19:13
- Word of Life** — 1 John 1:1

## TITLES AND NAMES OF THE CHURCH

- Assembly of the saints** — Psalms 89:7
- Assembly of the upright** — Psalms 111:1
- Body of Christ** — Ephesians 1:22,23; Colossians 1:24
- Branch of God's planting** — Isaiah 60:21
- Bride of Christ** — Revelation 21:9
- Church of God** — Acts 20:28
- Church of the Living God** — 1 Timothy 3:15
- Church of the first-born** — Hebrews 12:23
- City of the Living God** — Hebrews 12:22
- Congregation of saints** — Psalms 149:1
- Congregation of the Lord's poor** — Psalms 74:19
- Dove** — Song of Solomon 2:14; 5:2
- Family in heaven and earth** — Ephesians 3:15
- Flock of God** — Ezekiel 34:15; 1 Peter 5:2
- Fold of Christ** — John 10:16
- General assembly of the first-born** — Hebrews 12:23
- Golden candlestick** — Revelation 1:20
- God's building** — 1 Corinthians 3:9
- God's husbandry** — 1 Corinthians 3:9
- God's heritage** — Joel 3:2; 1 Peter 5:3
- Habitation of God** — Ephesians 2:22
- Heavenly of Jerusalem** — Galatians 4:26; Hebrews 12:22
- Holy city** — Revelation 21:2
- Holy mountain** — Zechariah 8:3
- Holy hill** — Psalms 15:1
- House of God** — 1 Timothy 3:15; Hebrews 10:21
- House of the God of Jacob** — Isaiah 2:3
- House of Christ** — Hebrews 3:6

**Household of God** — Ephesians 2:19  
**Inheritance** — Psalms 28:9; Isaiah 19:25  
**Israel of God** — Galatians 6:16  
**King's daughter** — Psalms 45:13  
**Lamb's wife** — Revelation 19:7; 21:9  
**Lot of God's inheritance** — Deuteronomy 32:9  
**Mount Zion** — Psalms 2:6; Hebrews 12:22  
**Mountain of the Lord's house** — Isaiah 2:2  
**New Jerusalem** — Revelation 21:2  
**Pillar and ground of the truth** — 1 Timothy 3:15  
**Sanctuary of God** — Psalms 114:2  
**Spiritual house** — 1 Peter 2:5  
**Spouse of Christ** — Song of Solomon 4:12; 5:1  
**Sought out, a city not forsaken** — Isaiah 62:12  
**Temple of God** — 1 Corinthians 3:16,17  
**Temple of the Living God** — 2 Corinthians 6:16  
**Vineyard** — Jeremiah 12:10; Matthew 21:41

## TITLES AND NAMES OF THE DEVIL

**Abaddon** — Revelation 9:11  
**Accuser of our brethren** — Revelation 12:10  
**Adversary** — 1 Peter 5:8  
**Angel of the bottomless pit** — Revelation 9:11  
**Apollyon** — Revelation 9:11  
**Beelzebub** — Matthew 12:24  
**Belial** — 2 Corinthians 6:15  
**Crooked serpent** — Isaiah 27:1  
**Dragon** — Isaiah 27:1; Revelation 20:2  
**Enemy** — Matthew 13:39

**Evil spirit** — 1 Samuel 16:14

**Father of lies** — John 8:44

**Great red dragon** — Revelation 12:3

**Leviathan** — Isaiah 27:1

**Liar** — John 8:44

**Lying spirit** — 1 Kings 22:22

**Murderer** — John 8:44

**Old serpent** — Revelation 12:9; 20:2

**Piercing serpent** — Isaiah 27:1

**Power of darkness** — Colossians 1:13

**Prince of this world** — John 14:30

**Prince of the devils** — Matthew 12:24

**Prince of the power of the air** — Ephesians 2:2

**Ruler of the darkness of this world** — Ephesians 6:12

**Satan** — 1 Chronicles 21:1; Job 1:6

**Serpent** — Genesis 3:4,16; 2 Corinthians 11:3

**Spirit that works in the children of disobedience** — Ephesians 2:2

**Tempter** — Matthew 4:3; 1 Thessalonians 3:5

**The god of this world** — 2 Corinthians 4:4

**Unclean spirit** — Matthew 12:43

**Wicked-one** — Matthew 13:19,38

## **TITLES AND NAMES OF THE HOLY SPIRIT**

**Breath of the Almighty** — Job 33:4

**Comforter** — John 14:16,26; 15:26

**Eternal Spirit** — Hebrews 9:14

**Free Spirit** — Psalms 51:12

**God** — Acts 5:3,4

**Good Spirit** — Nehemiah 9:20; Psalms 143:10

- Holy Spirit** — Psalms 51:11; Luke 11:13; Ephesians 1:13; 4:30
- Lord, The** — 2 Thessalonians 3:5
- Power of the Highest** — Luke 1:35
- Spirit, The** — Matthew 4:1; John 3:6; 1 Timothy 4:1
- Spirit of the Lord God** — Isaiah 61:1
- Spirit of the Lord** — Isaiah 11:2; Acts 5:9
- Spirit of God** — Genesis 1:2; 1 Corinthians 2:11; Job 33:4
- Spirit of the Father** — Matthew 10:20
- Spirit of Christ** — Romans 8:9; 1 Peter 1:11
- Spirit of the Son** — Galatians 4:6
- Spirit of life** — Romans 8:2; Revelation 11:11
- Spirit of grace** — Zechariah 12:10; Hebrews 10:29
- Spirit of prophecy** — Revelation 19:10
- Spirit of adoption** — Romans 8:15
- Spirit of wisdom** — Isaiah 11:2; Ephesians 1:17
- Spirit of counsel** — Isaiah 11:2
- Spirit of might** — Isaiah 11:2
- Spirit of understanding** — Isaiah 11:2
- Spirit of knowledge** — Isaiah 11:2
- Spirit of the fear of the Lord** — Isaiah 11:2
- Spirit of truth** — John 14:17; 15:26
- Spirit of holiness** — Romans 1:4
- Spirit of revelation** — Ephesians 1:17
- Spirit of judgment** — Isaiah 4:4; 28:6
- Spirit of burning** — Isaiah 4:4
- Spirit of glory** — 1 Peter 4:14
- Seven Spirits of God** — Revelation 1:4

## TITLES AND NAMES OF MINISTERS

- Ambassadors for Christ** — 2 Corinthians 5:20
- Angels of the Church** — Revelation 1:20; 2:1
- Apostles** — Luke 6:13; Ephesians 4:11; Revelation 18:20
- Apostles of Jesus Christ** — Titus 1:1
- Bishops** — Philippians 1:1; 1 Timothy 3:1; Titus 1:7
- Deacons** — Acts 6:1; 1 Timothy 3:8; Philippians 1:1
- Elders** — 1 Timothy 5:17; 1 Peter 5:1
- Evangelists** — Ephesians 4:11; 2 Timothy 4:5
- Fishers of men** — Matthew 4:19; Mark 1:17
- Laborers** — Matthew 9:38; Philemon 1:1; 1 Thessalonians 2:2
- Messengers of the church** — 2 Corinthians 8:2,3
- Messengers of the Lord of hosts** — Malachi 2:7
- Ministers of God** — 2 Corinthians 6:4
- Ministers of the Lord** — Joel 1:17
- Ministers of Christ** — Romans 15:16; 1 Corinthians 4:1
- Ministers of the sanctuary** — Ezekiel 45:4
- Ministers of the gospel** — Ephesians 3:7; Colossians 1:23
- Ministers of the word** — Luke 1:2
- Ministers of the New Testament** — 2 Corinthians 3:6
- Ministers of the Church** — Colossians 1:24,25
- Ministers of righteousness** — 2 Corinthians 11:15
- Overseers** — Acts 20:28
- Pastors** — Jeremiah 3:15; Ephesians 4:11
- Preachers** — Romans 10:14; 1 Timothy 2:7
- Servants of God** — Titus 1:1; James 1:1
- Servants of the Lord** — 2 Timothy 2:24
- Servants of Jesus Christ** — Philippians 1:1; Jude 1:1
- Servants of the Church** — 2 Corinthians 4:5

**Shepherds** — Jeremiah 23:4

**Soldiers of Christ** — Philippians 2:25; 2 Timothy 2:3

**Stars** — Revelation 1:20; 2:1

**Stewards of God** — Titus 1:7

**Stewards of the grace of God** — 1 Peter 4:10

**Stewards of the mysteries of God** — 1 Corinthians 4:1

**Teachers** — Isaiah 30:20; Ephesians 4:11

**Watchmen** — Isaiah 62:6; Ezekiel 33:7

**Witnesses** — Acts 1:8; 5:32; 26:16

**Workers together with God** — 2 Corinthians 6:1

## TITLES AND NAMES OF SAINTS

**Believers** — Acts 5:14; 1 Timothy 4:12

**Beloved of God** — Romans 1:7

**Beloved brethren** — 1 Corinthians 15:58; James 2:5

**Blessed of the Lord** — Genesis 24:31; 26:29

**Blessed of the Father** — Matthew 25:34

**Brethren** — Matthew 23:8; Acts 12:17

**Brethren of Christ** — Luke 8:21; John 20:17

**Called of Jesus Christ** — Romans 1:6

**Children of the Lord** — Deuteronomy 14:1

**Children of God** — John 11:52; 1 John 3:10

**Children of the Living God** — Romans 9:26

**Children of the Father** — Matthew 5:45

**Children of the Highest** — Luke 6:35

**Children of Abraham** — Galatians 3:7

**Children of Jacob** — Psalms 105:6

**Children of promise** — Romans 9:8; Galatians 4:28

**Children of the free-woman** — Galatians 4:31

- Children of the kingdom** — Matthew 13:38
- Children of Zion** — Psalms 149:2; Joel 2:23
- Children of the bride-chamber** — Matthew 9:15
- Children of light** — Luke 16:8; Ephesians 5:8; 1 Thessalonians 5:5
- Children of the day** — 1 Thessalonians 5:5
- Children of the resurrection** — Luke 20:36
- Chosen generation** — 1 Peter 2:9
- Chosen ones** — 1 Chronicles 16:13
- Chosen vessels** — Acts 9:15
- Christians** — Acts 11:26; 26:28
- Dear children** — Ephesians 5:1
- Disciples of Christ** — John 8:31; 15:8
- Elect of God** — Colossians 3:12; Titus 1:1
- Epistles of Christ** — 2 Corinthians 3:3
- Excellent, The** — Psalms 16:3
- Faithful brethren in Christ** — Colossians 1:2
- Faithful, The** — Psalms 12:1
- Faithful of the land** — Psalms 101:6
- Fellow-citizens with the saints** — Ephesians 2:19
- Fellow-heirs** — Ephesians 3:6
- Fellow-servants** — Revelation 6:11
- Friends of God** — 2 Chronicles 20:7; James 2:23
- Friends of Christ** — John 15:15
- Godly, The** — Psalms 4:3; 2 Peter 2:9
- Heirs of God** — Romans 8:17; Galatians 4:7
- Heirs of the grace of life** — 1 Peter 3:7
- Heirs of the kingdom** — James 2:5
- Heirs of promise** — Hebrews 6:17; Galatians 3:29
- Heirs of salvation** — Hebrews 1:14

- Holy brethren** — 1 Thessalonians 5:27; Hebrews 3:1
- Holy nation** — Exodus 19:6; 1 Peter 2:9
- Holy people** — Deuteronomy 26:19; Isaiah 62:12
- Holy priesthood** — 1 Peter 2:5
- Joint-heirs with Christ** — Romans 8:17
- Just, The** — Habakkuk 2:4
- Kings and priests to God** — Revelation 1:6
- Kingdom of priests** — Exodus 19:6
- Lambs** — Isaiah 40:11; John 21:15
- Lights of the world** — Matthew 5:14
- Little children** — John 13:33; 1 John 2:1
- Lively stones** — 1 Peter 2:5
- Members of Christ** — 1 Corinthians 6:15; Ephesians 5:30
- Men of God** — Deuteronomy 33:1; 1 Timothy 6:11; 2 Timothy 3:17
- Obedient children** — 1 Peter 1:14
- Peculiar people** — Deuteronomy 14:2; Titus 2:14; 1 Peter 2:9
- Peculiar treasure** — Exodus 19:5; Psalms 135:4
- People of God** — Hebrews 4:9; 1 Peter 2:10
- People near to God** — Psalms 148:14
- People saved by the Lord** — Deuteronomy 33:29
- Pillars in the temple of God** — Revelation 3:12
- Ransomed of the Lord** — Isaiah 35:10
- Redeemed of the Lord** — Isaiah 51:11
- Royal priesthood** — 1 Peter 2:9
- Salt of the earth** — Matthew 5:13
- Servants of Christ** — 1 Corinthians 7:22; Ephesians 6:6
- Servants of righteousness** — Romans 6:18
- Sheep of Christ** — John 10:1–16; 21:16
- Sojourners with God** — Leviticus 25:23; Psalms 39:12

**Sons of God** — John 1:12; Philippians 2:15; 1 John 3:1,2

**The Lord's freemen** — 1 Corinthians 7:22

**Trees of righteousness** — Isaiah 61:3

**Vessels to honor** — 2 Timothy 2:21

**Vessels of mercy** — Romans 9:23

**Witnesses for God** — Isaiah 44:8

## **TITLES AND NAMES OF THE WICKED**

**Adversaries of the Lord** — 1 Samuel 2:10

**Children of Belial** — Deuteronomy 13:13; 2 Chronicles 13:7

**Children of the devil** — Acts 13:10; 1 John 3:10

**Children of the wicked one** — Matthew 13:38

**Children of hell** — Matthew 23:15

**Children of base men** — Job 30:8

**Children of fools** — Job 30:8

**Children of strangers** — Isaiah 2:6

**Children of transgression** — Isaiah 57:4

**Children of disobedience** — Ephesians 2:2; Colossians 3:6

**Children in whom is no faith** — Deuteronomy 32:20

**Children of the flesh** — Romans 9:8

**Children of iniquity** — Hosea 10:9

**Children that will not hear the law of the Lord** — Isaiah 30:9

**Children of pride** — Job 41:34

**Children of this world** — Luke 16:8

**Children of wickedness** — 2 Samuel 7:10

**Children of wrath** — Ephesians 2:3

**Children that are corrupters** — Isaiah 1:4

**Cursed children** — 2 Peter 2:14

**Enemies of God** — Psalms 37:20; James 4:4

- Enemies of the cross of Christ** — Philippians 3:18
- Enemies of all righteousness** — Acts 13:10
- Evil doers** — Psalms 37:1; 1 Peter 2:14
- Evil men** — Proverbs 4:14; 2 Timothy 3:13
- Evil generation** — Deuteronomy 1:35
- Evil and adulterous generation** — Matthew 12:39
- Fools** — Proverbs 1:7; Romans 1:22
- Froward generation** — Deuteronomy 32:20
- Generation of vipers** — Matthew 3:7; 12:34
- Grievous revolters** — Jeremiah 6:28
- Haters of God** — Psalms 81:15; Romans 1:30
- Impudent children** — Ezekiel 2:4
- Inventors of evil things** — Romans 1:30
- Lying children** — Isaiah 30:9
- Men of the world** — Psalms 17:14
- People loaded with iniquity** — Isaiah 1:4
- Perverse and crooked generation** — Deuteronomy 32:5; Matthew 17:17; Philippians 2:15
- Rebellious children** — Isaiah 30:1
- Rebellious people** — Isaiah 30:9; 65:2
- Rebellious house** — Ezekiel 2:5,8; 12:2
- Reprobates** — 2 Corinthians 13:5–7
- Scornful, The** — Psalms 1:1
- Seed of falsehood** — Isaiah 57:4
- Seed of the wicked** — Psalms 37:28
- Seed of evil doers** — Isaiah 1:4; 14:20
- Serpents** — Matthew 23:33
- Servants of corruption** — 2 Peter 2:19
- Servants of sin** — John 8:34; Romans 6:20

**Sinful generation** — Mark 8:28

**Sinners** — Psalms 26:9; Proverbs 1:10

**Sons of Belial** — 1 Samuel 2:12; 1 Kings 21:10

**Sottish children** — Jeremiah 4:22

**Strange children** — Psalms 144:7

**Stubborn and rebellious generation** — Psalms 78:8

**Transgressors** — Psalms 37:38; 51:13

**Ungodly, The** — Psalms 1:1

**Ungodly men** — Judges 1:4

**Unprofitable servants** — Matthew 25:30

**Untoward generation** — Acts 2:40

**Vessels of wrath** — Romans 9:22

**Wicked of the earth** — Psalms 75:8

**Wicked transgressors** — Psalms 59:5

**Wicked servants** — Matthew 25:26

**Wicked generation** — Matthew 12:45; 16:4

**Wicked ones** — Jeremiah 2:33

**Wicked doers** — Psalms 101:8; Proverbs 17:4

**Workers of iniquity** — Psalms 28:3; 36:12

## TOWERS

**Origin and antiquity of** — Genesis 11:4

### WERE BUILT

**In cities** — Judges 9:51

**On the walls of cities** — 2 Chronicles 14:7; 26:9

**In the forests** — 2 Chronicles 27:4

**In the deserts** — 2 Chronicles 26:10

**In vineyards** — Isaiah 5:2; Matthew 21:33

**Frequently very high** — Isaiah 2:15

**Frequently strong and well fortified** — Judges 9:51; 2 Chronicles 26:9

**Were used as armoires** — Song of Solomon 4:4

**Were used as citadels in time of war** — Judges 9:51; Ezekiel 27:11

**Watchmen posted on, in times of danger** — 2 Kings 9:17; Habakkuk 2:1

### **MENTIONED IN SCRIPTURE**

**Babel** — Genesis 11:9

**Edar** — Genesis 35:21

**Penuel** — Judges 8:17

**Shechem** — Judges 9:46

**Thebez** — Judges 9:50,51

**David** — Song of Solomon 4:4

**Lebanon** — Song of Solomon 7:4

**Of the furnaces** — Nehemiah 3:11

**Meah** — Nehemiah 12:39

**Jezreel** — 2 Kings 9:17

**Hananeel** — Jeremiah 31:38; Zechariah 14:10

**Syene** — Ezekiel 29:10; 30:6

**Siloam** — Luke 13:4

**Of Jerusalem remarkable for number, strength, and beauty** —  
Psalms 48:12

**Frequently thrown down in war** — Judges 8:17; 9:49; Ezekiel 26:4

**Frequently left desolate** — Isaiah 32:14; Zephaniah 3:6

### **ILLUSTRATIVE OF**

**God as the protector of his people** — 2 Samuel 22:3,51; Psalms 18:2;  
61:3

**The name of the Lord** — Proverbs 18:10

**Ministers** — Jeremiah 6:27

**Mount Sion** — Micah 4:8

**The grace and dignity of the church** — Song of Solomon 4:4; 7:4;  
8:10

**The proud and haughty** — Isaiah 2:15; 30:25

## TRAVELERS

**Called way-faring men** — Judges 19:17; Isaiah 35:8

**Preparations made by, alluded to** — Ezekiel 12:3,4

**Often collected together and formed caravans** — Genesis 37:25; Isaiah  
21:13; Luke 2:44

**Often engaged persons acquainted with the country as guides** —  
Numbers 10:31,32; Job 29:15

### FRIENDS OF

**Often supplied them with provision** — Genesis 21:14; 44:1;  
Jeremiah 40:5

**Sometimes accompanied them a short way** — 2 Samuel 19:31; Acts  
20:38; 21:5

**Frequently commended them to protection of God** — Genesis  
43:13,14; Acts 21:5

**Frequently took leave of them with sorrow** — Acts 20:37; 21:6

**Often sent them away with music** — Genesis 31:27

**Generally commenced their journey early in the morning** — Judges  
19:5

**Generally rested at noon** — Genesis 18:1,3; John 4:6

**Halted at even** — Genesis 24:11

**Generally halted at wells or streams** — Genesis 24:11; 32:21,23;  
Exodus 15:27; 1 Samuel 30:21; John 4:6

### CARRIED WITH THEM

**Provisions for the way** — Joshua 9:11,12; Judges 19:19

**Provender for their beasts of burden** — Genesis 42:27; Judges 19:19

**Skins filled with water, wine, etc** — Genesis 21:14,15; Joshua 9:13

**Presents for those who entertained them** — Genesis 43:15; 1 Kings 10:2; 2 Kings 5:5; Matthew 2:11

**Often traveled on foot** — Genesis 28:10; 32:10; Exodus 12:37; Acts 20:13

**On foot, how attired** — Exodus 12:11

**After a long journey, described** — Joshua 9:4,5,13

## **OF DISTINCTION**

**Rode on asses, camels, etc** — Genesis 22:3; 24:64; Numbers 22:21

**Rode in chariots** — 2 Kings 5:9; Acts 8:27,28

**Generally attended by running footmen** — 1 Samuel 25:27; 1 Kings 18:46; 2 Kings 4:24; Ecclesiastes 10:7

**Often preceded by heralds, etc to have the roads prepared** — Isaiah 40:3,4; Mark 1:2,3

**Generally performed their journey in great state** — 1 Kings 10:2; 2 Kings 5:5,9

**Frequently extorted provisions by the way** — Judges 8:5,8; 1 Samuel 25:4–13

**Before setting out gave employment, etc to their servants** — Matthew 25:14

**Strangers civil to** — Genesis 18:2; 24:18,19

**Generally treated with great hospitality** — Genesis 18:3–8; 19:2; 24:24,32,33; Exodus 2:20; Judges 19:20,21; Job 31:32; Hebrews 13:2

**The caravanserai or public inn for noticed** — Genesis 42:27; Exodus 4:24; Luke 2:7; 10:34

**Were frequently asked whence they came and whither they went** — Judges 19:17

**Protected by those who entertained them** — Genesis 19:6–8; Judges 19:23

**For security often left the highways** — Judges 5:6

**Tesserae hospitales or pledges of hospitality, alluded to** — Revelation 2:17

**ON ERRANDS REQUIRING DISPATCH**

**Went with great speed** — Esther 8:10; Job 9:25

**Saluted no man by the way** — 2 Kings 4:29; Luke 10:4

**Estimated the length of their journey by the number of days which it occupied** — Genesis 31:23; Deuteronomy 1:2; 2 Kings 3:9

**The Jews prohibited from taking long journeys on the Sabbath** — Exodus 20:10; Acts 1:12

**Ceasing of, threatened as a calamity** — Isaiah 33:8

**TREES**

**Originally created by God** — Genesis 1:11,12; 2:9

**Made for the glory of God** — Psalms 148:9

**DIFFERENT KINDS OF MENTIONED**

**Of the wood** — Song of Solomon 2:3

**Of the forest** — Isaiah 10:19

**Bearing fruit** — Nehemiah 9:25; Ecclesiastes 2:5; Ezekiel 47:12

**Evergreen** — Psalms 37:35; Jeremiah 17:2

**Deciduous or casting the leaves** — Isaiah 6:13

**Of various sizes** — Ezekiel 17:24

**Given as food to the animal creation** — Genesis 1:29,30; Deuteronomy 20:19

**Designed to beautify the earth** — Genesis 2:9

**PARTS OF MENTIONED**

**The roots** — Jeremiah 17:8

**The stem or trunk** — Isaiah 11:1; 44:19

**The branches** — Leviticus 23:40; Daniel 4:14

**The tender shoots** — Luke 21:29,30

**The leaves** — Isaiah 6:13; Daniel 4:12; Matthew 21:19

**The fruit or seeds** — Leviticus 27:30; Ezekiel 36:30

**Each kind has its own seed for propagating its species** — Genesis 1:11,12

**Often propagated by birds who carry the seeds along with them** — Ezekiel 17:3,5

**Planted by man** — Leviticus 19:23

**Each kind of, known by its fruit** — Matthew 12:33

### **NOURISHED**

**By the earth** — Genesis 1:12; 2:9

**By the rain from heaven** — Isaiah 44:14

**Through their own sap** — Psalms 104:16

**Specially flourished beside the rivers and streams of water** — Ezekiel 47:12

**When cut down often sprouted from their roots again** — Job 14:7

**Were sold with the land on which they grew** — Genesis 23:17

### **OFTEN SUFFERED FROM**

**Locusts** — Exodus 10:5,15; Deuteronomy 28:42

**Hail and frost** — Exodus 9:25; Psalms 78:47

**Fire** — Joel 1:19

**Desolating armies** — 2 Kings 19:23; Isaiah 10:34

**Afford an agreeable shade in eastern countries during the heat of the day** — Genesis 18:4; Job 40:21

### **WERE CUT DOWN**

**With axes** — Deuteronomy 19:5; Psalms 74:5; Matthew 3:10

**For building** — 2 Kings 6:2; 2 Chronicles 2:8,10

**By besieging armies for erecting forts** — Deuteronomy 20:20; Jeremiah 6:6

**For making idols** — Isaiah 40:20; 44:14,17

**For fuel** — Isaiah 44:14–16; Matthew 3:10

**God increases and multiplies the fruit of, for his people** — Leviticus 26:4; Ezekiel 34:27; Joel 2:22

**God often renders, barren as a punishment** — Leviticus 26:20

**Early custom of planting, in consecrated grounds** — Genesis 21:33

## **THE JEWS**

**Prohibited from planting in consecrated places** — Deuteronomy 16:21

**Prohibited from cutting down fruit bearing, for sieges** — Deuteronomy 20:19

**Often pitched their tents under** — Genesis 18:1,4; Judges 4:5; 1 Samuel 22:6

**Often buried under** — Genesis 35:8; 1 Samuel 21:13

**Often executed criminals on** — Deuteronomy 21:22,23; Joshua 10:26; Galatians 3:13; Genesis 40:19

**Considered trees on which criminals were executed abominable** — Isaiah 14:19

## **MENTIONED IN SCRIPTURE**

**Almond** — Genesis 43:11; Ecclesiastes 12:5; Jeremiah 1:11

**Almug or algum** — 1 Kings 10:11,12; 2 Chronicles 9:10,11

**Apple** — Song of Solomon 2:3; 8:5; Joel 1:12

**Ash** — Isaiah 44:14

**Bay** — Psalms 37:35

**Box** — Isaiah 41:19

**Cedar** — 1 Kings 10:27

**Chestnut** — Ezekiel 31:8

**Cyprus** — Isaiah 44:14

**Fig** — Deuteronomy 8:8

**Fir** — 1 Kings 5:10; 2 Kings 19:23; Psalms 104:17

**Juniper** — 1 Kings 19:4,5

**Lign-aloes** — Numbers 24:6

**Mulberry** — 2 Samuel 5:23,24

**Myrtle** — Isaiah 41:19; 55:13; Zechariah 1:8

**Mustard** — Matthew 13:32

**Oak** — Isaiah 1:30

**Oil-tree** — Isaiah 41:19

**Olive** — Deuteronomy 6:11

**Palm** — Exodus 15:27

**Pine** — Isaiah 41:19

**Pomegranate** — Deuteronomy 8:8; Joel 1:12

**Shittah or shittim** — Exodus 36:20; Isaiah 41:19

**Sycamore** — 1 Kings 10:27; Psalms 78:47; Amos 7:14; Luke 19:4

**Teil** — Isaiah 6:13

**Vine** — Numbers 6:4; Ezekiel 15:2

**Willow** — Isaiah 44:4; Ezekiel 17:5

**Solomon wrote the history of** — 1 Kings 4:33

### **ILLUSTRATIVE**

**Of Christ** — Romans 11:24; Revelation 2:7; 22:2,14

**Of wisdom** — Proverbs 3:18

**Of kings, etc** — Isaiah 10:34; Ezekiel 17:24; 31:7–10; Daniel 4:10–14

**Of the life and conversation of the righteous** — Proverbs 11:30;  
15:4

**(Green,) of the innocence of Christ** — Luke 23:31

**(Good and fruitful,) of saints** — Numbers 24:6; Psalms 1:3; Isaiah  
61:3; Jeremiah 17:8; Matthew 7:17,18

**(Evergreen,) of saints** — Psalms 1:1–3

**(Duration of,) of continued prosperity of saints** — Isaiah 65:22

**(Casting their leaves yet retaining their substance,) of** — the elect  
remnant in the church — Isaiah 6:13

**(Barren,) of the wicked** — Hosea 9:16

**(Shaking of the leaves off,) of the terror of the wicked** — Isaiah  
7:2

**(Producing evil fruit,) of the wicked** — Matthew 7:17–19

**(Dry,) of useless persons** — Isaiah 56:3

**(Dry,) of the wicked ripe for judgment** — Luke 23:31

## TRESPASS OFFERING

**Esteemed as a sin offering, and frequently so called** — Leviticus 5:6,9

### TO BE OFFERED

**For concealing knowledge of a crime** — Leviticus 5:1

**For involuntarily touching unclean things** — Leviticus 5:2,3

**For rash swearing** — Leviticus 5:4

**For sins of ignorance in holy things** — Leviticus 5:15

**For any sin of ignorance** — Leviticus 5:17

**For breach of trust, or fraud** — Leviticus 6:2–5

**Was a most holy offering** — Leviticus 14:13

### CONSISTED OF

**A she lamb or kid** — Leviticus 5:6

**A ram without blemish** — Leviticus 5:15; 6:6

**Two turtle doves by those unable to bring a lamb** — Leviticus 5:7–10

**A meat offering by the very poor** — Leviticus 5:11–13

**Being for minor offenses was lessened for the poor, not so the sin offering** — Leviticus 4:1–5:19

**Atonement made by** — Leviticus 5:6,10,13,16,18; 6:7; 19:22

**Accompanied by confession** — Leviticus 5:5

**Generally accompanied by restitution** — Leviticus 5:16; 6:5

**To be slain where the sin offering and burnt offering were slain** — Leviticus 14:13; Ezekiel 40:39

**Sometimes waved alive before the Lord** — Leviticus 14:12,13

### SPECIAL OCCASIONS OF OFFERING

**Cleansing of a leper** — Leviticus 14:2,12–14,21,22

**Purification of women** — Leviticus 12:6–8

**Purification of those with issues** — Leviticus 15:14,15

**Purification of Nazarites who had broken their vow** — Numbers 6:12

**For connection with a betrothed bondmaid** — Leviticus 19:20–22

**Was the perquisites of the priest** — Leviticus 14:13; Ezekiel 44:29

**Illustrative of Christ** — Isaiah 53:10; Ezekiel 46:20

## TRIBES OF ISRAEL

**Were twelve in number** — Genesis 49:28; Acts 26:12; James 1:1

**Descended from Jacob's sons** — Genesis 35:22–26

**Manasseh and Ephraim numbered among, instead of Joseph and Levi**  
— Genesis 48:5; Joshua 14:3,4

**Predictions respecting each of** — Genesis 49:3–27; Deuteronomy 33:6–29

### EACH OF

**Under a president or chief** — Numbers 1:4–16

**Divided into families** — Numbers 1:2; 26:5–50; Joshua 7:14

**Usually furnished an equal number of men for war** — Numbers 31:4

**Each family of, had a chief or head** — Numbers 36:1; 1 Chronicles 4:38

**Total strength of, on leaving Egypt** — Exodus 12:37; Numbers 1:44–46; 2:32

**Divided into four divisions while in the wilderness** — Numbers 10:14–28

**Encamped in their divisions and by their standards round the tabernacles** — Numbers 2:2–31

**Canaan to be divided amongst according to their numbers** — Numbers 33:54

### REUBEN, GAD AND HALF MANASSEH

**Settled on east side of Jordan** — Deuteronomy 3:12–17; Joshua 13:23–32

**Were required to assist in subduing Canaan** — Numbers 32:6–32;  
Deuteronomy 3:18–20

**Total strength of, on entering the land of Canaan** — Numbers 26:51

**Canaan divided amongst nine and a half of, by lot** — Joshua 14:1–5

**Situation of, and bounds of the inheritance of each** — Joshua 15:1–  
17:18

**All inheritance to remain in the tribe and family to which allotted** —  
Numbers 36:3–9

**Names of, engraven on the breastplate of the high priest** — Exodus  
28:21; 39:14

**Divided on mounts Ebal and Gerizim to hear the law** — Deuteronomy  
27:12,13

**Remained as one people until the reign of Rehoboam** — 1 Kings  
12:16–20

## TRIBUTE

**Sometimes exacted by kings from their own subjects** — 1 Samuel  
8:10–17

**Exacted from all conquered nations** — Joshua 16:10; Judges 1:30,33,35;  
2 Kings 23:33,35

### OFTEN EXACTED IN

**Labor** — 1 Kings 5:13,14; 9:15,21

**Produce of land, etc** — 1 Samuel 8:15; 1 Kings 4:7

**Gold and silver** — 2 Kings 23:33,35

**The Jews required to pay half a shekel to God as** — Exodus 30:12–16

**Christ to avoid offense wrought a miracle to pay for himself and  
Peter** — Matthew 17:24–27

### KINGS OF ISRAEL

**Forbidden to levy unnecessary or oppressive** — Deuteronomy  
17:17

**Set officers over** — 2 Samuel 20:24; 1 Kings 4:6,7

**Often oppressed the people with** — 1 Kings 12:4,11

**When oppressive frequently led to rebellion** — 1 Kings 12:14–20

**Priests and Levites exempted from** — Ezra 7:24

## ROMAN

**Decree of Augustus for** — Luke 2:1

**First levied in Judea when Cyrenius was governor** — Luke 2:2

**Persons enrolled for, in the native place of their tribe and family**  
— Luke 2:3–5

**Collected by the Publicans** — Luke 3:12,13; 5:27

**Was paid in Roman coin** — Matthew 22:19,20

**Was resisted by the Galileans under Judas of Galilee** — Acts  
5:37; Luke 13:1

**Christ showed to the Pharisees and Herodians the propriety of  
paying** — Matthew 22:15–22; Mark 12:13–17

**Our Lord falsely accused of forbidding to pay** — Luke 23:2

**All saints exhorted to pay** — Romans 13:6,7

## TRINITY

**Doctrine of proved from Scripture** — Matthew 3:16,17; 28:19; Romans  
8:9; 1 Corinthians 12:3–6; 2 Corinthians 13:14; Ephesians 4:4–6; 1  
Peter 1:2; Jude 1:20,21; Revelation 1:4,5

**Divine titles applied to the three persons in** — Exodus 20:2; John  
20:28; Acts 5:3,4

## EACH PERSON IN, DESCRIBED AS

**Eternal** — Romans 16:26; Revelation 22:13; Hebrews 9:14

**Holy** — Revelation 4:8; 15:4; Acts 3:14; 1 John 2:20

**True** — John 7:28; Revelation 3:7

**Omnipresent** — Jeremiah 23:24; Ephesians 1:23; Psalms 139:7

**Omnipotent** — Genesis 17:1; Revelation 1:8; Romans 15:19; Jeremiah  
32:17; Hebrews 1:3; Luke 1:35

**Omniscient** — Acts 15:18; John 21:17; 1 Corinthians 2:10,11

**Creator** — Genesis 1:1; Colossians 1:16; Job 33:4; Psalms 148:5;  
John 1:3; Job 26:13

**Sanctifier** — Judges 1:1; Hebrews 2:11; 1 Peter 1:2

**Author of all spiritual operations** — Hebrews 13:21; Colossians  
1:29; 1 Corinthians 12:11

**Source of eternal life** — Romans 6:23; John 10:28; Galatians 6:8

**Teacher** — Isaiah 54:13; Luke 21:15; John 14:26; Isaiah 48:17;  
Galatians 1:12; 1 John 2:20

**Raising Christ from the dead** — 1 Corinthians 6:14; John 2:19; 1  
Peter 3:18

**Inspiring the prophets, etc** — Hebrews 1:1; 2 Corinthians 13:3;  
Mark 13:11

**Supplying ministers to the Church** — Jeremiah 3:15; Ephesians  
4:11; Acts 20:28; Jeremiah 26:5; Matthew 10:5; Acts 13:2

**Salvation the work of** — 2 Thessalonians 2:13,14; Titus 3:4–6; 1 Peter  
1:2

**Baptism administered in name of** — Matthew 28:19

**Benediction given in name of** — 2 Corinthians 13:14

## TRUMPET

**An instrument of music** — 1 Chronicles 13:8

**Called the trump** — 1 Corinthians 15:52

### MADE OF

**Rams' horns** — Joshua 6:4

**Silver** — Numbers 10:2

**Required to give an intelligible and understood sound** — 1  
Corinthians 14:8

### USED FOR

**Regulating the journeys of the children of Israel** — Numbers  
10:2,5,6

**Calling assemblies** — Numbers 10:2,3,7

**Blowing over the sacrifices on the feast day** — Numbers 10:10;  
Psalms 81:3

**Blowing at all religious processions and ceremonies** — 1  
Chronicles 13:8; 15:24,28; 2 Chronicles 5:13; 15:14

**Assembling the people to war** — Judges 3:27

**Sounding for a memorial when the people went into battle** —  
Numbers 10:9; 31:6,7

**Proclaiming kings** — 2 Kings 9:13; 11:14

**Giving alarm in cases of danger** — Ezekiel 33:2–6

**Moses commanded to make two, for the tabernacle** — Numbers 10:2

**Solomon made a great many, for the service of the temple** — 2  
Chronicles 5:12

**The priests to blow the sacred** — Numbers 10:8; 2 Chronicles 5:12; 7:6

**The feast of trumpets celebrated by blowing of** — Leviticus 23:24;  
Numbers 29:1

**The jubilee introduced by blowing of** — Leviticus 25:9

### **MIRACLES CONNECTED WITH**

**Falling of the walls of Jericho** — Joshua 6:20

**Heard at Mount Sinai at giving of the law** — Exodus 19:16; 20:18

**Confusion produced in the camp of the Midianites by sound of** —  
Judges 7:16,22

**The war-horse acquainted with the sound of** — Job 39:24,25

### **SOUNDING OF, ILLUSTRATIVE OF**

**God's power to raise the dead** — 1 Corinthians 15:52; 1  
Thessalonians 4:16

**The proclamation of the gospel** — Psalms 89:15

**The bold and faithful preaching of ministers** — Isaiah 58:1; Hosea  
8:1; Joel 2:1

**The latter day judgments** — Revelation 8:2,13

## TRUST

**God is the true object of** — Psalms 65:5

**The fear of God leads to** — Proverbs 14:26

### ENCOURAGEMENTS TO

**The everlasting strength of God** — Isaiah 26:4

**The goodness of God** — Nahum 1:7

**The loving-kindness of God** — Psalms 36:7

**The rich bounty of God** — 1 Timothy 6:17

**The care of God for us** — 1 Peter 5:7

**Former deliverances** — Psalms 9:10; 2 Corinthians 1:10

**Should be with the whole heart** — Proverbs 3:5

**Should be from youth up** — Psalms 71:5

### OF SAINTS IS

**Not in the flesh** — Philippians 3:3,4

**Not in themselves** — 2 Corinthians 1:9

**Not in carnal weapons** — 1 Samuel 17:38,39,45; Psalms 44:6; 2  
Corinthians 10:4

**In God** — Psalms 11:1; 31:14; 2 Corinthians 1:9

**In the word of God** — Psalms 119:42

**In the mercy of God** — Psalms 13:5; 52:8

**In Christ** — Ephesians 3:12

**Through Christ** — 2 Corinthians 3:4

**Grounded on the covenant** — 2 Samuel 23:5

**Strong in the prospect of death** — Psalms 23:4

**Fixed** — 2 Samuel 22:3; Psalms 112:7

**Unalterable** — Job 13:15

**Despised by the wicked** — Isaiah 36:4,7

**For ever** — Psalms 52:8; 62:8; Isaiah 26:4

**Saints plead, in prayer** — Psalms 25:20; 31:1; 141:8

**The Lord knows those who have** — Nahum 1:7

**Exhortations to** — Psalms 4:5; 115:9–11

### **LEADS TO**

**Being compassed with mercy** — Psalms 32:10

**Enjoyment of perfect peace** — Isaiah 26:3

**Enjoyment of all temporal and spiritual blessings** — Isaiah 57:13

**Enjoyment of happiness** — Proverbs 16:20

**Rejoicing in God** — Psalms 5:11; 33:21

**Fulfillment of all holy desires** — Psalms 37:5

**Deliverance from enemies** — Psalms 37:40

**Safety in times of danger** — Proverbs 29:25

**Stability** — Psalms 125:1

**Prosperity** — Proverbs 28:25

### **KEEPS FROM**

**Fear** — Psalms 56:11; Isaiah 12:2; Hebrews 13:6

**Sliding** — Psalms 26:1

**Desolation** — Psalms 34:22

**To be accompanied by doing good** — Psalms 37:3

**Blessedness of placing, in God** — Psalms 2:12; 34:8; 40:4; Jeremiah 17:7

### **OF THE WICKED**

**Is not in God** — Psalms 78:22; Zephaniah 3:2

**Is in idols** — Isaiah 42:17; Habakkuk 2:18

**Is in man** — Judges 9:26; Psalms 118:8,9

**Is in their own heart** — Proverbs 28:26

**Is in their own righteousness** — Luke 18:9,12

**Is in vanity** — Job 15:31; Isaiah 59:4

**Is in falsehood** — Isaiah 28:15; Jeremiah 13:25

**Is in earthly alliances** — Isaiah 30:2; Ezekiel 17:15

**Is in wealth** — Psalms 49:6; 52:7; Proverbs 11:28; Jeremiah 48:7;  
Mark 10:24

**Is vain and delusive** — Isaiah 30:7; Jeremiah 2:37

**Shall make them ashamed** — Isaiah 20:5; 30:3,5; Jeremiah 48:13

**Shall be destroyed** — Job 18:14; Isaiah 28:18

**Woe and curse of false** — Isaiah 30:1,2; 31:1–3; Jeremiah 17:5

**Of saints — Illustrated** — Psalms 91:12; Proverbs 18:10

**Of the wicked — Illustrated** — 2 Kings 18:21; Job 8:14

### **OF SAINTS—EXEMPLIFIED**

**David** — 1 Samuel 17:45; 30:6

**Hezekiah** — 2 Kings 18:5

**Jehoshaphat** — 2 Chronicles 20:12

**Shadrach etc** — Daniel 3:28

**Paul** — 2 Timothy 1:12

### **OF THE WICKED—EXEMPLIFIED**

**Goliath** — 1 Samuel 17:43–45

**Benhadad** — 1 Kings 20:10

**Sennacherib** — 2 Chronicles 32:8

**Israelites** — Isaiah 31:1

## **TRUTH**

**God is a God of** — Deuteronomy 32:4; Psalms 31:15

**Christ is** — John 14:6; 7:18

**Christ was full of** — John 1:14

**Christ spoke** — John 8:45

**The Holy Spirit is the Spirit of** — John 14:17

**The Holy Spirit guides into all** — John 16:13

**The word of God is** — Daniel 10:21; John 17:17

**God regards, with favor** — Jeremiah 5:3

**The judgments of God are according to** — Psalms 96:13; Romans 2:2

### **SAINTS SHOULD**

**Worship God in** — John 4:24; Psalms 145:18

**Serve God in** — Joshua 24:14; 1 Samuel 12:24

**Walk before God in** — 1 Kings 2:4; 2 Kings 20:3

**Keep religious feasts with** — 1 Corinthians 5:8

**Esteem, as inestimable** — Proverbs 23:23

**Rejoice in** — 1 Corinthians 13:6

**Speak, to one another** — Zechariah 8:16; Ephesians 4:25

**Meditate upon** — Philippians 4:8

**Write upon the tables of the heart** — Proverbs 3:3

**God desires in the heart** — Psalms 51:6

**The fruit of the Spirit is in** — Ephesians 5:9

### **MINISTERS SHOULD**

**Speak** — 2 Corinthians 12:6; Galatians 4:16

**Teach in** — 1 Timothy 2:7

**Approve themselves by** — 2 Corinthians 4:2; 6:7,8; 7:14

**Magistrates should be men of** — Exodus 18:21

**Kings are preserved by** — Proverbs 20:28

### **THEY WHO SPEAK**

**Show forth righteousness** — Proverbs 12:17

**Shall be established** — Proverbs 12:19

**Are the delight of God** — Proverbs 12:22

### **THE WICKED**

**Destitute of** — Hosea 4:1

**Speak not** — Jeremiah 9:5

**Uphold not** — Isaiah 59:14,15

**Plead not for** — Isaiah 59:4

**Are not valiant for** — Jeremiah 9:3

**Punished for want of** — Jeremiah 9:5,9; Hosea 4:1

## **THE GOSPEL AS**

**Came by Christ** — John 1:17

**Christ bear witness to** — John 18:37

**Is in Christ** — Romans 9:1; 1 Timothy 2:7

**John bears witness to** — John 5:33

**Is according to godliness** — Titus 1:1

**Is sanctifying** — John 17:17,19

**Is purifying** — 1 Peter 1:22

**Is part of Christian armor** — Ephesians 6:14

**Revealed abundantly to saints** — Jeremiah 33:6

**Abides continually with saints** — 2 John 1:2

**Should be acknowledged** — 2 Timothy 2:25

**Should be believed** — 2 Thessalonians 2:12,13; 1 Timothy 4:3

**Should be obeyed** — Romans 2:8; Galatians 3:1

**Should be loved** — 2 Thessalonians 2:10

**Should be manifested** — 2 Corinthians 4:2

**Should be rightly divided** — 2 Timothy 2:15

**The wicked turn away from** — 2 Timothy 4:4

**The wicked resist** — 2 Timothy 3:8

**The wicked destitute of** — 1 Timothy 6:5

**The church is the pillar and ground of** — 1 Timothy 3:15

**The devil is devoid of** — John 8:44

## **TRUTH OF GOD**

**Is one of his attributes** — Deuteronomy 32:4; Isaiah 65:16

**Always goes before his face** — Psalms 89:14

**He keeps, for ever** — Psalms 146:6

**DESCRIBED AS****Great** — Psalms 57:10**Plenteous** — Psalms 86:15**Abundant** — Exodus 34:6**Inviolable** — Numbers 23:19; Titus 1:2**Reaching to the clouds** — Psalms 57:10**Enduring to all generations** — Psalms 100:5**United with mercy in redemption** — Psalms 85:10**EXHIBITED IN HIS****Counsels of old** — Isaiah 25:1**Ways** — Revelation 15:3**Works** — Psalms 33:4; 11:7; Daniel 4:37**Judicial statutes** — Psalms 19:9**Administration of justice** — Psalms 96:13**Word** — Psalms 119:160; John 17:17**Fulfillment of promises in Christ** — 2 Corinthians 1:20**Fulfillment of his covenant** — Micah 7:20**Dealings with saints** — Psalms 25:10**Deliverance of saints** — Psalms 57:3**Punishment of the wicked** — Revelation 16:7**Remembered toward saints** — Psalms 98:3**Is a shield and buckler to saints** — Psalms 9:14**WE SHOULD****Confide in** — Psalms 31:5; Titus 1:2**Plead, in prayer** — Psalms 89:49**Pray for its manifestation to ourselves** — 2 Chronicles 6:17**Pray for its exhibition to others** — 2 Samuel 2:6**Make known to others** — Isaiah 38:19**Magnify** — Psalms 71:22; 138:2

**IS DENIED BY****The devil** — Genesis 3:4,5**The self-righteous** — 1 John 1:10**Unbelievers** — 1 John 5:10**EXEMPLIFIED TOWARDS****Abraham** — Genesis 24:27**Jacob** — Genesis 32:10**Israel** — Psalms 98:3**TYPES OF CHRIST****Adam** — Romans 5:14; 1 Corinthians 15:45**Abel** — Genesis 4:8,10; Hebrews 12:24**Abraham** — Genesis 17:5; Ephesians 3:15**Aaron** — Exodus 28:1; Hebrews 5:4,5; Leviticus 16:15; Hebrews 9:7,24**Ark** — Genesis 7:16; 1 Peter 3:20,21**Ark of the Covenant** — Exodus 25:16; Psalms 40:8; Isaiah 42:6**Atonement, sacrifices offered on the day of** — Leviticus 16:15,16;  
Hebrews 9:12,24**Brazen serpent** — Numbers 21:9; John 3:14,15**Brazen altar** — Exodus 27:1,2; Hebrews 13:10**Burnt offering** — Leviticus 1:2,4; Hebrews 10:10**Cities of refuge** — Numbers 35:6; Hebrews 6:18**David** — 2 Samuel 8:15; Ezekiel 37:24; Psalms 89:19,20; Philippians 2:9**Eliakim** — Isaiah 22:20–22; Revelation 3:7**First-fruits** — Exodus 22:29; 1 Corinthians 15:20**Golden candlestick** — Exodus 25:31; John 8:12**Golden altar** — Exodus 40:5,26,27; Revelation 8:3; Hebrews 13:15**Isaac** — Genesis 22:1,2; Hebrews 11:17–19**Jacob** — Genesis 32:28; John 11:42; Hebrews 7:25

- Jacob's ladder** — Genesis 28:12; John 1:51
- Joseph** — Genesis 50:19,20
- Joshua** — Joshua 1:5,6; Hebrews 4:8,9; Joshua 11:23; Acts 20:32
- Jonah** — Jonah 1:17; Matthew 12:40
- Laver of brass** — Exodus 30:18–20; Zechariah 13:1; Ephesians 5:26,27
- Leper's offering** — Leviticus 14:4–7; Romans 4:25
- Man** — Exodus 16:11–15; John 6:32–35
- Melchizedek** — Genesis 14:18–20; Hebrews 7:1–17
- Mercy-seat** — Exodus 25:17–22; Romans 3:25; Hebrews 4:16
- Morning and evening sacrifices** — Exodus 29:38–41; John 1:29,36
- Moses** — Numbers 12:7; Hebrews 3:2; Deuteronomy 18:15; Acts 3:20–22
- Noah** — Genesis 5:29; 2 Corinthians 1:5
- Paschal lamb** — Exodus 12:3–6,46; John 19:36; 1 Corinthians 5:7
- Peace offerings** — Leviticus 3:1; Ephesians 2:14,16
- Red heifer** — Numbers 19:2–6; Hebrews 9:13,14
- Rock of Horeb** — Exodus 17:6; 1 Corinthians 10:4
- Samson** — Judges 16:30; Colossians 2:14,15
- Scape goat** — Leviticus 16:20–22; Isaiah 53:6,12
- Sin offering** — Leviticus 4:2,3,12; Hebrews 13:11,12
- Solomon** — 2 Samuel 7:12,13; Luke 1:32,33; 1 Peter 2:5
- Tabernacle** — Exodus 40:2,34; Hebrews 9:11; Colossians 2:9
- Table and show bread** — Exodus 25:23–30; John 1:16; 6:48
- Temple** — 1 Kings 6:1,38; John 2:19,21
- Tree of life** — Genesis 2:9; John 1:4; Revelation 22:2
- Trespass offering** — Leviticus 6:1–7; Isaiah 53:10
- Vail of the tabernacle and temple** — Exodus 40:21; 2 Chronicles 3:14; Hebrews 10:20
- Zerubbabel** — Zechariah 4:7–9; Hebrews 12:2,3

## TYRE

**Antiquity of** — Isaiah 23:7; Joshua 19:29

### **CALLED**

**The daughter of Zidon** — Isaiah 23:12

**The daughter of Tarshish** — Isaiah 23:10

**The joyous city** — Isaiah 23:7

**The crowning city** — Isaiah 23:8

**The renowned city** — Ezekiel 26:17

**Insular position of** — Ezekiel 26:17; 27:4,25

**Strongly fortified** — Joshua 19:29; 2 Samuel 24:7; Ezekiel 26:17;  
Zechariah 9:3

**Governed by kings** — 1 Kings 5:1; Jeremiah 25:22

### **CELEBRATED FOR**

**Its beauty** — Ezekiel 27:3,4

**Its commerce** — Isaiah 23:2,3; Ezekiel 27:3,12–25

**Its wealth** — Ezekiel 27:33; 28:4,5; Zechariah 9:3

**Strength and beauty of its ships** — Ezekiel 27:5–7

**Soldiers of, supplied by Persia, etc** — Ezekiel 27:10,11

### **INHABITANTS OF**

**Sea-faring men** — Ezekiel 26:17

**Mercantile men** — Isaiah 23:8

**Proud and haughty** — Isaiah 23:9; Ezekiel 28:2,17

**Self-conceited** — Ezekiel 28:3–5

**Superstitious** — Jeremiah 27:2,3,9

**Wicked** — Ezekiel 28:18

**Often confederated against the Jews and rejoiced in their calamities**  
— Psalms 83:7; Ezekiel 26:2; Amos 1:9

**David and Solomon formed alliances with** — 1 Kings 5:1; 2 Chronicles  
2:3

**SUPPLIED**

**Seamen for Solomon's navy** — 1 Kings 9:27; 2 Chronicles 8:18

**A master-builder for the temple** — 2 Chronicles 2:7,13

**Stones and timber for building the temple** — 1 Kings 5:6,9; 2  
Chronicles 2:8,9,16

**Timber for rebuilding the temple and city** — Ezra 3:7

**The Jews condemned for purchasing from the people of, on the  
Sabbath** — Nehemiah 13:16

**CHRIST**

**Alluded to the depravity of** — Matthew 11:21,22

**Visited the coasts of** — Matthew 15:21; Mark 7:24

**Was followed by many from** — Mark 3:8; Luke 6:17

**Paul found disciples at** — Acts 21:3,4

**Depended for provision upon Galilee** — Acts 12:20

**Propitiated the favor of Herod** — Acts 12:20

**PROPHECIES RESPECTING**

**Envy against the Jews a cause of its destruction** — Ezekiel 26:2

**Pride a cause of its destruction** — Ezekiel 28:2–6

**To be destroyed by the king of Babylon** — Isaiah 23:13,14; Jeremiah  
27:3,6; Ezekiel 26:7–13

**Inhabitants of, to emigrated to other countries** — Isaiah 23:6,12

**To be scraped as the top of a rock, and to be a place for the  
spreading nets** — Ezekiel 26:3–5,14

**The king of Babylon to be rewarded with the spoil of Egypt for his  
service against** — Ezekiel 29:18–20

**To lie waste and be forgotten for seventy years** — Isaiah 23:15

**Its restoration to commercial greatness after seventy years** —  
Isaiah 23:16,17

**Its second destruction by the Macedonians** — Ezekiel 27:32;  
28:7,8,18; Zechariah 9:2–4

**The ruins of the first city to be employed in making a —  
causeway to effect the destruction of insular Tyre —  
Ezekiel 26:12**

**Never to recover its greatness — Ezekiel 26:21**

**Its inhabitants to be sold as slaves, as a recompense for their  
selling the Jews — Joel 3:4–8**

**All nations to be terrified at its destruction — Ezekiel 26:15–18;  
27:29–36; Zechariah 9:5**

**To participated in the blessings of the gospel — Psalms 45:12;  
Isaiah 23:18**

## U

## UNBELIEF

**Is sin** — John 16:9

**Defilement inseparable from** — Titus 1:15

**All, by nature, concluded in** — Romans 11:32

**PROCEEDS FROM**

**An evil heart** — Hebrews 3:12

**Slowness of heart** — Luke 24:25

**Hardness of heart** — Mark 16:14; Acts 19:9

**Disinclination to the truth** — John 8:45,46

**Judicial blindness** — John 12:39,40

**Not being Christ's sheep** — John 10:26

**The devil blinding the mind** — 2 Corinthians 4:4

**The devil taking away the word out of the heart** — Luke 8:12

**Seeking honor from men** — John 5:44

**Impugns the veracity of God** — 1 John 5:10

**EXHIBITED IN**

**Rejecting Christ** — John 16:9

**Rejecting the word of God** — Psalms 106:24

**Rejecting the gospel** — Isaiah 53:1; John 12:38

**Rejecting evidence of miracles** — John 12:37

**Departing from God** — Hebrews 3:12

**Questioning the power of God** — 2 Kings 7:2; Psalms 78:19,20

**Not believing the works of God** — Psalms 78:32

**Staggering at the promise of God** — Romans 4:20

**Rebuked by Christ** — Matthew 17:17; John 20:27

**Was an impediment to the performance of miracles** — Matthew 17:20; Mark 6:5

**Miracles designed to convince those in** — John 10:37,38; 1 Corinthians 14:22

**The Jews rejected for** — Romans 11:20

**Believers should hold no communion with those in** — 2 Corinthians 6:14

### **THEY WHO ARE GUILTY OF**

**Have not the word of God in them** — John 5:38

**Cannot please God** — Hebrews 11:6

**Malign the gospel** — Acts 19:9

**Persecute the ministers of God** — Romans 15:31

**Excite others against saints** — Acts 14:2

**Persevere in it** — John 12:37

**Harden their necks** — 2 Kings 17:14

**Are condemned already** — John 3:18

**Have the wrath of God abiding upon** — John 3:36

**Shall not be established** — Isaiah 7:9

**Shall die in their sins** — John 8:24

**Shall not enter rest** — Hebrews 3:19; 4:11

**Shall be condemned** — Mark 16:16; 2 Thessalonians 2:12

**Shall be destroyed** — Judges 1:5

**Shall be cast into the lake of fire** — Revelation 21:8

**Warnings against** — Hebrews 3:12; 4:11

**Pray for help against** — Mark 9:24

**The portion of, awarded to all unfaithful servants** — Luke 12:46

### **EXEMPLIFIED**

**Eve** — Genesis 3:4–6

**Moses and Aaron** — Numbers 20:12

**Israelites** — Deuteronomy 9:23

**Naaman** — 2 Kings 5:12

**Samaritan Lord** — 2 Kings 7:2

**Disciples** — Matthew 17:17; Luke 24:11,25

**Zacharias** — Luke 1:20

**Chief Priests** — Luke 22:67

**The Jews** — John 5:38

**Brethren of Christ** — John 7:5

**Thomas** — John 20:25

**Jews of Iconium** — Acts 14:2

**Thessalonian Jews** — Acts 17:5

**Ephesians** — Acts 19:9

**Saul** — 1 Timothy 1:13

**People of Jericho** — Hebrews 11:31

## UNICORN

**Generally had a single horn** — Psalms 92:10

**Sometimes found with two horns** — Deuteronomy 33:17

### DESCRIBED AS

**Intractable in disposition** — Job 39:9,10,12

**Of vast strength** — Job 39:11

**The young of, remarkable for agility** — Psalms 29:6

### ILLUSTRATIVE

**Of God as the strength of Israel** — Numbers 23:22; 24:8

**Of the wicked** — Isaiah 34:7

**(Horns of,) of the strength of the descendants of Joseph** —  
Deuteronomy 33:17

**(Horns of,) of the strength of powerful enemies** — Psalms 22:21

**(The position of its horns,) of the exaltation of saints** — Psalms  
92:10

## UNION WITH CHRIST

**As Head of the Church** — Ephesians 1:22,23; 4:15,16; Colossians 1:18

**Christ prayed that all saints might have** — John 17:21,23

### DESCRIBED AS

**Christ being in us** — Ephesians 3:17; Colossians 1:27

**Our being in Christ** — 2 Corinthians 12:2; 1 John 5:20

**Includes union with the Father** — John 17:21; 1 John 2:24

**Is of God** — 1 Corinthians 1:30

### MAINTAINED BY

**Faith** — Galatians 2:20; Ephesians 3:17

**Abiding in him** — John 15:4,7

**His word abiding in us** — John 15:7; 1 John 2:24; 2 John 1:9

**Feeding on him** — John 6:56

**Obeying him** — 1 John 3:24

**The Holy Spirit witnesses** — 1 John 3:24

**The gift of the Holy Spirit is an evidence of** — 1 John 4:13

### SAINTS

**Have, in mind** — 1 Corinthians 2:16; Philippians 2:5

**Have, in spirit** — 1 Corinthians 6:17

**Have, in love** — Song of Solomon 2:16; 7:10

**Have, in sufferings** — Philippians 3:10; 2 Timothy 2:12

**Have, in his death** — Romans 6:3–8; Galatians 2:20

**Have assurance of** — John 14:20

**Enjoy, in the Lord's supper** — 1 Corinthians 10:16,17

**Identified with Christ by** — Matthew 25:40,45; Acts 9:4; 8:1

**Are complete through** — Colossians 2:10

**Exhorted to maintain** — John 15:4; Acts 11:23; Colossians 2:7

**Necessary to growth in grace** — Ephesians 4:15,16; Colossians 2:19

**Necessary to fruitfulness** — John 15:4,5

**BENEFICIAL RESULTS OF****Righteousness imputed** — 2 Corinthians 5:21; Philippians 3:9**Freedom from condemnation** — Romans 8:1**Freedom from dominion of sin** — 1 John 3:6**Being created anew** — 2 Corinthians 5:17**The spirit alive to righteousness** — Romans 8:10**Confidence at his coming** — 1 John 2:28**Abundant fruitfulness** — John 15:5**Answers to prayer** — John 15:7**They who have, ought to walk as he walked** — 1 John 2:6**False teachers have not** — Colossians 2:18,19**Is indissoluble** — Romans 8:35**Punishment of those who have not** — John 15:6**ILLUSTRATED****Vine and branches** — John 15:1,5**Foundation and building** — 1 Corinthians 3:10,11; Ephesians 2:20,21; 1 Peter 2:4–6**Body and members** — 1 Corinthians 12:12,27; Ephesians 5:30**Husband and wife** — Ephesians 5:25–32**UNITY OF GOD****A ground for obeying him exclusively** — Deuteronomy 4:39,40**A ground for loving him supremely** — Deuteronomy 6:4,5; Mark 12:29,30**ASSERTED BY****God himself** — Isaiah 44:6,8; 45:18,21**Christ** — Mark 12:29; John 17:3**Moses** — Deuteronomy 4:39; 6:4**Apostles** — 1 Corinthians 8:4,6; Ephesians 4:6; 1 Timothy 2:5

**Consistent with the deity of Christ and of the Holy Spirit** — John 10:30; 1 John 5:7; John 14:9–11

### **EXHIBITED IN**

**His greatness and wonderful works** — 2 Samuel 7:22; Psalms 86:10

**His works of creation and providence** — Isaiah 44:24; 45:5–8

**His being alone possessed of fore-knowledge** — Isaiah 46:9–11

**His exercise of uncontrolled sovereignty** — Deuteronomy 32:39

**His being the sole object of worship in heaven and earth** —  
Nehemiah 9:6; Matthew 4:10

**His being alone good** — Matthew 19:17

**His being the only Savior** — Isaiah 45:21,22

**His being the only source of pardon** — Micah 7:18; Mark 2:7

**His unparalleled election and care of his people** — Deuteronomy 4:32–35

**The knowledge of, necessary to eternal life** — John 17:3

**All saints acknowledge, in worshipping him** — 2 Samuel 7:22; 2 Kings 19:15; 1 Chronicles 17:20

**All should know and acknowledge** — Deuteronomy 4:35; Psalms 83:18

**May be acknowledged without saving faith** — James 2:19,20

## **UPRIGHTNESS**

**God is perfect in** — Isaiah 26:7

**God has pleasure in** — 1 Chronicles 29:17

**God created man in** — Ecclesiastes 7:29

**Man has deviated from** — Ecclesiastes 7:29

### **SHOULD BE IN**

**Heart** — 2 Chronicles 29:34; Psalms 125:4

**Speech** — Isaiah 33:15

**Walk** — Proverbs 14:2

**Judging** — Psalms 58:1; 75:2

**Ruling** — Psalms 78:72

**The being kept from presumptuous sins is necessary to** — Psalms 19:13

**With poverty, is better than sin with riches** — Proverbs 28:6

**With poverty, is better than folly** — Proverbs 19:1

### **THEY WHO WALK IN**

**Fear God** — Proverbs 14:2

**Love Christ** — Song of Solomon 1:4

**Countenanced by God** — Psalms 11:7

**Delighted in by God** — Proverbs 11:20

**Their prayer delighted in by God** — Proverbs 15:8

**Prospered by God** — Job 8:6; Proverbs 14:11

**Defended by God** — Proverbs 2:7

**Upheld in it by God** — Psalms 41:12

**Recompensed by God** — Psalms 18:23,24

**Find strengths in God's way** — Proverbs 10:29

**Obtain good from God's work** — Micah 2:7

**Obtain light in darkness** — Psalms 112:4

**Guided by integrity** — Proverbs 11:3

**Walk surely** — Proverbs 10:9

**Direct their way** — Proverbs 21:29

**Kept by righteousness** — Proverbs 13:6

**Scorned by the wicked** — Job 12:4

**Hated by the wicked** — Proverbs 29:10; Amos 5:10

**Abominated by the wicked** — Proverbs 29:21

**Persecuted by the wicked** — Psalms 37:14

**Praise is comely for** — Psalms 33:1

**A blessing to others** — Proverbs 11:11

**The truly wise walk in** — Proverbs 15:21

**The way of, is to depart from evil** — Proverbs 16:17

**THEY WHO WALK IN, SHALL****Possess good things** — Proverbs 28:10**Have nothing good withheld** — Psalms 84:11**Dwell in the land** — Proverbs 2:21**Dwell on high and be provided for** — Isaiah 33:16**Dwell with God** — Psalms 15:2; 140:13**Be blessed** — Psalms 112:2**Be delivered by righteousness** — Proverbs 11:6**Be delivered by their wisdom** — Proverbs 12:6**Be saved** — Proverbs 28:18**Enter into peace** — Psalms 37:37; Isaiah 57:2**Have dominion over the wicked** — Psalms 49:14**Have inheritance for ever** — Psalms 37:18**A characteristic of saints** — Psalms 111:1; Isaiah 26:7**Saints should resolve to walk in** — Psalms 26:11**THE WICKED****Have not, in heart** — Habakkuk 2:4**Leave not the path of** — Proverbs 2:13**Do not act with** — Micah 7:2,4**Pray for those who walk in** — Psalms 125:4**Reprove those who deviate from** — Galatians 2:14**URIM AND THUMMIM****Placed in the breastplate of the high priest** — Exodus 28:30; Leviticus 8:8**God to be consulted by** — Numbers 27:21**Instances of consulting God by** — Judges 1:1; 20:18,28; 1 Samuel 23:9–11; 30:7,8**Sometimes no answer by, in consequence of the sin of those consulting** — 1 Samuel 28:6

**Were wanting in the second temple** — Ezra 2:63; Nehemiah 7:65

**Illustrative of the light and perfection of Christ, the true high priest**  
— Deuteronomy 33:8; John 1:4,9,17; Colossians 2:3

## USURY OR INTEREST

**The lending of money or other property for increase** — Leviticus 25:37

**Those enriched by unlawful, not allowed to enjoy their gain** —  
Proverbs 28:8

**The curse attending the giving or receiving of unlawful, alluded to**  
— Jeremiah 15:10

### THE JEWS

**Forbidden to take, from brethren** — Deuteronomy 23:19

**Forbidden to take, from brethren specially when poor** — Exodus 22:25; Leviticus 25:35–37

**Often guilty of taking** — Nehemiah 5:6,7; Ezekiel 22:12

**Required to restore** — Nehemiah 5:9–13

**Allowed to take, from strangers** — Deuteronomy 23:20

**True and faithful Israelites never took, from their brethren** —  
Psalms 15:5; Ezekiel 18:8,9

**Judgments denounced against those who exacted unlawful** — Isaiah 24:1,2; Ezekiel 18:13

**Illustrative of the improvement of talents received from God** —  
Matthew 25:27; Luke 19:23

## V

**VAIL OR VEIL**

**A covering for the head usually worn by women — Genesis 38:14**

**WAS WORN**

**As a token of modesty — Genesis 24:65**

**As a token of subjection — 1 Corinthians 11:3,6,7,10**

**For concealment — Genesis 38:14**

**The removing of, considered rude and insolent — Song of Solomon 5:7**

**Removing of, threatened as a punishment to ungodly women —  
Isaiah 3:23**

**Moses put one on to conceal the glory of his face — Exodus 34:33; 2  
Corinthians 3:13**

**ILLUSTRATIVE**

**Of the spiritual blindness of the Gentile nations — Isaiah 25:7**

**Of the spiritual blindness of the Jewish nation — 2 Corinthians  
3:14–16**

**VAIL, THE SACRED**

**Moses commanded to make — Exodus 26:31**

**Made by Bezaleel for the tabernacle — Exodus 36:35**

**Suspended from four pillars of shittim wood overlaid with gold —  
Exodus 26:32**

**Hung between the holy and most holy place — Exodus 26:33; Hebrews  
9:3**

**Designed to conceal the ark, mercy seat, and the symbol of the divine  
presence — Exodus 40:3**

**THE HIGH PRIEST**

**Alone allowed to enter within** — Hebrews 9:6,7

**Allowed to enter but once a year** — Leviticus 16:2; Hebrews 9:7

**Could not enter without blood** — Leviticus 16:3; Hebrews 9:7

**Made by Solomon for the temple** — 2 Chronicles 3:14

**Was rent at the death of our Lord** — Matthew 27:51; Mark 15:38; Luke 23:45

**ILLUSTRATIVE**

**Of the obscurity of the Mosaic age** — Hebrews 9:8

**Of the flesh of Christ which concealed his divinity** — Hebrews 10:20; Isaiah 53:2

**(Rending of,) of the death of Christ which opened heaven to saints** — Hebrews 10:19,20; 9:24

**VALLEYS**

**Tracts of land between mountains** — 1 Samuel 17:3

**CALLED**

**Vales** — Deuteronomy 1:7; Joshua 10:40

**Dales** — Genesis 14:17; 2 Samuel 18:18

**Fat valleys, when fruitful** — Isaiah 28:1,4

**Rough valleys, when uncultivated and barren** — Deuteronomy 21:4

**Watered by mountain streams** — Psalms 104:8,10

**Canaan abounded in** — Deuteronomy 11:11

**ABOUNDED WITH**

**Fountains and springs** — Deuteronomy 8:7; Isaiah 41:18

**Rocks and caves** — Job 30:6; Isaiah 57:5

**Trees** — 1 Kings 10:27

**Lily of the valley** — Song of Solomon 2:1

**Ravens** — Proverbs 30:17

**Doves** — Ezekiel 7:16

**Of Israel well tilled and fruitful** — 1 Samuel 6:13; Psalms 65:13

**Often the scenes of idolatrous rites** — Isaiah 57:5

**The heathen supposed that certain deities presided over** — 1 Kings 20:23,28

**The Canaanites held possession of, against Judah** — Judges 1:19

**Often the scenes of great contests** — Judges 5:15; 7:8,22; 1 Samuel 17:19

### **MENTIONED IN SCRIPTURE**

**Achor** — Joshua 7:24; Isaiah 65:10; Hosea 2:5

**Ajalon** — Joshua 10:12

**Baca** — Psalms 84:6

**Berachah** — 2 Chronicles 20:26

**Bochim** — Judges 2:5

**Charashim** — 1 Chronicles 4:14

**Elah** — 1 Samuel 17:2; 21:9

**Eshcol** — Numbers 32:9; Deuteronomy 1:24

**Gad** — 2 Samuel 24:5

**Gerar** — Genesis 26:17

**Gibeon** — Isaiah 28:21

**Hebron** — Genesis 37:14

**Hinnom or Tophet** — Joshua 18:16; 2 Kings 23:10; 2 Chronicles 28:3; Jeremiah 7:32

**Jehoshaphat or decision** — Joel 3:2,14

**Jericho** — Deuteronomy 34:3

**Jezreel** — Hosea 1:5

**Jephthah-el** — Joshua 19:14,27

**Keziz** — Joshua 18:21

**Lebanon** — Joshua 11:17

**Megiddo** — 2 Chronicles 35:22; Zechariah 12:11

**Moab where Moses was buried** — Deuteronomy 34:6

**Passengers or Hamongog** — Ezekiel 39:11

**Rephaim or giants** — Joshua 15:8; 18:16; 2 Samuel 5:18; Isaiah 17:5

**Salt** — 2 Samuel 8:13; 2 Kings 14:17

**Shaveh or king's dale** — Genesis 14:17; 2 Samuel 18:18

**Shittim** — Joel 3:18

**Siddim** — Genesis 14:3,8

**Sorek** — Judges 16:4

**Succoth** — Psalms 60:6

**Zared** — Numbers 21:12

**Zeboim** — 1 Samuel 13:18

**Zephathah** — 2 Chronicles 14:10

**To be filled with hostile chariots, threatened as a punishment** —  
Isaiah 22:7

### **MIRACLES CONNECTED WITH**

**The moon made to stand still over Ajalon** — Joshua 10:12

**Ditches in, filled with water** — 2 Kings 3:16,17

**Water in, made to appear to the Moabites like blood** — 2 Kings  
3:22,23

### **ILLUSTRATIVE**

**Of the church of Christ** — Song of Solomon 6:11

**(Fruitful and well watered,) of the tents of Israel** — Numbers 24:6

**(Dark,) of affliction and death** — Psalms 23:4

**(Filling up of,) of removing all obstructions to the gospel** — Isaiah  
40:4; Luke 3:5

## **VANITY**

**A consequence of the fall** — Romans 8:20

**Every man is** — Psalms 39:11

**Every state of man is** — Psalms 62:9

**Man at his best estate is** — Psalms 39:5

**Man is like to** — Psalms 144:4

**The thoughts of man are** — Psalms 94:11

**The days of man are** — Job 7:16; Ecclesiastes 6:12

**Childhood and youth are** — Ecclesiastes 11:10

**The beauty of man is** — Psalms 39:11; Proverbs 31:30

**The help of man in** — Psalms 60:11; Lamentations 4:17

**Man's own righteousness is** — Isaiah 57:12

**Worldly wisdom is** — Ecclesiastes 2:15,21; 1 Corinthians 3:20

**Worldly pleasure is** — Ecclesiastes 2:1

**Worldly anxiety** — Psalms 39:6; 127:2

**Worldly labor is** — Ecclesiastes 2:11; 4:4

**Worldly enjoyment is** — Ecclesiastes 2:3,10,11

**Worldly possessions are** — Ecclesiastes 2:4–11

**Treasures of wickedness are** — Proverbs 10:2

**Heaping up riches is** — Ecclesiastes 2:26; 4:8

**Love of riches is** — Ecclesiastes 5:10

**Unblessed riches are** — Ecclesiastes 6:2

**Riches gotten by falsehood are** — Proverbs 21:6

**All earthly things are** — Ecclesiastes 1:2

**Foolish questions, etc are** — 1 Timothy 1:6,7; 6:20; 2 Timothy 2:14,16;  
Titus 3:9

**The conduct of the ungodly is** — 1 Peter 1:18

**The religion of hypocrites is** — James 1:26

**The worship of the wicked is** — Isaiah 1:13; Matthew 6:7

**Lying words are** — Jeremiah 7:8

**False teaching is but** — Jeremiah 23:32

**Mere external religion is** — 1 Timothy 4:8; Hebrews 13:9

**Alms giving without charity is** — 1 Corinthians 13:3

**Faith without works is** — James 2:14

**Idolatry is** — 2 Kings 17:15; Psalms 31:6; Isaiah 44:9,10; Jeremiah 10:8; 18:15

**Wealth gotten by, diminishes** — Proverbs 13:11

## **SAINTS**

**Hate the thoughts of** — Psalms 119:113

**Pray to be kept from** — Psalms 119:37; Proverbs 30:8

**Avoid** — Psalms 24:4

**Avoid those given to** — Psalms 26:4

## **THE WICKED**

**Especially characterized by** — Job 11:11

**Though full of, affect to be wise** — Job 11:12

**Love** — Psalms 4:2

**Imagine** — Psalms 2:1; Acts 4:25; Romans 1:21

**Devise** — Psalms 36:4

**Speak** — Psalms 10:7; 12:2; 41:6

**Count God's service as** — Job 21:15; Malachi 3:14

**Allure others by words of** — 2 Peter 2:18

**Walk after** — Jeremiah 2:5

**Walk in** — Psalms 39:6; Ephesians 4:17

**Inherit** — Jeremiah 16:19

**Reap** — Proverbs 22:8; Jeremiah 12:13

**Judicially given up to** — Psalms 78:33; Isaiah 57:13

**Fools follow those given to** — Proverbs 12:11

**Following those given to, leads to poverty** — Proverbs 28:19

**They who trust in, rewarded with** — Job 15:31

## **VINE**

**Often found wild** — 2 Kings 4:39; Hosea 9:10

**CULTIVATED**

**In vineyards from the time of Noah** — Genesis 9:20

**On the sides of hills** — Jeremiah 31:5

**In the valleys** — Song of Solomon 6:11

**By the walls of houses** — Psalms 128:3

**Required to be dressed and pruned to increase its fruitfulness** —  
Leviticus 25:3; 2 Chronicles 26:10; Isaiah 18:5

**Canaan abounded in** — Deuteronomy 6:11; 8:8

**PLACES CELEBRATED FOR**

**Eshcol** — Numbers 13:23,24

**Sibmah** — Isaiah 16:8,9

**Lebanon** — Hosea 14:7

**Egypt** — Psalms 78:47; 80:8

**The dwarf and spreading vine particularly esteemed** — Ezekiel 17:6

**Of Sodom bad and unfit for use** — Deuteronomy 32:32

**Often degenerated** — Isaiah 5:2; Jeremiah 2:21

**Frequently injured by hail and frost** — Psalms 78:47; 105:32,33

**Foxes destructive to** — Song of Solomon 2:15

**The wild boar destructive to** — Psalms 80:13

**THE FRUIT OF**

**Called grapes** — Genesis 40:10

**Peculiarly sour when unripe** — Jeremiah 31:30

**Eaten fresh from the tree** — Deuteronomy 23:24

**Eaten dried** — 1 Samuel 25:18; 30:12

**Sold in the markets** — Nehemiah 13:15

**Made into wine** — Deuteronomy 32:14; Matthew 26:29

**The wood of, fit only for burning** — Ezekiel 15:2–5

**Young cattle fed on its leaves and tender shoots** — Genesis 49:11

**Probably produced two crops of fruit in the year** — Numbers 13:20

**Perfumed the air with the fragrance of its flowers** — Song of Solomon 2:13; Hosea 14:7

**God made, fruitful for his people when obedient** — Joel 2:22; Zechariah 8:12

**Frequently made unfruitful as a punishment** — Jeremiah 8:13; Hosea 2:12; Joel 1:7,12; Haggai 2:19

**Sometimes cast its fruit before it came to perfection** — Job 15:33; Malachi 3:11

**Nazarites prohibited eating any part of** — Numbers 6:3,4

### **ILLUSTRATIVE**

**Of Christ** — John 15:1,2

**Of Israel** — Psalms 80:8; Isaiah 5:2,7

**(Its fruitful branches,) of saints** — John 15:5

**(Of unfruitful branches,) of mere professors** — John 15:2,6

**(Its quick growth,) of the growth of saints in grace** — Hosea 14:7

**(Its rich clusters,) of the graces of the church** — Song of Solomon 7:8

**(Pruning of,) of God's purifying his people by afflictions** — John 15:2

**(Worthlessness of its wood,) of the unprofitableness, of — the wicked** — Ezekiel 15:6,7

**(Unfruitful,) of the wicked** — Hosea 10:1

**(Sitting under one's own) of peace and prosperity** — 1 Kings 4:25; Micah 4:4; Zechariah 3:10

**Proverbial allusion to fathers eating the unripe fruit of** — Jeremiah 31:29,30; Ezekiel 18:2

## **VINEYARDS**

**Origin and antiquity of** — Genesis 9:20

**The design of planting** — Psalms 107:37; 1 Corinthians 9:7

**Frequently walled or fenced with hedges** — Numbers 22:24; Proverbs 24:31; Isaiah 5:2,5

**Cottages built in, for the keepers** — Isaiah 1:8

**Provided with the apparatus for making wine** — Isaiah 5:2; Matthew 21:33

**The stones carefully gathered out of** — Isaiah 5:2

### **LAWS RESPECTING**

**Not to be planted with different kinds of seed** — Deuteronomy 22:9

**Not to be cultivated in the Sabbatical year** — Exodus 23:11; Leviticus 25:4

**The spontaneous fruit of, not to be gathered during the sabbatical year** — Leviticus 25:5,11

**Compensation in kind to be made for injury done to** — Exodus 22:5

**Strangers entering, allowed to eat fruit of, but not to take any away** — Deuteronomy 23:24

**The gleaning of, to be left for the poor** — Leviticus 19:10; Deuteronomy 24:21

**The fruit of new, not to be eaten for three years** — Leviticus 19:23

**The fruit of new, to be holy to the Lord in the fourth year** — Leviticus 19:24

**The fruit of new, to be eaten by the owners from the fifth year** — Leviticus 19:25

**Planters of, not liable to military service till they had eaten of the fruit** — Deuteronomy 20:6

**Frequently let out to husbandmen** — Song of Solomon 8:11; Matthew 21:33

**Rent of, frequently paid by part of the fruit** — Matthew 21:34

**Were often mortgaged** — Nehemiah 5:3,4

**Estimated rent of** — Song of Solomon 8:11; Isaiah 7:23

**Estimated profit arising from, to the cultivators** — Song of Solomon 8:12

**The poor engaged in the culture of** — 2 Kings 25:12; Isaiah 61:5

**Members of the family often wrought in** — Song of Solomon 1:6;  
Matthew 21:28–30

**Mode of hiring and paying laborers for working in** — Matthew 20:1,2

**Of the kings of Israel superintended by officers of the state** — 1  
Chronicles 27:27

### **THE VINTAGE OR INGATHERING OF**

**Was a time of great rejoicing** — Isaiah 16:10

**Sometimes continued to the time of sowing seed** — Leviticus 26:5

**Failure in, occasioned great grief** — Isaiah 16:9,10

**Of red grapes particularly esteemed** — Isaiah 27:2

**The produce of, was frequently destroyed by enemies** — Jeremiah  
48:32

**The whole produce of, often destroyed by insects, etc** — Deuteronomy  
28:39; Amos 4:9

**In unfavorable seasons produced but little wine** — Isaiah 5:10; Haggai  
1:9,11

**The wicked judicially deprived of the enjoyment of** — Amos 5:11;  
Zephaniah 1:13

**The Rechabites forbidden to plant** — Jeremiah 35:7–9

**Of the slothful man neglected and laid waste** — Proverbs 24:30,31

### **ILLUSTRATIVE**

**Of the Jewish Church** — Isaiah 5:7; 27:2; Jeremiah 12:10; Matthew  
21:23

**(Failure of,) of severe calamities** — Isaiah 32:10

**(Cleaning grapes of,) of the elect** — Isaiah 24:13

## **VISIONS**

**God often made known his will by** — Psalms 89:19

**God especially made himself known to prophets by** — Numbers 12:6

**OFTEN ACCOMPANIED**

**A representative of the divine person and glory** — Isaiah 6:1

**An audible voice from heaven** — Genesis 15:1; 1 Samuel 3:4,5

**An appearance of angels** — Luke 1:22,11; 24:23; Acts 10:3

**An appearance of human beings** — Acts 9:12; 16:9

**Frequently difficult and perplexing to those who received them** —  
Daniel 7:15; 8:15; Acts 10:17

**OFTEN COMMUNICATED**

**In the night season** — Genesis 46:2; Daniel 2:19

**In a trance** — Numbers 24:16; Acts 11:5

**Often recorded for the benefit of the people** — Habakkuk 2:2

**Often multiplied for the benefit of the people** — Hosea 12:10

**MENTIONED IN SCRIPTURE**

**To Abraham** — Genesis 15:1

**To Jacob** — Genesis 46:2

**To Moses** — Exodus 3:2,3; Acts 7:30–32

**To Samuel** — 1 Samuel 3:2–15

**To Nathan** — 2 Samuel 7:4,17

**To Eliphaz** — Job 4:13–16

**To Isaiah** — Isaiah 6:1–8

**To Ezekiel (See chapters 10, 40–48 of Ezekiel)** Ezekiel 1:4–14;  
8:2–14; 11:24,25; 37:1–10

**To Nebuchadnezzar** — Daniel 2:28; Daniel 4:5

**To Daniel (See chapters 7, 8, and 10 of Daniel)** Daniel 2:19

**To Amos** — Amos 7:1–9; 8:1–6; 9:1

**To Zechariah hariah** — Zechariah 1:8; 3:1; 4:2; 5:2; 6:1

**To Paul** — Acts 9:3,6; 16:9; 18:9; 22:18; 27:23; 2 Chronicles 12:1–4

**To Ananias** — Acts 9:10,11

**To Cornelius** — Acts 10:3

**To Peter** — Acts 10:9–17

**To John (See — also Rev chapters 422)** Revelation 1:12

**Sometimes withheld for a long season —** 1 Samuel 3:1

**The withholding of a great calamity —** Proverbs 29:18; Lamentations 2:9

**False prophets pretended to have seen —** Jeremiah 14:14; 23:16

**The prophets of God skilled in interpreting —** 2 Chronicles 26:5; Daniel 1:17

## VOWS

**Solemn promises made to God —** Psalms 76:11

### WERE MADE IN REFERENCE TO

**Devoting the person to God —** Numbers 6:2

**Dedicating children to God —** 1 Samuel 1:11

**Devoting property to God —** Genesis 28:22

**Offering sacrifices —** Leviticus 7:16; 22:18,22; Numbers 15:3

**Afflicting the soul —** Numbers 30:13

**To be voluntary —** Deuteronomy 23:21,22

**To be performed faithfully —** Numbers 30:2

**To be performed without delay —** Deuteronomy 23:21,23

**Danger of inconsiderately making —** Proverbs 20:25

**Of children void without the consent of parents —** Numbers 30:3–5

**Of married women void without consent of husbands —** Numbers 30:6–8,10–13

**Of widows and women divorced from their husbands binding —** Numbers 30:9

**Of wives, could only be objected to at the time of making —** Numbers 30:14,15

**Might be redeemed by paying a suitable compensation —** Leviticus 27:1–8,11–23

**Clean beasts the subjects of, not to be redeemed —** Leviticus 27:9,10

**RECORDED IN SCRIPTURE****Of Jacob** — Genesis 28:20–22; 31:13**Of Israelites** — Numbers 21:2**Of Jephthah** — Judges 11:30,31**Of Hannah** — 1 Samuel 1:1**Of Elkanah** — 1 Samuel 1:24**Of David** — Psalms 132:2–5**Of mariners who cast out Jonah** — Jonah 1:16**Of Jonah** — Jonah 2:9**Of Lemuel's mother** — Proverbs 31:1,2**Of Paul** — Acts 18:18**Of certain Jews with Paul** — Acts 21:23,24,26**All things dedicated by, to be brought to the tabernacle** —  
Deuteronomy 12:6,11,17,18,26**Of things corrupt or blemished an insult to God** — Leviticus 22:23;  
Malachi 1:14**The hire of a prostitute or price of a dog could not be the subject of**  
— Deuteronomy 23:18

## W — WAITING UPON GOD

**As the God of providence** — Jeremiah 14:22

**As the God of salvation** — Psalms 25:5

**As the Giver of all temporal blessings** — Psalms 104:27,28; Psalms 145:15,16

### FOR

**Mercy** — Psalms 123:2

**Pardon** — Psalms 39:7,8

**The consolation of Israel** — Luke 2:25

**Salvation** — Genesis 49:18; Psalms 62:1,2

**Guidance and teaching** — Psalms 25:5

**Protection** — Psalms 33:20; 59:9,10

**The fulfillment of His word** — Habakkuk 2:3

**The fulfillment of His promises** — Acts 1:4

**Hope of righteous by faith** — Galatians 5:5

**Coming of Christ** — 1 Corinthians 1:7; 1 Thessalonians 1:10

**Is good** — Psalms 52:9

**God calls us to** — Zephaniah 3:8

**Exhortations and encouragements to** — Psalms 27:14; 37:7; Hosea 12:6

### SHOULD BE

**With the soul** — Psalms 62:1,5

**With earnest desire** — Psalms 130:6

**With patience** — Psalms 37:7; 40:1

**With resignation** — Lamentations 3:26

**With hope in His word** — Psalms 130:5

**With full confidence** — Micah 7:7

**Continually** — Hosea 12:6

**All the day** — Psalms 25:5

**Specially in adversity** — Psalms 59:1–9; Isaiah 8:17

**In the way of His judgments** — Isaiah 26:8

**Saints resolve on** — Psalms 52:9; 59:9

**Saints have expectation from** — Psalms 62:5

**Saints plead, in prayer** — Psalms 25:21; Isaiah 33:2

**The patience of saints often tried in** — Psalms 69:3

### **THEY WHO ENGAGE IN**

**Wait upon Him only** — Psalms 62:5

**Are heard** — Psalms 40:1

**Are blessed** — Isaiah 30:18; Daniel 12:12

**Experience His goodness** — Lamentations 3:25

**Shall not be ashamed** — Psalms 25:3; Isaiah 49:23

**Shall renew their strength** — Isaiah 40:31

**Shall inherit the earth** — Psalms 37:9

**Shall be saved** — Proverbs 20:22; Isaiah 25:9

**Shall rejoice in salvation** — Isaiah 25:9

**Shall receive the glorious things prepared by God for them** —  
Isaiah 64:4

**Predicted of the Gentiles** — Isaiah 42:4; 60:9

**Illustrated** — Psalms 123:2; Luke 12:36; James 5:7

### **EXEMPLIFIED**

**Jacob** — Genesis 49:18

**Hannah** — 1 Samuel 1:2

**David** — Psalms 39:7

**Isaiah** — Isaiah 8:17

**Micah** — Micah 7:7

**Joseph** — Mark 15:43

## **WALLS**

**Designed for separation** — Ezekiel 43:8; Ephesians 2:14

**Designed for defense** — 1 Samuel 25:16

### **MENTIONED IN SCRIPTURE**

**Of cities** — Numbers 13:28

**Of temples** — 1 Chronicles 29:4; Isaiah 56:5

**Of houses** — 1 Samuel 18:11

**Of vineyards** — Numbers 22:24; Proverbs 24:31

**Frequently made of stone and wood together** — Ezra 5:8; Habakkuk 2:11

**Were probably often strengthened with plates of iron or brass** — Jeremiah 15:20; Ezekiel 4:3

### **OF CITIES**

**Often very high** — Deuteronomy 1:28; 3:5

**Strongly fortified** — Isaiah 2:15; 25:12

**Had towers built on them** — 2 Chronicles 26:9; 32:5; Psalms 48:12; Song of Solomon 8:10

**Houses often built on** — Joshua 2:15

**Were broad and places of public resort** — 2 Kings 6:26,30; Psalms 55:10

**Were strongly manned in war** — 2 Kings 18:26

**Kept by watchmen night and day** — Song of Solomon 5:7; Isaiah 62:6

**Houses sometimes broken down to repair, and fortify** — Isaiah 22:10

**Danger of approaching too near to, in time of war** — 2 Samuel 11:20,21

**Were battered by besieging armies** — 2 Samuel 20:15; Ezekiel 4:2,3

**Adroitness of soldiers in scaling alluded to** — Joel 2:7-9

**Sometimes burned** — Jeremiah 49:27; Amos 1:7

**Frequently laid in ruins** — 2 Chronicles 25:23; 36:19; Jeremiah 50:15

**Destruction of, a punishment and cause of grief** — Deuteronomy 28:52; Nehemiah 1:3; 2:12–17

**The falling of, sometimes occasioned great destruction** — 1 Kings 20:30

**The bodies of enemies sometimes fastened on, as a disgrace** — 1 Samuel 31:10

**Custom of dedicating** — Nehemiah 12:27

**idolatrous rites performed on** — 2 Kings 3:27

**Instances of persons let down from** — Joshua 2:15; Acts 9:24,25; 2 Corinthians 11:33

**Small towns and villages were not surrounded by** — Leviticus 25:31; Deuteronomy 3:5

## **OF HOUSES**

**Usually plastered** — Ezekiel 13:10; Daniel 5:5

**Had nails or pegs fastened into them when built** — Ecclesiastes 12:11; Isaiah 22:23

**Liable to leprosy** — Leviticus 14:37

**Often infested with serpents** — Amos 5:19

**Could be easily dug through** — Genesis 49:6; Ezekiel 8:7,8; 12:5

**The seat next, was the place of distinction** — 1 Samuel 20:25

**Hyssop frequently grew on** — 1 Kings 4:33

## **MIRACLES CONNECTED WITH**

**Falling of the walls of Jericho** — Joshua 6:20

**Handwriting on the wall of Belshazzar's palace** — Daniel 5:5,25–28

## **ILLUSTRATIVE**

**Of salvation** — Isaiah 26:1; 60:18

**Of the protection of God** — Zechariah 2:5

**Of those who afford protection** — 1 Samuel 25:16; Isaiah 2:15

**Of the Church as a protection to the nation** — Song of Solomon 8:9,10

**Of ordinances as a protection to the Church** — Song of Solomon 2:9; Isaiah 5:5

**Of the wealth of the rich in his own conceit** — Proverbs 18:11

**(Brazen,) of prophets in their testimony against the wicked** — Jeremiah 15:20

**(Bowing or tottering,) of the wicked under judgments** — Psalms 62:3; Isaiah 30:13

**(Of partition,) of separation of Jews and Gentiles** — Ephesians 2:14

**(Daubed with untempered mortar,) of the teaching of false prophets** — Ezekiel 13:10–15

**(Whited,) of hypocrites** — Acts 23:3

## WAR

**Antiquity of** — Genesis 14:2

**Originates in the lusts of men** — James 4:1

**A time for** — Ecclesiastes 3:8

## GOD

**Frequently ordered** — Exodus 17:16; Numbers 31:1,2; Deuteronomy 7:1,2; 1 Samuel 15:1–3

**Taught His people the art of** — 2 Samuel 22:35

**Strengthens His people for** — Leviticus 26:7,8

**Gives the victory in** — Numbers 21:3; Deuteronomy 2:33; 3:3; 2 Samuel 23:10; Proverbs 21:31

**Causes to cease** — Psalms 46:9

**Scatters those who delight in** — Psalms 68:30

**Large armies frequently engaged in** — 2 Chronicles 13:3; 14:9

**Weapons used in** — Joshua 1:14; Judges 18:11

## PRECEDED BY

**Consultation** — Luke 14:31; Proverbs 24:6

**Great preparation** — Joel 3:9

**Rumors** — Jeremiah 4:19; Matthew 24:6

**Frequently long continued** — 2 Samuel 3:1

**Frequently sore and bloody** — 1 Samuel 14:22; 1 Chronicles 5:22; 2 Chronicles 14:13; 28:6

### **OFTEN ATTENDED BY**

**Famine** — Isaiah 51:19; Jeremiah 14:15; Lamentations 5:10

**Pestilence** — Jeremiah 27:13; 28:8

**Cruelty** — Jeremiah 18:21; Lamentations 5:11–14

**Devastation** — Isaiah 1:7

**Records often kept of** — Numbers 21:14

**Often sent as a punishment for sin** — Judges 5:8

### **THE JEWS**

**Were expert in** — 1 Chronicles 12:33,35,36; Song of Solomon 3:8

**Frequently engaged in (See — Joshua chapters 6 through 11)** 1 Kings 14:30; 15:7,16

### **ILLUSTRATIVE OF**

**Our contest with death** — Ecclesiastes 8:8

**The contest of saints with the enemies of their salvation** — Romans 7:23; 2 Corinthians 10:3; Ephesians 6:12; 1 Timothy 1:18

**The contest between Antichrist and the Church** — Revelation 11:7; 13:4,7

**The malignity of the wicked** — Psalms 55:21

## **WARFARE OF SAINTS**

**Is not after the flesh** — 2 Corinthians 10:3

**Is a good warfare** — 1 Timothy 1:18,19

**Called the good fight of faith** — 1 Timothy 6:12

**IS AGAINST**

**The devil** — Genesis 3:15; 2 Corinthians 2:11; Ephesians 6:12; James 4:7; 1 Peter 5:8; Revelation 12:17

**The flesh** — Romans 7:23; 1 Corinthians 9:25–27; 2 Corinthians 12:7; Galatians 5:17; 1 Peter 2:11

**Enemies** — Psalms 38:19; 56:2; 59:3

**The world** — John 16:33; 1 John 5:4,5

**Death** — 1 Corinthians 15:26; Hebrews 2:14,15

**Often arises from the opposition of friends or relatives** — Micah 7:6; Matthew 10:35,36

**TO BE CARRIED ON**

**Under Christ, as our captain** — Hebrews 2:10

**Under the Lord's banner** — Psalms 60:4

**With faith** — 1 Timothy 1:18,19

**With a good conscience** — 1 Timothy 1:18,19

**With steadfastness in the faith** — 1 Corinthians 16:13; 1 Peter 5:9; Hebrews 10:23

**With earnestness** — Judges 1:3

**With watchfulness** — 1 Corinthians 16:13; 1 Peter 5:8

**With sobriety** — 1 Thessalonians 5:6; 1 Peter 5:8

**With endurance or hardness** — 2 Timothy 2:3,10

**With self-denial** — 1 Corinthians 9:25–27

**With confidence in God** — Psalms 27:1–3

**With prayer** — Psalms 35:1–3; Ephesians 6:18

**Without earthly entanglements** — 2 Timothy 2:4

**Mere professors do not maintain** — Jeremiah 9:3

**SAINTS**

**Are all engaged in** — Philippians 1:30

**Must stand firm in** — Ephesians 6:13,14

**Exhorted to diligence** — 1 Timothy 6:12; Jude 1:3

**Encouraged in** — Isaiah 41:11,12; 51:12; Micah 7:8; 1 John 4:4

**Helped by God in** — Psalms 118:13; Isaiah 41:13,14

**Protected by God in** — Psalms 140:7

**Comforted by God in** — 2 Corinthians 7:5,6

**Strengthened by God in** — Psalms 20:2; 27:14; Isaiah 41:10

**Strengthened by Christ in** — 2 Corinthians 12:9; 2 Timothy 4:17

**Delivered by Christ in** — 2 Timothy 4:18

**Thank God for victory in** — Romans 7:25; 1 Corinthians 15:57

### **ARMOR FOR**

**Girdle of truth** — Ephesians 6:14

**Breastplate of righteousness** — Ephesians 6:14

**Preparation of the gospel** — Ephesians 6:15

**Shield of faith** — Ephesians 6:16

**Helmet of salvation** — Ephesians 6:17; 1 Thessalonians 5:8

**Sword of the Spirit** — Ephesians 6:17

**Called armor of God** — Ephesians 6:11

**Called armor of righteousness** — 2 Corinthians 6:7

**Called armor of light** — Romans 13:12

**Not carnal** — 2 Corinthians 10:4

**Mighty through God** — 2 Corinthians 10:4,5

**The whole, is required** — Ephesians 6:13

**Must be put on** — Romans 13:12; Ephesians 6:11

**To be on right hand and left** — 2 Corinthians 6:7

### **VICTORY IN, IS**

**From God** — 1 Corinthians 15:57; 2 Corinthians 2:14

**Through Christ** — Romans 7:25; 1 Corinthians 15:27; 2 Corinthians 12:9; Revelation 12:11

**By faith** — Hebrews 11:33–37; 1 John 5:4,5

**Over the devil** — Romans 16:20; 1 John 2:14

**Over the flesh** — Romans 7:24,25; Galatians 5:24

**Over the world** — 1 John 5:4,5

**Over all that exalts itself** — 2 Corinthians 10:5

**Over death and the grave** — Isaiah 25:8; 26:19; Hosea 13:14; 1  
Corinthians 15:54,55

**Triumphant** — Romans 8:37; 2 Corinthians 10:5

### **THEY WHO OVERCOME IN, SHALL**

**Eat of the hidden manna** — Revelation 2:17

**Eat of the tree of life** — Revelation 2:7

**Be clothed in white raiment** — Revelation 3:5

**Be pillars in the temple of God** — Revelation 3:12

**Sit with Christ in his throne** — Revelation 3:21

**Have a white stone, and, in it a new name written** — Revelation  
2:17

**Have power over the nations** — Revelation 2:26

**Have the name of God written upon them by Christ** — Revelation  
3:12

**Have God as their God** — Revelation 21:7

**Have the morning-star** — Revelation 2:28

**Inherit all things** — Revelation 21:7

**Be confessed by Christ before God the Father** — Revelation 3:5

**Be sons of God** — Revelation 21:7

**Not be hurt by the second death** — Revelation 2:11

**Not have their names blotted out of the book of life** — Revelation  
3:5

**Illustrated** — Isaiah 9:5; Zechariah 10:5

## **WATCHFULNESS**

**Christ an example of** — Matthew 26:38,40; Luke 6:12

**Commanded** — Mark 13:37; Revelation 3:2

**Exhortations to** — 1 Thessalonians 5:6; 1 Peter 4:7

**God especially requires in ministers** — Ezekiel 3:17; Isaiah 62:6; Mark 13:34

**Ministers exhorted to** — Acts 20:31; 2 Timothy 4:5

**Faithful ministers exercise** — Hebrews 13:17

**Faithful ministers approved by** — Matthew 24:45,46; Luke 12:41–44

### **SHOULD BE**

**With prayer** — Luke 21:36; Ephesians 6:18

**With thanksgiving** — Colossians 4:2

**With steadfastness in the faith** — 1 Corinthians 16:13

**With heedfulness** — Mark 13:33

**With sobriety** — 1 Thessalonians 5:6; 1 Peter 4:7

**At all times** — Proverbs 8:34

**In all things** — 2 Timothy 4:5

**Saints pray to be kept in a state of** — Psalms 141:3

### **MOTIVES TO**

**Expected direction from God** — Habakkuk 2:1

**Uncertain time of the coming of Christ** — Matthew 24:42; 25:13; Mark 13:35,36

**Incessant assaults of the devil** — 1 Peter 5:8

**Liability to temptation** — Matthew 26:41

**Blessedness of** — Luke 12:37; Revelation 16:15

**Unfaithful ministers devoid of** — Isaiah 56:10

**The wicked averse to** — 1 Thessalonians 5:7

**Danger of remissness in** — Matthew 24:48–51; 25:5,8,12; Revelation 3:3

**Illustrated** — Luke 12:35,36

### **EXEMPLIFIED**

**David** — Psalms 102:7

**Anna** — Luke 2:37

**Paul** — 2 Corinthians 11:27

## WATCHMEN

**Soldiers generally acted as** — Matthew 27:65,66

**Citizens sometimes acted as** — Nehemiah 7:3

### WERE STATIONED

**On watch towers** — 2 Kings 9:17; Isaiah 21:5

**On the walls of cities** — Isaiah 62:6

**In the streets of cities** — Psalms 127:1

**Around the temple in Jerusalem on special occasions** — 2 Kings 11:6

**Paraded the streets at night to preserve order** — Song of Solomon 3:3; 5:7

### IN TIME OF DANGER

**Increase in number** — Jeremiah 51:12

**Vigilant night and day** — Nehemiah 4:9; Isaiah 21:8

**Reported the approach of all strangers** — 2 Samuel 18:24–27; 2 Kings 9:18–20; Isaiah 21:6,7,9

**Sounded an alarm at the approach of enemies** — Ezekiel 33:2,3

**Vigilance of, vain without God's protection** — Psalms 127:1

**Were relieved by turns** — Nehemiah 7:3

**Danger of sleeping on their posts, referred to** — Matthew 28:13,14

**Neglecting to give warning punished with death** — Ezekiel 33:6

**Often interrogated by passengers** — Isaiah 21:11

### ILLUSTRATIVE

**Of ministers** — Isaiah 5:28; 62:6; Ezekiel 3:17; Hebrews 13:17

**(Blind,) of careless ministers** — Isaiah 56:10

**(Looking for the morning,) of anxious waiting for God** — Psalms 130:5,6

## WATER

**One of the elements of the world** — Genesis 1:2

### GOD ORIGINALLY

**Created the firmament to divide** — Genesis 1:6,7

**Collected into one place** — Genesis 1:9

**Created fowls and fishes, etc from** — Genesis 1:20,21

**Necessary to vegetation** — Genesis 2:5,6; Job 14:9; Isaiah 1:30

**Some plants particularly require** — Job 8:11

**Necessary to the comfort and happiness of man** — Isaiah 41:17;  
Zechariah 9:11

### COLLECTED IN

**Springs** — Joshua 15:19

**Pools** — 1 Kings 22:38; Nehemiah 2:14

**Ponds** — Exodus 7:19; Isaiah 19:10

**Fountains** — 1 Kings 18:5; 2 Chronicles 32:3

**Wells** — Genesis 21:19

**Brooks** — 2 Samuel 17:20; 1 Kings 18:5

**Streams** — Psalms 78:16; Isaiah 35:6

**Rivers** — Isaiah 8:7; Jeremiah 2:18

**The sea** — Genesis 1:9,10; Isaiah 11:9

**The clouds** — Genesis 1:7; Job 26:8,9

**Rises in vapor to the clouds** — Ecclesiastes 1:7; Psalms 104:8

**Drops from the clouds in rain** — Deuteronomy 11:11; 2 Samuel 21:10

### DESCRIBED AS

**Fluid** — Psalms 78:16; Proverbs 30:4

**Unstable** — Genesis 49:4

**Penetrating** — Psalms 109:18

**Reflecting images** — Proverbs 27:9

**Wearing the hardest substances** — Job 14:19

**Cleansing** — Ezekiel 36:25; Ephesians 5:26

**Refreshing** — Job 22:7; Proverbs 25:25

**Congeaed by cold** — Job 38:29; Psalms 147:16,17

### **WAS USED BY JEWS**

**As their principal beverage** — Genesis 24:43; 1 Kings 13:19,22;  
18:4; Hosea 2:5

**For culinary purposes** — Exodus 12:9

**For washing the person** — Genesis 18:4; 24:32

**For legal purification** — Exodus 29:4; Hebrews 9:10,19

**Kept for purification in large waterpots** — John 2:6

**Carried in vessels** — Genesis 21:14; 1 Samuel 26:11; Mark 14:13

**Artificial mode of conveying, into large cities** — 2 Kings 20:20

**Frequently brackish and unfit for use** — Exodus 15:23; 2 Kings 2:19

**The want of, considered a great calamity** — Exodus 17:1–3; Numbers  
20:2; 2 Kings 3:9,10; Isaiah 3:1

**In times of scarcity, sold at an enormous price** — Lamentations 5:4

### **MIRACLES CONNECTED WITH**

**Turned into blood** — Exodus 7:17,20

**Turned into wine** — John 2:7–9

**Brought from the rock** — Exodus 17:6; Numbers 20:11

**Brought from the jaw–bone of an ass** — Judges 15:19

**Consumed by fire from heaven** — 1 Kings 18:38

**Divided and made to stand on heap** — Exodus 14:21,22; Joshua 3:16

**Trenches filled with** — 2 Kings 3:17–22

**Iron made to swim in** — 2 Kings 6:5,6

**Our Lord, etc walking on** — Matthew 14:26–29

**Healing powers communicated to** — 2 Kings 5:14; John 5:4; 9:7

**The world and its inhabitants once destroyed by** — Genesis 7:20–23; 2  
Peter 3:6

**The world not to be again destroyed by** — Genesis 9:8–15; 2 Peter 3:7

**ILLUSTRATIVE**

**Of the support of God** — Isaiah 8:6

**Of the gifts and graces of the Holy Spirit** — Isaiah 41:17,18; 44:3;  
Ezekiel 36:25; John 7:38,39

**Of persecutors** — Psalms 124:4,5

**Of persecutions** — Psalms 88:17

**Of hostile armies** — Isaiah 8:7; 17:13

**(Still,) of the ordinances of the gospel** — Psalms 23:2

**(Deep,) of severe affliction** — Psalms 66:12; 69:1; Isaiah 30:20; 43:2

**(Deep,) of counsel in the heart** — Proverbs 20:5

**(Deep,) of the words of the wise** — Proverbs 18:4

**(Poured out,) of the wrath of God** — Hosea 5:10

**(Poured out,) of faintness by terror** — Psalms 22:14

**(Pouring, out of buckets,) of a numerous progeny** — Numbers 24:7

**(Spilled on the ground,) of death** — 2 Samuel 14:14

**(Its instability,) of a wavering disposition** — Genesis 49:4

**(Its weakness,) of faintness and cowardice** — Joshua 7:5; Ezekiel  
7:17

**(Difficulty of stopping,) of strife and contention** — Proverbs 17:14

**(Rapidly flowing away,) of the career of the wicked** — Job 24:18;  
Psalms 58:7

**(Many,) of different nations and people** — Revelation 17:1,15;  
Jeremiah 51:13

**(Many,) of a variety of afflictions** — 2 Samuel 22:17

**(Noise of many,) of the word of Christ** — Revelation 1:15

**(Covering the sea,) of the general diffusion of the knowledge of  
God** — Isaiah 11:9; Habakkuk 2:14

**WAVE-OFFERING**

**Placed in the hand of the priest and waved before the Lord** — Exodus  
29:24; Leviticus 8:27

**CONSISTED OF**

**The fat, right shoulder, etc of the priest's consecration ram** — Exodus 29:22,23; Leviticus 8:25,26

**The breast of the priest's consecration ram** — Exodus 29:26; Leviticus 8:29

**The breast of all peace offerings** — Leviticus 7:30; 9:18,21; 6:17,20

**Left shoulder, of Nazarite's peace offering** — Numbers 6:17,19

**The first fruits of barely harvest** — Leviticus 23:10,11

**The first fruits of wheaten bread** — Leviticus 23:20

**The Jealousy offering** — Numbers 5:25

**The leper's trespass offering** — Leviticus 14:12,24

**Of the fat, etc of the consecration ram burnt on the altar** — Exodus 29:25; Leviticus 8:28

**Was given to the priest as his due** — Exodus 29:26–28; Leviticus 7:31,34; 8:29; 10:15; 23:20; Numbers 18:11

**Was to be eaten in a holy place by the priest's family** — Leviticus 10:14

**WEEKS**

**A period of time consisting of seven days** — Leviticus 23:15,16; Luke 18:12

**A space of seven years sometimes so called** — Genesis 29:27,28; Daniel 9:24,25,27

**Origin of computing time by** — Genesis 2:2

**The feast of Pentecost called the feast of weeks** — Exodus 34:22; Acts 2:1

**WEIGHTS**

**Generally regulated by the standard of the sanctuary** — Exodus 30:24

**Sometimes regulated by the king's standard** — 2 Samuel 14:26

**Were frequently used in scales or balances** — Job 31:6; Isaiah 40:12

**MENTIONED IN SCRIPTURE****Gerah** — Exodus 30:13; Ezekiel 45:12**Bekah or half shekel** — Genesis 24:22**Shekel** — Exodus 30:13; Ezekiel 45:12**Dram** — Nehemiah 7:70,71**Maneh or pound** — Nehemiah 7:71; Ezekiel 45:12**Talent** — 2 Samuel 12:30; Revelation 16:21**Value of money estimated according to** — Genesis 23:16; 43:21; Jeremiah 32:9**All metals were given by** — Exodus 37:24; 1 Chronicles 28:14**Provisions were sold by, in times of scarcity** — Leviticus 26:26; Ezekiel 4:10,16**THE JEWS****Forbidden to have various** — Deuteronomy 25:13,14**Forbidden to have unjust** — Leviticus 19:35,36**Frequently used unjust** — Micah 6:11**ILLUSTRATIVE****Of sins** — Hebrews 12:1**Of the restraints put on the elements** — Job 28:25**(Heavy,) of the exceeding glory reserved for saints** — 2 Corinthians 4:17**WELLS****First mention of** — Genesis 16:14**FREQUENTLY MADE****Near encampments** — Genesis 21:30; 26:18**Outside cities** — Genesis 24:11; John 4:6,8**In the courts of houses** — 2 Samuel 17:18**In the desert** — 2 Chronicles 26:10**Supplied by springs** — Proverbs 16:22

**Supplied by the rain** — Psalms 84:6

**Surrounded by trees** — Genesis 49:22; Exodus 15:27

**Names often given to** — Genesis 16:14; 21:31

**Canaan abounded with** — Deuteronomy 6:11

**Many supplied from Lebanon** — Song of Solomon 4:15

### **MENTIONED IN SCRIPTURE**

**Beerlahairoi** — Genesis 16:14

**Bethlehem** — 2 Samuel 23:15; 1 Chronicles 11:17,18

**Beer (east of Jordan)** Numbers 21:16–18

**Beer-sheba** — Genesis 21:30,31

**Elim** — Exodus 15:27

**Esek** — Genesis 26:20

**Hagar** — Genesis 21:19

**Haran** — Genesis 29:3,4

**Jacob** — John 4:6

**Rehoboth** — Genesis 26:22

**Sitnah** — Genesis 26:21

**Often deep and difficult to draw from** — John 4:11

**Often covered to prevent their being filled with sand** — Genesis 29:2,3

**Had troughs placed near for watering cattle** — Genesis 24:19,20; Exodus 2:16

### **FREQUENTED BY**

**Women who came to draw water** — Genesis 24:13,14; John 4:7

**Travelers** — Genesis 24:11,13,42; John 4:6

**Strangers not to draw from, without permission** — Numbers 20:17

**Water of, frequently sold** — Numbers 20:19

**Were a frequent cause of strife** — Genesis 21:25; 26:21,22; Exodus 2:16,17

**Were often stopped up by enemies** — Genesis 26:15,18; 2 Kings 3:19,25

**Often afforded no water** — Jeremiah 14:3; Zechariah 9:11

### **ILLUSTRATIVE**

**Of the ordinances of the Church** — Isaiah 12:3

**Of the Holy Spirit in saints** — Song of Solomon 4:15; John 4:14

**Of the mouth of the righteous** — Proverbs 10:11

**Of wisdom and understanding in man** — Proverbs 16:22; 18:4

**(A fruitful bough by,) of Joseph's numerous posterity** — Genesis 49:22

**(Drinking from one's own,) of enjoyment of domestic happiness** — Proverbs 5:15

**(Without water,) of hypocrites** — 2 Peter 2:17

## **WHIRLWIND**

**Generally came from the south** — Job 37:9; Isaiah 21:1; Zechariah 9:14

**Sometimes came from the north** — Ezekiel 1:4

**Called the whirlwind of God** — Jeremiah 23:19; 30:23

**Arose up from the earth** — Jeremiah 25:32

### **MIRACLES CONNECTED WITH**

**Elijah taken to heaven in** — 2 Kings 2:1,11

**God spoke to Job from** — Job 38:1; 40:6

**Frequently continued for a long time** — Jeremiah 30:23

**Destructive nature of** — Proverbs 1:27

### **ILLUSTRATIVE OF THE**

**Speed with which God executes his purposes** — Nahum 1:3

**Velocity of Christ's second coming** — Isaiah 66:15

**Velocity of the chariots in hostile armies** — Isaiah 5:28; Jeremiah 4:13

**Fury of God's judgments** — Jeremiah 25:32; 30:23

**Sudden destruction of the wicked** — Psalms 58:9; Proverbs 1:27;  
Isaiah 17:13; 40:24; 41:16; Jeremiah 30:23

**Unavoidable fruit of a life of sin and vanity** — Hosea 8:7

## WICKED, THE, ARE COMPARED TO

**Abominable branches** — Isaiah 14:19

**Ashes under the feet** — Malachi 4:3

**Bad fishes** — Matthew 13:48

**Beasts** — Psalms 49:12; 2 Peter 2:12

**Blind, The** — Zephaniah 1:17; Matthew 15:14

**Brass and iron** — Jeremiah 6:28; Ezekiel 22:18

**Briars and thorns** — Isaiah 55:13; Ezekiel 2:6

**Bulls of Bashan** — Psalms 22:12

**Carcasses trodden under feet** — Isaiah 14:19

**Chaff** — Job 21:18; Psalms 1:4; Matthew 3:12

**Clouds without water** — Judges 1:12

**Corn blasted** — 2 Kings 19:26

**Corrupt trees** — Luke 6:43

**Deaf adders** — Psalms 58:4

**Dogs** — Proverbs 26:11; Matthew 7:6; 2 Peter 2:22

**Dross** — Psalms 119:119; Ezekiel 22:18,19

**Early dew that passes away** — Hosea 13:3

**Evil figs** — Jeremiah 24:8

**Fading oaks** — Isaiah 1:30

**Fiery oven** — Psalms 21:9; Hosea 7:4

**Fire of thorns** — Psalms 118:12

**Fools building upon sand** — Matthew 7:26

**Fuel of fire** — Isaiah 9:19

**Garden without water** — Isaiah 1:30

**Goats** — Matthew 25:32

- Grass** — Psalms 37:2; 92:7
- Grass on the housetop** — 2 Kings 19:26
- Green bay-trees** — Psalms 37:35
- Green herbs** — Psalms 37:2
- Heath in the desert** — Jeremiah 17:6
- Horses rushing into the battle** — Jeremiah 8:6
- Idols** — Psalms 115:8
- Lions greedy of prey** — Psalms 17:12
- Melting wax** — Psalms 68:2
- Morning-clouds** — Hosea 13:3
- Moth-eaten garments** — Isaiah 50:9; 51:8
- Passing whirlwinds** — Proverbs 10:25
- Potsherds** — Proverbs 26:23
- Raging waves of the sea** — Judges 1:13
- Reprobate silver** — Jeremiah 6:30
- Scorpions** — Ezekiel 2:6
- Serpents** — Psalms 58:4; Matthew 23:33
- Smoke** — Hosea 13:3
- Stony ground** — Matthew 13:5
- Stubble** — Job 21:18; Malachi 4:1
- Swine** — Matthew 7:6; 2 Peter 2:22
- Tares** — Matthew 13:38
- Troubled sea** — Isaiah 57:20
- Visions of the night** — Job 20:8
- Wandering stars** — Judges 1:13
- Wayward children** — Matthew 11:16
- Wells without water** — 2 Peter 2:17
- Wheels** — Psalms 83:13
- Whited sepulchers** — Matthew 23:27

**Wild ass's colt** — Job 11:12

## WIDOWS

**Character of true** — Luke 2:37; 1 Timothy 5:5,10

### GOD

**Surely hears the cry of** — Exodus 22:23

**Judges for** — Deuteronomy 10:18; Psalms 68:5

**Relieves** — Psalms 146:9

**Establishes the border of** — Proverbs 15:25

**Will witness against oppressors of** — Malachi 3:5

**Exhorted to trust in God** — Jeremiah 49:11

### SHOULD NOT BE

**Afflicted** — Exodus 22:22

**Oppressed** — Jeremiah 7:6; Zechariah 7:10

**Treated with violence** — Jeremiah 22:3

**Deprived of raiment in pledge** — Deuteronomy 24:17

### SHOULD BE

**Pleaded for** — Isaiah 1:17

**Honored, if widows indeed** — 1 Timothy 5:3

**Relieved by their friends** — 1 Timothy 5:4,16

**Relieved by the Church** — Acts 6:1; 1 Timothy 5:9

**Visited in affliction** — James 1:27

**Allowed to share in our blessings** — Deuteronomy 14:29; 16:11,14;  
24:19–21

**Though poor, may be liberal** — Mark 12:42,43

**When young, exposed to many temptations** — 1 Timothy 5:11–14

### SAINTS

**Relieve** — Acts 9:39

**Cause joy to** — Job 29:13

**Disappoint not** — Job 31:16

### **THE WICKED**

**Do no good to** — Job 24:21

**Send, away empty** — Job 22:9

**Take pledges from** — Job 24:3

**Reject the cause of** — Isaiah 1:23

**Vex** — Ezekiel 22:7

**Make a prey of** — Isaiah 10:2; Matthew 23:14

**Slay** — Psalms 94:6

**Curse for perverting judgment of** — Deuteronomy 27:19

**Woe to those who oppress** — Isaiah 10:1,2

**Blessings on those who relieve** — Deuteronomy 14:29

**A type of Zion in affliction** — Lamentations 5:3

**Were released from all obligation to former husbands** — Romans 7:3

**Were clothed in mourning after the decease of husbands** — Genesis 38:14,19; 2 Samuel 14:2,5

**Reproach connected with** — Isaiah 54:4

**Increase of, threatened as a punishment** — Exodus 22:24; Jeremiah 15:8; 18:21

### **LAWS RESPECTING**

**Not to be oppressed** — Exodus 22:22; Deuteronomy 27:19

**Raiment of, not to be taken in pledge by creditors** — Deuteronomy 24:17

**Bound to perform their vows** — Numbers 30:9

**Not to intermarry with priests** — Leviticus 21:14

**To be allowed to glean in fields and vineyards** — Deuteronomy 24:19

**To have a share of the triennial tithe** — Deuteronomy 14:28,29; 26:12,13

**To share in public rejoicings** — Deuteronomy 16:11,14

**When daughters of priests and childless to partake of the holy things** — Leviticus 22:13

**When left childless, to be married by their husband's nearest of kin** — Deuteronomy 25:5,6; Ruth 3:10–13; 4:4,5; Matthew 22:24–26

**Allowed to marry again** — Romans 7:3

**Intermarrying with, of kings considered treason** — 1 Kings 2:21–24

**Not to be deplored by, considered a great calamity** — Job 27:15; Psalms 78:64

**Were under the special protection of God** — Deuteronomy 10:18; Psalms 68:5

**Were frequently oppressed and persecuted** — Job 24:3; Ezekiel 22:7

**Specially taken care of by the Church** — Acts 6:1; 1 Timothy 5:9

**Often devoted themselves entirely to God's service** — Luke 2:37; 1 Timothy 5:10

**Instances of great liberality in** — 1 Kings 17:9–15; Mark 12:42,43

### **ILLUSTRATIVE OF**

**A desolate condition** — Isaiah 47:8,9

**Zion in captivity** — Lamentations 1:1

## **WIND**

**Variable nature of** — Ecclesiastes 1:6

### **GOD**

**Created** — Amos 4:13

**Restrains** — Job 28:25; Psalms 107:29

**Brings forth, out of his treasuries** — Psalms 135:7; Jeremiah 10:13

**Raises** — Psalms 107:25; Jonah 4:8

**Changes** — Psalms 78:26

**Assuages** — Matthew 8:26; 14:32

**Gathers, in his hand** — Proverbs 30:4

**Accomplishes the purposes of God** — Psalms 148:8

**Theory of, above man's comprehension** — John 3:8

### **MENTIONED IN SCRIPTURE**

**North** — Proverbs 25:23; Song of Solomon 4:16

**South** — Job 37:17; Luke 12:55

**East** — Job 27:21; Ezekiel 17:10; Hosea 13:15

**West** — Exodus 10:19

**Euroclydon** — Acts 27:14

**The simoom or pestilential wind** — 2 Kings 19:7,35; Jeremiah 4:11

**The whirlwind** — Job 37:9

**Drying nature of** — Genesis 8:1; Isaiah 11:15

**Purifying nature of** — Job 37:21; Jeremiah 4:11

### **WHEN VIOLENT CALLED**

**Tempest** — Job 9:17; 27:20; Jonah 1:4

**Storm** — Job 21:18; Psalms 83:15

**Stormy wind** — Psalms 148:8; Ezekiel 13:11,13

**Windy storm** — Psalms 55:8

**Great and strong wind** — 1 Kings 19:11

**Mighty wind** — Acts 2:2; Revelation 6:13

**Fierce wind** — James 3:4

**Rough wind** — Isaiah 27:8

**From the north drives away rain** — Proverbs 25:23

**Frequently brings rain** — 1 Kings 18:44,45; 2 Kings 3:17

**Often blighting** — Psalms 103:16; Isaiah 40:7

**Movement of the leaves of trees, etc by, noticed** — Isaiah 7:2; Matthew 11:7; Revelation 6:13

### **TEMPESTUOUS**

**Raises the sea in waves** — Psalms 107:25; John 6:18

**Drives about the largest ships** — Matthew 14:24; Acts 27:18; James 3:4

**Destroys houses** — Job 1:19; Matthew 7:27

### **MIRACLES CONNECTED WITH**

**Locusts brought by** — Exodus 10:13

**Locusts removed by** — Exodus 10:19

**Red sea divided by** — Exodus 14:21

**Quails brought by** — Numbers 11:31

**Rocks and mountains rent by** — 1 Kings 19:11

**Raises on account of Jonah** — Jonah 1:4

**Calmed by casting out Jonah** — Jonah 1:15

**Calmed by Christ** — Matthew 8:26; 14:32

### **ILLUSTRATIVE**

**Of the operations of the Holy Spirit** — Ezekiel 37:9; John 3:8; Acts 2:2

**Of the life of man** — Job 7:7

**Of the speeches of the desperate** — Job 6:26

**Of terrors which pursue the soul** — Job 30:15

**Of molten images** — Isaiah 41:29

**Of iniquity which leads to destruction** — Isaiah 64:6

**Of false doctrines** — Ephesians 4:14

**(Chaff or stubble before,) of the wicked** — Job 21:18; Psalms 1:4

**(Without rain,) of one who boasts of a false gift** — Proverbs 25:14

**(When destructive,) of the judgments of God** — Isaiah 27:8; 29:6; 41:16

**(Sowing,) of a course of sin** — Hosea 8:7

**(Feeding upon) of vain hopes** — Hosea 12:1

**(Bringing forth,) of disappointed expectations** — Isaiah 26:18

## WINE

**First mention of** — Genesis 9:20,21

### WAS MADE OF

**The juice of the grape** — Genesis 49:11

**The juice of the pomegranate** — Song of Solomon 8:2

**First mode of making, notice** — Genesis 40:11

**Generally made by treading the grapes in a press** — Nehemiah 13:15;  
Isaiah 63:2,3

**Refining of, alluded to** — Isaiah 25:6

**Improved by age** — Luke 5:39

### PLACES CELEBRATED FOR

**Canaan in general** — Deuteronomy 33:28

**Possessions of Judah** — Genesis 49:8,11,12

**Lebanon** — Hosea 14:7

**Helbon** — Ezekiel 27:18

**Assyria** — 2 Kings 18:32; Isaiah 36:17

**Moab** — Isaiah 16:8–10; Jeremiah 48:32,33

**Many kinds of** — Nehemiah 5:18

**Sweet, esteemed for flavor and strength** — Isaiah 49:26; Amos 9:13;  
Micah 6:15

**Red, most esteemed** — Proverbs 23:31; Isaiah 27:2

**Often spiced to increase its strength, etc** — Proverbs 9:2,5; 23:30; Song  
of Solomon 8:2

### WAS USED

**As a beverage from the earliest age** — Genesis 9:21; 27:25

**At all feasts and entertainments** — Esther 1:7; 5:6; Isaiah 5:12;  
Daniel 5:1–4; John 2:3

**For drink offerings in the worship of God** — Exodus 29:40;  
Numbers 15:4–10

**For drink offerings in idolatrous worship** — Deuteronomy 32:37,38

**As a medicine** — Luke 10:34; 1 Timothy 5:23

**First fruits of, to be offered to God** — Deuteronomy 18:4; 2 Chronicles 31:5

**With corn and oil, denoted all temporal blessings** — Genesis 27:28,37; Psalms 4:7; Hosea 2:8; Joel 2:19

**Given in abundance to the Jews when obedient** — Hosea 2:22; Joel 2:19,24; Zechariah 9:17

**The Jews frequently deprived of, as a punishment** — Isaiah 24:7,11; Hosea 2:9; Joel 1:10; Haggai 1:11; 2:16

**The Jews frequently drank, to excess** — Isaiah 5:11; Joel 3:3; Amos 6:6

**In times of scarcity, was mixed with water** — Isaiah 1:22

**Sometimes mixed with milk as a beverage** — Song of Solomon 5:1

### **CHARACTERISED AS**

**Cheering God and man** — Judges 9:13; Zechariah 9:17

**Gladdening the heart** — Psalms 104:15

**Strengthening** — 2 Samuel 16:2; Song of Solomon 2:5

**Making mirthful** — Esther 1:10; Ecclesiastes 10:19

**Custom of presenting to travelers** — Genesis 14:18; 1 Samuel 25:18

**Custom of giving to persons in pain or suffering, mixed with drugs** — Proverbs 31:6; Mark 15:23

**Forbidden to the priests while engaged in the tabernacle** — Leviticus 10:9

**Forbidden to Nazarites during their separation** — Numbers 6:3

**The Rechabites never drank** — Jeremiah 35:5,6

### **IN EXCESS**

**Forbidden** — Ephesians 5:18

**Infuriates the temper** — Proverbs 20:1

**Impairs the health** — 1 Samuel 25:37; Hosea 4:11

**Impairs the judgment and memory** — Proverbs 31:4,5; Isaiah 28:7

**Inflames the passions** — Isaiah 5:11

**Leads to sorrow and contention** — Proverbs 23:29,30

**Leads to remorse** — Proverbs 23:31,32

**An article of extensive commerce** — Ezekiel 27:18

**Was stored in cellars** — 1 Chronicles 27:27

**Was kept in bottles** — 1 Samuel 25:18; Habakkuk 2:15

**Consequence of putting (when new), into old bottles** — Matthew 2:22

**The love of Christ to be preferred to** — Song of Solomon 1:2,4

**Water miraculously turned into** — John 2:9

### **ILLUSTRATIVE**

**Of the blood of Christ** — Matthew 26:27–29

**Of the blessing of the gospel** — Proverbs 9:2,5; Isaiah 25:6; 55:1

**Of the wrath and judgments of God** — Psalms 60:3; 75:8; Jeremiah 13:12–14; 25:15–18

**Of the abominations of the apostasy** — Revelation 17:2; 18:3

**Of violence and rapine** — Proverbs 4:17

## **WINTER**

**God makes** — Psalms 74:17

**Yearly return of, secured by covenant** — Genesis 8:22

**Coldness and inclemency of, noticed** — Proverbs 20:4; John 10:22

### **UNSUITED FOR**

**Traveling** — Matthew 24:20; 2 Timothy 4:21

**Navigation** — Acts 27:9

**Ships were laid up in port during** — Acts 27:12; 28:11

**The Jews frequently had special houses for** — Jeremiah 36:22; Amos 3:15

**Illustrative of seasons of spiritual adversity** — Song of Solomon 2:11

## WISDOM OF GOD

**Is one of his attributes** — 1 Samuel 2:3; Job 9:4

### DESCRIBED AS

**Perfect** — Job 36:4; 37:16

**Mighty** — Job 36:5

**Universal** — Job 28:24; Daniel 2:22; Acts 15:18

**Infinite** — Psalms 147:5; Romans 11:33

**Unsearchable** — Isaiah 40:28; Romans 11:33

**Wonderful** — Psalms 139:6

**Beyond human comprehension** — Psalms 139:6

**Incomparable** — Isaiah 44:7; Jeremiah 10:7

**Underived** — Job 21:22; Isaiah 40:14

**The gospel contains treasures of** — 1 Corinthians 2:7

**Wisdom of saints is derived from** — Ezra 7:25

**All human wisdom derived from** — Daniel 2:1

**Saints ascribe to him** — Daniel 2:20

### EXHIBITED IN

**His works** — Job 37:16; Psalms 104:24; 136:5; Proverbs 3:19;  
Jeremiah 10:12

**His counsels** — Isaiah 28:29; Jeremiah 32:19

**His foreshadowing events** — Isaiah 42:9; 46:10

**Redemption** — 1 Corinthians 1:24; Ephesians 1:8; 3:10

**Searching the heart** — 1 Chronicles 28:9; Revelation 2:23

**Understanding the thoughts** — 1 Chronicles 28:9; Psalms 139:2

### EXHIBITED IN KNOWING

**The heart** — Psalms 44:21; Proverbs 15:11; Luke 16:15

**The actions** — Job 34:21; Psalms 139:2,3

**The words** — Psalms 139:4

**His saints** — 2 Samuel 7:20; 2 Timothy 2:19

**The way of saints** — Job 23:10; Psalms 1:6

**The want of saints** — Deuteronomy 2:7; Matthew 6:8

**The afflictions of saints** — Exodus 3:7; Psalms 142:3

**The infirmities of saints** — Psalms 103:14

**The minutest matters** — Matthew 10:29,30

**The most secret things** — Matthew 6:18

**The time of judgment** — Matthew 24:36

**The wicked** — Nehemiah 9:10; Job 11:11

**The works, etc of the wicked** — Isaiah 66:18

**Nothing is concealed from** — Psalms 139:12

**The wicked question** — Psalms 73:11; Isaiah 47:10

**Should be magnified** — Romans 16:27; Jude 1:25

## WITNESS OF THE HOLY SPIRIT

**Is truth** — 1 John 5:6

**To be implicitly received** — 1 John 5:6,9

### BORNE TO CHRIST

**As Messiah** — Luke 3:22; John 1:32,33

**As coming to redeem and sanctify** — 1 John 5:6

**As exalted to be a Prince and Savior to give repentance, etc** —  
Acts 5:31,32

**As perfecting saints** — Hebrews 10:14,15

**As foretold by himself** — John 15:26

**In heaven** — 1 John 5:7,11

**On earth** — 1 John 5:8

**The first preaching of the gospel confirmed by** — Acts 14:3; Hebrews  
2:4

**The faithful preaching of the Apostles accompanied by** — 1  
Corinthians 2:4; 1 Thessalonians 1:5

**GIVEN TO SAINTS**

**On believing** — Acts 15:8; 1 John 5:10

**To testify to them of Christ** — John 15:26

**As an evidence of adoption** — Romans 8:16

**As an evidence of Christ in them** — 1 John 3:24

**As an evidence of God in them** — 1 John 4:13

**Borne against all unbelievers** — Nehemiah 9:30; Acts 28:25–27

**WIVES**

**Not to be selected from among the ungodly** — Genesis 24:3; 26:34,35; 28:1

**DUTIES OF, TO THEIR HUSBANDS**

**To love them** — Titus 2:4

**To reverence them** — Ephesians 5:33

**To be faithful to them** — 1 Corinthians 7:3–5,10

**To be subject to them** — Genesis 3:16; Ephesians 5:22,24; 1 Peter 3:1

**To obey them** — 1 Corinthians 14:34; Titus 2:5

**To remain with them for life** — Romans 7:2,3

**SHOULD BE ADORNED**

**Not with ornaments** — 1 Timothy 2:9; 1 Peter 3:3

**With modesty and sobriety** — 1 Timothy 2:9

**With a meek and quiet spirit** — 1 Peter 3:4,5

**With good works** — 1 Timothy 2:10; 5:10

**GOOD**

**Are from the Lord** — Proverbs 19:14

**Are a token of the favor of God** — Proverbs 18:22

**Are a blessing to husbands** — Proverbs 12:4; 31:10,12

**Bring honor on husbands** — Proverbs 31:23

**Secure confidence of husbands** — Proverbs 31:11

**Are praised by husbands** — Proverbs 31:28

**Are diligent and prudent** — Proverbs 31:13–27

**Are benevolent to the poor** — Proverbs 31:20

**Duty of, to unbelieving husbands** — 1 Corinthians 7:13,14,16; 1 Peter 3:1,2

**Should be silent in the Churches** — 1 Corinthians 14:34

**Should seek religious instruction from their husbands** — 1 Corinthians 14:35

**Of ministers should be exemplary** — 1 Timothy 3:11

### **GOOD-EXEMPLIFIED**

**Wife of Manoah** — Judges 13:10

**Orpah and Ruth** — Ruth 1:4,8

**Abigail** — 1 Samuel 25:3

**Esther** — Esther 2:15–17

**Elizabeth** — Luke 1:6

**Priscilla** — Acts 18:2,26

**Sarah** — 1 Peter 3:6

### **BAD-EXEMPLIFIED**

**Samson's wife** — Judges 14:15–17

**Michal** — 2 Samuel 6:16

**Jezebel** — 1 Kings 21:25

**Zeresh** — Esther 5:14

**Job's wife** — Job 2:9

**Herodias** — Mark 6:17

**Sapphira** — Acts 5:1,2

## **WOLF**

**Rapacious nature of** — Genesis 49:27

**Particularly fierce in the evening when it seeks its prey** — Jeremiah 5:6; Habakkuk 1:8

**Destructive to flocks of sheep** — John 10:12

### **ILLUSTRATIVE**

**Of the wicked** — Matthew 10:16; Luke 10:3

**Of wicked rulers** — Ezekiel 22:27; Zephaniah 3:3

**Of false teachers** — Matthew 7:15; Acts 20:29

**Of the devil** — John 10:12

**Of the tribe of Benjamin** — Genesis 49:27

**Of fierce enemies** — Jeremiah 5:6; Habakkuk 1:8

**(Taming of,) of the change effected by conversion** — Isaiah 11:6; 65:25

## **WOMAN**

**Origin and cause of the name** — Genesis 2:23

### **ORIGINALLY MADE**

**By God in his own image** — Genesis 1:27

**From one of Adam's ribs** — Genesis 2:21,22

**For man** — 1 Corinthians 11:9

**To be an helpmeet for man** — Genesis 2:18,20

**Subordinate to man** — 1 Corinthians 11:3

**To be the glory of man** — 1 Corinthians 11:7

**Deceived by Satan** — Genesis 3:1–6; 2 Corinthians 11:3; 1 Timothy 2:14

**Led man to disobey God** — Genesis 3:6,11,12

**Curse pronounced on** — Genesis 3:16

**Salvation promised through the seed of** — Genesis 3:15; Isaiah 7:14

**Safety in childbirth promised to the faithful and holy** — 1 Timothy 2:15

**CHARACTERISED AS****Weaker than man** — 1 Peter 3:7**Timid** — Isaiah 19:16; Jeremiah 50:37; 51:30; Nahum 3:13**Loving and affectionate** — 2 Samuel 1:26**Tender and constant to her offspring** — Isaiah 49:15; Lamentations 4:10**To wear her hair long as a covering** — 1 Corinthians 11:15**Good and virtuous, described** — Proverbs 31:10–28**Virtuous, held in high estimation** — Ruth 3:11; Proverbs 31:10,30**FREQUENTLY****Fond of self-indulgence** — Isaiah 32:9–11**Subtle and deceitful** — Proverbs 7:10; Ecclesiastes 7:26**Silly and easily led into error** — 2 Timothy 3:6**Zealous in promoting superstition and idolatry** — Jeremiah 7:18; Ezekiel 13:17,23**Active in instigating to iniquity** — Numbers 31:15,16; 1 Kings 21:25; Nehemiah 13:26**Generally wore a veil in the presence of the other sex** — Genesis 24:65**Generally lived in a separated apartment or tent** — Genesis 18:9; 24:67; Es 2:9,11**Submissive and respectful to husbands** — 1 Peter 3:6; Genesis 18:12**OF DISTINCTION****Fair and graceful** — Genesis 12:11; 24:16; Song of Solomon 1:8; Amos 8:13**Haughty in their deportment** — Isaiah 3:16**Fond of dress and ornaments** — Isaiah 3:17–23**Wore their hair plaited and adorned with gold and pearls** — Isaiah 3:24; 1 Timothy 2:9**Of the poorer classes swarthy from exposure to the sun** — Song of Solomon 1:5,6

**YOUNG**

**Called maids** — Exodus 2:8; Luke 8:51,52

**Called damsels** — Genesis 24:55; Mark 5:39

**Called virgins** — Genesis 24:16; Lamentations 1:4

**Gay and merry** — Judges 11:34; 21:21; Jeremiah 31:13; Zechariah 9:17

**Kind and courteous to strangers** — Genesis 24:17

**Fond of ornaments** — Jeremiah 2:32

**Required to learn from and imitate their elders** — Titus 2:4

**Inherited parents' property when there was no male heir** — Numbers 27:8

**Could not marry without consent of parents** — Genesis 24:3,4; 34:6; Exodus 22:17

**Not to be given in marriage considered a calamity** — Judges 11:37; Psalms 78:63; Isaiah 4:1

**Often taken captive** — Lamentations 1:18; Ezekiel 30:17,18

**Punishment for seducing, when betrothed** — Deuteronomy 22:23–27

**Punishment for seducing when not betrothed** — Exodus 22:16,17; Deuteronomy 22:28,29

**Often treated with great cruelty in war** — Deuteronomy 32:25; Lamentations 2:21; 5:11

**Of distinction, dressed in robes of various colors** — 2 Samuel 13:18; Psalms 45:14

**Were required to hear and obey the law** — Joshua 8:35

**Had a court of the tabernacle assigned to them** — Exodus 38:8; 1 Samuel 2:2

**Allowed to join in the temple–music from the time of David** — 1 Chronicles 25:5,6; Ezra 2:65; Nehemiah 7:67

**OFTEN ENGAGED IN**

**Domestic employments** — Genesis 18:6; Proverbs 31:15

**Agriculture** — Ruth 2:8; Song of Solomon 1:6

**Tending sheep** — Genesis 29:9; Exodus 2:16

**Drawing and carrying water** — Genesis 24:11,13,15,16; 1 Samuel 9:11; John 4:7

**Grinding corn** — Matthew 24:41; Luke 17:35

**Spinning** — Proverbs 31:13,14

**Embroidery** — Proverbs 31:22

**Celebrating the victories of the nation** — Exodus 15:20,21; Judges 11:34; 1 Samuel 18:6,7

**Attending funerals as mourners** — Jeremiah 9:17,20

**Vows of, when married not binding upon the husband** — Numbers 30:6–8

**Unfaithfulness of, when married found out by the waters of** — jealousy — Numbers 5:14–28

**Punishment for injuring, when with child** — Exodus 21:22–25

**To be governed by, considered a calamity by the Jews** — Isaiah 3:12

**To be slain by, considered a great disgrace** — Judges 9:54

**Considered a valuable booty in war** — Deuteronomy 20:14; 1 Samuel 30:2

**Often treated with great cruelty in war** — 2 Kings 8:12; Lamentations 5:11; Ezekiel 9:6; Hosea 13:16

### **ILLUSTRATIVE**

**(Gloriously arrayed,) of the Church of Christ** — Psalms 45:13; Galatians 4:26; Revelation 12:1

**(Delicate,) of backsliding Israel** — Jeremiah 6:2

**(Chaste and holy,) of saints** — Song of Solomon 1:3; 2 Corinthians 11:2; Revelation 14:4

**(Lewd,) of the Roman apostasy** — Revelation 17:4,18

**(Wise,) of saints** — Matthew 25:1,2,4

**(Foolish,) of mere professors** — Matthew 25:1–3

**(At ease and careless,) of a state of carnal security** — Isaiah 32:9,11

**(Forsaken,) of Israel in her captivity** — Isaiah 54:6

## **WORKS, GOOD**

**Christ, an example of** — John 10:32; Acts 10:38

### **CALLED**

**Good fruits** — James 3:17

**Fruits meet for repentance** — Matthew 3:8

**Fruits of righteousness** — Philippians 1:11

**Works and labors of love** — Hebrews 6:10

**Are by Jesus Christ to the glory and praise of God** — Philippians 1:11

**They alone, who abide in Christ can perform** — John 15:4,5

**Wrought by God in us** — Isaiah 26:12; Philippians 2:13

**The Scripture designed to lead us to** — 2 Timothy 3:16,17; James 1:25

**To be performed in Christ's name** — Colossians 3:17

**Heavenly wisdom is full of** — James 3:17

**Justification unattainable by** — Romans 3:20; Galatians 2:16

**Salvation unattainable by** — Ephesians 2:8,9; 2 Timothy 1:9; Titus 3:5

### **SAINTS**

**Created in Christ to** — Ephesians 2:10

**Exhorted to put on** — Colossians 3:12–14

**Are full of** — Acts 9:36

**Are zealous of** — Titus 2:14

**Should be furnished to all** — 2 Timothy 3:17

**Should be rich in** — 1 Timothy 6:18

**Should be careful to maintain** — Titus 3:8,14

**Should be established in** — 2 Thessalonians 2:17

**Should be fruitful in** — Colossians 1:10

**Should be perfect in** — Hebrews 13:21

**Should be prepared to all** — 2 Timothy 2:21

**Should abound to all** — 2 Corinthians 9:8

**Should be ready to all** — Titus 3:1

**Should manifest, with meekness** — James 3:13

**Should provoke each other** — Hebrews 10:24

**Should avoid ostentation in** — Matthew 6:1–18

**Bring to the light their** — John 3:21

**Followed into rest by their** — Revelation 14:13

**Holy women should manifest** — 1 Timothy 2:10; 5:10

**God remembers** — Nehemiah 13:14; Hebrews 6:9,10

**Shall be brought into the judgment** — Ecclesiastes 12:14; 2  
Corinthians 5:10

**In the judgment, will be an evidence of faith** — Matthew 25:34–40;  
James 2:14–20

### **MINISTERS SHOULD**

**Be patterns of** — Titus 2:7

**Exhort to** — 1 Timothy 6:17,18; Titus 3:1,8,14

**God is glorified by** — John 15:8

**Designed to lead others to glorify God** — Matthew 5:16; 1 Peter  
2:12

**A blessing attends** — James 1:25

**The wicked reprobate to** — Titus 1:16

**Illustrated** — John 15:5

## Y

## YEARS

**The sun and moon appointed to mark out** — Genesis 1:14

**Early computation of time by** — Genesis 5:3

**DIVIDED INTO**

**Seasons** — Genesis 8:22

**Months** — Genesis 7:11; 1 Chronicles 27:1

**Weeks** — Daniel 9:27; Luke 18:12

**Days** — Genesis 25:7; Es 9:27

**Length of, during the patriarchal age** — Genesis 7:11; 8:13; 7:24; 8:3

**Commencement of, changed after the exodus** — Exodus 12:2

**REMARKABLE**

**Sabbatical** — Leviticus 25:4

**Jubilee** — Leviticus 25:11

**In prophetic computation, days reckoned as** — Daniel 12:11,12

**ILLUSTRATIVE**

**(Coming to,) of manhood** — Hebrews 11:24

**(Well stricken in,) of old age** — Luke 1:7

**(Being full of,) of old age** — Genesis 25:8

**(Acceptable,) of the time of the gospel** — Isaiah 61:2; Luke 4:19

**(Of the right hand of the Most High,) of prosperity** — Psalms  
77:10

**(Of the redeemed,) of redemption by Christ** — Isaiah 63:4

**(Of visitation,) of severe judgments** — Jeremiah 11:23; 23:12

**(Of recompenses,) of judgments** — Isaiah 34:8

## Z — ZEAL

**Christ an example of** — Psalms 69:9; John 2:17

**Godly sorrow leads to** — 2 Corinthians 7:10,11

**Of saints, ardent** — Psalms 119:139

**Provokes others to do good** — 2 Corinthians 9:2

### SHOULD BE EXHIBITED

**In spirit** — Romans 12:11

**In well-doing** — Galatians 4:18; Titus 2:14

**In desiring the salvation of others** — Acts 26:29; Romans 10:1

**In contending for the faith** — Judges 1:3

**In missionary labors** — Romans 15:19,23

**For the glory of God** — Numbers 25:11,13

**For the welfare of saints** — Colossians 4:13

**Against idolatry** — 2 Kings 23:4–14

**Sometimes wrongly directed** — 2 Samuel 21:2; Acts 22:3,4; Philippians 3:6

**Sometimes not according to knowledge** — Romans 10:2; Galatians 1:14; Acts 21:20

**Ungodly men sometimes pretend to** — 2 Kings 10:16; Matthew 23:15

**Exhortation to** — Romans 12:11; Revelation 3:19

### HOLY-EXEMPLIFIED

**Phinehas** — Numbers 25:11,13

**Josiah** — 2 Kings 23:19–25

**Apollos** — Acts 18:25

**Corinthians** — 1 Corinthians 14:12

**Epaphras** — Colossians 4:12,13

## ZEBULUN, THE TRIBE OF

**Descended from Jacob's sixth son** — Genesis 30:19,20

**Predictions respecting** — Genesis 49:13; Deuteronomy 33:18,19

### PERSONS SELECTED FROM

**To number the people** — Numbers 1:9

**To spy out the land** — Numbers 13:10

**To divide the land** — Numbers 34:25

**Strength of, on leaving Egypt** — Numbers 1:30,31

**Formed the rear of the first division of the army of Israel** — in its journeys — Numbers 10:14,16

**Encamped under the standard of Judah, east of the tabernacle** — Numbers 2:3,7

**Offering of, at the dedication** — Numbers 7:24–29

**Families of** — Numbers 26:26,27

**Strength of, on entering Canaan** — Numbers 26:27

**On Ebal said amen to the curses** — Deuteronomy 27:13

**A naval and commercial people** — Genesis 49:13

**Furnished scribes or writers to Israel** — Judges 5:14

**Bounds of their inheritance** — Joshua 19:10–16

**Unable to drive out the Canaanites from their cities, but made them tributary** — Judges 1:30

**Praised for assisting Deborah and Barak in opposing Sisera** — Judges 5:14,18; 4:10

**Aided Gideon against the army of the Midianites** — Judges 6:35

**Furnished a judge to Israel** — Judges 12:11,12

**Some of, at David's coronation** — 1 Chronicles 12:33

**Officer appointed over by David** — 1 Chronicles 27:19

**Only some of, assisted in Hezekiah's reformation** — 2 Chronicles 30:10,11,18

**Country of, blessed with the presence and instruction of Christ —**  
Isaiah 9:1; Matthew 4:13–15

## **PUBLISHERS NOTES**

### **CONTACTING AGES SOFTWARE**

For more information regarding the AGES Digital Library, whether it be about pricing structure, trades for labor or books, current listings, policies — or if you wish to offer suggestions — please write us at...

AGES SOFTWARE • PO BOX 1926 • ALBANY OR 97321-0509

### **WHAT IS THE PURPOSE OF THE DIGITAL LIBRARY?**

The Library consists of books and other literature of enduring value to the Christian community. Our goal since the beginning has been to “make the words of the wise available to all —inexpensively.” We have had in mind the student, teacher, pastor, missionary, evangelist and church worker who needs a high quality reference library, one that is portable, practical and low in cost.

### **ON WHAT BASIS WERE THEY SELECTED?**

Volumes in the Library have been added based on several criteria: usefulness, user request, breadth of content or reputation. This has meant that the collection is eclectic and may include works that contain positions with which we at AGES Software do not agree. This paradox is consistent with our design, however: any useful library consists of books on a wide variety of subjects and sometimes includes information for reference purposes only. The AGES Digital Library hopefully will reflect — as its components are released — the necessary breadth and depth for a solid personal library.

### **HOW WERE THESE VOLUMES PREPARED?**

Most of the books and documents have been scanned or typed from works that have entered the public domain. Some have been reproduced by special arrangement with the current publisher or holder of the copyright. They have been put in a format that can be readily used by computer users everywhere.

### **ARE THESE EXACT COPIES OF THE ORIGINAL WORKS?**

Usually not. In the process of preparing the Library, we at AGES Software have taken the liberty to make certain edits to the text. As we discovered errors in spelling, certain archaic forms, typographical mistakes or omissions in the original we have done our best to correct them. Our intention has been to remove anything that might obscure the meaning or

otherwise detract from the usefulness of a book for the modern reader. We have, however, attempted to retain the essential content and thoughts of the original — even when we found ourselves in disagreement.

### **WHY IS THE DIGITAL LIBRARY COPYRIGHTED?**

While much of the content is in the public domain, the transcription, form and edits of these works took many people many hours to accomplish. We ask each purchaser to respect this labor and refrain from giving away copies of this or any volume of the Library without written permission from AGES Software. Our policy, however, is to work with each individual or organization to see that the price of Digital Library volumes not be a hindrance in their reaching the hands of those who need them. If price is an obstacle, please contact us at the address above and present your situation.